Contents

1950 ................................................................. 3
1951 ........................................................................ 41
1952 ........................................................................ 43
1953 ........................................................................ 48
1954 ........................................................................ 50
1955 ........................................................................ 55
1956 ........................................................................ 57
1957 ........................................................................ 59
1958 ........................................................................ 60
1959 ........................................................................ 62
1960 ........................................................................ 64
1961 ........................................................................ 65
1962 ........................................................................ 67
1963 ........................................................................ 68
1964 ........................................................................ 75
1965 ........................................................................ 77
1966 ........................................................................ 84
1967 ........................................................................ 94
1968 ....................................................................... 99
1969 ..................................................................... 114
1970 ..................................................................... 134
1971 ..................................................................... 144
1972 ..................................................................... 151
1973 ..................................................................... 164
1974 ..................................................................... 184
1975 ..................................................................... 196
1976 ..................................................................... 209
1977 ..................................................................... 222
1978 ..................................................................... 238
1979 ..................................................................... 247
1980 ..................................................................... 263
1981 ..................................................................... 270
1982 ..................................................................... 296
1983 ..................................................................... 350
1984 ..................................................................... 385
1985 ..................................................................... 418
1986 ..................................................................... 431
1987 ..................................................................... 464
1988 ..................................................................... 482
1989 ..................................................................... 505
1990 ..................................................................... 517
1991 ..................................................................... 531
1992 ..................................................................... 539
1993 ..................................................................... 551
1994 ..................................................................... 579
1995 ..................................................................... 594
1996 ..................................................................... 605
1997 ..................................................................... 618
1998 ..................................................................... 633
1999 ..................................................................... 638
2000 ..................................................................... 659
2001 ..................................................................... 679
2002 ..................................................................... 709
Following is all of the data used in the evaluation. It is left here as a record.

It is not necessary to read this complete version of the Data Section in order to understand the evaluation. You can simply read the Summary of the Data Section to understand the evaluation.

If you are interested, here is all of the data:

The DATA SECTION of the Evaluation contains the data used in the Evaluation of the Church of Scientology. The data presented relates to these two facts:

Subject of Scientology purpose & product = FREE SPIRITUAL BEINGS

Enslavers purpose & product - ENSLAVED SPIRITUAL BEINGS

There are those who OPPOSE the subject of Scientology's purpose and product and these are called Enslavers. The Enslavers are largely in control of planet Earth and they are not going to just sit and watch the subject of Scientology make free spiritual beings without doing something to stop it. And, they have acted to stop it - which is what lead to this Evaluation.

The Enslavers have been working to forward their evil purpose to enslave mankind and this has created a fourth dynamic engram. The Enslavers have also worked to stop the subject from creating its product of Free Spiritual Beings and this has created a third dynamic engram.

By learning the details of this conflict between the Church and the Enslavers you will run out this third and fourth dynamic engram for the first time. You will finally understand who has been keeping this planet upset and how and why. You will finally understand all the troubles the Church has had and why it has not produced the product of Free Spiritual Beings. The game being played is ENSLAVERS VS BEINGS WHO SEEK FREEDOM

Since there are those who oppose freeing beings - Scientologists are going to have to pay the price of freedom. It's not an option.

The price of freedom is ...

CONSTANT ALERTNESS AND WILLINGNESS TO FIGHT BACK

THE PLANETARY AND INTERPLANETARY EXISTING SCENE

At this point we will communicate the EXISTING SCENE into which Dianetics was introduced. Following is information on the Planetary and Interplanetary Situation:

Earth being used as a prison planet for spiritual beings

From LRH tape on 6 August 1963 Auditing Comm Cycles:
“The character of this planet and the population hereon makes it practically impossible to do anything with this planet. Why? This planet is part of a larger confederation - was part of an earlier confederation and passed out of its control due to losses in war and other such things. Now, this larger confederation - this isn't its right name, but we have often called it and referred to it in the past as the Marcab Confederacy.

You find a type of mental implanting and that sort of thing going on here in the last couple of hundred thousand years which are not native to your earlier track. Probably the best way to hide your overt is to give somebody amnesia, you see (then they don't know what you've done to them), and then tell them something else has happened.

Now, the fellow who conforms to that society is in no vast trouble. So, this leaves the brilliant artist, the brilliant engineer, the manager, the genius, the criminal, the pervert, non persona grata.

And they sentence these people - the upper class (that is to say the brighter gent) because they can't control him and they're afraid of him, and the lower class because it's too vicious even for them - and they condemn these people to perpetual amnesia.

"Dead Forever" they call it ... and wrap them up in mothballs and ship them down here, and here we are. And that is the population of this planet."

Earth being used as a prison planet and humans used as slaves

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

Human beings appear to be a slave race languishing on an isolated planet in a small galaxy. As such, the human race was once a source of labor for an extraterrestrial civilization and still remains a possession today. To keep control over its possession and to maintain Earth as something of a prison, that other civilization has bred never-ending conflict between human beings, has promoted human spiritual decay, and has erected on Earth conditions of unremitting physical hardship. This situation has existed for thousands of years and it continues today.

For lack of anything better, I will simply refer to them as the Custodial society, meaning that specific extraterrestrial society which appears to have had ownership and custody of the earth since prehistory.

According to the history inscribed on Mesopotamian tablets, there was a time when human beings did not exist at all. Earth was inhabited by members of the Custodial civilization. Custodial life on earth was not pleasant, however. Custodial efforts to exploit the rich mineral and natural resources of Earth proved backbreaking.

A solution was needed, and it was found: to create a new creature capable of performing the same labors on Earth as the Custodians. With this purpose in mind, the Custodial "gods" created Homo Sapiens (man). Ancient Mesopotamian tablets credit one "god" in particular with supervising the genetic manufacture of Homo Sapiens. That "god"'s name was Ea.

Most importantly, Ea was described as good-hearted, at least in regard to his creation, Homo sapiens. Mesopotamian texts portray Ea as an advocate who spoke before Custodial councils on behalf of the new Earth race. He opposed many of the cruelties that other Custodial rulers, including his half-brother Enlil, inflicted upon human beings.

According to modern-day analysis of the fossil record, Homo Sapiens emerged as a distinct animal species somewhere between 300,000 B.C. and 700,000 B.C. As time progressed, a number of subspecies of Homo Sapiens emerged, including that subspecies to which all human beings belong today: Homo sapiens sapiens. Homo sapiens sapiens appeared a mere 30,000 years ago... modern anthropology has discovered a sudden replacement of Neanderthal man with modern man, and Mesopotamian records state that intelligent planning by an extraterrestrial race lay somewhere behind that dramatic event.
Without a spiritual entity to animate it, a human body would be little more than a reactive animal, or dead. Custodial rulers knew that they needed to keep spiritual beings permanently attached to human bodies in order to animate those bodies and make them intelligent enough to perform their labors...

Based upon how things are done in human society, we might guess that the Custodial society used criminals, deviates, prisoners of war, detested social and racial groups, nonconformists, and other undesirables to obtain the spiritual beings it needed to animate the new slave race of Earth.

As beasts of burden, humans were brutally treated by their extraterrestrial masters. Cold-blooded population control measures were carried out frequently. Lesser diseases, such as one resembling influenza, were also visited upon Homo Sapiens, suggesting that the Custodial "gods" understood and engaged in biological warfare.

The Custodians clearly did not want mankind to begin traveling the road to spiritual recovery. The Custodial society wanted slaves. It becomes impossible when those same individuals are uncowed by physical threats due to a reawakened grasp of their spiritual immortality. Most importantly, if spiritual beings could no longer be trapped in human bodies, but could instead use and abandon bodies at will, there would be no spiritual beings available to animate slave bodies. As we recall, Sumerian tablets revealed a Custodial intention to permanently attach spiritual beings to human bodies.

"By the sweat of your face will you eat bread, until you return to the ground"...
Genesis 3:17-19

The above passage indicates that Custodial rulers intended to make humans live their entire lives and die without ever rising above the level of arduous material existence. That would leave humans little time to seek out the understanding they needed to become spiritually free.

The ancient version is that an extraterrestrial society had come to possess Earth and sought to exploit the planet's resources. To make exploitation easier, a work race was created: Homo Sapiens. Humans were treated as livestock and were frequently butchered when they became too numerous or troublesome. To preserve Homo Sapiens as a slave race and to prevent future rebellion, spiritual knowledge was repressed, human beings were scattered geographically into different linguistic groups, and conditions were created to make physical survival on Earth an all-consuming chore from birth until death.

The snake was the logo of a group which had become very influential in early human societies of both Hemispheres. That group was a disciplined Brotherhood dedicated to the dissemination of spiritual knowledge and the attainment of spiritual freedom. This Brotherhood of the Snake opposed the enslavement of spiritual beings and, according to Egyptian writings, it sought to liberate the human race from Custodial bondage.

The Brotherhood also imparted scientific knowledge and encouraged the high aesthetics that existed in many ancient societies.

When we look to discover who founded the Brotherhood, Mesopotamian texts point right back to that rebellious "god" Prince Ea. Despite all of their reported good intentions, the legendary Ea and early Brotherhood clearly failed to free the human race. Ancient Mesopotamian, Egyptian, and biblical texts relate that the "snake" was quickly defeated by other Custodial factions.

Ea (who was also symbolized as a snake) was banished to Earth and was extensively villainized by his opponents to ensure that he could never again secure a widespread following among human beings. Ea's title was changed from "Prince of Earth" to "Prince of Darkness". He was labeled other horrible epithets: Satan, the Devil, Evil Incarnate, Monarch of Hell, Lord of Vermin, Prince of Liars, and more. He was portrayed as the mortal enemy of the Supreme Being and as the keeper of Hell.

...the early Snake Brotherhood which, after its reported defeat, continued to remain a powerful force in human affairs, but under the domination of the very Custodial factions that Ea and the original Brotherhood were said to have opposed. History indicates that the
Brotherhood was turned, under its new Custodial "gods", into a chilling weapon of spiritual repression and betrayal, despite the efforts of many sincere humanitarians to bring about true spiritual reform through Brotherhood channels all the way up until today. By reportedly creating a work race and the Brotherhood of the Snake, the "god" Ea had helped build a trap for billions of spiritual beings on Earth.

As we shall now begin to carefully document, the Brotherhood of the Snake has been the world's most effective tool for preserving mankind's status as a spiritually ignorant creature of toil throughout all of history. During all of that time, and continuing today, the Brotherhood and its network of organizations have remained intimately tied to the UFO phenomenon.

The original uncorrupted Brotherhood engaged in a pragmatic program of spiritual education. The organization's approach was scientific, not mystical or ceremonial. Brotherhood teachings were arranged as a step-by-step process. A student was required to satisfactorily complete one level of instruction before proceeding to the next one. All pupils took oaths of secrecy in which they swore never to reveal the teachings of a level to any person who had not yet graduated up to that level.

Imparting spiritual knowledge in this fashion will be effective as long as the levels are ultimately open to everyone. When arbitrary or blanket restrictions are placed on who may have access to the teachings, either through overregulation, elitism, or by setting near-impossible conditions for admittance, the system of confidential step-by-step levels changes from an educational tool into an instrument of spiritual repression. The Brotherhood underwent such a change.

The teachings of the Brotherhood in ancient Egypt were organized into an institution known as the "Mystery Schools". The Mystery Schools not only twisted spiritual knowledge, they greatly restricted public access to any theological truths still surviving. Only the pharaohs, priests, and a few others deemed worthy were accepted into the Schools.

Rosicrucianism is one of the mystical systems which arose out of Brotherhood teachings. Dr. Lewis's Rosicrucian Order is called The Ancient and Mystical Order Rosae Crucis. AMORC was founded in the early 1900's.

(Egyptian) King Akhnaton presided over another important development in the Brotherhood. ...he achieved everlasting fame for his efforts to champion the cause of monotheism, i.e., the worship of a "one only" God. Monotheism was a Brotherhood teaching and many historians cite Akhnaton as the first important historical figure to broadly promulgate the concept.

The Brotherhood of the Snake... survived and expanded by sending out from Egypt missionaries and conquerors who established Brotherhood branches and offshoots throughout the civilized world. These Brotherhood emissaries widely disseminated the Brotherhood's new "one God" religion and eventually made it the dominant theology throughout the world.

**Earth being used as a prison planet**

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke:

Creation consists of an infinite number of dimensions, wavelengths, frequencies, of reality. This physical world is only one of them. These frequencies share the same space that our physical world occupies, in the same way that all radio, television, and telecommunication frequencies broadcasting to your area are sharing the same space that your body is occupying now. They don't interfere with each other because they are on different frequencies or dimensions; they are vibrating at different speeds.

Our mental, emotional, and spiritual selves are a series of magnetic energy fields interacting with each other... Second by second we are broadcasting an energy field that reflects what we think of ourselves. This may not seem to have anything to do with the manipulation of the world, but it is, in fact, at the core of what has happened and continues to happen.

You might imagine this process as like casting a magnetic cape or aura around ourselves. A person is a series of magnetic energy fields, so is a place, an experience, a situation, everything.
Humanity’s desire to give its mind away has allowed a structure to develop over thousands of years which today is on the verge of creating a global fascist dictatorship. That same mindset controls the secret government of the world which is, minute by minute, manipulating the human mind to accept a centralized global tyranny. This tyranny is called the New World Order and, unless we shake ourselves from our spiritual slumber, it will manifest as a world government, a world central bank and currency, a world army, and a microchipped population linked to a global computer.

If anyone thinks this is ridiculous, the next few hundred pages are going to be very sobering. We are astonishingly close to all of those things. It is time to grow up and wake up.

All I mean by extraterrestrial is "not of this earth" - other civilizations, consciousness and lifeforms on other wavelengths which our physical senses cannot normally see or hear.

Take this one stage further to encompass the fact that these other civilizations on other wavelengths are more advanced in their knowledge and know-how than we are at this time, and a picture begins to form... These other civilizations are not all positive or negative. Like us, they are a bit of both. But many of these peoples are years, sometimes millions of years, ahead of where we are technologically and in their understanding of the universal laws. If we judge the credibility or craziness of something only from the perspective of our scientific achievements on this wavelength of Planet Earth, we will never understand what has happened to us.

When I read Bringers of the Dawn, it cross-confirmed some of the themes I had written in the Robots’ Rebellion... Bringers of the Dawn claim to be the words of a consciousness communicating from the star system we know as the Pleiades. I believe that this star system called the Pleiades, or at least the more evolved groups from there, are part of a universal operation to set humanity and this world free from the prison we have unknowingly lived within for aeons...

Note: Here we make reference to the dictionary and an LRH tape:

The dictionary defines Pleiades as - 7 stars in the constellation Taurus. It also means a group or cluster of illustrious or brilliant persons or things, usually 7 in number. In a Rons Journal of the late 1960’s, LRH said he was not from this planet, and that he came from a council of seven. He referred to this council of seven as being very wise and out of these seven, he was the adventurous one.

End of note and continuation of David Icke book follows:

Planet Earth was hijacked, you could say, and taken over by another civilization or civilizations, which are highly advanced technologically, but pretty low on love and wisdom.

We live in a time-space reality - "world" - called the Third Dimension and it is from some of our "neighbors" in the Fourth Dimension that the interference has come. Whenever I speak of the extraterrestrial consciousness or the Prison Warder consciousness I am referring to manipulation from the Fourth Dimension via either thought control or direct intervention.

Both the hijacking extraterrestrials and those with humanity’s interests at heart were regular visitors to the earth thousands of years ago. They became the gods in the ancient texts and legends which have formed the foundation of most, perhaps all, of the major religions of today. These fourth dimensional manipulators created the religions to control the human mind as they sought to control this dimension. If you want to shut down someone’s consciousness so they stop thinking for themselves and delink their minds from their infinite potential, sell them a dogmatic religion or some other form of rigid dogma. They are then putty in your hands.

I think the takeover of planet earth was achieved by what I call the Luciferic Consciousness. I use this as an overall name to describe the force which attempts to work through all life forms, human and extraterrestrial, to control the planet. It is an extremely negative energy operating from the Fourth Dimension.

The takeover of the Earth by the extraterrestrial expressions of this Luciferic Consciousness took the form, I believe, of creating a vibratory prison. If, therefore, there is a frequency net
thrown around this planet, a blocking, imprisoning vibration, which prevents us from interconnecting with the higher levels of consciousness and potential, we cease to be "whole." Blocking frequencies are already used here on earth, never mind by more technologically advanced civilizations. During the period of the Soviet Union, they created an information prison by sending out blocking frequencies to stop certain radio stations from being received by the population. Extend that concept to the planet as a whole and you have the very picture I am presenting.

In his book, The Montauk Project, the electrical engineer, Preston Nichols, tells the story of how he discovered a blocking frequency which jammed the minds of psychics he was working with as part of research into telepathy. Nichols found that the minds of psychics were blocked at the same time each day. Using tracking equipment, he traced the jamming frequency to a now notorious centre of mind control and time travel research called Montauk, on the eastern end of Long Island, New York.

All we need to remember is that an extraterrestrial force from the Fourth Dimension created an information prison by blocking off the higher levels of human consciousness. If such a jamming vibration were thrown around our planet... our potential would be confined to the levels of consciousness which are within the imprisoning frequency. Any consciousness and knowledge held on higher frequencies outside this vibratory prison would be denied to us.

Those who could continue to hold their vibratory rate, their frequency, could still stay in touch with their higher levels, their Higher Self, because the vibratory connection was still there, although the blocking frequency made this a less than perfect connection, even for them. More and more people are able to do this today as the blocking frequency is dispersed and this is the basis of what is termed the "spiritual awakening" now enveloping this planet.

Note:

Quotes from LRH book - A History of Man:

A thetan is somewhat bound-in here on Earth because of the existence of other system forces.

A theta being can be made visible by certain electronic flows; he can be pinned down by certain flows. The wavelengths of these flows are not known to Homo sapiens at this time and methods of emission of them have not been invented on Earth. (Book was written in 1952)

The theta being is capable of emitting a considerable electronic flow. The theta being, on his own, can instill anything on the emotional range into another being, for each emotion is a wavelength and wave characteristic. A theta being can be rendered unconscious by wave action; he can be hypnotized; he can be made to sleep; he can be made to possess facsimiles and use them. He is subject to all the laws and rules of thought, emotion and effort as described in Dianetics and Scientology...

MEST beings (amnesia and a MEST body) attack thetans who menace them. MEST beings, trying to inhabit an area of thetans are commonly balked and fought by the thetans and the MEST beings then begin to trap and harass the thetans and will use them to motivate new bodies when the thetans have been reduced to little or nothing in power. Thus a war develops between thetans and MEST beings. Given electronics and hitherto unconquered thetans, MEST beings can and have won.

A thetan, brought low enough to have a MEST body, may consider that he has been trapped by "time warps" or that his universe is another dimension or some such thing. This is not the case. Thetans live in the same time stream with the difference that they can alter concepts of time and get future or past at will - it is the thetan who is altering his concept, not the time that is changing. So don't go off on wild chases after fourth and fifth dimensions, time warps and other time-space universes: teleportation makes it look like these exist for the thetan.

End of History of Man quotes - continuation of David Icke book follows:

Over the thousands of years or more since the vibratory net was cast around the earth, we have been a people, a race, working to a fraction of our full and infinite potential. In the period after the blocking vibration was created, I believe that Fourth Dimension...
extraterrestrials of the Luciferic mindset came here and genetically re-wired the DNA, the inherited coding of the physical body.

Note: A similar idea, about DNA tampering to form a trap, is expressed in a document alleged to be an OT 8 briefing. In that document these Beings are referred to as “those who stand outside of time.”

End of note - continuation of David Icke book follows:

The sudden changes in the human form were due to extraterrestrial intervention. The aim of the negative extraterrestrials in relation to Earth was to turn humans into little more than a slave race.

**Extraterrestrial underground bases and Psychic Warfare machines**

From the book *Gods of Eden* by William Bramley:

Guy Warren Ballard was a mining engineer. In 1930, he went on a business trip to Mount Shasta in northern California. Ballard had become interested in mysticism before his trip and he wanted to use his off-duty hours at Mount Shasta to unravel rumors about the existence of a secret branch of the Brotherhood called the “Brotherhood of Mount Shasta”. The Shasta Brotherhood was said to have a secret underground headquarters inside the famous California mountain.

Mr. Ballard writes that he had hiked up the side of the mountain and paused by a spring. As he bent down to fill a cup with water, he felt an electrical current passing through his body from head to foot. Looking around, he saw behind him a bearded man who looked to be in his 20’s or 30’s. The stranger later introduced himself as the Count of St. Germain.

As a result of this meeting, Mr. Ballard began a full-time career spreading the teachings of the new St. Germain. Ballard established the I AM Foundation - an organization with secret initiations and step-by-step teachings. Mr. Ballard claims that he had been introduced to members of the highest levels of the Brotherhood, under which the I AM was founded.

...St. Germain had Ballard drink a liquid which caused a strong physical reaction and made Ballard go "out of body". Ballard alleges that while he was in some of his "out-of-body" states, St. Germain, who was also "out-of-body", took him to some rather remarkable places. One locale was a mountain in the Teton Range in Wyoming...

According to Ballard, there was a sealed tunnel entrance near the top of the mountain that led to elevators. The elevators took their occupants to a location two thousand feet down into an underground complex of huge halls, storage spaces, and mines. In one of the large underground rooms, Mr. Ballard claims that he saw an All-Seeing Eye symbol on the wall. There was also a large machine, which Ballard described as:

...a disc of gold - at least twelve feet in diameter. Around the main disc were seven smaller discs... As I learned later, at certain times for special purposes - Great Cosmic Beings pour through these discs - their powerful currents - offeree.

Great Cosmic Beings was the term used by Ballard to denote leaders at the highest echelons of the Brotherhood. In his writings, Mr. Ballard claims that some of the Brotherhood's "Great Cosmic Beings" are of extraterrestrial origin.

Ballard was told that the currents of force emitted by the machine were directed "to the humanity of earth". The purpose?

This radiation affects - the seven ganglionic centers (nerve centers outside the brain and spinal cord) within every human body on our planet - as well as all animal and plant life.

This is an astonishing claim, for it would mean that powerful electronics were used by the Brotherhood's "Great Cosmic Beings" to affect the human nervous system on a widespread scale. According to an I AM Foundation magazine, the purpose of the radiation was behavior modification...
The idea of behavior modification through electronic radiation is by no means an absurd one. In recent years the Soviet Union has been developing and using electronic tranquilizing machines to behaviorally affect large populations. Such devices are also being proposed for classroom use in the United States.

Although the alleged use purpose of the Royal Teton radiation machine was to reduce discordant human activity, such radiation will usually have the opposite long-term effect because the emanations are actually irritants to the central nervous system, even if they do cause a superficial sedation.

In his first books, Mr. Ballard claims to have visited four secret underground locations altogether: two of them while "out-of-body" and two by regular human means.

The underground locations were reportedly quite expansive and served a number of functions. In addition to holding electronic gadgetry, the caves were reportedly filled with enormous quantities of precious metals and gems. Precious metals and stones are expensive largely because of artificial scarcity. According to Mr. Ballard, the "Ascended Masters" of the Brotherhood intended to keep precious metals and gems scarce.

During his trips to the alleged underground locations, Ballard was also shown some radio-type gadgets. One such gadget could reportedly tune in on conversations taking place in various parts of the world - including the offices of the Bank of England!

Earlier in this book, we noted the large-scale destruction of irreplaceable religious and historical records... Historians have been able to piece together much of human history anyway; but is that history complete? According to Mr. Ballard, it is not. Mankind lost additional records to Brotherhood leaders who had deliberately removed and hidden the writings. Ballard claims that he saw some of those ancient historical works inside the underground mountain complex north of Darjeeling, India. He added that the records would not be released to the human race until the "Ascended Masters" so ordered.

These records are not brought forth into the use of the outer world at the present time, because of lack of spiritual growth and understanding of the people.

If true, the above quote is a stunning admission. Mankind's "lack of spiritual growth" has been caused by the very organizations to which these alleged "Ascended Masters" belong. If indeed such hidden records existed, we must conclude that the only purpose for hiding them was to keep mankind ignorant about the past.

The Secret Government of Earth

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

In the 14th century, that region of Europe we know as Germany consisted of numerous independent principalities and city-states. By that time, several of those principalities had emerged as the primary centers of Brotherhood activity in Europe...

In Germany and elsewhere the Brotherhood and some of its most advanced initiates had become known by a Latin name: the Illuminati, which means "illuminated (enlightened) ones". This Illuminati should not be confused with another lesser Illuminati founded in 18th century Bavaria by Adam Weishaupt. The true Illuminati and Weishaupt's Illuminati are two distinct organizations.

One of the Illuminati's most important branches in Germany was the mystical Rosicrucian organization. The links between the Illuminati and early Rosicrucians were quite intimate in that advancement through the Rosicrucian degrees often resulted in admittance to the Illuminati.

....Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812), founder of one of the most influential banking houses of Europe. For generations, the Rothschild house was Europe's most powerful banking family and it remains influential in the international banking community today. Sharing the Rothschild house in Frankfurt during its early days was the Schiff family. The Rothschilds, Schiff's and other banking families were truly part of a hereditary "paper aristocracy" to which
Brotherhood revolutionaries had given a great deal of power when they established the inflatable paper money system and its attendant central banks.

By the late 19th Century, the new system of inflatable paper money was the established norm throughout the world. This money system was not adequately organized on an international scale, however, and that was the next step: to create a permanent worldwide central banking network which could be coordinated from a single fixed location.

In the English-speaking world, the newly-organized central banks exerted significant political influence through an organization they supported known as the Round Table. The Round Table was a "think tank" designed to affect the foreign policy actions of governments.

The Round Table was founded by an Englishman named Cecil Rhodes (1853-1902). He was very concerned with the world and where it was headed, especially in regard to warfare. Although he lived almost a century ago, he envisioned a day when weapons of great destruction could destroy human civilization. His farsightedness inspired him to channel his considerable talents and personal fortune into building a world political system under which it would be impossible for a war of such magnitude to occur.

Rhodes intended to make a one-world government led by Britain. He sought to diminish nationalism and to increase awareness among people that they were part of a larger human community. It was with these goals in mind that Rhodes established the Round Table.

Something went wrong, however. Rhodes committed the same error made by so many other humanitarians before him: he thought that he could accomplish his goals through the channels of the corrupted Brotherhood network. Rhodes therefore ended up creating institutions which promptly fell into the hands of those who would effectively use those institutions to oppress the human race. The Round Table not only failed to do what Rhodes had intended, but its members later helped create two of the 20th Century's most heinous institutions: the concentration camp and the very thing that Rhodes had dedicated his life to preventing: the atomic bomb.

Rhodes' secret society, the Round Table, was finally born in 1891. One of Rhodes' chief supporters was the English banker, Lord Rothschild... Lord Rothschild was listed as one of the proposed members for the Round Table's Circle of Initiates. Another Rhodes associate was the influential English banker, Alfred Milner.

After Rhodes died in 1902, the Round Table gained increased support from members of the international banking community. From 1925 onward, major contributors to the Round Table came from wealthy individuals, foundations, and companies associated with the international banker fraternity. They included the Carnegie United Kingdom Trust, organizations associated with J.P. Morgan, and the Rockefeller and Whitney families.

After WW I, the Round Table underwent a period of expansion during which many subgroups were created. In the United States, the Round Table "front group" was named the Council On Foreign Relations.

The CFR is usually thought of as a "think tank" from which come a great many political appointees at the Federal level. Under the Presidential administration of Ronald Reagan, for example, more than 70 administration members belonged to the Council, including a number of top cabinet members. The CFR has dominated earlier Presidential administrations and it dominates the present administration.

The chairman of the CFR for many years has been banker David Rockefeller. The warning of Thomas Jefferson has come true. The banking fraternity has exercised a strong influence on American politics, notably in foreign affairs, and the Council on Foreign Relations is one channel through which it has done so. Regrettably, that influence has helped to preserve inflation, debt and warfare as the status quo.

**The Secret Government of Earth**

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke:
We return to the central theme of this book: creating our own reality. The key to this reality is thought. If you can manipulate someone's thoughts and view of themselves, you are creating that person's reality and, as a result, their physical experience. The Global Conspiracy (with the Prison Warder consciousness at the apex of the pyramid) is a conspiracy to manipulate the human race's sense of self and, in doing so, the creation of its physical reality.

The most effective way to close down a human mind and to manipulate its sense of self is to programme into it some form of dogma. A dogma will always vehemently defend itself from other information and repel any alternative opinion which contradicts its own narrow, solidified view. The most effective dogmas over thousands of years have been the religions. The two leading weapons used by religions are those cancerous emotions: fear and guilt.

The foundation of the manipulation of the world has always been the control of knowledge. While the religions were using fear, guilt and imposition to sell the people a desperately narrow view of life and themselves, a secret network developed to pass on far more advanced knowledge to the privileged few. It does not compare with the knowledge available outside the prison, but it is still far in advance of that which humanity in general has been allowed to know. If you want to manipulate people, it is essential that you have knowledge which they don't have.

The vehicle for keeping this knowledge from the public arena has been the system of initiations used by the ancient mystery schools and the now immense secret society network all over the world, which I call the Brotherhood. Each higher level of initiate is given more knowledge than those below. This sets up a pyramid structure, with the few who reach the top levels of initiation knowing far, far more than the majority further down the ladder. This makes it easy for those few to manipulate the rest.

The Brotherhood Pyramid has the extraterrestrials over the Global Elite, at the apex of the pyramid. Below them you have various secret societies such as the Freemasons, which appear to be separate organizations. But, they all connect with the Global Elite, so turning all secret societies into the same organization working towards a common goal. At least 95% of the members of these societies will not realize what they are part of.

The members of this Global Elite are either direct incarnations of the Fourth Dimensional Prison Warders or have their minds controlled by them. The aim of the Brotherhood and its interdimensional controllers has been to centralize power in the hands of a few. The game plan is known as the Great Work of the Ages or the New World Order, and it seeks to introduce a world government to which all nations would be colonies; a world central bank and currency, a world army; and a microchipped population connected to a global computer.

The plan for the New World Order and global control moved into a new phase with the emergence of "funny money." This is the process by which banks lend money that doesn't exist (credit) and charge you interest on it!

I have heard it said that no one gains from wars, but that is not quite correct. The bankers win every time - in the short term. They lend money that doesn't exist to finance both sides and make massive profits on the interest. They also control the arms manufacturers with whom the two sides spend the funny money which the bankers have loaned. In this way they get their loans back through their armament companies while still charging interest on the original loan to the governments. Then, when the two or more countries have devastated each other with the help of money provided by the banks, those same banks lend them more money that doesn't exist to rebuild their shattered nations and infrastructure. This produces even more profits for the banks and, through debt, gives them control of those countries and their peoples.

A Global Elite banking network was created with central banks in each country working together to manipulate the system across Europe and the United States.

The two names which dominated the Elite/Round Table network in America were Rockefeller and Morgan... The Rockefellers are at the heart of the New World Order deception to this day. Morgan/Rockefeller were quite a twosome and no US Government or politician could rule without their consent. John Foster Dulles and his brother Allen will be another common thread in our story from the first World War to the Kennedy assassination. John Foster Dulles would become US Secretary of State and Allen, the head of the CIA.
At the Elite level were certain families and individuals on both sides of the Atlantic who worked together covertly in pursuit of the goal of world government, a world central bank, a world currency, and a world army. The technology for electronic money and a microchipped population would be added later. By now, certain names were appearing which would be involved in almost everything of global significance in the decades that followed: names like Rockefeller, Rothschild, Morgan, Harriman, Milner, Dulles...

Such names and organizations within the Elite/Illuminati/Brotherhood network have been behind the two World Wars, the Russian Revolution, the rise of Adolf Hitler, and the constant manipulation of the financial system. But it is a fair question to ask why would they support fascism, communism, and capitalism at the same time? And how could this help their plans for the New World Order?

Financially, wars and revolutions are very profitable for the bankers and suppliers. But there are wider reasons behind this. If you want nations to give up their sovereignty and hand over decisions and power to a world authority, it won't just happen. You have to make it happen by causing conflict between nations... The Elite, working in part through the Round Table network, wanted to cause so much pain and war between nation states that the public would say "something must be done." This something was intended to be a world authority all along.

They would try first to introduce this as the League of Nations after World War I and when that didn't work, another World War led to the United Nations. The Rockefellers donated the money to build the headquarters of the League of Nations in Geneva, Switzerland, and they would later donate the land which the United Nations headquarters now occupies in New York.

With every year of the twentieth century, the quickening pace of the New World Order agenda can be identified. A network of organizations developed rapidly after the Versailles Peace Conference of 1919, and today this network is the most influential of all the Global Elite structures in controlling world events. They were introduced to infiltrate all areas of politics, banking, business, the media, education, science, and the military. Their role is to recruit members who support the New World Order philosophy and ensure that they are appointed to positions of power and influence in all these areas of national and international life. All are offshoots of the original Round Table which began to give birth to this network after Versailles, with the creation of the Institute of International Affairs, based at Chatham House in London.

By far the most important of the Institute's creations, however, was the Council On Foreign Relations in the United States, which was to penetrate all areas of American life.

The Council On Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs are the same organization, working on different sides of the Atlantic to carry out the same goals and agenda. Their members are in leading positions in government, including the Presidency, banking, business, education, military, and the media. The power of the Council On Foreign Relations grew rapidly, and today it controls the administration of the United States, especially its foreign policy. Its goal is to introduce world government and it has spanned the United States with support groups.

Since the formation of the CFR, every president of the United States has been a member except for Ronald Reagan. In truth Reagan was not President, his vice-president George Bush, a CFR member, was running the show. The last eight directors of the CIA, including George Bush, had been CFR members...

The Secret Government after WW II

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

In summary, the foundation themes of the Elite's plan immediately after the war were the following:

To introduce a world authority called the United Nations which could evolve into a world government with powers to control the lives of everyone on the planet.
To continue to cause conflicts across the world and to use the fear of the Soviet Union to massively increase spending on nuclear weapons and conventional weapons, thus adding to the terror of nuclear war and demands for global security.

To create three "free trade" regions in Europe, the Americas, and Asia, which would be sold to people initially as merely economic groupings. Gradually, however, these would be evolved into centralized political unions, with one central bank and one currency. These would be stepping stones to the introduction of the same institutions on a global scale. The European Economic Community, now the European Union, was the first of these, but the other two are now underway, also.

To advance the control of public opinion and to research and expand the understanding of how to manipulate the human psyche, individually and collectively. Today this agenda includes the microchipping of people and their permanent connection to a global computer.

To create a welfare state while destroying alternatives to the economic system and, when the desired dependency had been achieved, to dismantle that state welfare support, so creating a vast underclass without help or hope.

To make fantastic amounts of money in the course of realizing all of these ambitions via the Elite-controlled companies and banks.

To continually add to the debt burdens of people, business, and state, thus increasing the control exerted over them.

The real Nazis before and after WW II - Hitler was just a front man (puppet)

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

The beginning of the 20th century witnessed many changes in Germany. Behind the German militarization lay the Brotherhood network. In the early 1900’s, a number of mystical organizations in Germany were espousing a curious mix of Aryan Master Race ideas and mystical concepts about the future glories of Germany. This concoction resulted in the notion of a German Master Race. One of the most prominent writers in that genre was Houston Stewart Chamberlain...

He (Chamberlain) indicated that Germans belonged to the western Aryan group of peoples and were therefore racially superior to all others. From Germany would arise a new race of "Supermen", he declared. Chamberlain also did not hesitate to express his anti-Semitism. The mystical ideas espoused by Chamberlain did much to push the Kaiser and other German leaders into the megalomania that brought about World War I.

Another messiah was gaining a large following in Germany. Using one of the Brotherhood’s most important symbols, the swastika, that German Messiah’s name was Adolf Hitler.

Hitler did not develop his ideology in a vacuum. One of his most influential mentors was a Viennese bookstore owner named Ernst Pretzsche. Pretzsche was a devotee of the Germanic mysticism that was preaching the coming of an Aryan super race. In fact, Houston Stewart Chamberlain, the mystic who had so influenced the Kaiser, years later declared Hitler to be the prophesized German Messiah. On September 25, 1925, the Nazi newspaper, Volkischer Beobachter, celebrated Chamberlain’s seventieth birthday and declared his work, Foundations of the Twentieth Century, to be “The Gospel of the Nazi Movement.”

Hitler's road to politics began as a German soldier during World War I. About two months after winning the iron Cross, Hitler was blinded with mustard gas during a battle. He was taken to the Pasewalk military hospital in northern Germany where he was mistakenly diagnosed as suffering from “psychopathic hysteria.” Hitler was consequently placed under the care of a psychiatrist, Dr. Edmund Forster.

What exactly was done to Hitler while under Dr. Forster's care is uncertain because years later, in 1933, Hitler's secret police, the Gestapo, rounded up all psychiatric records related to Hitler's treatment and destroyed them. According to Hitler, he had experienced a "vision" from "another world" while at the hospital. In that vision, Hitler was told that he would need
to restore his sight so that he could lead Germany back to glory.

In a shrewd piece of detective work published in the journal, History of Childhood Quarterly, psychohistorian Dr. Rudolph Binion suggests that Hitler's visions may have been deliberately induced by the psychiatrist, Edmund Forster...

Dr. Binion cites a book completed in 1939 entitled, Der Augenzeuge (The Eyewitness), written by a Jewish doctor named Ernst Weiss who had fled Germany in 1933. In Der Augenzeuge, the author tells a thinly fictionalized story of a man, “A.H.”, who is taken to Pasewalk hospital for psychiatric care. At Pasewalk, the psychiatrist in charge deliberately induces visionary ideas into the mind of the hysterical “A.H.”, in order to effect a cure. The “miracle cure” is successful...

After Hitler's discharge from Pasewalk in November of 1918, he traveled back to Munich. He was assigned to the highly secret Political Department of the Army District Command. A prominent leader of the District Command was Captain Ernst Rohm. Captain Rohm and many other members of the District Command were members of a mystical organization known as the Thule Society. The Thule believed in the Aryan Superrace and it preached the coming of a German messiah who would lead Germany to glory and a new Aryan civilization.

Although the Thule was probably the most important mystical organization behind the formation of Nazism, it was not the only one. Another was the “Vril” Society, which had been named after a book by Lord Bulward Litton - an English Rosicrucian. Litton's book told the story of an Aryan “superrace” coming to Earth.

One member of the German Vril was professor Karl Haushofer... a mentor to Hitler as well as to Hitler's propaganda specialist, Rudolph Hess. Another Vril member was the second most powerful man in Nazi Germany: Heinrich Himmler, who became head of the dreaded SS and Gestapo.

Nazism was clearly more than a political movement. It was a powerful new Brotherhood faction steeped in Brotherhood beliefs and symbols. Hitler was proclaimed not only a political messiah but also a religious messiah... Nazism was a Custodial religious philosophy as much as it was a political ideology.

World War II lasted from 1939 to 1945. It took a terrible toll on human life. Much of that toll was the result of the Nazi’s most horrific accomplishment: a massive German concentration camp system in which eleven million people died. Six million of the victims were Jews.

The camps were a part of the Nazi so-called “Final Solution”. The intent of the Final Solution was to destroy non-Aryans by reducing them to the lowest common denominator: camp inmates became expendable economic units forced to work to their maximum limit while slowly starving to death. The Nazi concentration camp system reduced human beings quite literally to the level of livestock.

Most of the concentration camps factories were operated by the giant German chemical combine, I.G. Farben. A remarkable book, The Crime and Punishment of I.G. Farben, by Joseph Borkin, documents how the Farben companies, in cooperation with the Nazi SS, ran the concentration camps and adjacent factories as a business enterprise. After World War II, the I.G. Farben combine was restructured under different names and remains an international giant to this day.

Nazism and all of its atrocities could never have happened without the support of the German banking fraternity. In Germany, many bankers held management positions in other companies, not the least of which was I.G. Farben. For example, Max and Paul Warburg, who ran major banks in Germany and the United States (and who, incidentally, had been instrumental in establishing the Federal Reserve system in the United States) were I.G. Farben directors.

...a small clique of banks and multinational corporations made a large profit by providing goods and services to both sides fighting in World War II.

The Nazis themselves claimed that an extraterrestrial society was the source of their ideology and the power behind their organization. The Thule Society, and Nazi mysticism itself, also claimed that its true leadership came from extraterrestrial sources. The Nazis referred to
their hidden extraterrestrial masters as underground supermen. Hitler believed in the supermen and claimed that he had once met one of them, as did other members of the Thule leadership. The Nazis said that their supermen lived beneath the earth's surface and were the creators of the Aryan race.

**The real Nazis before and after WW II - Hitler was just a front man (puppet)**

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke:

German production of steel and other products needed for war soared through the period leading up to the outbreak of the conflict in 1939. At the center of this re-armament was the chemical giant, I.G. Farben. One major problem they had was the supply of oil. This would obviously dry up during a war. But a deal between Farben and the Rockefellers ensured a constant supply of oil to Germany. The Rockefellers also helped I.G. Farben with chemicals essential to aircraft fuel.

It was the Standard Oil-I.G. Farben enterprise which opened the Auschwitz Concentration Camp on June 14th 1940, and used the slave labour of Jews and political opponents to produce the artificial rubber and gasoline from coal. Standard Oil hired the infamous publicist, Ivy Lee, to promote Farben and the Nazis in the United States.

William S. Farish refuelled Nazi shipping and submarines in Spain and Latin America during the war. William S. Farish had a grandson, William S. Farish III, who was to become a close friend of George Bush... When George Bush became Vice-President, he had to hand over his businesses and investments to a “blind trust”, to ensure that he could not make decisions in the White House which affected his investments. Who was put in charge of this “blind trust”? William Farish III!

The name Dulles is another which spans the manipulation of both the First and Second World Wars. The Dulles's were from a southern slave-owning family, and cousins of the Rockefellers. They were connected with international banking in America and Germany. Statements made by John Foster Dulles as early as 1911 revealed support for the creation of a “super race” by “eliminating the lower members”. The Dulles law firm, Sullivan and Cromwell, handled the U.S. affairs of I.G. Farben and Hitler's major financial backer, Fritz Thyssen, who introduced Allen Dulles to the Fuhrer-to-be. John Foster Dulles wrote “Heil Hitler” on his letters to German clients.

After Hitler's rise to power, John Foster Dulles went to Germany on behalf of the Rothschild/Round Table group, to negotiate new loans for the Nazis. John Foster Dulles would become Secretary of State and Allen Dulles became the first head of the CIA. The latter would also serve on the Warren Commission, which was charged with investigating the assassination of President Kennedy.

Ask most people about the master race mentality and they will point to Adolf Hitler and the Nazis. But again, it is not as simple as that. The plan for a master race and the elimination of “lesser” races did not begin and end in Nazi Germany. This master race mentality is another part of the Elite's plan for the New World Order.

Eugenics is, to quote the Oxford Concise Dictionary, "the production of fine offspring by the improvement of inherited qualities." Names now familiar to us in this book, such as the Harrimans and the Rockefellers were seriously into eugenics. The Harriman's were responsible for the Bush family fortune... By the late nineteenth century, some mentally ill people and children were being sterilized by US health officials as a result of eugenics policies.

After the turn of the century, the Harrimans and Rockefellers spent more than $11 million to establish a eugenics research laboratory at Cold Springs Harbor on Long Island, New York, close to the Dulles brothers’ estates. In Germany, the same line was taken by Ernst Haeckel, the mystic and Aryan master race promoter, whose ideas would influence Hitler. By 1917, fifteen US States had eugenics laws, and all but a few of them made legal the compulsory sterilization of epileptics, the mentally ill and retarded, and regular criminals.

The aim of the eugenics movement was, and is, to create a Master Race by the sterilization and forced birth control of those races considered inferior. The International Congress of
Eugenics in New York in 1932 tackled the problem of African-Americans and other inferior stock reproducing and expanding their numbers. It was decided that the way to deal with this "danger" to the higher races was through sterilization and "cutting off the bad stock."

The Congress was dedicated to the work of Averell Harriman’s mother and Averell did the best he could to support the proceedings. He personally arranged for the Hamburg-Amerika Shipping Line to transport Nazis from Germany to New York so they could take part in the Congress. The best known of them was Dr Ernst Rudin, a psychiatrist at the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Genealogy and Demography in Berlin. There he occupied an entire floor with his eugenics "research", and all of this was made possible by funds provided by … the Rockefellers.

Dr. Rudin was unanimously elected president of the International Federation of Eugenics Societies at the New York Congress, and this was, in part, recognition of his work as a founder of the German Society for Race Hygiene. The eugenics movement called for the sterilization of mental patients, the execution of criminals, the insane, and the terminally ill (euthanasia societies); and race purification by sterilization and prevention of births to those considered inferior blood stocks.

All of this was up and running long before anyone had heard of Adolf Hitler and the Nazis. Hitler's Germany was a vehicle for part of this movement; it wasn't the whole movement.

Soon after Hitler had abolished elections and become dictator of Germany in 1933, the Rockefeller-funded Dr Rudin was commissioned to write the Law for the Prevention of Hereditary Diseases in Posterity, which involved the forced sterilization of anyone considered genetically inferior. Rudin supervised this policy and trained the psychiatrists and doctors to order and perform the sterilizations. In 1942, the American "psychiatrist" Foster Kennedy called for the killing of retarded children, and between 1941 and 43 more than 42,000 people were sterilized in America.

During the war, The Sterilization League of America had changed its name to Birthright Inc. and was now looking for a means to get back to business. It compiled extensive records of families carrying "inherited diseases", and it began a project which … get this… forcibly sterilized young children who were not considered to be of a high enough IQ. No, no, I am not talking about Nazi Germany during the war; I am talking about the United States of America in 1946-1947!

In the early 50’s, when John Foster Dulles was chairman of the tax-exempt New World Order front… he travelled with John D. Rockefeller III on a number of world tours campaigning for policies to stem the expansion of the non-white populations. In November 1952, Dulles and Rockefeller launched the Population Council with tens of millions of dollars provided by the Rockefeller family. When George Bush became ambassador to the United Nations in 1972, he and his clique in the US Agency for International Development arranged the first official contract between the American government and the Sterilization League of America...

…one of the people who worked with the Harrimans and Prescott Bush in their funding of Hitler was William H. Draper Jr., the man who helped fund the Nazi cartels… In 1958 Draper was appointed to chair a committee which was advising President Dwight Eisenhower (CFR) on the use of military aid to other countries. By now… Allen Dulles (formerly with Schroeder, Hitler's personal bankers) was head of the CIA. To put it mildly, a eugenics enthusiast like Draper had many people around him of like mind. This allowed him to change the whole thrust of his committee from that of advising on military aid, to campaigning on the threat of the population explosion. His committee formulated plans to depopulate the poorer countries; i.e. those who do not have white skins. The growth of such peoples, said Draper, was a threat to the national security of the United States.

Draper was advisor to President Lyndon Johnson on this subject and that administration began to use the overseas aid programme to fund birth control in non-white countries. Another of Draper's like-minds in American politics was to be Prescott's son, George Bush, a vocal supporter of General Draper's policies. Bush arranged hearings as early as 1969 into the dangers posed by the birth of too many black babies. During George Bush's tenure in the White House, the population control element of the aid budget soared.

[ continued in Part II ]
It is unfortunate that the Nazi defeat and reported deaths of Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler did not end Nazi influence in the world. After World War II, Nazis participated in many important spheres of activity:

The American Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) accepted the offer of Reinhart Gehlen, Chief of Russian Intelligence operations in the Nazi Secret Service, to help build the American intelligence network in Europe after the war. Gehlen's organization was staffed by many former SS members. The CIA also extracted information about Nazi psychiatric techniques from Nuremberg war crime trial records for use in the CIA's infamous mind control experiments decades later.

INTERPOL, the private international police organization which is supposed to combat international criminals and drug traffickers, was headed by former Nazi SS officers several times up until 1972. This is not surprising when we consider that Interpol was controlled by the Nazis during World War II.

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

CIA and Nazis

After the war, the Nazis moved their base to South America and the United States, at the invitation of the Nazi funder, Allan Dulles, and they helped him to form the Central Intelligence Agency, the CIA. This is a key part of today's global gestapo and the same black use of esoteric knowledge and the worship of extraterrestrial "gods" and "supermen" remains at the core of CIA and the Global Elite to this day. What was true of Hitler is true of the upper reaches of the Brotherhood network, even down to the appalling genetic experiments which have continued in the underground bases in the United States.

We have this farce of a public debate about the morality of genetic-engineering while the most horrendous experimentation goes on in secret, I believe, using people (including children) who go "missing." After the first edition of this book, a correspondent wrote to tell of an Argentine friend who said that Josef Mengele, the notorious Nazi geneticist, was set up with his own island after the war so that he could continue his sickening experimentation.

The United States (Global Elite) introduced its Grand Area strategy to control Western Europe, the whole of the Western Hemisphere, the Middle and Far East, and the former British Empire. The Third World was essential to this policy. Vital to this plan was to ensure that no country, particularly in the Third World, was allowed to delink from Elite economic domination and run their economy for the benefit of the people.

The more terror that could be used against leaders and people trying to eliminate dependency on the Elite bankers and multinationals, the less likely it was that anyone else would try it. This was the fundamental and base motivation behind the United States (Elite) strategy which engineered the horrors in Vietnam, Guatemala, Nicaragua, El Salvador, Brazil, Italy, Chile, the Dominican Republic, Laos, Grenada, Honduras, Iran, and Indonesia.

Behind these events and the overthrow of democratically elected governments were many of the Nazis employed all over the world by the CIA. The SS officer and Gestapo chief, Klaus Barbie, the "Butcher of Lyon", was one who was employed by the Americans to spy on the French. For hundreds, if not thousands, of Hitler's men who were bankrolled by the CIA, it was "business as usual" after the "defeat" of Nazism.

...although the CIA is extremely important to the New World Order, the real power in American intelligence circles is the National Security Agency (NSA), an organization that keeps its head down while the CIA does its dirty work. Bush was not heading an independent
CIA, but an element within the so called “Inner Fed” of the secret government which consists of the CIA, NSA, FBI, NASA, and the Federal Reserve. Much of the funding for this cartel of manipulation comes from its involvement in the hard drugs trade.

The CIA... has been responsible for some horrific terrorist outrages abroad involving the murder of children, thousands of them if the full truth be told. We are dealing here with a consciousness working through these people that knows no scale of horror it would not use to achieve its end...

CIA and Drugs

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

George Bush became America's “Mr. War on Drugs”. Bush even used the CIA to arrange drug “busts” that were designed to give the public the impression that he was succeeding. CIA operative, Trenton Parker, has told how the Colombian drug dealers each donated cocaine which was landed at Miami International Airport in March 1980 and left in a place where it would be found by customs officials. This is often done to give the illusion of success.

Parker also described how it was the CIA who called together the top Colombian drug dealers for two meetings in late 1981 under the Reagan-Bush administration to form a cartel to improve the shipment of drugs into the United States.

Professor Alfred McCoy's 1972 Classic, The Politics of Heroin In South East Asia, and his 1991 update, The Politics of Heroin - CIA Complicity In The Global Drug Trade, tell of how CIA helicopters in Vietnam were carrying drugs from the fields to the distribution points, when the American public thought they were there to fight Communism. He describes how a Pepsi Cola bottling plant was used for this trade and how the media suppressed this information. 58,000 Americans and goodness knows how many Vietnamese were killed in that conflict and nothing sums up more powerfully the lack of respect this mindset has for human life than the way the CIA smuggled drugs into America in plastic bags hidden in the body cavities of the dead soldiers being returned home for burial from Vietnam. The drugs were then removed and made available for the young people of America.

CIA and Mind Control and Psychic Warfare

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

The technology has been developed to send out messages as microwaves and extremely low frequency waves (ELFs) which can speak to the mass subconscious and cause physical illness. It is important to appreciate that the knowledge held secretly about the human mind and body is far more advanced than anything we are allowed to see in the public arena.

The mind-spirit, the eternal part of us, is a series of interconnecting and interacting magnetic energy fields. These react with other magnetic energy fields and this is why people who live under electricity power lines are more prone to certain illnesses. The electromagnetic field thrown out by the power lines imbalances the magnetic mind-spirit of the people living nearby. This imbalance is passed through the multiple levels of our being to the physical body where it manifests as cancer or some other disease. It can also directly affect cellular functioning to create physical illness.

Therefore, if the manipulators can broadcast waves at certain frequencies, they can imbalance our cellular and non-physical magnetic levels and cause physical, mental, and emotional illness. Former FBI agent, Ted Gunderson, has said that magnetic radioactive discs have long been used covertly as cancer-inducing “silent killers” to remove unwanted politicians and others. These can cause cancers which grow at astonishing speeds. Experiments on the effects of ELF waves and chemical warfare substances are routinely carried out on unsuspecting populations around the world. I am told that an area of New Mexico is plagued by a “hum” that no-one can explain, which causes headaches and illness in susceptible individuals.

Some people find it hard to believe that messages can be broadcast to the subconscious. But what is television and radio? They are words and pictures broadcast in wave form...
you think of the advanced knowledge that is secretly known about the nature of the human brain/psyche, is it too much of a mental leap to see that it is possible to broadcast messages on wavelengths designed to communicate with the subconscious? Experiments have shown that if people are subjected to these waves for little more than a minute, they begin to react as the messages tell them to. In their minds, these messages appear to be their own thoughts, when in reality they are tuning into wavelengths broadcast from outside of their psyche.

Two such techniques are called Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control and Electronic Dissolution of Memory. Researchers say that these can remotely induce an hypnotic trance, deliver suggestions, and erase all memory of both the instructions and whatever it is the person has done in response to those instructions. What a tool if you want to assassinate a "troublemaker", create some terrible event to discredit a group or person...

In 1975, the journalist James Moore claimed to have secured a 350 page manual on the subject from CIA sources. Part of that document said:

"Medically, these radio signals are directed at certain parts of the brain. When a part of your brain receives a tiny electrical impulse from outside sources, such as vision, hearing, etc, an emotion is produced - anger at the sight of a gang of boys beating an old woman, for example. The same emotion of anger can be created by artificial radio signals sent to your brain by a controller. You could instantly feel the same white hot anger without any apparent reason."

According to the books on the mind control and advanced science establishment at Montauk in the USA in the 1970s, the Elite scientists were able to produce the image on a computer screen of what their psychic was thinking. They later broadcast his thought waves from a transmitter at the base and found that people in the area had been affected in their own minds by the thoughts being broadcast. What a great opportunity to use this process to further manipulate.

Alongside the development of mass mind control techniques have come those aimed at specific individuals. The most notorious is the MKUltra programme run by the CIA. Other offshoots and variations on this have been programmes known as Monarch, Bluebird, Artichoke, MKDelta, and MKNaomi. Their even more advanced successors still go on today and the victims have often hit the global headlines as "lone assassins".

MKUltra began in the 1950s under the Canada-based Scottish psychiatrist, Doctor Ewen Cameron, who became a close friend of CIA chief Allen Dulles after Cameron served as the Canadian/United States psychiatrist at the Nuremberg War Trials. That was an appropriate appointment because what Cameron did to his "patients" under the CIA's MKUltra programme mirrored some of what the Nazis did to their victims, too.

Under the supervision of people like the Dulles brothers and other members of the US Elite establishment, many of the Nazi mind control experts and leading scientists were secretly removed from Germany, as the Allies closed in. They were taken to the United States to continue their work into mind control... Some estimate that as many as 10,000 active Nazis escaped, leaving the farce of the Nuremberg War Trials to deal out "justice" to those who had often been guilty of far less terrible crimes than the ones the Americans had helped to escape. Yes, the Nazis carried out horrible experiments on people, including children. But does anyone really think that it is not continuing in the underground establishments in America and elsewhere today? The Nazi mentality did not end in 1945. It just changed locations, and literally, went underground.

The CIA was formed out of the wartime OSS, the Office of Strategic Services. Many of the key personnel in the CIA were Nazis who had served under Hitler. One, Reinhard Gehlen of the SS, was employed by Allen Dulles to set up the CIA network in Europe after the war. In fact, Gehlen has said that it was more like a partnership between the CIA and the worldwide Nazi network.

Writer and researcher Noam Chomsky, says that Gehlen set up a secret US-Nazi army: which extended its operations to Latin America (where it supported the Nazi-type regimes imposed on the people by the United States). The CIA was formed by Nazis, for Nazis, to promote the Nazi mentality. British intelligence was a major instigator because it too is a Nazi organization at its core, and so is the deeply corrupt international "police" operation known
as Interpol, which has been headed by known Nazis.

The CIA, under Allen Dulles, funded psychiatrist Ewen Cameron from the early 1950s, as documents released in 1977 under the Freedom of Information Act have confirmed. Most of the documents were destroyed or not released, but there were enough to offer just a glimpse of the nightmare that was MKUltra. The project included the use of drugs (like LSD) and grotesque mind manipulation techniques known as "depatterning" and "psychic driving".

The CIA admitted supporting research into human mind and behavior control at 150 institutions and these included hospitals, prisons, drug companies, and 44 universities. At least 185 scientists were involved. Like the Nazis' experiments, the targets were largely those considered "lesser human beings" such as prostitutes, foreigners, people with non-white skins, and drug addicts. Thousands of prisoners were also forced to take part, and hospital and mental patients were used without their consent as experiment-fodder for these crazy people.

Cameron and Dulles wanted to develop forms of drugs, electronic stimulation, and hypnosis which would remove a person's natural personality and replace it with an "improved one."

Another major aim was to preprogram people to carry out assassinations which could then be written off as the work of some "lone nutter." This goal was quickly achieved. In 1969, the CIA psychologist, Jose Delgado, published his book, Physical Control Of The Mind: Toward A Psychocivilized Society. He wrote:

"Physical control of brain functions is a demonstrated fact... it is even possible to create and follow intentions, the development of thoughts and visual experiences. By electrical stimulation of specific cerebral structures, movements can be induced by radio command, hostility may appear and disappear, social hierarchy can be modified, sexual behaviour may be changed, and memory, emotions, and the thinking process may be influenced by remote control..."

Speaking in 1966, Delgado said that his experiments "...support the distasteful conclusion that motion, emotion, and behaviour can be directed by electrical forces and that humans can be controlled like robots by push buttons".

Note:

A New York Times article covered Delgado demonstrating his method on a bull. Delgado had implanted an electronic device in the brain of a bull and used a remote control device to determine the bull's actions. Delgado enthused about these brain implanted devices for all citizens and proposed his idea to Congress, who approved of some of his ideas and gave funding to set up institutions around the U.S. to do it.

Cameron used a technique called the Page-Russell shock treatment, named after the two British doctors who developed it. The victims would be given an electric shock, followed by five to nine smaller ones, two or three times a day for up to thirty days. Hospital workers at the time have reported that the screaming echoed around the hospital.

Once this depatterning was completed and the victim thoroughly confused, a helmet would be clamped on their heads and negative messages would be repeated into the victim's mind for maybe twenty hours a day. These messages would repeat phrases like "My mother hates me, my husband hates me, I am a failure", and so on, using recordings of the victim's own voice. Cameron would also wire their legs and give them an electric shock after the completion of each message. And this, lest we forget, was funded by the CIA with taxpayer's money at the behest of Allen Dulles...

All of this continues in a much more advanced way today.

What we are looking at here is the sharp end of the policy to turn the human race from unique and free-thinking expressions of creation into a herd of sheep and robots.

The document Silent Weapons For A Quiet War reveals the input of the Rockefeller Foundation in funding research through Harvard University into the potential for computers to control human thinking. The aim is to have physical money replaced entirely by credit card electronic money, and then to replace credit cards and identity cards with a microchip just under the skin.
Intel Corporation was awarded a five-year contract in 1994, to develop just such a device at its Rio Rancho, New Mexico, facility. This chip would be linked to a global computer using the excuse that all financial transactions had to be registered at the new world central bank. The computer would know everything there is to know about us at all times and would be able to send messages the other way, from the computer to us, feeding us messages and programming our consciousnesses. Robots would be exactly the word.

This prospect is nothing new. CIA psychologist Dr Jose Delgado said in 1966 that the day would come when brain control could be turned over to non-human operators, by establishing two-way communication between the implanted brain and a computer. In the 1970s, Sweden was stunned to hear that microchips were being implanted into hospital patients without their knowledge, as part of a mind control experiment.

As Senator Sam J. Ervin, the head of a Senate subcommittee on behaviour modification, said in 1973:

"behavioural technology... in the United States today touches upon the most basic sources of individuality, and the very core of personal freedom. To my mind the most serious threat... is the power this technology gives one man to impose his views and values on another... If our society is to remain free, one man must not be empowered to change another man's personality and dictate the values, thoughts, and feelings of others."

Throughout the Silent Weapons document and the Elite philosophy in general, we see the desire to do exactly that. We see the theme of the chosen elite controlling the "stupid herd" in all areas of our lives. It starts with the children in the schools and the young people in the universities. Where is the concern about what is actually taught in the schools and what is written in those books? And yet there is no other subject on earth that is more important than the programming of the human mind. From that all else comes.

The Silent Weapons document describes the mind-controlling technique brilliantly. It says of the Quiet War:

"It shoots situations, instead of bullets, propelled by data processing, instead of grains of gunpowder, from a computer, instead of a gun, operated by a computer programmer, instead of a marksman, under the orders of a banking magnate, instead of a military general. It makes no obvious noises, causes no obvious physical or mental injuries, and does not obviously interfere with anyone's daily social life.

Yet it makes an unmistakable noise, causes unmistakable physical and mental damage, and unmistakably interferes with daily social life... The public cannot comprehend the weapon, and therefore cannot believe they are being attacked and subdued by a weapon.

When a silent weapon is applied gradually, the public adjusts/adapts to its presence and learns to tolerate its encroachment on their lives until the pressure (psychological via economic) becomes too great and they crack up. Therefore the silent weapon is a type of biological warfare."

**PSYCHIATRY – FRONT GROUP OF THE HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS:**

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

....let us briefly survey the history of scientific psychiatry. One of the earliest centers of "scientific psychiatry" was Leipzig, Germany. There a man named Wilhelm Wundt established the world's first psychological laboratory in 1879. To Wundt, human beings were only biological organisms to which there were no spiritual realities attached.

Wundt's ideas were based upon experiments conducted in his laboratories and elsewhere.

Some of those experiments revealed that one could produce the physiological manifestations of different emotions by applying electronic stimulation to different parts of the brain. Experimenters erroneously concluded that the brain must therefore be the source of
personality because it triggers the physical manifestations of emotion and thought. Erroneous or not, the stimulus-response model of behavior developed at Leipzig quickly became the "new wave" in psychiatry and received considerable support from the German government.

The Leipzig labs attracted many students from around the world. For example, one Leipzig student from Russia was Ivan Petrovich Pavlov, who gained fame for his experiments with bells and salivating dogs.

By redefining the nature of thought and behavior, scientific psychiatry also redefined the nature of mental abnormality and its cure. Methods to by-pass human free will and intellect (behavior modification) were explored and developed. Experimenters theorized that mental illness could be cured by strictly physiological means, such as with drugs, shock treatment, or brain surgery.

Out of these theories arose a multibillion dollar drug industry which pours out huge quantities of mood-altering drugs every year. Psychotropic drugs are a mammoth industry. They comprise a large portion of the total prescription drug trade which in 1978 amounted to an estimated $16.7 billion wholesale value in global sales by U.S. manufacturers alone. In 1977, for example, the total number of U.S. prescriptions for twenty major psychotropic drugs amounted to over 150 million.

This epidemic drug use is not an accident. Powerful psychotropic medications are energetically promoted to the medical community in glossy Madison Avenue advertisements in such publications as the American Journal of Psychiatry and through workshops and seminars sponsored by the drug companies.

The great tragedy is that some children may be affected by this. Many schools and treatment centers are quick to give powerful psychotropics to problem children and adolescents. As many psychiatrists acknowledge, psychotropic drugs rarely cure mental illness. They simply suppress the symptoms. These drugs have been known to sometimes seriously worsen a person's mental state or cause mental problems far more severe than those the patient began with!

If people are not actually being cured of mental ills but are only having their symptoms masked, and meanwhile mental aberration spreads from other causes, it follows that mental illness will probably increase in any society relying upon drug therapy. If psychotropics are also slamming thousands of people every year into a deeper psychological morass because of dangerous side effects, we can see that drug-oriented psychiatry risks pushing a society to ruin...

Drug abuse is considered one of today's major social ills. The fight against drug abuse is based on the philosophy that people should not take illegal drugs to alter their moods or mental states. Modern psychiatry defeats this campaign.

It is perhaps time to move away from the strict materialist perspective, to get off the drugs, and to begin restoring a sense of respect for the free will and intellect of human beings. We may then be able to truly start back on the road to genuine mental, social, and spiritual recovery for the human race.

LRH Issues on Nazi Psychiatry - Front Group of the Head Global Enslavers:

GO 060571 (6 May 1971) LRH - Secret - Working Theory

So far we have been using an Intelligence Hypothesis I developed in 1965. Taking all channels of attack on us country by country, I found the cycle of attacking sources was (a) Income tax (b) Health Dept or Agency (c) Immigration and (d) a type of press.

Moving this up to an International level, and trying to find out who could have that much influence the Intelligence Hypothesis I formed was that it would have to be a
member of the World Bank with psychiatric connections or who planned usages of psychiatry as part of world control.

We used this to narrow and target our searches. It led us to WFMH and the NAMH. And it served us well. But it did not lead all the way until this year.

Brilliant work in tracing the origins of the WFMH disclosed it and the NAMH to have NAZI origins. In 1946, fleeing before war criminal hunts, these people formed the WFMH in London.

NEW WORKING HYPOTHESIS

Apparently there exists somewhere a Nazi Memorial or plan to conquer the world.

By intelligence infiltration of governments, drug addiction and dependency and using psychiatry to eliminate political undesireables and minorities, a group is bent on world political conquest.

When Nazi Germany was militarily defeated, the intelligence operatives and files were left “in place” in other countries, the Nazi chemists were left in the seized drug firms abroad, the psychiatric “empire” still existed overseas.

At the defeat of Germany these three networks were not wiped out abroad but left there in place. Many military officers in allied services were financially well connected - related to bankers or were bankers. These intelligence, drug personnel and psychiatric network files passed into financial hands.

NEW INTELLIGENCE HYPOTHESIS

NAZISM WAS CONTINUED ON THREE NETWORKS AS A MEANS OF WORLD CONQUEST.

Now this is theory. There is much data to support it.

We are attacked because if we proved psychiatry false by introducing a true mental science we would destroy their political terror weapon.

There are then four networks in all, as we must include International Banking. The four must be run from somewhere, possibly privately not governmentally from West Germany.

If this theory is true then every attacker has one or more of four connections. Intelligence, psychiatric, drug and banking.


The enemy, the International psychiatric front organizations and its “National” Mental Health chapters over the world, has the stated ambition of dispensing with all boundaries. It is so odd to find them talking not of cases but always of political aims that one begins to believe they have other things in view.

Executive Directive from L. Ron Hubbard 29 November 1968 The War

You may not realize it staff member but there is only one small group that has hammered Dianetics and Scientology for 18 years. The press attacks, the public upsets you receive and all those you have received for all your time in Scientology were generated by this one group.
For eighteen years it has poured lies and slander into the press and government agencies. 

Last year we isolated a dozen men at the top. This year we found the organization these used and all its connections over the world.

Psychiatry and "Mental Health" was chosen as a vehicle to undermine and destroy the West! And we stood in their way.

They have infiltrated boards of education, the armed services, even the churches. They hold the wives or daughters of a great many politicians and keep them "under treatment".

Their "technology" is the same as that used by Intelligence Services. Electric shocks. Brain operations.

Anyway, this was the live wire we got across by being able to undo their effect on the West.

LRH tape lecture 20 September 1967 Rons Journal 67

Our enemies on this planet are less than 12 men. They are members of the Bank of England and other higher financial circles. They own and control newspaper chains and they are directors in all of the mental health groups in the world. They organized these mental health groups which sprang up simultaneously all over the world, and anything that has mental health in its name or mental hygiene... are all part of the organization which stems from these less than a dozen men.

GO 070571 (7 May 1971) LRH - Secret - Notes On Smersh

The Gehlen Organization of West Germany was a military intelligence group independently formed by General Gehlen during the last days of WW II.

Gehlen hid out; watched for US troops in the mountains. The CIA took over Gehlen and his in place Russian network and continued to operate it in Russia. This shows a Nazi spy network still in place and operating after WW II.

The NAMH was formed by Beers under pressure from the psychiatrist Adolph Myers in 1931. This organization over the world pushes Nazi doctrine.

The US is suffering from:

1. Economic decay. This is an intelligence target.
2. Drug abuses. This is an intelligence-medical target to destroy the culture and future leaders.
3. Anti-war riots. This is an intelligence target - the destruction of the will to fight.
4. Psychiatric death camps and psychiatric abuses. The organizations advocating this are directly connected to Nazi movements.

The Nazi networks could be active in these lines. Evidence is now piling up that they are.

The fantastic overuse of the title doctor is peculiar to Nazis. Their strongest espionage networks pre-WW II were run by doctors.

Nuremberg trials records are explicit. They definitely prove psychiatry made Hitler and the death camps. The WFMH and the NAMH are proven to be of Nazi origin. Their literature continues to push racial purity, mayhem and murder.

The Nazis invented social groups as intelligence circles. These Nazi founded groups are still in place in England! The Eugenics Society, the Euthanasia Society were Nazi founded and are still operating. They advocate Nazi measures.
They connect back to the WFMH. So, now, does the American Medical Association, the American Psychological Association, and the American Psychiatric Association. These tie in with the drug network and are largely supported by it.

The Nazi brought personal character destruction up to a fine art in its propaganda activities.

Penetration is always a win. We are getting even further penetration now into who is keeping this planet upset.

Post to COSinvestigations on 13 Apr 2001 by David Griffin:

Actually, a lot of the CIA psychs were German psychs. They were brought over here at the end of the war by the US government to work for them. I have discovered that there were apparently three different projects under which they were secretly brought over. The most well-known (and last) was operation Paperclip, before that was operation Overcast, and before that, operation Sunrise.

Under these three programs, Nazi scientists, engineers, physicists, doctors, psychs, and intelligence agents were all brought over here and given new papers.

On 20 September 1945, Von Braun and other V-2 (German designation A-4) scientists and engineers arrived in Boston and were transported to White Sands missile range in New Mexico. In 1946, many SS and intelligence officers (and probably doctors and psychs) are brought over and given new papers. They became a large part of the CIA.

According to some info I found, the CIA started its mind control programs in 1947 at Bethesda Naval Hospital, in Maryland (near Washington D.C.). According to this same info, in 1947, about 50% of the CIA was composed of Nazis.

So far, I have found references to Nazi doctors experimenting on prisoners with mescaline (a hallucinogenic drug) at Dachau. Mescaline is a derivative of the mescal cactus which grows in Texas and northern Mexico.

ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1950)

The EXISTING SCENE into which Dianetics and Scientology was about to be introduced, was not a pretty one, as you have seen from reading the above.

A certain alien race considers mankind their creation, therefore they are "God" to men.

We were created to serve "God", which means to serve them - the aliens.

They consider humans to be their livestock and the Nazi mentality is the same mentality as the owner of livestock.

The owner of livestock will thin the herd from time to time. He will also select out of the herd the best quality cattle for breeding purposes and then send the remainder to slaughter.

Nazi Germany was but an overt example of this mentality - to rid the world of people with inferior genes so they could not reproduce. The white race was considered having superior genes and the Germans were the Master Race.

Hitler did not originate the Nazi mentality. He served other masters. The real Nazis existed before and after Hitler. Hitler was just their overt front man - their puppet. The Nazi movement continued after WW II covertly and underground.
When those of the alien “livestock mentality” use the method of war to thin the herd, they also profit enormously because they own the banks that lend governments money for the war and they also own the arms manufacturing companies. They use credit (money that does not exist) to make these war loans to governments - get their principal back right away because of arms purchases - and then leave the government in debt trying to pay back the principal and interest on the loans.

Plagues have also been used to thin the herd - in other words germ or biological warfare.

This certain alien race considers itself to be the owner of earth and all of its inhabitants. To them, we are just so much livestock. Mankind has the same problem as a cow. The cow does not realize that it is owned and it also does not realize what its owner has in mind for it. While a cow may enjoy a certain amount of freedom in the pasture, his owner never allows him to leave the pasture. And his owner can do anything he wants with the cow because he has vastly superior understanding and technology.

This certain alien race initially bred man to be a slave. To animate their creation, they used undesirable spiritual beings from their culture on other planets. By undesirable, we mean non-conforming, meaning not submitting to their wishes and control.

These non-conforming or troublesome spiritual beings were rounded up and given amnesia and were then sentenced to earth, to animate the slave bodies on earth.

Planet earth and mankind then serves several functions:

1. Spiritual prison planet and we are the prisoners.
2. Mankind is a slave labor force whenever our owners desire it.
3. We are their livestock to be used for experimentation, etc.

The common denominator of all three above is -

Prisoners can roam around inside a jail but are not allowed to leave the jail. Slaves can roam around a plantation but are not allowed to leave the plantation. Livestock can roam around inside a pasture but are not allowed to leave the pen.

Any effort by mankind to control his own affairs or to spiritually liberate himself from bondage, has been quashed by this alien race all down through history. They have infiltrated and controlled for their own ends, every decent political or religious endeavor.

Every religion that has sought to free earth-bound spiritual beings in any way - has been infiltrated and its teachings destroyed by alteration, deletion and fabrication.

(Just like RTC has been doing to LRH's teachings.)

They do this through a select set of front men on earth, and we have given them the name - Head Global Enslavers. The Head Global Enslavers then set up various front groups in society to manipulate affairs towards accomplishing their spiritual enslavement ends.

This scenario can be likened to an octopus with many arms. The head of the octopus is the Head Global Enslavers and the tentacles or arms of the octopus are their various front groups reaching out into society to forward the purposes of the octopus head.

ENSLAVING ALIEN RACE

The actual name of the Alien Race appears to be THE ELOHIM - aka Marcabians.

HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS (Alien Enslavers Front Group on Earth)

About a dozen International Banking families - Rockefellers, Rothschilds, etc

FRONT GROUPS OF THE HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS
Front groups have their leaders knowing the actual purpose of enslaving mankind but the lower people in them are Dupes who think they work for a good cause.

International Banking Commission
United Nations - One World Government Groups
The Round Table Group
Bilderberger Group
Council on Foreign Relations
Royal Institute of International Affairs
Christian Religion (certain factions within it)
Freemasons (Illuminati level Freemasons)
Rosicrucians (Illuminati level Rosicrucians)
CIA
Nazi Groups
Eugenics Societies
Sterilization League of America
Planned Parenthood
Euthanasia Societies
World Federation of Mental Health & member organizations - AMA, APA
Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London
Anti-cult Groups - Cult Awareness Network (CAN) etc
UFO Debunking Groups
Conspiracy Theory Debunking Groups
Church of Scientology (under the current management)

Some of the people in the above organizations are knowing-agents of the Head Global Enslavers. The majority of people in those groups are Dupe agents who believe they are working towards a good cause and are unaware of the evil purpose of enslaving mankind.

Not all of the alien races that visit earth are of this slave mentality and some are working to assist mankind to free itself from bondage. The Galactic Confederacy is helping us.

However, the enslaving alien race has continued on with its plan for enslaving mankind. They have continued to act as mankind's creator (God) by researching biological and technological methods of enslavement. This explains alien abductions of humans - to conduct experiments to advance mental and biological (DNA) enslavement technology. Their counterparts on earth have also been researching along this line. Thus, the CIA used psychiatrists to research mind-control methods (MKULTRA).

The research has also been into human DNA. The purpose is to be able to create a new species of mankind that can be mind-controlled via DNA and microwave machines that broadcast psychic signals to a receiver implanted in the human body.

The Second Coming predicted in the Christian religion is an overt return to earth by this enslaving alien race. They are coming with new and more advanced mind-control technology for the further enslavement of mankind.

The purpose of the Head Global Enslavers is to prepare earth for an overt alien landing, without resistance by men. One of the necessary conditions for the Second Coming, to ensure non-resistance by men, is complete political control of the planet - thus the desire to establish a One-World Government.

Once a One-World Government is established - the Second Coming (overt alien landing) will take place and then super-advanced mind-control technology will be applied to throw the entirety of mankind into a mind-controlled slave race that will serve the alien race without complaint. The aliens will then inhabit earth as some sort of paradise for them, because they have earth women for sexual pleasure and earth men to perform all hard labor tasks for them.

If the effects of the First Coming were thought bad - wait until you see the effects of the Second Coming with vastly superior mind-controlling technology! To get a glimpse of what Earth will be like after installing a One-World Government, take a look at Nazi Germany. The Global Enslavers will continue their work of eliminating "inferior" races until all that is left of
mankind is a new DNA species of man who is completely subservient to them via mind-control.

The above comprises the Interplanetary EXISTING SCENE into which Dianetics was introduced in 1950.

The Planetary EXISTING SCENE into which Dianetics was introduced in 1950 follows:

The Head Global Enslavers exist and work towards their evil end of enslaving mankind whether they are a front group for an alien race or not. Their evil deeds are much more visible and documented. What they have been up to is a documented fact, not a theory.

The Head Global Enslavers consists of about a dozen International Banker families that have been causing almost all of the woes of mankind. They have been exercising an ever-expanding political and religious death-grip on the remainder of the human race for centuries. Their envisioned end is to throw the entirety of humanity under their control. They are the Secret Government of Earth. They are the source of the Nazi mentality.

The Head Global Enslavers profit enormously from war and therefore they have promoted conflicts and have been the Third Party behind every major war in recent history. They financially back BOTH sides in a war. The way they profit from war is by owning the banks that loan governments the money for the war and they also own the arms manufacturing companies.

When they make loans to the governments for the war, they do so out of credit (money which does not actually exist) and they get their principal back immediately when the government makes purchases from their arms manufacturing companies. This leaves the governments with huge national debts to pay off the principal and the interest on the loans made by the banks. The International Banker gets his principal back twice plus the interest.

The Head Global Enslavers are the Nazi mentality and they financially backed Hitler. Hitler was just their front man for overtly carrying out their plan of eliminating "inferior" races of mankind. When Hitler was defeated, they continued their Nazi plan covertly and underground, after WW II. The Head Global Enslavers want to establish a One-World Government - at which point they can continue their Nazi work of eliminating "inferior" races on a broad scale again.

When Hitler was defeated, new front groups were formed for carrying out the world-conquest plans of the Head Global Enslavers. The World Federation of Mental Health was one of these front groups. The minutes of the meetings of WFMH discuss political goals of eliminating borders. Anyone who opposes that idea would be pronounced insane and so psychiatric facilities and treatment would act as a method of eliminating political opponents to the One-World Government plan of the Head Global Enslavers.

Another purpose of the WFMH was to maintain a highly profitable drug-based healing monopoly. The American Medical Association and the American Psychological Association are WFMH member groups. The AMA established its own Intelligence agency and attacked potential competitors who offered alternative healing methods to drugs. Some of these competitors were jailed and even killed.

Another front group established by the Head Global Enslavers is the United Nations and it has the entire purpose of establishing a One-World Government on earth.

Allen Dulles was an American Nazi who supported Hitler before and during WW II. He is connected to the Head Global Enslavers and he was the first Director of the CIA. When Hitler was defeated, the Nazi intelligence files and network of agents was turned over to the Americans and that was the start of the CIA. Allen Dulles was the perfect choice to lead this Nazi intelligence network forward after WW II.

Since the Head Global Enslavers envisioned end for mankind is total control over him - they have also taken up researching mind-control technology. Thus the Nazi-dominated CIA used Nazi psychiatrists for researching mind-control technology. The codename for the CIA's mind control program was MKULTRA.
In order to accomplish the enslavement, they are setting up a One-World Government. There will also be a Global Bank and no money or credit cards will exist. Everyone will have credits on the international computer of the World Bank. This is a control mechanism because if you get out of line - they can delete your credits on the computer and you will have no way to support yourself or your family.

Want to complain about it?

Here's some real mind control for you - delivered by psychiatrists:

Further mind-control of the individual will be accomplished by implanting an electronic device in the body. Then microwave transmissions can be used to control his behavior.

But, the real purpose of the One-World Government is to pave the way for an overt alien landing without any kind of military resistance. When that is accomplished, the alien race will really throw the human race into slavery with super-advanced mind-control technology, *altering the human DNA* to create a new species of man that is completely subservient to the alien race.

At that point - you can kiss all human and spiritual freedoms good-bye.

Now, into this insane Planetary and Interplanetary EXISTING SCENE - introduce Dianetics and Scientology. These two subjects flew into the teeth of all of the plans of the Head Global Enslavers. Dianetics threatened their drug-based healing monopoly and their mind-control plans. Scientology had the goal of freeing man spiritually and that directly opposed the Enslavers plans of enslaving mankind.

Nothing could have been worse news for the Head Global Enslavers and their plans.

Thus, the Head Global Enslavers have a motive for destroying the subject of Scientology to prevent its end product of freed spiritual beings. And, they did.

---

**CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY TIME TRACK**

**TIME TRACK DEFINITIONS:**

**EARTH** = Marcabian prison planet for "misfit" spiritual beings

**MARCABIAN** = Our extraterrestrial jailors

**HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS** =

About a dozen men who are the Secret Government of Earth and who are mostly responsible for fulfilling the Marcabian purpose of enslaving all mankind through a One-World Government and mind-control technology

**GLOBAL ENSLAVERS** =

Our extraterrestrial jailor, their head representatives on Earth, and all of their network of front organizations into society, to accomplish their end of keeping spiritual beings in their Earthly prison and enslaved - meaning under their control

(no date)

1950s

This is another Front Group of the Nazi Head Global Enslavers - formed right after WW II. We know the Head Global Enslavers have a program to degrade the West with drugs, destruction
of American education, destruction of the American family and its values etc.

Tavistock Institute of Human Relations appears to be the primary "think tank" for such ideas that will pave the way for the New World Order.

Tavistock Institute of Human Relations

Formed in 1947, the Tavistock Institute is an independent not-for-profit organization. The ideology of American foundations was created by the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London.

Its prophet, Sigmond Freud, settled in Maresfield Gardens when he moved to England. Tavistock's pioneer work in behavioral science along Freudian lines of "controlling" humans established it as the world center of foundation ideology.

Tavistock Institute developed the mass brainwashing techniques which were first used experimentally on American prisoners of war in Korea. Its experiments in crowd control methods have been widely used on the American public, a surreptitious but nevertheless outrageous assault on human freedom by modifying individual behavior through psychology.

All Tavistock and American foundation techniques have a single goal---to break down the psychological strength of the individual and render him helpless to oppose the dictators of the World Order. Any technique which helps to break down the family unit, and family inculcated principles of religion, honor, patriotism and sexual behavior, is used by the Tavistock scientists as weapons of crowd control. The methods of Freudian psychotherapy induce permanent mental illness in those who undergo this treatment by destabilizing their character. The victim is then advised to "establish new rituals of personal interaction", that is, to indulge in brief sexual encounters which actually set the participants adrift with no stable personal relationships in their lives, destroying their ability to establish or maintain a family.

A single common denominator identifies the common Tavistock strategy---the use of drugs. The infamous MK Ultra program of the CIA, in which unsuspecting CIA officials were given LSD, and their reaction studied like "guinea pigs", resulted in several deaths.

In the 1950s, the CIA financed extensive LSD experiments in Canada. Dr. D. Ewen Cameron, president of the Canadian Psychological Association, and director of Royal Victorian Hospital, Montreal, received large payments from the CIA to give 53 patients large doses of LSD and record their reactions; the patients were drugged into weeks of sleep and then given electric shock treatments.

Today the Tavistock Institute operates a $6 Billion a year network of Foundations in the U.S., all of it funded by U.S. taxpayers' money. Ten major institutions are under its direct control, with 400 subsidiaries, and 3000 other study groups and think tanks which originate many types of programs to increase the control of the World Order over the American people. The Stanford Research Institute, adjoining the Hoover Institution, is a $150 million a year operation with 3300 employees. It is the largest institution on the West Coast promoting mind control and the behavioral sciences.

Some Tavistock Institutions in the United States:

Stanford Research Institute

Founded in 1946 immediately after the close of WWII, it was presided over by Charles A. Anderson, with emphasis on mind control research and future sciences. One of SRI's more secret projects was extensive work on chemical and bacteriological warfare weapons.

National Training Laboratories

The "nuts and bolts" of the NTL operation revolves around the particular form of Tavistock
degenerate psychology known as "group dynamics," developed by German Tavistock operative Kurt Lewin, who emigrated to the United States in the 1930s and whose students founded NTL. In a Lewin brainwashing group, a number of individuals from varying backgrounds and personalities, are manipulated by a "group leader" to form a "consensus" of opinion, achieving a new "group identity."

The key to the process is the creation of a controlled environment, in which stress is introduced to crack an individual's belief structure. Using the peer pressure of other group members, the individual is "cracked," and a new personality emerges with new values. The degrading experience causes the person to deny that any change has taken place. In that way, an individual is brainwashed without the victim knowing what has taken place.

One of the groups that went through the NTL mill in the 1950s was the leadership of the National Education Association, the largest organization of teachers in the United States. Thus, the NEA's outlook has been "shaped" by Tavistock, through the NTL.

Full data is at - http://www.nidlink.com/~bobhard/tavistok.html

(no date)

The CIA's first major involvement with hypnosis originated in the Office of Security, which in 1950 formed special interrogation squads -- each of which was staffed with an expert hypnotist -- for the purpose of evaluating potential foreign agents and defectors from enemy countries. Code-named BLUEBIRD, the program was put under the command of Morse Allen, a former officer of both Naval Intelligence and the State Department.

http://www.parascope.com/ds/articles/hypnosisInterrogation.htm

-- Jan


Research and Discovery Series Vol 1

-- Jan

By January 1950, Winter had closed his medical practice in Michigan and moved to New Jersey. Winter submitted papers to the Journals of the American Medical Association, and the American Psychiatric Association. The papers were rejected, because of a lack of clinical experimentation...

Unbeknownst to his co-workers, while they were refining Hubbard's cure-all, he was still trying to obtain a naval disability retirement to augment his Veteran's Administration award.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- May

A piercing scream against Dianetics arose before the first book was published in 1950. Press was hot against it before the first foundation was formed.

Until May, 1950 I received only favorable publicity - on expeditions or comings or goings. In May 1950 there was a concerted shriek from people who (a) had not read the books and (b) who knew nothing bad about me.

These howls came from both conservative and liberal groups alike - the AMA - The Commies, The Socialists, the Roman Catholics.

HCO Information Letter of April 13, 1961 TERROR STALKS - (LRH is author)

Falsehood by LRH - there is no evidence of press being hot against Dianetics before the first foundation was formed.
May

MAJCOM-1 meets with the President of the United States.

Majestic Twelve Project, First Annual Report, A-1762.1-J1: A Review of the President's Special Panel to Investigate the Capture of Unidentified Planform Space Vehicles by U.S. Armed Forces and Agencies

09 May

Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health by L. Ron Hubbard, published by Hermitage House, price $4.00, appears in bookstores across the nation.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 9, Pluspoint - LRH - Correct mental technology given to humanity

-- Jun

In a lecture in June 1950, Hubbard had admitted to having been a phenobarbital addict. He also spoke knowledgeably about the effects of sodium amytal, ACTH, opium, marijuana and sodium pentathol.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Jun

Corporation records for the State of New Jersey show that the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., was incorporated on June 1, 1950...

Quoted from a letter of 28 February 1957 by J. Edgar Hoover to Senator Styles Bridges

02 Jun

Dianetics clubs sprang up all over the United States organized by an enthusiastic public.

Scores of people wrote to the author, L. Ron Hubbard, asking for training as auditors. In response, Ron announced he would give instruction in his home at 42 Aberdeen Road, Elizabeth, New Jersey.

On 2 June 1950, the school opened with people swarming into his home. Shortly after 2 June, Ron began giving lectures and demonstrations. This was the beginning of a record of the day-to-day advances in Dianetics technology.

Research and Discovery Series Vol 2

07 Jun

First known tape: LRH Audits Mike McClurg Part of the Sessions and Demonstrations series in Elizabeth, New Jersey. From this point on, there are lectures and demonstrations practically every day through 24 July 1950.

Master List of Tapes

15 Jun

LRH tape lecture 15 June 1950 Case Factors:

We have to have some quick method of handling inaccessible institutionalized cases which doesn't hang around the neck of the auditor.

Narcosynthesis is not a good answer because one is liable to restimulate late moments of
unconsciousness and worsen the psychosis, which is too hard to do. Nitrous oxide has a restimulative factor whenever there have been nitrous oxide operations. It is very restimulative to people and it has a slightly sweetish odor which the body recognizes instantly. The series I ran on nitrous oxide cases and the use of nitrous oxide was only three, and was all on normals, so I don't call it a series or even a test. But I did find that in each case it was restimulative.

Leave soporifics strictly alone. That includes phenobarbital or any such substance. With a so-called hypnotic its possible action is to disconnect some of the more or less "permanent" actions of the mind so that differentiation is therefore better, and the person can evidently think a little better. But he pays for it heavily in that it permits locks to be received by himself in the form of other people's engrams. He could get more thoroughly restimulated in trying to come off a soporific. I know because I made myself a guinea pig on one of those experiments, and trying to get off the soporific was a tough job. Completely aside from the physiological reaction, when one suddenly ceases to take phenobarbitol one gets the kick-in of the locks.

If you have to grab hold of anything, grab hold of Benzedrine... Benzedrine doesn't shut down the analyzer. It is said in the Handbook that as a stimulant Benzedrine helps blow emotional charges. This is true.

To handle such a case, I would put him on Benzedrine, and go back over the case and start picking up the deaths and emotional discharges...

23 Jun

LRH tape lecture 23 June 1950 Institutional Dianetics:

The next thing an auditor should know well is the effect of hypnotism and drugs, and he should have observed this actually. In hypnotism one can reach the basic personality, and he can work out the emotional charges certainly from a psychotic case if the case can be hypnotized. So he must be prepared to use hypnotism, he must know how it works, what he should do to make it function, how to regress a person in hypnotism and so on, which is very definitely different from Dianetics in that one produces a trance.

There is a little book by a man by the name of Young written about 1899, which contains in it about as much hypnosis as one ever wants. It is called Twenty-Five Lessons in Hypnotism, published by O.N. Ottenheimer and Company, Baltimore, Maryland. So there are various methods in hypnotism and someone treating psychotics should know them.

One can be very easily deluded in the administration of soporifics to a psychotic. It appears that the psychotic after the drug has been administered has a return of rationality. You can take sodium amytal and give it to the psychotic who is raving, and within a short period of time find in his place an individual who is fairly rational. He is in a highly artificial state.

Now, by the administration of sodium amytal, sodium pentothal, and many other drugs, we seem to temporarily restore the insulation. Working a patient with narcosynthesis is not very difficult when the narcosynthesis works, but give a patient narcosynthesis and sometimes you will find he merely goes unconscious.

Note:

This Salter, before the Select Committee in South Australia, said that we hypnotize and we brainwash.

We never have hypnotized anybody, we are dead against it right down the line, and yet he testifies this to the Select Committee and he says we brainwash people and of course these local yokels with barnyard dung on their boots as they sit around don't know it takes seventy days of supreme physical distress to brainwash anyone. It's a Pavlovian operation which you torture and deprive somebody of something or other for a long, long period of time. Could only be done in an institution.

LRH Aides Conference 2 November 1969 Covert Operations
Falsehood - LRH - saying we never have hypnotized anybody

02 Jul
Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health reaches the top of the bestseller list in the Los Angeles Times, where it will remain for many months. On the same day the book receives its first major review, in The New York Times. It is a predictable savaging by Rollo May, a noted psychologist and writer.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 9
Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - psychologist Rollo May

24 Jul
Time magazine publishes an article on Dianetics which begins,
A new cult is smoldering through the U.S. underbrush. Its name: Dianetics. Last week, its bible, Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health, was steadily climbing the U.S. bestseller lists. Demand was especially heavy on the West Coast. Bookstores in Los Angeles were selling Dianetics on an under-the-counter basis.

Armed with the manual, which they called simply The Book, fanatical converts overflowed Saturday night meetings in Hollywood, held Dianetics parties, formed clubs, and “audited” (treated) each other.

Time magazine article of 24 July 1950
Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - Time magazine

-- Aug
The United States government at this time attempted to gain control over all his researches and get him to work on a project "to make man more suggestible" and when he was unwilling, tried to order him back to active military duty to perform this function. He was able to instantly resign from the navy and escape this.

In retrospect it appears the Government never forgave him for this and soon became vicious, covert international attacks upon his work, all of which were proven false and baseless, but which were to last 27 years...

Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 696
Note:
The Church lost in tax courts due to evidence that church money inured to LRH.
Falsehood that all government attacks were proven false and baseless - Church PR

05 Aug
Review of DMSMH
"The real and, to me, inexcusable danger in Dianetics lies in its conception of the amoral, detached, 100 per cent efficient mechanical man - superbly free-floating, unemotional, and unrelated to anything. This is the authoritarian dream, a population of zombies, free to be manipulated by the great brains of the founder, the leader of the inner manipulative clique."

The Nation
Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - The Nation
14 Aug

The New Republic prints a smear article called The Dianetics Craze. It is written by a Dr. Martin Gumpert, who is described in a brief bio at the end of the article this way: "born in Berlin, studied medicine at Heidelberg and Berlin Universities and practiced for a decade in his native land before coming to the United States. Especially interested in the problems of old age, he has written many books in that and other fields. He is a member of the staff of Goldwater Memorial Hospital, New York City. Gumpert ends his article with a pithy summation of the vitrol he has expended against LRH and Dianetics: "Our exploiters of mass anxiety are a serious menace to public health. So there. Harrumph!"

Article from The New Republic

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - Dr Martin Gumpert

30 Aug

In August 1950 I found out a method the Russians use on such people as Vogeler, Mindszenty and others to obtain confessions. I could undo that method. My second book was to have shown how the Communists used narcosynthesis and physical torture and why it worked as it did. Further, I was working on a technology of psychological warfare to present it to the Defense Department. All that work was interrupted. Each time I tried to write, a new attack was launched.--L. Ron Hubbard

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 11 quoting from a 7-page letter written by LRH to DOJ

-- Sep

She (Ron's wife, Sara) had supposedly forced him to make out a will, in October, 1950, bequeathing to her his copyrights and his share of the Foundations. Later that month, Hubbard claimed he had been attacked while sleeping, since which time he had been unable to recover his health. Hubbard blamed Sara for an incident in Los Angeles in which Alexis, their baby daughter, had been left unattended in their car, and for which Hubbard himself had been put on probation. In December, he was again supposedly attacked in his sleep.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Dessler letters

08 Sep

The American Psychological Association, meeting in State College, Pennsylvania, unanimously adopts a resolution regarding Dianetics:

"While suspending judgment concerning the eventual validity of the claims made by the author of 'Dianetics,' the association calls attention to the fact that these claims are not supported by empirical evidence of the sort required for the establishment of scientific generalizations. In the public interest, the association, in the absence of such evidence, recommends to its members that the use of the techniques peculiar to Dianetics be limited to scientific investigations designed to test the validity of its claims."

The action is taken in a resolution unanimously adopted by the association through the Council of Representatives, its governing body, at its closing session. In explaining the action of the council, Dr. E. Lowell Kelly, a member of it and of the board of directors, says, "what we have here is a man who claims he has discovered an exact science of the mind and developed a technique of therapy which goes far beyond that known to psychology, psychiatry and psychoanalysis."

New York Times story of 9 September 1950;
Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - APA
08 Sep

The New York Times reports (on 9 September 1950) the following:

Reached in Los Angeles, where he is lecturing, Mr. Hubbard said last night [8 September 1950] that he was ready to furnish to the American Psychological Association proof of the claims made in his book Dianetics. He said that as long as a year ago, he made such an offer to the association but received no reply. Mr. Hubbard said that he had already submitted proof of claims made in the book to a number of scientists and associations. He added that the public as well as proper organizations were entitled to such proof and that he was ready and willing to give such proof in detail.

New York Times story of 9 September 1950, as reproduced on the Internet

09 Sep

In September, the New York Times published a statement by the American Psychological Association:

While suspending judgement concerning the eventual validity of the claims made by the author of Dianetics, the association calls attention to the fact that these claims are not supported by the empirical evidence of the sort required for the establishment of scientific generalizations. In the public interest, the association, in the absence of such evidence, recommends to its members that the use of the techniques peculiar to Dianetics be limited to scientific investigations to test the validity of its claims.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack New York Times 9 September 1950

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - APA

16 Sep

Publisher's Weekly publishes an article titled: Psychologists Hit Dianetics; New Title Due This Winter. It reports that the American Psychological Association has unanimously adopted a resolution cautioning its 8,000 members against utilizing the techniques of Dianetics except in scientific test of its validity.

Article from Publisher's Weekly, as reproduced on the Internet

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - APA

-- Oct

By October, 1950, I had come to the conclusion that I could not agree with all the tenets of Dianetics as set forth by the Foundation [HDRF]. ...I therefore, felt it incumbent upon me to submit my resignation. --J.A. Winter, M.D.

A Doctor's Report on DIANETICS Theory and Therapy, 1951

The following month, Dr. Joseph Winter and Arthur Ceppos, the publisher of Dianetics, resigned from the Board of Directors of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation. Winter described his experiences in the first book critical of Hubbard, A Doctor's Report on Dianetics.

Winter felt Dianetics should be in the hands of people with some medical qualification. He had changed his mind since writing the introduction to Dianetics a year before. He had also begun to feel that Clear was unobtainable. In a year of close association with Hubbard, Winter had not seen anyone who had achieved the state described in the book.

Winter also said he saw no scientific research being performed at the "Research" Foundation. He was tired of Hubbard's disparagement of the medical and psychiatric professions?

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
-- Oct

LRH despatches a seven-page letter to the Department of Justice in Washington, DC. (on 14 May 1951):

He accuses Communists of destroying his half-million dollar business, ruining his health and withholding material of interest to the US Government. He names a woman known as Sara Elizabeth Northrup...whom I believed to be my wife, having married her and then, after some mix-up about a divorce, believed to be my wife in common law.

Sara, he stresses, was responsible for breaking up the ‘American Institute of Advanced Therapy,’ an organization he had established in 1949, and the following year she was the primary cause of all the trouble at the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, along with Art Ceppos, who was ‘formerly’ a member of the Communist Party and Joseph Winter, who ‘seemed to have Communist connections’ and was a ‘psycho-neurotic’ who had been discharged from the US Army Medical Corps.

Ron says his ‘alleged wife’ had caused him to make out a will leaving her shares in the copyrights and Foundations. Later, when he was asleep at his home in New Jersey he was ‘slugged.’ He had unwisely done nothing about it at the time as he had no witnesses, but his health has been poor thereafter.

LRH letter to the FBI dated 14 May 1951

- Oct

In an article in Newsweek, entitled “The Poor Man’s Psychoanalysis,” American Medical Association representative Dr. Morris Fishbein labeled Dianetics a “mind-healing cult”.

Dianeticist Helen O’Brien has said that one member of the Elizabeth Foundation resigned because in a month when $90,000 income was received, only $20,000 could be accounted for.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - AMA

-- Nov

In November 1950, the Elizabeth Foundation set up a Board of Ethics to ensure that practitioners were using the “Standard Procedure” of Dianetic counselling approved by Hubbard. Innovators had been adding their own ideas to Dianetics, which was anathema to Hubbard who called techniques he had not approved “Black Dianetics,” insisting they were dangerous.

This was in spite of his pronouncement in Dianetics that “if anyone wants a monopoly on Dianetics, be assured that he wants it for reasons which have to do not with Dianetics but with profit.” Hubbard obviously excluded himself from this pronouncement.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

20 Nov

After finishing a series of lectures to the Professional Course students at Elizabeth, New Jersey, Ron boarded a plane on 18 November for Los Angeles, where he planned to begin work on the new book.

On 20 November he started a new lecture series in the Professional Auditor School of the Los Angeles Foundation. One of the students was Volney Mathison, a brilliant electronics engineer in the motion-picture industry. Working from the material in these lectures, Mathison breadboarded up the first electropsychometer.

Research and Discovery Series Vol 5
05 Dec

This account of events on this date is from a letter written on 14 May 1951 by LRH to the Department of Justice:

On December 5, while asleep in my apartment on North Rossmore in Los Angeles, I was again attacked and knocked out. When I woke I debated considerably about going to the police but was again afraid of publicity, for again I did not know who might have done this. It never occurred to me to suspect that my wife had any part in this.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 11

05 Dec

Look magazine publishes an article under the headline Dianetics--Science or Hoax?

Half a million laymen have swallowed this poor man's psychiatry... it begins. Hubbard has demonstrated once again that Barnum underestimated the sucker birth rate.... the usual lunatic fringe types, frustrated maiden ladies who have worked their way through all the available cults, young men whose homosexual engrams are all too obvious. ...

The article refers to the awe, fear and deep disgust with which the medical profession views Dianetics, and quotes a doctor at the Menninger Clinic in Topeka, Kansas, who concedesthat sufferers from mental malaise might find temporary relief from Dianetic hocus pocus just as they sometimes do from hypnotism or voodoo. But the greatest harm to a person would come not because of the vicious nature of Dianetic therapy but because it will lead them away from treatment which they may badly need.

Dr Frederick Hacker, a Los Angeles psychiatrist is quoted as saying, If it were not for sympathy for the mental suffering of disturbed people, the so-called science of Dianetics could be dismissed for what it is--a clever scheme to dip into the pockets of the gullible with impunity. The Dianetic auditor is but another name for the witch doctor, exploiting a real need with phoney methods.

Hubbard's primary attraction, Look concludes, is that his ersatz psychiatry is available to all. It's cheap. It's accessible. It's a public festival to be played at clubs and parties. In a country with only 6000 professional psychiatrists, whose usual consultation fees start at $15 an hour, Hubbard has introduced mass-production methods. Whether such methods can actually help you if you're sick is a moot point.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapters 9 and 10

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Dianetics - psychiatrists
Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a drug-based healing monopoly - psychs/doctors

31 Dec

End of 1950

By the end of 1950, five new Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundations had been added to the first at Elizabeth. They were Chicago, Honolulu, New York, Washington and Los Angeles.

By the end of 1950, Hubbard's world was collapsing, income had dropped dramatically and the Foundations were unable to meet their payrolls or their promotional expenditures. An attempt to start a new Foundation in Kansas City failed.

In her book, Dianetics In Limbo, Helen O'Brien wrote: "The tidal wave of popular interest was over in a few months, although a ground swell continued for awhile. People began to see that although Dianetics worked, in the sense that individuals could cooperate in amateur explorations of buried memories, this resulted only occasionally in improved health and enhanced abilities, in spite of Hubbard's confident predictions".

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
31 Dec

ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1951)

The release of Dianetics in 1950 threatened the plans of the Global Enslavers.

Dianetics not only threatened their drug-based healing monopoly, it also represented a way to undo the mind control techniques they were busy developing.

Thus, they attacked Dianetics immediately through their front group, the World Federation for Mental Health. WFMH member organizations attacking Dianetics:

American Medical Association

American Psychological Association

American Psychiatric Association
1951

23 Feb

In a letter written by LRH to the Department of Justice [see entry for 14 May 1951], he describes this incident: I was in my apartment on February 23rd, about two or three o’clock in the morning when the apartment was entered, I was knocked out, had a needle thrust into my heart to give it a jet of air to produce coronary thrombosis and was given an electric shock with a 110 volt current. This is all very blurred to me. I had no witnesses. But only one person had another key to that apartment and that was Sara.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 11

Apr

Despite remarkable income, the Foundations foundered. The Los Angeles HDRF went down with a retired rear admiral at the helm. In April 1951, Hubbard himself resigned from the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation.

Now, after only a few months, the Foundations were more or less bankrupt, thousands of followers were disillusioned, and Hubbard’s private life was splashed all over the newspapers. It was time to cut and run. For Hubbard, it was just another of many new beginnings. The head of the Omega Oil Company, Don Purcell, an ardent Hubbard admirer who had been an early visitor to the Elizabeth Foundation, saved the day.

Don Purcell was a self-made millionaire. He offered Hubbard funds and new premises in Wichita, Kansas. He also offered to pay the debts of the original Foundation... The remaining Foundations were closed.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

24 Apr

Ron Hubbard Insane, Says His Wife

LOS ANGELES, April 23 (UP)—The wife of L. Ron Hubbard, 40, founder of the Dianetics Mental Health Movement, filed suit for divorce today, charging he is suffering from a mental ailment. Mrs. Sara Northrup Hubbard, 25, said competent medical advisers had examined her 40-year-old husband and concluded he was “hopelessly insane” and should be placed in a private sanitarium for psychiatric observation. She said doctors told her husband was suffering from a mental ailment known as paranoid schizophrenia.

San Francisco Chronicle Article of 24 April 1951

Note:

Here is an example of the Enslavers trying to use psychiatric treatment to eliminate a political opponent or competitor.

Incorrectly Included effort to stop LRH with psychiatric “care” - psychs & Sara 03

Dec
Quote regarding psychiatry taken from LRH tape:

You know why psychiatry doesn't back up Dianetics? I elected them as a field of randomness. It makes a good fight! There never needed to have been one. All I would have had to have done was look at the first psychiatrist that I ran into about Dianetics and sort of say to myself, "I take full responsibility for you, you jerk, even though you are a jerk." I could have said I would take responsibility for psychiatry-responsibility for electric shock, Metrazol, prefrontal lobotomy, their institutional practices. I could have said, "It's all right; that's the best the boys could do at the time; there are better ways to go about it now." Probably now it would be the order of the day of the American Psychiatric Association that any psychiatrist would be shot who didn't use Dianetics. But I say, "Electric shock- rrrrh! Prefrontal lobotomy- rrrrh! Institutional conditions-rrrrhh!" Of course, we got a fight! But it has been interesting.

3 December 1951 Advanced Procedure - LRH (R and D vol 9 p 140)
1952

UFO Cover-Up

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

The first known official American government investigation into the UFO phenomena was begun on January 22, 1948 by the U.S. Air Force. The investigation was known as Project Sign. The startling conclusion of Project Sign, as announced in its Estimate of the Situation, was that UFOs were craft from "another world."

This conclusion was immediately rejected by the Chief of Staff, General Hoy S. Vandenberg, who dismissed the evidence as insufficient. A new study group called Project Grudge was subsequently launched on February 11, 1949. The purpose of Grudge was to investigate the UFO phenomenon from the basic premise that extraterrestrial aircraft could not exist. Project Grudge pursued its work for several years and was eventually upgraded to the famous Project Bluebird in 1952...

In the year after Project Bluebird was established, the CIA entered the UFO controversy with an investigation of its own. The CIA Panel rubber-stamped the official view that UFOs did not represent an extraterrestrial race. The Panel added that UFOs were not a direct physical threat to national security... The Panel did state, however, that reporting UFOs could be a threat to national security! As a result, the CIA and FBI investigated many people who reported UFOs. The U.S. Air Force cooperated by issuing regulations in 1958 instructing Air Force investigators to give the FBI the names of people who claimed to have contacted UFOs in some way, on the grounds that such people were "illegally or deceptively bringing the subject to public attention."

Today, the U.S. government is publicly out of the UFO business. Most of the debunking torch has been passed to a private group called the Committee for the Scientific Investigation of Claims of the Paranormal (CSICOP). CSICOP was founded in 1976 under the sponsorship of the American Humanist Association. Secular humanism admits only the reality of physical existence and rejects spiritual and theological reality. It is a philosophy of strict materialism.

UFO Cover-Up

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

About the same time that the Warren Commission reported its covered-up version of the Kennedy assassination, the Condon Report came out which did a similar job on UFOs.

John Lear, a one-time pilot for the CIA, told a Dallas UFO Group in 1988:

"The nation has been brainwashed by a CIA mind-control operation based on fear of ridicule. There have been at least one million abductees in the US since 1947. There are approximately 70 alien civilizations known to be visiting us at the present time."

Some are here to help, others to hinder the transformation of humanity and planet Earth. The latter are linked with the Global Elite, either by face-to-face contact, or via channeling and consciousness control. I feel that contact has taken place between the Elite and certain negative ET races, and the most unspeakable genetic experiments are being carried out in the underground bases around the world, especially in the United States, on those who are written off as "missing persons." The Nazi mentality is alive and well and controlling America under the direction of an extraterrestrial consciousness which is the Nazi mentality.
One of the most famous scientific victims of the Elite was Dr. Wilhelm Reich, who died in a federal penitentiary in 1957 while the authorities destroyed all of his work that they could find. Reich's last book was called Contact With Space, which detailed his UFO research. He identified the lifeforce energies which he termed orgone energy.

He labeled positive energy OR and negative DOR. Reich believed that a particularly virulent form of negative energy, which he called Melanor, was emitted by some of the extraterrestrial spacecraft he said were visiting the planet.

Reich said that by using the knowledge of positive orgone energy, the lifeforce, he and his small team had grown grass to knee height in the Arizona desert, where it had never grown before in modern times. He also realized that this energy could be harnessed to provide "free energy" for all the warmth and power we need, without pollution and (virtually) cost free.

This is what could be happening all over the world if the knowledge of how to do it were not suppressed. The "unsolvable" problems of this world are only unsolvable because the solutions are kept from us.

Throughout his career in the United States... Reich was harassed by what he called the "hoodlums in government"... His fellow scientists looked on as he was crucified. In 1965, a leading journalist, Dorothy Kilgallen, was investigating both the UFO cover-up and the Kennedy assassination. Ruby, the man who killed the "patsy" Lee Harvey Oswald, told her something which, she told close friends, "would blow the Kennedy case sky-high". Within days she was found dead.

...as I said in the Robot's Rebellion, that at least some abductions attributed to aliens are actually carried out by humans as part of a mind manipulation and microchipping operation. As this book was being completed, I was approached with information about what was claimed to be a mass mind manipulation policy on the people of the United Kingdom, headed by the National Security Agency in America with the blessing of the British authorities. This has involved among other things the staging of "UFO" sightings, "alien" abductions, and the microchipping of people, including some of those involved in UFO research.

One things for sure from where I am sitting: there is an underground facility connected with RAF Rudloe Manor in Wilshire, England, which the British people ought to know about, and the same goes for places like the top secret Mount Weather underground city near the little town of Bluemont, Virginia, about 46 miles west of Washington D.C. Neither of these facilities, or the others, are operating in the interests of the people. Mount Weather is likely to be a centre from where the parallel government of the United States, the one that really runs the country, coordinates its operation. It is also the place which supervises the surveillance of Americans who challenge the tyranny.

Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a drug-based healing monopoly - AMA
Incorrectly Included effort to cover up the UFO phenomena - Government agencies

-- Jan

Unsurprisingly, Hubbard and Purcell had a falling out. At Wichita, Hubbard had joined the "past lives" faction. This leap of attitude from a supposed precision study of the mind to a spiritual practice aggravated the conservative Purcell.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

- Mar

For six weeks after deserting the Wichita Foundation, Hubbard tried to establish his rival Hubbard College. In this short time, Hubbard gave a series of lectures that changed the whole complexion of Dianetics. He demonstrated the "Electro-psychometer", which later became an integral part of auditing. He talked openly about matters which in later years became the secret OT levels, and started to favor the word Scientology.

The greatest innovation of the Hubbard College of Lectures of March 1952 was the introduction of a new cosmology: Hubbard's history of the universe. In simple terms the
"Theta-being" is the human spirit. Unfortunately, Theta-beings have to share human bodies with other lesser spirits, or entities, originally called "Theta bodies". The doctrine of the composite being emerged again in the mid-1960s, becoming the basis of the secret "Operating Thetan", or "OT" levels.

During 1952, he produced the basic substance from which Scientology was wrought. Hubbard also introduced the franchising of his techniques. Satellite organizations would pay a ten percent tithe to him, as well as paying for training in new methods created by Hubbard.

In March 1952, Hubbard was married for the third and final time. Mary Sue Whipp had arrived at the Wichita Foundation in mid-1951, and worked on staff there as an auditor.

The battle between Hubbard and Purcell continued throughout 1952, with attacks and counterattacks being sent to everyone on the Wichita Foundation mailing list.

Hubbard also sent out increasingly desperate pleas for funds. For the first time he introduced the ploy of steadily escalating prices.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

--- Apr

By April, Ron and Mary Sue had left the short-lived Hubbard College in Wichita, and moved to Phoenix, Arizona, where they opened the new world headquarters of Hubbardian therapy. So it was that Scientology... was born. Therapy would now center upon the Theta-being, the spirit.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Correct target of auditing the Thetan to free him from his Earth prison - LRH

Note:

This goal of freeing beings really flies in the teeth of the Global Enslavers plan to keep us in our Earth jail and enslaved. Nothing could have been more detrimental to their plans.

01 Apr

1 c. April 1952

Hubbard packed his belongings into the back of his yellow Pontiac convertible and heads out of Wichita on the Kansas Turnpike with his teenage bride of four weeks, Mary Sue, beside him on the front seat. Their destination, one thousand miles to the west, is Phoenix, Arizona, where loyal aides have already put up a sign outside a small office at 1405 North Central Street, announcing it as the headquarters of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

- Jul

His lectures given in Phoenix in the early summer of 1952 involved new techniques... This information was summarized in the book A History of Man which was published in July 1952. Also in 1952, L. Ron Hubbard published Scientology 8-80... Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 698

Hubbard's book What To Audit, was published in July, claiming in the foreword to be a "cold-blooded and factual account of your last sixty-trillion years."

When he left the Wichita Foundation, Hubbard also left the rights to his earlier books. He had to find something new and different if he was to retain any of his dwindling following. What To Audit is the foundation of Scientology. It is still in print, minus one chapter, under the title Scientology: A History of Man.
Hubbard was already equivocating about his discovery of the many “entities” compacted into the individual...

Hubbard claimed the Thetan could remodel his physical form, lose weight, enhance features, even add a little height and was readily capable of telepathy, telekinesis and remote viewing.

The Theta-being only came to earth 35,000 years ago (presumably from outer space)... to transform the caveman into Homo Sapiens.

In What To Audit, Hubbard also warned that the Earth was on the verge of psychic war.

In a 1952 lecture called “The Role of Earth,” he explained the Fourth Invader Force still had outposts on Mars. These were the very individuals responsible for the between-lives implants. Hubbard made no comment on the later failure of planetary probes to discover any signs of the Invaders on Mars....

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

Planetary probes of Mars did find signs of intelligent life. There are photographs of what appear to be pyramids and a sphinx on the face of Mars. This is documented in a video tape entitled “The Monuments of Mars”.

Here are some pictures from Viking Mission 1976 and later.

Falsehood about no signs of intelligent life on Mars - Jon Atack
Correct prediction that the world is on the verge of psychic warfare - LRH

-- Sep

In mid-September 1952, L. Ron Hubbard flew to London... Although during that visit he was in England less than three months, he nevertheless gave 66 public lectures...

Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 698

25 Nov

25 c. November 1952

LRH returns to the United States, with Mary Sue and the baby, to deliver a series of lectures in Philadelphia, where the Scientology franchise is being run by Helen O'Brien and her husband.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

-- Dec

In December 1952, Hubbard gave the Philadelphia Doctorate Course lectures to an audience of just thirty-eight. The lectures were based on Hubbard's newest book, Scientology 8.8008.

It was during the course of the Philadelphia Doctorate Course that Hubbard mentioned his "very good friend," Aleister Crowley....

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
16 Dec

US law enforcement officers arrive at the Hubbard Dianetic Foundation at 237 North 16th Street, Philadelphia, with a warrant for the arrest of L. Ron Hubbard.

Helen O'Brien says:
Two detectives in plain clothes and a policeman in uniform came in. I asked them what they wanted and they said, We are here to arrest Ronald Hubbard.

My husband and I got in the paddy-wagon with Ron. They fingerprinted him and put him in a cell—it was the only time he was ever behind bars. I called my brother, who was a lawyer, and he got Ron out on $1000 bail later that afternoon.

The cause of this incident is Don Purcell, who is still doggedly pursuing Hubbard through the courts. When he heard Hubbard was in Philadelphia, Purcell had filed an affidavit in Pennsylvania District Court accusing him of wrongfully withdrawing $9,286 from the bankrupt Wichita Foundation.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

Note:
The FBI seems very industrious in assisting others to attack LRH, while ignoring any requests from him to defend him and his organizations from their attackers. The FBI appears biased against him and his groups.

Omitted assistance to LRH and his organizations - FBI

16 Dec

The F.B.I, has a fingerprint card with this date which is signed "L. Ron Hubbard."

22 Dec

Time magazine prints an article, Remember Venus? that is a snide hack piece about LRH's newest development, Scientology.

Time magazine article of 22 December 1952, as reproduced on the Internet

Incorrectly Included Black propaganda against Scientology - Time Magazine

31 Dec

LRH returns to London, where the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, or HASI, has opened for business at 163 Holland Park Avenue.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

31 Dec

LRH returns to London, where the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, or HASI, has opened for business at 163 Holland Park Avenue.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

Copyright © 1999-2002 scientologyintegrity.org. All Rights Reserved.
1953

-- Mar

LRH writes to Helen O'Brien from London and asks her to go to Phoenix, close down the publishing operation, and move it to Philadelphia. On the day she arrives, she learns that burglars have broken into Hubbard's house on East Tatera Boulevard, near Camel Back Mountain. She drives out there and finds the house has been ransacked. Although she has no way of knowing what has been stolen, she assumes the thieves had been looking for the fabled manuscript of Excalibur.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

12 Apr

New York Times article on Jose Delgado:

Currents to Brain Produce Changes In Social Behavior

The social behavior of humans and animals can be drastically influenced by electrical stimulation of the brain, a researcher said yesterday. Dr. Jose Delgado, said painless electrical charges to the human brain had evoked such feelings as fear, friendliness and recall of long-forgotten events. In tests on monkeys and cats, there were definite changes in eating and sleeping, fighting and playing and sexual responses, he said.

Dr. Delgado, said his tests would at first, seem to "support the distasteful conclusion that motion, emotion and behavior can be directed by electrical forces and that animals and humans can be controlled like robots."

New York Times article 12 April 1953

13 Apr

The CIA begins its mind-control research program on this date, its codename is MKULTRA. The following document terminating the program shows the start up date:

The CIA's favorite club-footed sadist, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, head of CIA's Technical Services Staff (TSS), brings an end to the CIA's mind-control research project., MKSEARCH (formerly named MKULTRA, begun on 13 April 1953.)

Book: "The Search for the Manchurian Candidate," by John Marks, Chapter 13
Note: Source CIA documents are cited in the book.

-- May

In May 1953, in a Professional Auditor's Bulletin, Hubbard had written:

"It is definitely none of my business how you apply these techniques. I am no policeman ready with boards of ethics and court warrants to come down on you with a crash simply because you are 'perverting Scientology'. If there is any policing to be done, it is by the techniques themselves, since they have in themselves a discipline brought about by their own power. All I can do is put into your hands a tool for your own use and then help you use it."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Contrary Ideas - LRH - he later creates monopolistic policies to attack competitors
Meanwhile, Helen O'Brien and her husband were managing the Scientology empire from Philadelphia. Under their direction, it started to prosper. But in October, O'Brien and Noyga became disillusioned with Hubbard's attitude and actions:

Beginning in 1953, the joy and frankness shifted to pontification. The fact filled "engineering approach" to the mind faded out of sight, to be replaced by a "Church of Scientology".... as soon as we became responsible for Hubbard's interests, a projection of hostility began, and he doubted and double-crossed us, and sniped at us without pause. We began to believe that the villains of dianetics-Scientology, had been created by its founder ... My parting words to Hubbard were inelegant but, I still think, apropos. "You are like a cow who gives a good bucket of milk, then kicks it over."

Having entered the realm of the spirit, orThetan, it was only natural that Scientology should shift its legal status from a psychotherapy to a religion. Religious belief is protected in the United States by the Constitution. So Hubbard could entice the public with claims of "spiritual" cures, and the U.S. government, the American Medical Association, and the American Psychiatric Association would be severely handicapped in any attempt to restrict him.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

In fact, both the Church of American Science and a Church of Scientology had been incorporated without fanfare by Hubbard in December 1953, in Camden, New Jersey, along with the Church of Spiritual Engineering. The Church of American Science was represented as a Christian Church.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

LRH incorporates three new churches—the Church of American Science, the Church of Scientology and the Church of Spiritual Engineering—in Camden, New Jersey.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13
Vietnam War

The United States embarked on that debacle, the public were told, to challenge the spread of communism. We have already seen that communism was the creation of the same Elite who publicly promote capitalism. There is therefore another reason behind a war that killed so many on both "sides".

Retired Air Force Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty was chief of special operations for the Joint Chiefs of Staff during the Kennedy years and he was directly in charge of the global system providing military support for the covert activities of the CIA. He wrote a book called The Secret Team and in the film JFK, the character Colonel X was apparently based on Prouty who advised the film makers.

On April 15, 1995 Prouty talked on Radio Free America about the background to the Vietnam War. He said that on January 29th 1954, the CIA Director, Allen Dulles, secured approval during a meeting at the White House for the creation of an organization called the Saigon Military Mission. The man selected to head this “Mission” was the then Colonel Edward Lansdale, who had been working with the CIA to overthrow the government of the Philippine President, Ramon Magsayay. The idea was to move Lansdale to Vietnam to do the same sort of work there.

The Elite wanted a war instead. This would provide massive profits for the banks and arms companies (the same people), help to destabilize American society, create divide and rule in the Far East, and provide a cover for an enormous trade in hard drugs.

Prouty said that to provide the appearance of an enemy to justify a war, the Saigon Military Mission (Allen Dulles and the CIA) embarked on “psychological warfare” - terrorism. They moved more than a million Vietnamese from the North to the South between 1954 and 1955. American Navy transports carried more than 657,000 of them and CIA airlines transported 300,000. Hundreds of thousands of others were persuaded to walk.

These people had no food or money and they began to form into gangs of bandits to steal what they needed to survive. As this began to grow, the Americans who had purposely created the problem, dubbed these bandit gangs “insurgency movements" from the North and they were given the name the “Viet Cong.” Thus the justification had been created for the Vietnam War.

Robert McNamara (CFR), Kennedy’s defense secretary at the time of Vietnam, and later head of the World Bank, has now publicly confessed that Vietnam was a war that should never have been fought. Both McNamara and Prouty agree that President Kennedy wanted to withdraw from Vietnam and end the war. Prouty says that Kennedy approved a document called National Security Action Memorandum 263. This said that all US soldiers and other personnel would be out of Vietnam by 1965.

The Elite, however, did not want the war over that quickly and after Kennedy was assassinated in 1963 there was no withdrawal. According to McNamara, the successor to Kennedy, released false reports about a North Vietnamese attack on US destroyers in the Gulf of Tonkin. No such attack took place, McNamara says, but thanks to the unquestioning reporting of this "fact" by the media, it further justified the escalation of the war. Throughout the 1960’s, employees of the Morgan Banking empire were officials in the military arms of government.

Vietnam was just another engineered human catastrophe. It happened only because it was
made to happen in pursuit of the New World Order.

The book ...and The Truth Shall Set You Free by David Icke

Incorrectly Included black intelligence operation to continue Vietnam War - CIA
False Purpose (evil purpose) creating a war for personal profit - Head Global Enslavers

(no date)

In 1954, Don Purcell, weary of the battle with L. Ron Hubbard, and unable to make his Dianetic organization self-sustaining, withdrew to join Art Coulter's "Synergetics", a derivative of Dianetics. Purcell dissolved the Wichita Dianetic Foundation, and gave its assets to Hubbard. These included the copyrights to several Hubbard books. Hubbard had complete control of his original subject once again.

He expressed his jubilation in a newsletter to Scientologists, in which he even forgave Purcell, if only for a short time. Purcell had given his own attitude succinctly earlier that year:

"Ron's motive has always been to limit Dianetics to the Authority of his teachings. Anyone who has the effrontery to suggest that others besides Ron could contribute creatively to the work must be inhibited."

Hubbard had learned from his mistakes. He employed a simple method of retaining complete control over his many Scientology and Dianetic corporations. He was not on the board of every corporation, so a check of records would not show his outright control. He did, however, collect signed, undated resignations from directors before their appointment. Hubbard also controlled the bank accounts.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

In a May 1953 Professional Auditors Bulletin, Hubbard had said it was none of his business how people apply his techniques.

By 1955, Hubbard's attitude had changed markedly. In one of his bizarre pieces, The Scientologist: A Manual on the Dissemination of Material, Hubbard recommended legal action against those who set up as independent practitioners of Scientology, or squirrels:

"The purpose of the suit is to harass and discourage rather than to win. The law can be used very easily to harass, and enough harassment on somebody who is simply on the thin edge anyway, well knowing that he is not authorized, will generally be sufficient to cause his professional decease. If possible, of course, ruin him utterly".

Hubbard further urged that Scientologists employ private detectives to investigate critics of Scientology, adding "we should be very alert to sue for slander at the slightest chance so as to discourage the public press from mentioning Scientology."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

In light of LRH getting the money - seeking a monopoly on Dianetics for himself for financial reasons would make sense then. The emphasis seems to have shifted from actions towards making a better world (inexpensive book one co-audits) to actions that make money for Hubbard controlled entities. Thus, policies were made designed to knock out competitors - this would include splinter groups, squirrel groups and psychs.

Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly - LRH
Altered Importance - (making money is more important than planet Clearing) - LRH
Incorrectly Included violation of other's civil rights (freedom of religion) - LRH
18 Feb

The Church of Scientology of California is incorporated. Part of its purposes include, inter alia, to accept and adopt the aims, purposes, principles and creed of the Church of American Science, as founded by L. Ron Hubbard.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13

18 Feb

The Scientologists maintain that the Church of Scientology of California was their first Church. It was incorporated in California on February 18, 1954, by Burton Farber. **In an explanatory letter of the following month, Hubbard said the new Church was contracted to the Church of American Science, to which it paid a twenty percent tithe. Naturally, Hubbard was the President of the Church of American Science.**

In fact, both the Church of American Science and a Church of Scientology had been incorporated without fanfare by Hubbard in December 1953, in Camden, New Jersey, along with the Church of Spiritual Engineering. The Church of American Science was represented as a Christian Church.

In New Zealand, the Auckland Scientology group also became a Church in February 1954. Gradually other centers followed suit and Churches of Scientology came into being all over the world. These "Churches" were franchises paying a tithe to the "mother church".

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:
The above entries are very important.

All Scientology churches pay a tithe to the Church of Scientology of California and it pays a twenty per cent tithe to the Church of American Science, owned exclusively by LRH.

If all that is true, then LRH made false public statements that he did not receive money from the church and explains why the IRS withdrew tax exemption because church funds inured to the benefit of a private individual. The IRS won in subsequent tax court cases with the Scientologists. The tax courts ruled the IRS was correct in denying tax exemption because of inurement of church funds to LRH.

19 Apr

The Board of Directors of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists decide to dissolve the corporation and replace it with another corporation entitled the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International. It is signed by L. Ron Hubbard as President.

Minutes of the Board of Directors Meeting
Arizona Corporation Commission Records

10 May

The Articles of Incorporation for HASI are signed. Article VI says:

The time of the commencement of this corporation shall be the date of the filing with the Corporation Commission of Arizona, a copy of the Articles of Incorporation and the filing of a certified copy thereof in the office of the County Recorder of Maricopa County as by law provided, and the termination thereof shall be twenty-five years (25) years thereafter unless the same shall be hereinafter extended in accordance with law.

HASI Articles of Incorporation

Important Note:
The HASI, the owner of the copyrights, was pre-designed to go defunct in May 1979.
This is a clue that it was LRH intention to have the copyrights fall into the public domain.

19 May

A Certificate of Incorporation is issued by the State of Arizona - Arizona Corporation Commission - for Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International. **The duration of the corporation is twenty-five years.** LRH is on the Board of Directors.

HASI Certificate of Incorporation Arizona Corporation Commission Records

29 May

Bilderberg Group

Prince Bernard of the House of Orange in the Netherlands had been a member of the SS before the war, followed by a stint as an employee of I.G. Farben. He then married into the House of Orange and assumed his position as chairman of Shell Oil. Prince Bernard founded the international "Bilderberg" meetings, which are still held every year. The Bilderberg meetings are meant to be informal get togethers of the world's top bankers, industrialists, political figures, and other prominent people for the purpose of discussing world conditions and reaching an occasional informal consensus. Prince Bernard personally chaired these meetings until 1976...

The book Gods of Eden by William Bramley

It was Retinger and Prince Bernard of the Netherlands who suggested regular meetings of European foreign ministers. From these and other discussions came the idea of a grouping of leading politicians, political advisors, media owners and executives, multinational company and banking executives, military leaders, and educationalists, who would meet to decide the future of the world. It would become known as the Bilderberg Group, named after the Bilderberg Hotel in Oosterbeek, the Netherlands, where the first meeting took place from May 29th to 31st 1954.

Prince Bernard, the former German SS officer, German spy via the I.G. Farben Company, and later a major shareholder with Lord Victor Rothschild in Shell Oil, went to America to arrange the US membership of the Bilderberg Group. The annual meeting of the Anglo-European-American Elite known as the Bilderberg Group was to become a key component in the Elite network which forms the secret government of the world today. Among those who attended that first meeting at the Bilderberg Hotel in 1954 were David Rockefeller (CFR)...

The meetings discuss the strategy required over the following twelve months to further the goals of the New World Order, and it cooperates with associated organizations. Behind the Bilderbergers are the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers. Henry Kissinger is an elite member of the Bilderberg Group... and the Council on Foreign Relations...

The book ...and The Truth Shall Set You Free by David Icke

Note: **Thus another arm of the Head Global Enslavers was founded.**

15 Jun

15 c. June 1954

In a letter from The Hubbard Association of Scientologists International to the Better Business Bureau in Phoenix, much new information about LRH is included.

A Dr William Alan White, superintendent of St Elizabeth's, a government asylum in Washington, is said to be someone under whom Hubbard had trained, and mention is made of a hitherto unmentioned book:

In 1947 Hubbard published a book for the Gerontological Society and the American Medical Association called Scientology, A New Science. This publication is described to have been
politely received.

The letter is signed by John Galusha, the secretary of the HASI board of directors.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12

15 Dec

15 c. December 1954

Don Purcell gives up the fight for control of Dianetics. He has become interested in an offshoot of Dianetics called Synergetics. He hands the Wichita Foundation's copyrights and mailing lists back to LRH.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 12
1955

-- Mar

In all such cases of arrest for the practice of Scientology, the HASI will send a representative at once, but do not wait for his arrival to place this suit. The suit must have already been filed when the HASI attorney arrives.

In other words, do not, at any moment leave this act unpunished, for, if you do you are harming all other Scientologists in the area. When you are attacked it is your responsibility then to secure from further attack not only yourself but all those who work with you.

And I call to your attention the situation of any besieged fortress. If that fortress does not make sallies, does not send forth patrols to attack and harass, and does not utilize itself to make the besieging of it a highly dangerous occupation, that fortress may, and most often does, fall.

The DEFENSE of anything is UNTENABLE. The only way to defend anything is to ATTACK, and if you ever forget that, then you will lose every battle you are ever engaged in, whether it is in terms of personal conversation, public debate, or a court of law. NEVER BE INTERESTED IN CHARGES. DO, yourself, much MORE CHARGING, and you will WIN.

The law can be used very easily to harass, and enough harassment on somebody who is simply on the thin edge anyway... will generally be sufficient to cause his professional decease. If possible, of course, ruin him utterly.


False Solution - using lawsuits to harass - LRH
False Purpose (evil purpose) - "ruin him utterly" - LRH

25 Jul

25 c. July 1955

On new printed notepaper headed L. Ron Hubbard D.D., Ph.D., LRH again writes to the FBI to say he has received an invitation to go to Russia. It has come from an 'unimpeachable source' who suggests that as LRH is about to be ruined by the IRS he might as well accept the offer. "It seems I can go to Russia as an adviser or a consultant and have my own laboratories and receive very high fees. And it is all so easy because it has already been ascertained that I could get my passport extended for Russia and all I had to do was go to Paris and there a Russian plane would pick me up and that would be that."

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13

Incorrectly Included threat to FBI that LRH would go help the Russians - LRH

-- Sep

In September 1955, Hubbard published an issue entitled "Psychiatrists," calling Scientology "the only Anglo-Saxon development in the field of the mind and spirit," and insisting that Scientologists inform the authorities if they suspected that any of their clients had been given LSD surreptitiously by a psychiatrist.
The FBI tired of Hubbard's missives, and stopped acknowledging them. One agent wrote "appears mental" on a Hubbard letter. Hubbard later privately admitted to having taken LSD himself.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included black intelligence operation against Scientology by using psychiatric drugs on pcs, making it appear that auditing drove them insane - Intelligence agencies

Note:
The AMA had its own intelligence agency. It may have been them doing this.

07 Sep
LRH writes to the FBI to complain about the persecution of Scientologists, some of whom he alleges are being mysteriously driven insane, possibly by the use of LSD, 'the insanity producing drug so favored by the APA [American Psychological Association]'. He also says that a 'half-blind deaf old man' has been arrested for practicing medicine without a license in Phoenix by a County attorney promising to 'get to the bottom of this thing about Hubbard and Scientology'.

LRH points out that it is not uncommon 'to have judges and attorneys mad-dogged about what a terrible person I am and how foul is Scientology ... . All manner of defamatory rumors have been scattered around me, questioning even my sanity... . I am trying to turn out some monographs on matters in my field of nuclear physics and psychology for the government on the subject of alleviating some of the distress of radiation burns, a project I came east to complete'. He also promises to forward information about the latest brainwashing techniques in Russia.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13

31 Dec

Late 1955

At the end of 1955, the Hubbard Communications Office in Washington D.C. published a peculiar booklet entitled Brainwashing, which claimed to be a Russian textbook on "psychopolitics" written by the Soviet chief of the secret police, Beria. In an elaborate charade, Hubbard claimed the booklet had arrived anonymously, and mentioned a version in German, published in Berlin in 1947, and discovered in the Library of Congress.

The Library has no record of the German booklet. The version published by the Scientologists cannot have been written before December 1953, as there are several references to the "Church of Scientology." In fact, the author of Brainwashing was none other than L. Ron Hubbard. There are two witnesses, and the literary style and the slant of the contents provide further evidence of Hubbard's authorship.

Hubbard was perfectly willing to cash in on the intense interest in brainwashing, a hot topic in the United States with the return of POWs from North Korea. He was also willing to infect his devotees with his paranoia, and the booklet highlighted the grand conspiracy supposedly directed against Hubbard and his organizations.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1956

(no date)

One of the possible advantages of dubbing an organization "religious" was the right to claim tax-exempt status. The Washington Church had obtained exempt status in 1956, and other Churches had followed suit. Then, in 1958, exemption was denied.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

18 Jan

CABLE FROM WASHINGTON

HOUSE BILL 6376 PASSED JANUARY 18TH STOP GOES SENATE NEXT WEEK STOP BILL PERMITS ADMISSION OF PERSON TO MENTAL INSTITUTION BY WRITTEN APPLICATION OF INTERESTED PERSON BEFORE JUDICIAL PROCEEDINGS ARE HELD STOP DISPENSES WITH REQUIREMENT THAT PATIENT BE PRESENT AT HEARING STOP ANYONE CAN BE EXCLUDED FROM HEARING STOP BILL PERTAINS TO ALASKA AT MOMENT STOP BILL SETS UP ONE MILLION ACRES SIBERIAL IN ALASKA FOR INSTITUTIONS STOP LETTER AND BILL FOLLOW STOP WHAT ACTION YOU WANT TAKEN. KEN NIBS DICK

P.A.B. No. 74, PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN 6 March 1956; OFFICE IN IRELAND

Incorrectly Included effort to by-pass people's civil rights -

Incorrectly Included effort to use involuntary psych treatment to eliminate opponents-

Psychiatrists and their masters - the Head Global Enslavers

30 Jun

LRH's gross receipts for the fiscal year ending June 1956 amount to $102,604. His salary from the Church of Scientology is only $125 a week, but he earns commission from the sale of training processes and E-meters, in addition to substantial royalties from his innumerable books.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13; Founding Church of Scientology v. US Court of Claims No. 22-61

05 Nov

As early as 1956, he proposed using infiltration tactics to bring nuclear arsenals under the control of "sane" people:

There are two levels where we could operate here. One would be an infiltration of the personnel and departments that do handle [atomic weapons] and try to guarantee that those people that make policy are in a good state of sanity ...

Infiltration of atomic areas to guarantee the sanity of those who direct atomic policy is, of course, something that would take time, but that is being worked on.

Hubbard "Radiation" lecture of 5 November 1956
Correctly Included intention to solve the threat of nuclear weapons - LRH
Incorrectly Included method of doing this by infiltration - LRH
1957

15 Jul

15 c. July 1957

The Central Intelligence Agency opens file No. 156409 on L. Ron Hubbard and his organization. CIA agents trawl through police, revenue, credit and property records to try and unravel Hubbard's corporate affairs: the printed notepaper of the Academy of Scientology lists seventeen associated organizations, ranging from the American Society for Disaster Relief to the Society of Consulting Ministers.

One agent is assigned the task of reading through all Hubbard's published work at the Library of Congress in order to gain an 'insight' into Scientology.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13

Incorrectly Included CIA report:
Where did Russell Miller, a Brit, get hold of a CIA file? Let me guess: FOIA. NOT!
Through the 1950s, Scientology tried to develop a good public image. The therapy had become a religious practice, compared by Hubbard to the Christian confessional, and the therapists had become ministers.

The Washington Church had obtained tax exempt status in 1956, and other Churches had followed suit. Then, in 1958, exemption was denied. The Washington Church appealed to the U.S. Court of Claims. The Tax Court ruled that exempt status was rightly withdrawn, because Hubbard and his wife were benefiting financially from the Church of Scientology beyond reasonable remuneration.

Between June 1955 and June 1959, Hubbard had been given $108,000 by the Scientology Church, along with the use of a car, all expenses paid. The Church maintained a private residence for him through 1958 and 1959. His family, including his son Nibs and his daughter Catherine, had also withdrawn thousands of dollars. Mary Sue Hubbard derived over $10,000 income by renting property to the Church. On top of this, Hubbard received his tithes (ten percent, or more) from Scientology organizations throughout the world. Despite Hubbard’s pronouncements, Scientology and Dianetics were very definitely a business, a profit-making organization, run by Hubbard for his personal enrichment.

Falsehood that he did not receive church money - LRH
Incorrectly Included criminal fraud on taxes - LRH
Incorrectly Included placing church tax exemption at risk - LRH
Altered Importance of cheating IRS versus safety and integrity of churches - LRH

While it was possible to defend against prosecution in the United States for claims of miracle cures by invoking the First Amendment’s freedom of belief, it was stupid of Hubbard to sell his vitamin mixture as a specific for radiation sickness. In 1958, the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) seized a consignment of 21,000 “Dianazene” tablets, which were marketed by a Scientology company, the Distribution Center. The tablets were destroyed by the FDA because their labeling claimed they were a preventative and treatment for radiation sickness.

Altered Importance of stopping beneficial treatment over a misworded label - FDA
Incorrectly Included collusion with AMA to help them maintain a drug-based healing monopoly - FDA

An FBI document sent to J. Edgar Hoover informs him that L. Ron Hubbard thinks he is stupid. The document is created because, at some unknown date, probably in June or July 1958, the Academy of Scientology delivered twelve thousand feet of film to a Washington laboratory for processing. Technicians forwarded it to the FBI for investigation, alleging that the speaker on the film is anti-American. The film covered six one-hour lectures by Hubbard, during which he made a crack about the government developing the hydrogen bomb in order to ‘kill more people faster’.
He also talked about his experience, when he was a policeman, in dealing with the criminal mind. The FBI thinks there's such a thing as the criminal mind--always a big joke, he said. There's a criminal mind and a non-criminal mind. The FBI has never shown me a non-criminal mind. Of course, these are terrible things to say--simply comments on J. Edgar who is an awfully good guy. Stupid, but awfully good. The Washington Field Office, which lacked Hubbard's sense of humor, had solemnly taken note of this analysis of their director and diligently forwarded it to him.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 13; FBI Airtel, 7 August 1958
Sciento logy Integrity.org

1959

(no date)

HCO Manual of Justice

People attack Scientology; I never forget it, always even the score.

His paranoia was better contained, though Church leaders were told to cease communication with critics of Scientology whom Hubbard called "Merchants of Chaos," the beginnings of the doctrine of "disconnection."

To the general public, Scientology was represented as a humanitarian, religious movement, intent upon benefiting all mankind. Its opponents were dangerous enemies of freedom, and were tarred with unfashionable epithets such as communist, homosexual, or drug addict. Opponents were portrayed as members of a deliberate conspiracy to silence Hubbard, and bring down the "shades of night" over the Earth.

To the Church hierarchy, Scientology was the only hope of freedom for mankind, and must be protected at all costs.

The Hubbard Communications Office Manual of Justice laid down the law for Scientology staff members. In it Hubbard wrote:

"People attack Scientology; I never forget it, always even the score."

The Manual of Justice introduced a comprehensive "intelligence" system into Hubbard's organizations. Hubbard wrote:

"Intelligence is mostly the collection of data on people which may add up to a summary of right or wrong actions on their part... It is done all the time about everything and everybody... When a push against Scientology starts somewhere, we go over the people involved and weed them out..."

If "intelligence" failed, then investigation was called for:

"When we need somebody haunted we investigate... When we investigate we do so noisily always. And usually investigation damps out the trouble even when we discover no really pertinent facts. Remember that - by investigation alone we can curb pushes and crush wildcat people and unethical Dianetics and Scientology organizations..."

"When you have found your culprit, go to the next step. Judgement and Punishment."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
HCO Manual of Justice - copyright 1959

Incorrectly Included Bank Mechanism (0/M Sequence) - "always even the score" - LRH

(no date)

Spring 1959

..in the spring of 1959, Hubbard purchased the Maharajah of Jaipur's English manor house and estate in the beautiful Sussex countryside, at Saint Hill village, a few miles from East Grinstead. Upon his arrival, Hubbard set up the Scientology World-wide Management Control Center...
A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

This was bought with his personal money. Where did he get this amount of personal money?

-- Nov

At the end of the 1959 growing season, Hubbard introduced “Security Checking.” The E-Meter was now to be used to discover overts committed by Scientologists.

In practice, the Confessional has proved to be a double-edged procedure, sometimes giving genuine relief, but always harboring the potential future use of the material as blackmail.

In November 1959, Hubbard senior ordered that the staffs of all Scientology orgs be given an E-Meter check. On November 23, Nibs left the Washington org, and the Church of Scientology. Hubbard said his son was unable to face an e-meter and issued a Bulletin saying the cause of all "departures, sudden and relatively unexplained" was unconfessed overts.

The idea that unrevealed transgressions cause departures from the Church is now deeply embedded in Scientology theory. No one who leaves has a chance to explain his departure. Scientologists are sure that the person must have overts against Scientology, therefore nothing a former member says can be trusted, so it is not worth listening to them.

31 Dec

ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1959)

By this time Ron had introduced Scientology which has the goal of freeing a spiritual being from his Earth prison. This really flew into the teeth of Marcabian plans to keep Earth-bound beings in their prison and enslaved on earth.

Thus the attacks from various arms of the Global Enslavers intensified.

The AMA and APA were involved in the attacks for the additional reason of trying to maintain a drug-based healing monopoly.

At the same time, LRH was off-base in trying to maintain a monopoly of his own on the subjects of Dianetics and Scientology, by attacking competitors, under the guise that such competitors were altered versions of his work. Whether they were or not, people have a first amendment right to practice the religion of their choice and can legally and morally mix their own ideas into Hubbard’s to do it.

Likely driving this desire to establish a monopoly, by eliminating competitors, was the fact that Hubbard was receiving 10 to 20 % of church income surreptitiously. By this action he was guilty of placing church tax exempt status at risk and brought about IRS actions against the churches and himself.

LRH also lied to Scientologists by making false public statements that he did not receive church income.
1960

(no date)

1960's Decade

However, many people have reported being kidnapped by UFO occupants. Many abductees do not consciously remember their experiences afterwards. A typical victim may only see a UFO and then suddenly discover that two hours have passed with no recollection of what had occurred during the missing time. It appears that the curious amnesia experienced by so many UFO abductees is deliberately induced by the UFO occupants as a method of preserving the alien's anonymity.

Such mental tampering can indeed be done. During its infamous and highly publicized “mind control” experiments of the 1960's and 70's, the American CIA had developed effective techniques to bury memory and induce amnesia.

The book Gods of Eden by William Bramley

False (evil) purpose to develop and use mind control tech - CIA & Global Enslavers

-- Apr

In April 1960, the Bulletin "Concerning the Campaign for the Presidency" was published recommending that Richard M. Nixon "be prevented at all costs from becoming president." Hubbard blamed Nixon for a distinctly unfriendly visit to the Washington Scientology Church by "two members of the United States Secret Service," which had upset Mary Sue Hubbard.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

24 Apr

LRH issues a bulletin to US franchise holders asking them to do everything in their power to deny the presidency to a person named Richard M. Nixon. He says that after an innocent reference to Nixon in a Scientology magazine, two armed secret service agents, acting on Nixon's orders, have threatened staff on duty at the founding church in Washington: Hulking over desks, shouting violently, they stated that they daily had to make such calls on lots of people to prevent Nixon's name from being used in ways Nixon disliked...

They said Nixon believed in nothing the Founding Church of Scientology stood for... We want clean hands in public office in the United States. Let's begin by doggedly denying Nixon the presidency no matter what his Secret Service tries to do to us now... He hates us and has used what police force was available to him to say so. So please get busy on it...

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 14
1961

24 Mar

On March 24, Hubbard launched the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Students came from all over the world, and for the next five and a half years L. Ron Hubbard lectured regularly to the students, while personally supervising their progress through the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course.

Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 700

13 Apr

HCO Information Letter of April 13, 1961 TERROR STALKS

A piercing scream against Dianetics arose before the first book was published in 1950. Press was hot against it before the first foundation was formed.

For seven months before there was personnel or personal troubles publicized, the bulk of articles against Dianetics had already appeared. At one time three national magazines were simultaneously on the stands screaming in lead articles about Dianetics and myself - and this was five months before any "divorce" publicity.

Until May, 1950 I received only favorable publicity - on expeditions or comings or goings. In May 1950 there was a concerted shriek from people who (a) had not read the books and (b) who knew nothing bad about me.

These howls came from both conservative and liberal groups alike - the AMA - The Commies, The Socialists, the Roman Catholics.

6. Many truly dangerous practices have risen up amongst man such as a new Indian version of whirling dervishism now rampant in England;

7. Brainwashing was introduced in the past eleven years by the Russians;

8. A dozen violent and harmful psychiatric treatments have been developed.

And no sustained protest has continued to be made in the press against these.

Looking at all of these things, then it would seem that protests against Dianetics and Scientology do not stem from a knowledge of myself, they do not stem from a knowledge of the substance of the work, they do not stem from conservative or liberal groups, and they are not a protest against philosophy, philosophers, or evil practices, and they are not an effort to protect the public.

If you look this over with cold dispassion, examine it thoroughly from the light of the facts, only one explanation seems to remain.

They are terrified of our postulates!

To any attack by anyone, we can reply, "Why are you terrified of Scientology?"

We inspire terror in some men. "Why are you terrified of Scientology?" is the best answer. It as-ises the condition.
L. Ron Hubbard

Falsehood there was press against Dianetics before the first foundation formed - LRH
1962

13 Aug

On August 13, 1962, in between lectures at Saint Hill, Hubbard again offered Scientology to the American government. He wrote to President Kennedy.

On May 25, 1961, President Kennedy, in a momentous speech before the United States Congress, urged America to put a man on the moon before the decade was out. It took Hubbard a little while to jump on the bandwagon.

Hubbard offered his mental “technology” to the President to assist in the Space Program. He repeated his usual tale about Russian interest in his work, saying he had been offered Pavlov’s laboratory in 1938. He said Scientology “conditioning” would increase the IQ and “body skills” of astronauts, and that “the perception of a pilot or Astronaut can be increased far beyond normal human range and stamina and be brought to an astonishing level, not hitherto attainable in a human being.”

Hubbard did not receive a reply from the President.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

27 Oct

HCO Information Letter of October 27, 1962 RON'S JOURNAL

In the U.S., on the heels of my informing the White House we could help them with their fight against Communism, the Food and Drug Administration came into every large U.S. Org in a space of 48 hours (DC, NY and LA) demanding evidence about the E-Meter. Evidently they are trying to confiscate all E-Meters in the U.S. This seems most peculiar that they’d want out of existence a machine that detects Communists while they pretend to be mad about them.

Another piece of good news is the Washington Tax Status. The organization is undoubtedly going to get its Federal non-profit status after a seven years fight.

L. Ron Hubbard

Incorrectly Included effort to stop Scientology by attacking the E-Meter - FDA
1963

04 Jan

On January 4, 1963, however, the Food and Drug Administration raided the Washington Church, and Hubbard felt this constituted an indirect response.

The FDA seized a huge quantity of E-meters and books. As with "Dianazene," the FDA charged mislabeling. Eventually, the FDA won their case against the labeling of the E-Meter, and forced the Scientologists to label it ineffective in the diagnosis or treatment of disease. The Scientologists failed to thoroughly comply with the ordered wording, and took issue with the court's decision (never implemented) to destroy the confiscated books and meters, rather than returning them.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

08 Jan

HCO Information Letter of January 8, AD13 Ron's Journal No. 3

The U.S. Government went more than abnormal insane last week and did the following all of its own little bat:

(1) Organized a smear campaign in the press to cover up
(2) An armed raid on a church and
(3) The seizure of philosophical religious book stocks.

These were Hitler's exact tactics when he got "agin" something. The smear campaign was in Washington D.C. papers, on the streets four hours before the raid occurred.

The action came soon after I offered Kennedy, a Catholic, help in the space race.

So on careful trace I find that over twelve years the U.S. Government, not some special interest, has been sniping at us. Why?

L. Ron Hubbard

23 Jan

IN JANUARY 1963 I TOOK A CALCULATED RISK AND DEVOTED MY TIME TO RESEARCH. I knew we had better get all our answers and complete our technology. But in doing so I could give only a small amount of time to the US and Australian attacks.

HCOPL of 18 February 1966 Attacks On Scientology

23 Jan

The calculated risk taken on 23 January 1963, has paid off.

On that date I saw that when the gun-waving Federal Marshals stormed the Church in Washington, we were in for a series of raids and enturbulent actions by governments. Therefore, as the officers of the various areas can tell you, I ORDERED THEM TO FIGHT A DELAYING ACTION WHILE I COMPLETED THE RESEARCH.

THE STRATEGY WAS THIS - THE ONLY THING WHICH WOULD ULTIMATELY WIN FOR US WAS TOTAL TECHNOLOGY. If I interrupted research to swat flies, we might lose. Therefore I
handed over most of the defense to others and speeded up research.

By working 18 hours a day on research and the rest on administrative matters, by August of 1965 I had the full answers to total freedom.

Well, the calculated risk paid off. The ultimate "weapon" was attained... The ultimate weapon is total freedom.

L. Ron Hubbard

HCO Exec Letter of 21 February 1966 The Calculated Risk

11 May
Well, I have been to heaven . . . It was complete with gates, angels and plaster saints - and electronic implantation equipment. (L. Ron Hubbard, HCO Bulletin 11 May 1963)

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15
HCO Bulletin 11 May 1963

25 Jun
LRH issues a handwritten Confidential Policy Letter on this date, attached to the Plan For World Peace. In it he says the Plan For World Peace is to be made public, but not this Policy Letter. Some excerpts from this PL are:

When we were attacked in January for using E-Meters, I adopted for us a 2-part policy:

1) Hold the line legally and win in courts where possible but in no event to lose ground

2) To speed up research, by-passing Clear and Theta Clear as objectives, abandoning work on the technology that gave interim states, and concentrating on the attainment by auditing of the state of OT, as the best forward answer to our difficulties.

In part one of this programme, we are succeeding easily. But it is only short term and world deterioration is accelerating. In part two, we have achieved the technology necessary by an incredible speed-up and gain.

We now have O.T. in direct and real sight with only a few hundred hours of actual auditing skill intervening. This is an astonishing breakthrough, a real by-the-boot-strap necessity level research sprint.

The trouble with O.T.s in the past has only been lack of cooperation and a commonly agreed upon objective. Without these O.T.s eventually fall prey again to smaller beings with bigger organizational skill. O.T. is an unstable state only when O.T.s are not cooperating with O.T.s but each one going his own way in the strong but fatuous belief he can single-handedly survive. The proof is, O.T.s have not survived as O.T.s whenever this super-individuation with the super organization of weaker beings. The answer is to remain organized, with mutual assistance and integrity, and not lose touch with a responsibility for all levels of life forms and societies.

The first step is to prevent atomic war and planetary chaos and to utilize Earth as a rehabilitation center, since it has already had the technology established here. A second step following after would be to establish units not unlike central organizations, in nearby systems. No real conflict with stellar powers interested in these areas will develop as I can vouch for the two most concerned in this galaxy, the Espinal United Stars to which the Solar System distantly belongs and the Galactic Confederation to which Espinal moderately bows.

As not all living things are capable of attaining O.T. (the vast bulk of any population like animals and trees are possibly minion in origin) the task of rehabilitation is not as great as it looks.

ANY PRECLEAR MOVING TOWARD O.T. SHOULD READ THIS POLICY LETTER AND THE PLAN.
LRH

Note:
Can you say SKIPPED GRADIENT?
Can you say BY-PASSED CASE?
The skipped gradient would not be just case-wise, but more importantly training-wise. The Solo auditor course is not enough auditor training to make an OT. No one who cannot audit well will make O.T. The BIG HURRY to make O.T.s, skipping vital gradients such as extensive auditor training and case states such as grades, Clear and Theta Clear would result in by-passed cases and like any other skipped gradient - the person spinning their wheels and unable to advance.

14 Aug
HCOPL 14 August AD13 Scientology Five Press Policies
Certain vested interests, mainly the American Medical Association, a private healing monopoly, wish to all possible harm to the Scientology movement over the world in order to protect their huge medical-psychiatric income and desired monopoly which runs into tens of billions annually. In their congresses they complain that we and people like us cost them 1.1 billion dollars a year that they don’t receive. Their sole interest is income. Reference: Minutes of various AMA conferences.
Almost all our bad publicity and attacks is authored by two men, one named Keaton, the AMA press man, and one named Field, their head of “investigation”. These men flood bad tales about Scientology into press, magazines, radio, TV. Their sole interest is a medical-psychiatrist monopoly for the AMA.
Their publicity goes overseas. The FDA is used by these people and FDA releases are sent overseas.
Hitler and Stalin held power through medical psychiatry. They associate themselves chiefly with the rich and powerful.
L. Ron Hubbard

24 Aug
HCOB 24 Aug - The Marcab Between Lives Implants
NOTE: The year is believed to be 1963, but that is uncertain as no year is given.
Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15

01 Nov
1 c. November 1963
The Victoria, Australia government appoints a Board of Inquiry into Scientology.
Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15

22 Nov
22 November 1963
US President John Kennedy is assassinated in Dallas, Texas.
President Kennedy’s alleged “lone assassin”, Lee Harvey Oswald, was an asset of the CIA who
was set up to take the blame. He was the patsy, as they say in America. Investigation by New Orleans District Attorney, Jim Garrison, showed that Oswald could not possibly have been responsible. Anyway, as the cine film taken by onlooker Abraham Zapruder proves, Kennedy was killed by shots from the front of the car, not the back where Oswald is supposed to have been shooting from a book depository. The assassination was the work, not of one man, but of a highly trained and coordinated squad of professionals.

John and Bobby Kennedy were clearly bad news for the Elite for some reason, probably more than one. When JFK turned his eyes to the Presidency he had a number of hurdles to overcome, especially the Kennedy's deep animosity with the Jewish lobby in the US and the Meyer Lansky Crime Syndicate. Kennedy needed the money and support of both the Jewish lobby and organized crime if he was to have any chance of winning.

So here we had a situation in which the Kennedy's had agreed pacts with the Israeli lobby (Israel and the Rothschilds in effect) and organized crime. In return the Israelis/ Rothschilds wanted control of President Kennedy's Middle East policy and the mob wanted to be left alone to operate their international crime syndicate, headed by Meyer Lansky, without interference from the government law enforcement agencies. They were in for a shock on both counts. Kennedy double crossed them and they were beside themselves with rage and resentment. Both would be involved in Kennedy's assassination.

...JFK had no intention, it would seem, of giving them what they paid for. Quite the opposite. Kennedy had pledged that if he became president he would end the power of special interest groups, particularly foreign ones, to dictate the outcome of election campaigns and foreign policy through their financial and political manipulation.

Almost from his inauguration, Kennedy waged a secret war with Israel and its prime minister, David Ben-Gurion, over American policy in the Middle East ... According to the research of Michael Collins Piper in Final Judgement:

" in his final days as prime minister, (Ben-Gurion) ordered Israel's Mossad to orchestrate the assassination of John F Kennedy. Based upon additional evidence uncovered, we believe that Mossad took the necessary steps and achieved that goal".

While Kennedy had accepted campaign money from Lansky and the Mafia, he really wanted to destroy them. Once in office he appointed his brother Bobby as attorney general and he began a massive drive against the organized crime syndicate.

Kennedy also realized that the CIA was out of control and operating its own agenda. Kennedy sacked Allen Dulles, the head of the CIA and funder of Adolf Hitler, and pledged to "splinter the CIA in a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds".

Any one of these groups had the power and organization to have Kennedy removed and here he was taking on all three.

More than that, he had decided to withdraw the United States from the Vietnam war, much to the dismay of Lansky, Mossad, and the CIA who were using the conflict as a cover for their drug running operations in South East Asia ... The arms manufacturers and global banks also wanted the war to continue, of course. And there was yet another reason why Kennedy was deeply unpopular with the Global Elite as his presidential policies became clear.

He wished to destroy the power of the Federal Reserve Board by issuing interest free money. This was the Elite's worst nightmare.

(He also supported the civil rights movement in the US by African-Americans).

The forces ranged against Kennedy by 1963 were simply enormous.

During World War II, the CIA's head of the Israeli desk, James Jesus Angleton, served as American intelligence Mason with French Intelligence, the SDECE, and maintained many contacts with their operatives who shared his love of Israel. He also had strong connections with the Corsican Mafia in France which worked with the Lansky Syndicate. Drugs produced in the laboratories of Marseille by the Corsican Mafia were transferred to the streets of America by Lansky and Angleton's CIA.
The Warren Commission was appointed by Lyndon Johnson, the man who became president as a result of Kennedy's death. Johnson had long time connections with Meyer Lansky and had been taking bribes from the syndicate in return for political favors since he became a Texas Senator.

When Johnson replaced Kennedy, the administration's war on organized crime was immediately disbanded. Johnson was also a favorite and keen supporter of Israel. Again, after Kennedy was gone, Johnson quickly reversed America's neutral policy in the Middle East to one of virtually unlimited financial and political support for Israel. Johnson also reversed Kennedy's policy of withdrawing from Vietnam and that war escalated to the enormous benefit of the Lansky-CIA-Mossad drugs operation in South East Asia and the coffers of the arms manufacturers and bankers. Johnson quickly halted the Kennedy plan to issue interest-free money and curtail the power of the Federal Reserve banking cartel.

Lyndon Johnson, yet another crook in the White House, gave all the participants in Kennedy's murder everything they asked for after becoming president in the wake of JFK's death. This was the same man who appointed the Warren Commission to establish the killer! Among its members were:

Chief Justice Earl Warren -
33rd degree Freemason and a man under the control of the organized crime syndicates, according to some researchers.

Allen Dulles -
The head of the CIA fired by Kennedy. Dulles helped to fund and support the Bolsheviks and Adolf Hitler, and the Dulles law firm handled the US affairs of the Nazi cartel, I.G. Farben. He headed the CIA during its gruesome mind-control project, MKUltra, and was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Bilderberg Group. Dulles was a Nazi in his attitudes and a keen supporter of eugenics.

John J. McCloy -
At the time of Kennedy's death and the Warren Commission, he was chairman of the Council on Foreign Relations.

J. Edgar Hoover -
33rd degree Freemason - He hated Kennedy, who planned to remove him after the 1964 election.

Gerald Ford -
33rd degree Freemason, member of the CFR, the Bilderber Group and the Rockefeller-Elite-controlled Eastern Establishment.

These, then, were the men who decided that Oswald was the lone killer!

Behind the scenes, those who killed JFK also killed Bobby. ...with Bobby in the White House the opportunity was there to blow the lid off of the JFK assassination. Therefore Bobby was murdered using a mind-controlled assassin...

The book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke:

Historical Note:
The Warren Commission was appointed to "investigate" Kennedy's death, but it's real objective was a cover up for the conspirators. Earl Warren, Chief Justice of the United States headed the Commission. He is listed as a member of the World Federation for Mental Health in their literature.

Other members of the Warren Commission:
Gerald Ford - member of the Council On Foreign Relations
John J. McCloy - former president of the World Bank
Allen W. Dulles - former Director of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA)

So, the people appointed to "investigate" Kennedy's assassination - were the people connected to the conspirators themselves - the International Banker/Manufacturer vested interests plus the US Intelligence Community, including military intelligence.

It was simply a cover up committee. The assassins went scott-free.

Correct Target of going against the plans and means of the Global Enslavers -
John and Bobby Kennedy

False purpose (evil purpose) of assassinating the Kennedys - Global Enslavers False investigation and false conclusion about Kennedy's assassins -

Warren Commission

24 Nov

HCO Information Letter of November 24, 1963 Essential Information Every Scientologist Should Know

LRH has his own personal income. Organizations pay his expenses when traveling and some research expenses.

LRH paid all of the original costs of research out of his own pocket. The royalties of the first book, DMSMH, were all given to the first foundations. LRH owns St Hill as his own home, paying for it with his own monies received from the sales of a Virginia property and a yacht he owned.

LRH in some Orgs has drawn a nominal salary in the past as Coordinator of Research and it has been well-earned but he has drawn no pay for the past several years until lately when 25 (pound) a week was given him for his out of pocket expenses.

In 1952 in Arizona, LRH started the first Scientology organizations.... LRH does not own Scientology Organizations. He does however retain ownership of all copyrights and trademarks and registered marks so as to ensure their proper and ethical use.

HASI was incorporated as a Religious Fellowship in 1952, two years before there were any discussions about churches or ministers.

The same type of material as Scientology was attempted about 2500 years ago by one Gautama Siddhartha and became the world's oldest civilized religion, known as Buddhism. Laws of life, exteriorization and other materials of Buddhism are similar to Scientology.

He (LRH) considers the research part of his task concluded in August of 1963 since all targets ever envisioned were realized as of that date and only codification and recording remained.

Issued by: HCO WW Staff

For L. Ron Hubbard

Omitted Data - that all churches pay a ten percent tithe to the Church of Scientology of California and the CSC pays a 20 percent tithe to the Church of American Science, which is owned by LRH.

Omitted data - who owns HASI and where does its funds go?

Contrary facts:

This issue says LRH considers the research part of his task concluded in August 1963.

In HCO Exec Letter of 21 February 1966 The Calculated Risk - LRH says he took a calculated risk in January 1963 to complete his research. In this issue he says he completed his
research in August 1965.

Further contrary fact is the research done in the late 1970s on New Era Dianetics for OTs, thus indicating LRH's research was not complete either in 1963 or 1965, turning this into a falsehood by LRH that he completed his research into total freedom in August 1965.

27 Nov

The U.S. government was not alone in its concern about Scientology. On November 27, 1963, the Governor of the Australian State of Victoria appointed a Board of Inquiry into Scientology. The board consisted of one man, Kevin Victor Anderson. He conducted his inquiry with considerable showmanship and ferocity, taking nearly two years to investigate and present his immense report.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1964

-- Mar

There were 37 students on that R6 course. It was a "closed" course, in that nobody else joined it from when it started in March 1964 to the time it ended in November 1964.

The R6 lectures were never confidential at that time but I believe now that the R6 tapes have never been released. Ron was also lecturing on Routine 6 Actual Goals at that time.

Data from Rod Fordham who was a student on the R6 course.

Note: (See below plus the entry at 25 June 1963)

To Alan Walters

From Mike McClaughry

Alan, you said that Ron did something in 1964 to ensure no one would make it to OT.

What happened in 1964?

He switched the bridge and began to enter in only what he found. Up to that time it was a collaborated subject that consisted of an evolving subject based upon auditing the pc in front of you.

Both Jack Horner, myself, MSH, LRH, Reg Sharpe, Jenny Edmunds, Fred Hare and a couple of other Saint Hill staff were switched from GPM processing to Implant Goals Processing, which included the research of R6EW, the Clearing Course, OT 1, and OT 2. This was disastrous tech. Almost everyone spun in on it.

Both Horner and myself wrote Ron and told him this tech was not very workable. The Model Session was changed to eliminate goals processing. This was deadly as it robbed the pc of their own future track. Further it caused the pc to collapse his case into Scio's.

A GPM is over many lifetimes and consists of a major game paradigm. An Implant is basically an incident. A vast difference in space and time. Plus GPM's are unique constructs to each being.

Then came the introduction of evaluative rundown...The Clearing Course...OT I, II, III, etc. Imagine my surprise when I found it to be the same stuff as what Horner and I had informed him as not very workable. LRH had become an enforcer of Tech.

Also at this time came the cookie-cutter Tech of the Grades, not bad but it was done in a quickie manner consequently you have the group manifesting unflat grades...at all levels. The idea of only one Serv Fac is ludicrous.

To enforce this bridge you had the subject of Ethics come into being...again a violation of evaluation and invalidation. Even the dumbest auditors knows when you have the right item you get VGI's....how many VGI's have you seen in Ethics?

During this period LRH is getting angrier and angrier...so much so he is in a constant state of rage. There are no safe spaces near LRH. He is thrown out of Rhodesia...he is thrown out of England......something is badly wrong during this period. Then he throws people overboard, sticks kids in chain lockers...I was there I saw this...

The Tech becomes quickied...he blames everyone else.
21 Mar
The Saturday Evening Post publishes what will be one of the last full-scale media interviews with L. Ron Hubbard. LRH says that he has recently been approached by Fidel Castro to train a corps of Cuban Scientologists. He says he is independently wealthy and draws only a token salary of $70 a week, Scientology being a labor of love.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15
Falsehood LRH: Court cases with the IRS show he got a lot more than that from orgs. It was proven in tax court that large sums of money from the church went to LRH.

01 Jun
The CIA's mind-control research program, codename MKULTRA, is re-named MKSEARCH. The following document terminating the program shows the change:

The CIA's favorite club-footed sadist, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, head of CIA's Technical Services Staff (TSS), brings an end to the CIA's mind-control research project, MKSEARCH (formerly named MKULTRA, begun on 13 April 1953.)

Note:
MKSEARCH is the current name of the decades-long CIA project known as MKULTRA, begun on 13 April 1953. The name was changed on 1 June 1964.

Book:
The Search for the Manchurian Candidate by John Marks, Chapter 13
Note: Source CIA documents are cited in the book.
In 1965, Charles Berner, a leading Scientologist, left the fold, and founded “Abilitism.” Hubbard made Berner the target of considerable harassment.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The Creed of the Church says:

All men have an inalienable right to conceive, choose, assist, and support their own organizations, churches and governments.

Omitted application of the Creed of the Church - LRH
Omitted application of US Constitution - freedom of religion - LRH

The Scientology Clearing Course, given only by the few senior Orgs since 1965...

07 Feb
Ron writes the PL Keeping Scientology Working

Note:

Please, spare me. Do you think the products of Scientology are LRH's products? They are not. They are the contributions of many great people who did the work, ran the processes. That he put his name to those products gives a total false picture of how the Tech developed.

Jack Horner developed and piloted the repetitive processes. Nib's, Dick and Jan Halpern developed the TR's and CCH's. Charles and Ava Berner developed and brought the Study Tech to LRH. Gordon Bell defined By-passed charge. I developed the original BPC List corrections. Gordon Bell put the Grades together. John McMasters and I developed and piloted the S&D data. John McMasters developed Power. Pam Kemp originated the drug rundown. I originated the Good and Bad indicators.

Could we have done this without LRH, probably not, but LRH could not have done this without us. It is ludicrous to keep harping on LRH....he is dead....he was a lame duck leader from 1965 onward......the SO and GO and all the other weird solutions were to handle LRH's mounting legal problems. He did not have clean hands. He ran to England to escape the IRS and tax problems.

Post by Alan Walters to COSinvestigations

Note:

David Mayo wrote the NOTs material.
Ray Mithoff wrote OT VIII after LRH died.
Pat Broeker was working on writing OT 9 through 15 after LRH died.
26 Feb

A certificate is filed with the Arizona Corporation Commission that says the registered agent for HASI is United States Corporation Company. L. Ron Hubbard signs the document as President of HASI and Mary Sue Hubbard signs as Secretary. The document says it is executed in Los Angeles.

Arizona Corporation Commission Records

17 Mar

HCOPL 17 March 1965 Justice Suppressive Acts Suppression of Scientology and Scientologists
The Fair Game Law

A Potential Trouble Source is defined as a person who while active in Scientology or a pc yet remains connected to a person or group that is a suppressive person or group.

A Suppressive Person or Group is one that actively seeks to suppress or damage Scientology or a Scientologist by Suppressive Acts.

Suppressive Acts are acts calculated to impede or destroy Scientology or a Scientologist and which are listed at length in this policy letter.

This policy letter gives the means and provides the policy for getting the above situation handled.

A Suppressive Person or Group becomes "fair game".

By FAIR GAME is meant, without rights for self, possessions or position, and no Scientologist may be brought before a Committee of Evidence or punished for any action taken against a Suppressive Person or Group during the period that person or group is "fair game".

The families and adherents of Suppressive Persons or groups may not receive processing.

Suppressive Acts are defined as actions or omissions undertaken to knowingly suppress, reduce or impede Scientology or Scientologists.

Suppressive Acts are clearly those covert or overt acts knowingly calculated to reduce or destroy the influence or activities of Scientology or prevent case gains or continued Scientology success and activity on the part of a Scientologist. As persons or groups that would do such a thing act out of self interest only to the detriment of all others, they cannot be granted the rights and beingness ordinarily accorded rational beings and so place themselves beyond any consideration for their feelings or well being.

Until a Suppressive person or group is absolved.... no Committee of Evidence may be called to punish any Scientologist or person for any offenses of any kind against the suppressive person...

The homes, property, places and abodes of persons who have been active in attempting to suppress Scientology or Scientologists are all beyond any protection of Scientology justice, unless absolved by later justice or an amnesty.

Such persons are in the same category as those whose certificates have been cancelled, and persons whose certificates, classifications and awards have been cancelled are also in this category.

A Scientologist connected by familial or other ties to a person who is guilty of Suppressive Acts is known as a Potential Trouble Source or Trouble Source.

Therefore this Policy Letter extends to suppressive non-Scientology wives and husbands and parents, or other family members or hostile groups or even close friends. So long as the wife or husband, father or mother or other family connection who is attempting to suppress the Scientology spouse or child or member, then that Scientologist or preclear comes under the family or adherent clause and may not be processed or further trained until he or she has taken appropriate action to cease to be a Potential Trouble Source.
The validity of this policy is born out by the fact that the US government raids and other troubles were instigated by wives, husbands or parents who were actively suppressing a Scientologist, or Scientology. The suppressed Scientologist did not act in good time to avert the trouble by handling the antagonistic family member as a suppressive source or disconnect fully.

Disconnection from a family member or cessation of adherence to a Suppressive Person or Group, is done by the potential trouble source publicly publishing the fact, as in the legal notices of “The Auditor” and public announcements and taking any required civil action such as disavowal, separation or divorce and thereafter cutting all further communication and disassociating from the person or group.

A truly Suppressive Person or group has no rights of any kind and actions taken against them are not punishable.

Any HCO Secretary may receive evidences of disconnection or disavowal or separation or divorce and, on finding them to be bona fide, may publicly announce them on a public board and legal notices in the Auditor.

The disconnecting person then ceases to be a Potential Trouble Source.

Contrary Facts - LRH:
In this PL Ron says that the US government raids and other troubles were instigated by wives, husbands or parents who were actively suppressing a Scientologist, or Scientology. In other PLs he says the attacks were caused by an international conspiracy by Communists, Nazis, vested interests such as psychs, etc.

Omitted application of the Creed of the Church - LRH We of the church believe:
That all men have inalienable rights to think freely, to talk freely, to write freely their own opinions and to counter or utter or write upon the opinion of others;
And that no agency less than God has the power to suspend or set aside these rights, overtly or covertly.
And we of the church believe that the laws of God forbid man:
To destroy his own kind;

Omitted application of Code of A Scientologist - LRH:
10. To work for freedom of speech in the world.
(Enforced disconnection = cut communication)

Incorrectly included fascism - giving Scientologists a license to commit crimes, even kill.
Incorrectly included datum that violates the Aims of the Church - LRH: “a civilization without criminality, insanity and war”.

The Fair Game Law sets up a fascist criminal mentality within the church - making it criminal, insane and at war.

Omitted application of Scientology tech - LRH:
Man can be handled by reason alone - Science of Survival

Note:
As time goes along, the application of this policy is seen to be CREATING more and more
attacks from individuals and governments around the world, instead of curing them.

The practice of this policy has the church peddling fear into society, instead of ARC, turning the church into a Merchant of Fear. It has given the church a bad PR image and is causing contraction.

In PT, various governments around the world are moving towards outlawing the church. If it isn't abolished, this fascist policy will bring about the demise of the church.

The Fair Game Law practice of using force and lies to "handle" enemies, degrades and destroys the recipients and the people who apply it and the church too. Everyone loses.

Omitted Application of Axiom 11 - LRH

This axiom says these solutions cause a PERSISTENCE of unwanted conditions:

ALTER-ISNESS (Lies)
NOT-ISNESS (force)

Fair Game and Enforced Disconnection are ALTER-ISNESS and NOT-ISNESS.

Therefore those solutions cause a PERSISTENCE of attacks on Scientology.

What critic has improved his attitude towards Scientology by viciously attacking him?
None. **It makes them worse.** Now he hates Scientology with a passion.

Axiom 11 says the solution that doesn't cause persistence of unwanted conditions:

AS-ISNESS (Truth)

Therefore the correct solution to attacks on Scientology is:

AS-ISNESS (Truth)

29 Apr

The HASI has its Certificate of Incorporation revoked for failure to file an annual report.

Arizona Corporation Commission records - Certificate of Revocation

01 Jul

mid 1960s

"Ethics" were tightening up in the Scientology world. Since the mid-1960s, the Orgs have been managed on a strict system. Staff members are assigned an "Ethics Condition" every week in accordance with their stats.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Jul

Mid-1960s

You see in that then, the US government and the intelligence community have been involved since the early 60's Joe had not apparently seen the FOIA documents released by Puthoff regarding the time frame of his internship on OT-3 in the mid 60's with LRH.

and of course there is very heavy infiltration from the government side into all aspects of the cult proper, the freezone and amongst the critics, standard practice... you do realize of course that **the black panthers got infiltrated by the CIA to the extent that the top**
two guys in the panthers were white guys and CIA agents! It was on 60 minutes, the two guys admitted then proved on camera that was the situation, one to clear his conscience as he was about to die. Its common practice.

Post by Phil Scott to COSinvestigations

Note: As you will see, Hal Puthoff is an agent for CIA and NSA.

Incorrectly Included CIA actions INSIDE the United States on CITIZENS - CIA

Aug

The calculated risk taken on 23 January 1963, has paid off.

On that date I saw that when the gun-waving Federal Marshals stormed the Church in Washington, we were in for a series of raids and enturblent actions by governments. Therefore, as the officers of the various areas can tell you, I ordered them to fight a delaying action while I completed the research.

The strategy was this - the only thing which would ultimately win for us was total technology. If I interrupted research to swat flies, we might lose. Therefore I handed over most of the defense to others and speeded up research.

By working 18 hours a day on research and the rest on administrative matters, by August of 1965 I had the full answers to total freedom.

Well, the calculated risk paid off. The ultimate "weapon" was attained... The ultimate weapon is total freedom.

L. Ron Hubbard

HCO Exec Letter of 21 February 1966 The Calculated Risk

Contrary Facts - LRH -

In the issue above Ron says he had the answers to total freedom in August 1965. In the issue below he says the OT levels above Clear are largely unexplored:

Now along with all of that, of course, before I left Las Palmas I had news that John McMaster had flown back from Los Angeles and had been checked out Clear. Now I knew indeed that the technical bridge was in all the way through to Clear.

Ahead of that, largely unexplored and not vital in its technology to the lower echelons, is of course Operating Thetan. This area is relatively unknown and just exactly what the total potentials of an Operating Thetan are have not been explored but I can say this, that everything that I try to say that an Operating Thetan can do as the total limit of his ability and so forth, reads as an invalidation on my e-meter.

LRH Tape of 6 May 1966 Talk To The Saint Hill Staff & The Staff of WW

27 Aug

Ron and Mary Sue submit Annual Reports for the HASI to the Arizona Corporation Commission. The Annual Reports cover the years 1963, 1964 and 1965. The Annual Reports state that the copyrights are assets of the HASI.

Arizona Corporation Commission records - HASI Income Report

27 Sep

On September 27, 1965, Hubbard issued a "Hubbard Communications Office Executive Letter" dealing with Amprinistics and its members. Every member of the new group, whether they had entered it via Scientology or not, was labeled Fair Game. Their gatherings were to
be broken up. Complaints were to be made to the police and any chance of litigation was to be taken. Scientologists were to attack the followers of Amprinistics in every way they could.

Hubbard forbade mention of the very word "Amprinistics." The "Executive Letter" disappeared from public circulation long ago, but despite these severe measures, Horner's "Eductivism," an offshoot of Amprinistics, exists to this day.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly - LRH

Incorrectly included criminal fascism that violates the Creed of the Church - LRH:

All men have inalienable rights to conceive, choose, assist, and support their own organizations, churches and governments - Creed of the Church

27 Sep

HCO Executive Letter of 27 September 1965 Apriministics

Harry Thompson - At the bottom of the "Death Lessons" press scandal was Harry Thompson.

Jack Horner - In 1960 he was instrumental in ruining the life of Nibs Hubbard, with the help of Nina West by setting the boy against an organization and then getting him arrested in the Middle West.

Treatment - They are each fair game, can be sued or harassed. Any meeting held by them should be torn up. If these persons move into your area act through any agency you can to have them deported or arrested on whatever grounds.

Therefore this is our policy:

(2) Harass these persons in any way possible.

L. Ron Hubbard

Incorrectly included fascism that violates the Creed of the Church - LRH

28 Sep

Kevin Anderson QC, who conducted the Australian Board of Inquiry into Scientology, submits its 173-page report, which is published shortly thereafter. Its report savagely condemns every aspect of Scientology. No one need progress beyond the first paragraph to guess at what is to follow:

There are some features of Scientology which are so ludicrous that there may be a tendency to regard Scientology as silly and its practitioners as harmless cranks. To do so would be gravely to misunderstand the tenor of the Board's conclusions. This Report should be read, it is submitted, with these prefatory observations constantly in mind. Scientology is evil; its techniques evil; its practice a serious threat to the community, medically, morally and socially; and its adherents sadly deluded and often mentally ill'.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15; The Anderson Report

Falsehood that Scientology is evil -

Wrong target - attacking the tech (that has helped millions) -

Falsehood that Scientologists are mentally ill -

Incorrectly Included black propaganda to position Scientologists as mentally ill -

False solution (implied treatment would be psych treatment for Scientologists) -

Kevin Anderson
03 Nov


The suit which may be easiest to bring is against the newspaper publishing the FDA and other libel and slander naming in it also the American Medical Association, the American Psychiatric Association, the Better Business Bureau and the clipping or press bureau that forwarded it and the charge probably best consists of “Libel and slander to forward a Conspiracy to monopolize healing in contravention of the Sherman Anti-Trust Laws” or a similar anti-monopoly act.

However the treatment of the AMA, APA, BBB (and its collusion with the U.S. government on the same subject) of the chiropractors, AMA lobbying against other healing group for pro MD legislation all adds up to conspiracy easily proven.

The BBB issues pamphlets about “Cures” and “Quacks” written by the AMA.

The AMA held a huge Congress in Washington D.C., got it addressed by government leaders, and branded anyone else engaged in healing a “Quack” and has since kept this exhibit alive in Washington.

Any libel and slander around myself or Scientology is based on a 15 year endless campaign by this group. The AMA issues “news releases” to magazines and papers vilifying us.

A direct tracing of the FDA attack goes back to the AMA Congress in Washington D.C. (Sheraton-Park Hotel 1962?)

As a side comment, before I seemed to threaten the multi-billion dollar healing empire of the AMA and APA, all my personal press was beautiful and good.

L. Ron Hubbard

Contrary facts - LRH

In the Fair Game Law PL he said the relatives of Scientologists caused the attacks.

Correct target of AMA - LRH

It is a fact that the AMA sought a monopoly by attacking competitors.

Altered importance - AMA - making its income more important than people's health

Incorrectly included suppression of alternative health treatment - AMA

- Dec

In December 1965, the Australian State of Victoria introduced a Psychological Practices Act which completely outlawed Scientology. Further, it was impossible to ban Scientology. The followers in Victoria simply changed their name to the “Church of the New Faith,” and carried on where they had left off.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1966

(no date)

Early 1966

Early in 1966, the LRH Finance Committee had been established to determine how much the Church owed Hubbard. In September, Hubbard told the press he had forgiven the Church a $13 million debt. The LRH Finance Committee had however failed to document the millions Hubbard had taken out of the Church. The Committee had appraised Saint Hill as having a business goodwill value of £2 million (the estate itself was valued at less than £100,000). The Committee also included such items as the purchase price of the yacht used by Hubbard for his Alaska trip in 1940. All part of the Hubbard's "research," from which the Church purportedly benefited.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

(no date)

LRH resigns as Exec Director.

He sells Saint Hill Manor to the Church of Scientology of California. (15)

07 Feb

Lord Balniel, MP, Chairman of the National Association for Mental Health, stands up in the House of Commons and asks the Minister of Health to initiate an inquiry into Scientology in Britain.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15

11 Feb

SECE D 52 11 February 1966 Committee For Sane Psychiatry

2. We are forming a "Committee for Sane Psychiatry" that will be charged with the responsibility of bringing to the attention of the world the brutal treatment and sex orgies in institutions and drive psychiatry into accepting lawful regulation by Parliament and Congress.

4. Case histories of brutal savage treatment are to be collected and the lurid nature of "treatment" is to be fully documented and exposed by the Committee.

L. Ron Hubbard

Correct target -LRH - Psychiatry is guilty of patient abuses.

17 Feb

HCOPL 17 February 1966 Public Investigation Section

The Public Investigation Section is formed in Division 1, Dept 3, as Section 5.

It is composed wholly of professional investigators. The section may never be used on Ethics Section matters but may work with Ethics when an ex-Scientologist is involved.
The statistic of the section is dual consisting of the number of cases successfully investigated on specific projects and the number of derogatory news stories appearing that week related to enemies of Scientology...

It will be seen that the section has all the useful functions of an Intelligence and propaganda agency.

The determination of what a project is is simple - what agency or groups is attacking Scientology? The Section investigates the attacking group’s individual members and sees that the results of the investigation get adequate Legal action and publicity.

Standard intelligence procedures are used.

Public solicitation for cases of injury to the rights or liberty concerned with that project can obtain leads. Anyone writing in a complaint is then sent a copy of the form to fill in... The pattern of the form is based on the data needful to get a conviction. The more fruitful of such forms are followed up by individual investigators. These obtain the data necessary for a conviction of the individual complained about who is a member of the attacking group.

No act which will make an investigator liable to criminal prosecution may be ordered.

18 Feb

HCOPL of 18 February 1966 Attacks On Scientology

The Third Group of Actions have been positive in stopping attacks:

G.3.1. Investigating noisily the attackers;

G.3.2. Not being guilty of anything;

G.3.6. Refunding money to dissatisfied people;

It is a curious phenomenon that the action of investigation alone is head and shoulders above all other actions.

Thus, they are not hard to defeat providing one (A) looks for their hidden crimes and (B) is irreproachable in his conduct himself.

These people who attack have secrets. And hidden crimes. They are afraid. I can count several heavy attacks which folded up by our noisily beginning an investigation of the attacker.

21 Feb

HCO Exec Letter of 21 February 1966 The Calculated Risk

The calculated risk taken on 23 January 1963, has paid off.

On that date I saw that when the gun-waving Federal Marshals stormed the Church in Washington, we were in for a series of raids and turbulent actions by governments. Therefore, as the officers of the various areas can tell you, I ordered them to fight a delaying action while I completed the research.

The strategy was this - the only thing which would ultimately win for us was total technology. If I interrupted research to swat flies, we might lose. Therefore I handed over most of the defense to others and speeded up research.

By working 18 hours a day on research and the rest on administrative matters, by August of 1965 I had the full answers to total freedom.

Well, the calculated risk paid off. The ultimate "weapon" was attained... The ultimate weapon is total freedom.
L. Ron Hubbard

Contrary facts - LRH

The research done in the late 1960's on OT 3 and in the 1970s on New Era Dianetics for OTs, indicates LRH did not have the full answers to total freedom in August 1965, turning this into a falsehood by LRH that he completed his research into total freedom in August 1965.

Further evidence of this falsehood is LRH's own condition at the time of his death.

Furthermore, in the following tape LRH says he has not researched the OT levels:

Now along with all of that, of course, before I left Las Palmas I had news that John McMaster had flown back from Los Angeles and had been checked out Clear. Now I knew indeed that the technical bridge was in all the way through to Clear.

Ahead of that, largely unexplored and not vital in its technology to the lower echelons, is of course Operating Thetan. This area is relatively unknown and just exactly what the total potentials of an Operating Thetan are have not been explored but I can say this, that everything that I try to say that an Operating Thetan can do as the total limit of his ability and so forth, reads as an invalidation on my e-meter.

LRH Tape of 6 May 1966 Talk To The Saint Hill Staff & The Staff of WW

The conclusion:

Falsehood by LRH that he had the full answers to total freedom by August 1965.

22 Feb

SECED 22 February 1966 Project Psychiatry

Project Psychiatry arises by the psychiatric attack on us in the US, in Australia and now England.

There is a conspiracy here we have gotten across the path of. Any person in the world can be "pronounced insane", killed or assaulted and made incompetent at the whim of any psychiatrist. Further they pretend they can suspend civil rights!

Hitler invented the pre-frontal lobotomy to make farm zombies. LSD25 as a drug administered to a person makes him temporarily insane. The Russians abandoned all this realizing these "treatments" were Fascist, were begun by the Czar's secret police and have yet to cure anyone of anything except life.

A psychiatrist today has the power to (1) take a fancy to a woman (2) lead her to take wild treatment as a joke (3) drug or shock her to temporary insanity (4) incarcerate her (5) use her sexually (6) sterilize her to prevent conception (7) kill her by a brain operation to prevent disclosure. And all with no fear of reprisal. Yet it is rape and murder.

If these violations of human liberty aren't checked we will soon see "thought police" and an end of individual rights.

I find the material available in individual psychiatrists enormous. We do not care about their conspiracy to rule the world even if it exists. They are no stronger than their individual practitioners and they are weak.

We want at least one bad mark on every psychiatrist in England, a murder, an assault, or a rape or more than one. This is Project Psychiatry. We will remove them.

L. Ron Hubbard 25

Feb
HCOPL of 25 February 1966 Attacks On Scientology

NEVER agree to an investigation of Scientology. ONLY agree to an investigation of the attackers.

This is correct procedure:

1. Spot who is attacking us.
2. Start investigating them promptly for FELONIES or worse using our own professionals
3. Double curve our reply by saying we welcome an investigation of them.
4. Start feeding lurid, blood, sex, crime actual evidence on the attackers to the press.

Don't ever tamely submit to an investigation of us. Make it rough, rough on attackers all the way.

Never talk about us - only them. Use their blood, sex, crime to get headlines. There has never been an attacker who was not reeking with crime.

L. Ron Hubbard

-- Mar

In March, Hubbard published "What Is Greatness?" which rounded off his statements of February: "The hardest task one can have is to continue to love one's fellows despite all reasons he should not .... A primary trap is to succumb to invitations to hate. There are those who appoint one their executioners. Sometimes for the sake of the safety of others, it is necessary to act, but it is not necessary also to hate them."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Mar

John McMaster became the ambassador of Scientology. He was Hubbard's deliberate choice for the "First Clear." McMaster is slight with naturally white hair, and is a remarkable public speaker with a compelling voice. He was Scientology's spokesman in television interviews throughout the English-speaking world, a personification, so it seemed, of gentleness and love. While his message was being beamed over the airwaves, and delivered personally to packed audiences the world over, the Scientology Organizations were becoming increasingly less gentle and loving in their treatment of both their members and their critics.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Mar

HCOPL 1 March 1966 THE GUARDIAN

The Guardian is the most senior executive of Scientology just below Executive Director.

INTELLIGENCE SECTION Both planetary

and organizational intelligence is handled by this activity.

Intelligence is defined as information leading to predictions of occurrences and useful in forecasting events and so assisting planning and in handling matters arising from events.

FIRST APPOINTMENT

The First Guardian is Mary Sue Hubbard.
On March 1, the short-lived Public Investigations Section became the Guardian's Office (GO). "Noisy investigation," or rumor-mongering, was not their only talent, and the GO became a formidable force. After the false starts of the Department of Official Affairs and the Department of Government Affairs, Hubbard at last had his own private Intelligence Agency.

The new Guardian took orders only from the Executive Director of the Church of Scientology. L. Ron Hubbard was appointing a deputy. He kept the new position in the family: Mary Sue Hubbard was the first Guardian, later becoming the "Controller," a post created between the Executive Director and the Guardian.

Among the duties of the Guardian was the "LRH Heavy Hussars Hat." The Guardian's Office (or "GO") would deal with any "threat of great importance" to Scientology. The tenure of executives in Scientology organizations is usually brief; the Guardian is one of the few exceptions. Jane Kember, Mary Sue's successor, held the position for thirteen years. Mary Sue was her superior, as Controller, throughout that time.

The Guardian's Office was responsible for responding to any attack on Scientology. An "attack" might simply be a quizzical newspaper article. The GO is well remembered in London, where the press is still reticent about Scientology stories. The "Legal Bureau" of the GO issued hundreds of court writs, itself losing count. The GO dealt with public relations, legal actions, and the gathering of "intelligence." It conducted campaigns against psychiatry, Interpol, the Internal Revenue Service, drug abuse, and government secrecy, largely under the heading "Social Coordination," or "SOCO."

The headquarters of the Guardian's Office were at Saint Hill in England. This was GO World Wide, or GOWW.

The GO had Continental offices in each, run by a Deputy Guardian. These in turn had deputies in every Scientology Org, called Assistant Guardians. The Guardian's Office had six Bureaus: Legal, Public Relations, Information (initially called Intelligence), Social Coordination, Service (for GO staff training and auditing), and Finance.

The Guardian's Office was administratively autonomous, taking orders only from Hubbard or from the Controller, who in turn took orders only from her husband.

The Guardian's Office image within the Church was of an efficient, devoted group which dealt with threats to Scientology. They would counter bad press articles (often by suing for libel), defend against government enquiries, and promote Scientology through its good works. These good works were monitored by the Social Coordination Bureau (SOCO). They included "Narconon," a drug rehabilitation program; the Effective Education Association, Apple and Delphi Schools; and various anti-psychiatry campaigns.

Because Hubbard insisted there was a conspiracy against Scientology, the GO investigated and attacked the "conspirators" tirelessly. By the 1970s, the GO had lined itself up against its "enemies," principally the entire psychiatric profession and civil governments. They produced a newsletter called "Freedom," reminiscent of Fascist and Communist propaganda in its overblown language.

Most Church members knew little or nothing about Branch One of the GO, Bureau of Information, commonly referred to as "B-I." They gathered information about Hubbard's "enemies." The Information Bureau's Collections Department had two sections: Overt and Covert data collection. B-I also housed an Operations section, which should more properly have been called the Dirty Tricks Department.

B-I was so self-contained that only the top executives in the other Guardian's Office Bureaus were privy to their activities. B-I was Hubbard's private CIA, keeping tab on friend and foe alike. They also maintained comprehensive files on all Scientologists, compiled from the supposedly confidential records of confessional sessions. At times Hubbard maintained daily, and even hourly, contact with B-I, sending and receiving double-coded telex messages.
The Guardian's Office was the most powerful group within the Church. Following Hubbard's rigid Policy, they could not believe in defense: "The DEFENSE of anything is UNTENABLE. The only way to defend anything is to ATTACK." The GO attacked ruthlessly and relentlessly.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Mar

LRH establishes the Guardian's Office (G.O.). He appoints Mary Sue Hubbard as Guardian. Between 1966 and 1981, MSH and the G.O. exercised total control over all Church assets, bank accounts, property, copyrights and trademarks.

One of the key policies applied by the G.O. is "Fair Game". It states that an enemy of Scientology may be deprived of property or injured by any means by any Scientologist without any discipline of the Scientologist. May be tricked, sued, or lied to or destroyed.

Note:

It was the Guardian's Office, especially the intelligence section, that applied Fair Game Policy to enemies of the church. In that the Fair Game Policy AUTHORIZES criminal activity - the intelligence unit commits crimes and is that section of the church which is guilty of criminal behavior.

In 1981, the Guardian's Office was disbanded and replaced by the Office of Special Affairs, under the direction of the Religious Technology Center (RTC). This was only a change in name and the same functions of the Guardian Office were continued, including criminal acts by the church intelligence unit as it continued to apply the Fair Game Policy against enemies of the church.

08 Mar

John McMaster passes an e-meter check for Clear. It's with greatest joy and happiness, the Qualifications Secretary advises Hubbard, I have to report to you that John McMaster has passed the Clear check and no doubt exists that he has erased his bank completely... . Thank you for the honor and privilege of checking out the first Clear.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15

12 Mar

For the first time I can execute my orders as Trustee and transfer the UK and Commonwealth properties off the back of the US HASI.

Every company of Scientology abroad is being turned over to C of S of Calif, by HASI, Inc. Arizona. This means HASI Ltd, HCO Ltd, and any and all inactive companies as well.

I remain the US agent to effect the transfer and a HASI board minute of Feb. 20, 1966, directs all staffs and officers to assist me in making the transfer to C of S of California everywhere in the UK and Commonwealth.

I am of course a board member of C of S of Calif, and remain as Executive Director of the orgs. Saint Hill, which was mine, is being sold to C of S of California, the other orgs are simply being given.

I receive no salary for my work and have no service contract with any organization. But I am consigning to C of S of California exclusive use of my name in connection with Scientology.

HCO EXECUTIVE LETTER, 12 March 1966, CORPORATE STATUS 07

Apr
The CIA headquarters in the United States receives a cable from an agent in Rhodesia: Request traces of L. Ron Hubbard, US citizen recently arrived. The reply confirms that Headquarters files contain no derogatory information about the subject, but a memo is attached giving excerpts from press reports. It concludes: Individuals who have been connected with the organizations headed by Hubbard or who have had contact with him and the organizations, have indicated that Hubbard is a ‘crackpot’ and of ‘doubtful mental background’.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15;
CIA documents purportedly retrieved via FOIA request (not likely - Miller is a Brit)

15 Apr
15 c. April 1966

LRH has/buys a large four-bedroom house with a swimming-pool in the exclusive Alexander Park suburb of Salisbury in Rhodesia, and has opened negotiations to acquire the Bumi Hills Hotel on Lake Kariba. His plan, purportedly, is to use the hotel as a luxury base from which to spread the influence of Scientology.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15

06 May

LRH Tape of 6 May 1966 Talk To The Saint Hill Staff & The Staff of WW

From Salisbury, Rhodesia. This is Ron:

Now along with all of that, of course, before I left Las Palmas I had news that John McMaster had flown back from Los Angeles and had been checked out Clear. Now I knew indeed that the technical bridge was in all the way through to Clear.

Ahead of that, largely unexplored and not vital in its technology to the lower echelons, is of course Operating Thetan. This area is relatively unknown and just exactly what the total potentials of an Operating Thetan are have not been explored but I can say this, that everything that I try to say that an Operating Thetan can do as the total limit of his ability and so forth, reads as an invalidation on my e-meter.

Now there is also an economic situation which is very bad. Not only is there what's left of civilization being shotgunned from the communist areas but also it is being mowed down from the world bank areas. In other words, the trick here is to make a country as insolvent as possible so that it will borrow as much money as possible and therefore that country can be made to pay back such vast interest rates and such huge sums of money through overtaxation of its population that somebody gets rich some place else.

Now this theory of how you depress the providency of a government in order then to tax and more or less own the country as a whole is probably the reason back of the African new black states, the present semi-confusion and dissolution of the government of England which owes the World Bank 900,000,000 (pounds) and it will owe it more and more and more and you'll notice that whole budget was paying back that World Bank, paying back that World Bank. Well, of course, they'll never pay back the World Bank and the World Bank will end up owning England.

So you have the super-capitalist shooting at civilization, you have the super-communist shooting at civilization and between the two there is some possibility that you might not make it, you might get disrupted on route.

Now if we can get white population, immigrants and big companies and so on moving into Africa and if we can get with that Scientology well established in Southern Africa, why we can then look forward to a salvage operation base, in case the northern hemisphere's lights go out.

All right - there a third avenue and that avenue I will be working on in a very few months and that is the O.T. base proper.
In July 1966, OT I and OT II were released...

Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 700

LRH receives a letter from the Department of Immigration informing him that his application for an extension to his Alien's Temporary Residence Permit has been unsuccessful: 'this means that you will be required to leave Rhodesia on or before the 18th July, 1966'.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 15

18 July 1966 Conference with:

The Guardian, LRH Aide, LRH Communicator, Legal WW, Guardian Communicator and the Head of Intelligence Branch 5 office of LRH

So therefore they did undertake to send (Peter) Younghusband to Rhodesia to get me imprisoned or shot and then if that failed, denied re-entry into the United Kingdom and then vilified and discredited so that the testimony would not count in this suit. And that is a criminal offense and Sir William Carr and Cecil King are, at the very least, accessories if not directors of these crimes.

Now that was the first datum I had on this subject in 1954 - I found out in counting noses that the people who had done the most - twenty-one people - who had done the most to damage Dianetics had criminal records and seventeen of them verified; I just got tired at seventeen and said this is too many.

That in view of the fact that they have criminal backgrounds or in view of the fact that investigation will reveal this, our investigation should therefore go forward to the discovery of crime. Then we should act on the crime... and then when it is acted upon - then we sue.

This is about as malicious and vicious perhaps as one could get but then you are suing a discredited source and this would become hallmarked after awhile. They'd say "the Scientologists must have done that because first he was jailed and then he was sued".

And that is the policy.

Late July 1966

The U.S. Internal Revenue Service was less interested in Hubbard's spiritual motivation than in the mounting evidence of his financial motivation. At the end of July, the IRS notified the Church of Scientology of California that its tax-exempt status was being withdrawn, giving three reasons: Scientology practitioners were making money from the "non-profit" Church; the Church's activities were commercial; and the Church was serving the private interests of L. Ron Hubbard.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
On 1 September 1966, L. Ron Hubbard resigns from all directorships and running of Scientology organizations.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 16

15 Dec

15 c. December 1966

The first ship is purchased for the Sea Org: The Enchanter, a 40-ton sea-going schooner. Ray Kemp signs on as part owner of the ship.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 16

20 Dec

20 c. December 1966

The Hubbard Explorational Company buys a North Sea trawler, the 414-ton Avon River, moored at Hull.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 16

26 Dec

HCOPL 26 December 1966 PTS Sections, Personnel and Execs

There are no good reporters. There are no good government or SP group agents. L.

Ron Hubbard

31 Dec

End 1966

Having failed to secure a “safe-point” in Rhodesia from which to resist the encroachments of the Suppressives, Hubbard planned to take to the High Seas.

Having given his last Saint Hill Briefing Course lecture, Hubbard left for North Africa at the end of 1966. On December 5, British Health Minister Kenneth Robinson denied that an Inquiry was necessary, but denounced Scientology as “potentially harmful,” adding “I have no doubt that Scientology is totally valueless in promoting health.”

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Falsehood that Scientology is valueless in promoting health - Kenneth Robinson

31 Dec

Late 1966

Hubbard had spent the last weeks of 1966 “researching” OT3 in North Africa. In a letter of the time, he admitted that he was taking drugs (“pinks and grays”) to assist his research.

Note: From LRH’s personal archives:

Also included were Hubbard’s letters to Mary Sue Hubbard over the years, where he said exactly what he was doing while researching the “Technology” of Scientology. For example, there are letters sent from North Africa in late 1966, to Mary Sue at Saint Hill, which give details of the drugs Hubbard was taking to “research” the most secret of Scientology’s levels, OT3.
A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1967

(no date)

The IRS removes the C of S of California from the roster of tax exempt organizations. The IRS says it is a for-profit business that enriches church officials. (15)

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

Note:

How do they know that? Obviously someone on the inside gave them financial data. Who was their plant/informant? The point is - this shows they infiltrated the church.

(no date)

Early 1967

Early in 1967, Hubbard flew to Las Palmas, and Virginia Downsborough, who cared for him after his arrival, was astonished that he was existing almost totally on a diet of drugs. For three weeks Hubbard was bedridden, while Downsborough weaned him off this diet.

The Enchanter, a 50-foot Bermuda ketch, sailed to meet him in Las Palmas. Her dedicated Scientologist crew of nineteen were known as the Sea Project. Their formation and their departure from England were highly secretive. The Hubbard Explorational Company started to draw $15,000 per month from the Church of Scientology of California. The Church also paid $125,000 into one of Hubbard’s Swiss accounts.

From Las Palmas, having just forgiven Scientology $13 million, Hubbard issued orders that every Org set up an “LRH Good Will Repayment Account” at their local bank. Executives who failed to set up such an account would be dismissed as thieves. Hubbard also ordered the Church of Scientology to buy Saint Hill from him.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The LRH letter to MSH that he was using drugs to research OT III, and RJ 67 wherein LRH says he injured himself researching OT III, lend credence to Virginia’s statement that LRH was on drugs and bedridden.

25 Feb

25 c. February 1967

Virginia Downsborough, who is on the Enchanter when it arrives in Las Palmas (with Captain Bill Robertson) says they get LRH a room in a motel, and that she later goes to visit him, to see what she can do for him. She says:

When I went in to his room there were drugs of all kinds everywhere. He seemed to be taking about sixty thousand different pills. I was appalled, particularly after listening to all his tirades against drugs and the medical profession. There was something very wrong with him, but I didn’t know what it was except that he was in a state of deep depression; he told me he didn’t have any more gains and he wanted to die. That’s what he said:
"I want to die".

http://www.lronhubbard.org/profile/chronlo.htm Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 16 Captain Bill Robertson debrief

28 Feb
An annual report for HASI, Inc. is **notarized in England** for fiscal year ending 30 April 1966. **Signatories are L. Ron Hubbard** as President and Mary Sue Hubbard as Secretary.

Arizona Corporations Commission records - HASI Annual Report

**CONTRARY FACTS:**

Virginia Downsborough, in BFM, vows that, on this date, LRH is at Las Palmas, in the Canary Islands, in a state of "deep depression", wishing he could die, and taking 'about sixty thousand different pills'. (See entries for 25 February 1967.) So, is Virginia telling a lie?

06 Mar
On March 6, 1967, Kenneth Robinson made a further statement about Scientology in the House of Commons:

> I do not want to give the impression that there is anything illegal in the offering by unskilled people of processes intended in part to relieve or remove mental disturbance . . . provided that no claim is made of qualified medical skill .... What they do, however, is to direct themselves deliberately towards the weak, the unbalanced, the immature, the rootless and the mentally or emotionally unstable; to promise them remolded, mature personalities and to set about fulfilling the promise by means of untrained staff, ignorantly practicing quasi-psychological techniques, including hypnosis...

---

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

**-- Apr**
Business was still fair, and the Scientology Church in Britain showed a total income of £457,277 for the year ending April 1967 (an average of almost £9,000 per week). Hubbard gave the following instructions to his subordinates a few months later:

> The real stable datum in handling tax people is NEVER VOLUNTEER ANY INFORMATION .... The thing to do is to assign a significance to the figures before the government can .... I normally think of a better significance than the government can. I always put enough errors on a return to satisfy their bloodsucking appetite and STILL come out zero. The game of accounting is just a game of assigning significance to figures. The man with the most imagination wins.

True to these maxims, the 1966-1967 accounts contained several creative designations for expenditure. Directors’ fees stood at only £2,914, but £39,426 was justified as "provision for bad debts," and an astonishing £70,000 as "expenditure of United States Mailing List and Promotion." The previous year, £80,000 had been charged under this heading. In 1967-1968 the figure was again £70,000.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
01 Apr

1 c. April 1967

A decision is returned "for the government" in the case of the FDA e-meter raid on FCDC.

Paulette Cooper, book: The Scandal of Scientology

22 Apr

LRH sends a dispatch to Saint Hill regarding the importance of security:

When you have had the close calls I have had in intelligence through security failures, you begin to believe there is something in the subject. I was once in 1940 ordered out on a secret mission by the US to a hostile foreign land with whom we were not yet at war. It was vital to mask my purpose there. It would have been fatal had I been known to have been a naval officer.

On a hunch I didn't leave at once and the following day the US sent a letter to me that, had I left, would have been forwarded to me in that land, addressing me with full rank and title, informing me to wear white cap covers after April 15 in Washington. Had I departed, that letter, following me, would have sentenced me to death before a firing squad!

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 16

Falsehood by LRH - he was not commissioned into the US Navy until July 1941.

01 Jul

1 c. July 1967

A Trial Examiner' rules that FCDC fails to qualify as a corporation "organized and operated entirely for religious purposes." The case concerns the four year period of 1956-1959, when FCDC reportedly made $758,982 and allegedly paid L. Ron Hubbard more than $100,000 plus the use of a car and a home, along with some unexplained payments to his family, and in some cases ten percent of the gross income of 'the various groups'.

Paulette Cooper, book: The Scandal of Scientology

20 Sep

On September 20, Hubbard spoke of his new Sea Org, and the release of OT 3, in a lecture taped in Las Palmas. Scientologists call this lecture "RJ 67" for "Ron's Journal 1967."

OT 3 concerned an incident which he said occurred "on this planet, and on the other seventy-five planets which form this Confederacy, seventy-five million years ago."

In a 1967 tape announcing the release of OT3 Hubbard had this to say:

I have probably done something on the order of a century of research in the very few years since 1963, and can advise you now that I have completed any and all of the technology required from wog to OT...

The mystery of this universe and this particular area of the universe has been, as far as its track is concerned, completely occluded...

...it is so occluded that if anyone tried to penetrate it, as I am sure many have, they died. The material involved in this sector is so vicious that it is carefully arranged to kill anyone if he discovers the exact truth of it. So, in January and February of this year I became very ill, almost lost this body and somehow or other brought it off, and obtained the material and was able to live through it. I am very sure that I was the first one that ever did live through any attempt to attain that material.
In RJ 67, Hubbard spoke of an international conspiracy to destroy Scientology. From the early days Hubbard had felt that a group of "vested interests" was trying to keep both Dianetics and Scientology down. It was vital for the Conspiracy which dominated the affairs of the world to crush Scientology. Hubbard claimed that his wife, the Guardian, had unearthed the highest level of the Conspiracy, the ten or dozen men who determined the fate of Earth:

"They are members of the Bank of England, and other higher financial circles. They own and control newspaper chains, and they are all, oddly enough, directors in all the mental health groups in the world." Newspaper baron Cecil King was one of the ten (or twelve). Hubbard also claimed that the then Prime Minister of Britain, Harold Wilson, was controlled by these men, as were many other heads of state.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The development of NOTs in the late 1970's is one example that he did not have all the technology required to make an OT in 1967.

Falsehood by LRH that he has completed any and all of the technology required from wog to OT...

Note:

In the United States the Illuminati conspiracy was primarily advanced by Robert Welch, the 1958 founder of the John Birch Society.

How the Illuminati conspirators became major players in what LRH perceived as the global and later the intergalactic plot against him and his organization is an area I am currently researching and I have several books on the subject on order.

I was present at the FCDC when the RJ 67 tape was played for the staff and selected members of the public. LRH's conspiracy story about the Illuminati Society came as no surprise to me as I was well aware of the source from which the he derived it. The major change is that he had added an intergalactic twist to the story and incorporated it into the cosmology of OT3.

In subsequent years I had the chance to discuss this with several FCDC staff from the 1960s and 1970s. While LRH was in St Hill in the 1960s, the Organization Secretary at FCDC received large volumes of books and materials from the John Birch Society and forwarded it to LRH at St Hill. So it would appear that LRH, at least, had the opportunity to acquaint himself with the Illuminati story and this conspiracy theory has been an integral part of the Scientology world view since at least the late 1960s.

Post by Joe Harrington to COSinvestigations

Note:

It is a FUNDAMENTAL of intelligence to pinpoint and IDENTIFY the enemy.

The IDENTIFICATION of the SOURCE of international attacks belongs to intelligence.

The above time track entry shows this was done, but then there is no follow through by the Guardian's Office to handle. Why did the PR bureau not act to expose them? Why did the Legal Bureau not act to sue them?

Instead of handling the SOURCE of international attacks, the Guardian's Office acts like a bully and beats up on small fry critics. This is also a wrong solution because it is the type of solution that never ends, called "out-point correct", in the Data Series policies.

Correct Target by identifying the SOURCE of International attacks - LRH Correct Importance by identifying the SOURCE of International attacks - LRH

Omitted action against the SOURCE of International Attacks -
01 Oct

Autumn 1967

By autumn 1967, Hubbard was living in a villa on Las Palmas, adding the final touches to the OT 3 Course, and putting the Sea Organization (as the Sea Project had become) through its paces. On Las Palmas he tested out his "Awards and Penalties" for Ethics Conditions on the Sea Org. The penalties for lower Conditions included deprivation of sleep for a set time (often several days), and the assignment of physical labor. Hubbard boasted in a September Policy Letter that penalties in the Sea Org were "much worse" than those for the other Scientology Orgs. The milder non-Sea Org penalty for Non-Existence required that an offender "Must wear old clothes. May not bathe. Women must not wear makeup or have hairdo's. Men may not shave. No lunch hour is given and such persons are expected not to leave the premises. Lowest pay with no bonuses."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
HCOPL, "Conditions, Awards, Penalties," 27 September 1967 (not in Organization Executive Course)

06 Oct

A larger vessel had been purchased, and sailed with an inexperienced crew to meet Hubbard at Las Palmas. The Avon River was a 414-ton trawler.

On Las Palmas, the crew of the Avon River became guinea pigs for Hubbard's most advanced "research" into Ethics, or Heavy Ethics, as it came to be known. New lower Ethics Conditions were issued, each with a series of steps.

The Avon River's radio operator was ordered by Hubbard to remain awake until a new radio had arrived and been fitted on the bridge. The radio arrived after five days, the operator having complied with the "Commodore's" order. Hubbard seemed obsessed with sleep deprivation.

On October 6, new Formulas were issued for the Ethics Conditions. Twelve days later, Hubbard issued "Penalties for Lower Conditions" ...

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Nov

In November, the Hubbard Explorational Company bought the Royal Scotsman, which for some years had been an Irish Channel cattle ferry, which weighed in at 3,280 tons, eight times the tonnage of the Avon River.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1968

(no date) : 'FreeZone'

Excerpted from 10 December 1998 entry. See full original post by Alan.

From: Alan Walter
Subject: Re: Super Scio Tech - Limited Bridges
Date: 1998/12/10
Newsgroups: alt.clearing.technology

"I had since early '68 been putting my spiritual teammates into a co-process set-up and letting them handle each other. (As did several other highly trained people.)"

**Note that in 1968, Alan is still a member of the Church of Scientology, and one assumes, so are these others he mentions.**

**Also note that 1968 is also when Alan was working with Pat Price to develop their remote-viewing skills-per a post by Alan.**

(no date) : Scientology

Cooper went on to describe her one-woman battle against Scientology, which began in 1968. After her first article on Scientology, in 1968, Cooper received a flood of death threats and smear letters; her phone was bugged; lawsuits were filed against her; attempts were made to break into her apartment; and she was framed for a bomb threat.

At one point Cooper moved, and her cousin Joy, of rather similar appearance, took over her old apartment. Soon afterwards, before the cousin had even changed the name plate on the door, someone called with flowers:

When Joy opened the door to get these flowers, he unwrapped the gun... he took the gun and he put it at Joy's temple and he cocked the gun, and we don't know whether it misfired, whether it was a scare technique... somehow the gun did not go off... he started choking her, and she was able to break away and she started to scream. And the person ran away.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The FBI raid in 1977 confiscated church intelligence files that proved church intelligence agents performed these crimes against Paulette Cooper. The codename given to these particular black intelligence operations was Operation PC Freakout.

The black intelligence operations against Cooper were not limited to the above. One of them had the purpose of getting her to commit suicide. Another framed her for sending out a bomb threat. A church intelligence operative got a piece of Cooper's stationary with her fingerprints on it and typed the bomb threat on that and mailed it. Cooper was innocent of that, she was framed and set up for making it appear she committed that crime.

This is a good example of the criminal actions of the church intelligence unit in carrying out the Fair Game Policy.

Such a solution is a violation of Axiom 11. This axiom says the use of ALTER-ISNESS (lies)
and NOT-ISNESS (force) bring about a **PERSISTENCE** of unwanted conditions.

Incorrectly Included criminal fascism - Church intelligence operatives  
False Solution - NOT-ISNESS - Church intelligence operatives  
False Solution - causing a worsening and persistence of unwanted conditions - LRH  

(no date) : Scientology  
Definition:  
REFORM CODE, the Reform Code of Scientology. We sent out mailings and we received back anything that people though that should be corrected. This resulted in REFORM CODE in which the security checks were cancelled and all old folders on this have been burned and **disconnection is cancelled as a relief to those suffering family oppression.** It's no longer required in SP orders and the person has to handle. **The fair game law was cancelled** and the prohibition against writing down a recording of professional materials was made and this was actually the extent of the Reform Code. **(Ron's Journal 1968)**  

-- Modern Management Technology Defined  
Correct Included sanity to stop the insane solutions of Fair Game & Disconnection -LRH  
Note:  
The above Reform Code was short-lived however and the practice of the Fair Game Law & enforced Disconnection continues to this day. For example:  

(no date) : Scientology  
Hubbard had introduced the policy of Disconnection in 1965. Once someone was labelled Suppressive, no Scientologist was allowed to communicate with that person in any way. This policy had caused problems with several governments, and in 1968 Hubbard had acquiesced to demands that the policy be cancelled.  

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack  

(no date) : Scientology  
Pat Price and I began remote viewing in 1968. We spent roughly 350 hours training ourselves. Much of what Pat and I did was over the phone. We would set each other targets and debug each other. Pat was in the GO in those days....BI I believe.  
The one ability that most do not want to talk about is Remote Commanding. LRH, MSH, Bob Thomas, Jane Kember, Yvonne, Alex Sybersky, myself and our top crews had these abilities. If Scott takes a look at the period in LA in the early 70's he will observe a Remote Command Team in Operation. They were powerful!  

*Posted by Alan Walters to COSinvestigations on 7/16/00*  
Note:  
Shortly after this Pat Price will go on to be a remote viewer for the CIA and the consequences of this eventually leads to Scientology being considered a National Security Risk, apparently resulting in a takeover of the church, and **no OTs being made.**  

-- Jan : Scientology  
January 1968 saw the release of OT sections IV, V, and VI....  
Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 701
01 Jan : Scientology

On New Year's Day 1968, Hubbard incorporated the "Operation and Transport Corporation Ltda." through the Panamanian consulate in Valencia. **OTC took over from the Hubbard Explorational Company as Hubbard's principal channel for extracting money from Scientology. He owned ninety-eight of the 100 issued shares.** Hubbard created a network of corporations the sheer complexity of which has daunted most tax investigators. The Royal Scotman was re-registered under the Panamanian flag, though she continued to sail under that of Sierra Leone.

*A Piece of Blue Sky* by Jon Atack

01 Jan : Scientology

In January 1968, Hubbard released OT levels 4 to 6. OT 5 and 6 consisted of drills to be done "exterior from the body." Those who audited these levels usually admit later that their "exterior," or out-of-the-body, experience was entirely subjective. A few claim they could do exactly what the materials required, but do not even try to offer proof. Curiously, much of the highly secret material on levels 5 and 6 came from Hubbard’s book *The Creation of Human Ability*, first published in the mid-1950s.

The first Advanced Organization opened aboard the Royal Scotman, to deliver these OT levels on New Year’s Day, 1968.

*A Piece of Blue Sky* by Jon Atack

20 Apr : Scientology 20

c. April 1968

Towards the end of April an urgent radio message arrives on the Avon River from Mary Sue asking LRH to return immediately to Valencia, Spain, where there was 'a flap'.

Russell Miller, book: *Bare Faced Messiah*, Chapter 17

25 Apr : Scientology

HCOPL 25 April 1968 Intelligence Actions

The standard actions of Intelligence are:

1. Predict the trouble before it occurs by filing, cross-indexing, investigation of areas, statistics and other means.

2. Investigate for crimes, the individuals who are creating trouble.

3. Prosecute.

This is standard, 1 2 3 action and should not be deviated from. The maxim is...when under attack...attack”. The point is....even if you don't have enough data to win the case...still attack...LOUDLY. Reason is, it is only those people that have crimes that will attack us, and they will soon back off for fear of being found out when attacked back.

L. Ron Hubbard

25 Apr : Scientology 25

c. April 1968

On arriving in Valencia aboard the Avon River, LRH learns that the flap that had cut short his research missions had been caused by the port Captain of the Royal Scotman, who had consistently refused requests from the Spanish port authorities to move the ship from the dock to a mole in the harbor. The situation had deteriorated to such an extent that the
Spaniards were threatening to tow the ship out to sea and deny her re-entry.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17

28 Apr : Scientology 28

28 Apr : Scientology 28

c. April 1968

The Royal Scotman drags her anchor in the outer harbor as a storm begins to blow up. LRH hears what is happening over the radio on the Avon River. He grabs the nearest available officers, jumps into the barge and hurries across to the Royal Scotman, running up on to the bridge to take command. The ship is still secured to the harbor wall by wire hawsers which are under enormous pressure; if they snap, nothing can prevent her being swept on to the rocks. LRH manages to slip the hawsers and re-anchor the ship, but not before her rudder has been damaged against the mole.

When the emergency is over, LRH demands an ethics investigation to find out who goofed, and assigns the entire ship a condition of liability. He appoints Mary Sue to be the new Captain of the Royal Scotman. Her orders are to take the ship to Burraria, north of Valencia, for repairs and then to cruise up and down the Spanish coast to train the crew. She is to stay at sea until the crew is sufficiently well trained and the ship sufficiently spruce to qualify for upgrading; until then, the Royal Scotman will remain in liability. Known as The Liability Cruise.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17

-- May : Scientology

In 1968, Hubbard's Ethics was put into action with the chain-locker punishment. A chain-locker is "a dark hole where the anchor chains are stored; cold, wet and rats," to quote one ex-Sea Org officer. The lockers are below the steering in the bowels of the ship. A tiny manhole gives access, and they are unlit.

When a crew member was in a low enough Ethics Condition, he or she would be put in a chainlocker for up to two weeks. John McMaster says a small child, perhaps five years old, was once consigned to a chain-locker. He says she was a deaf mute, and that Hubbard had assigned her an Ethics condition for which the formula is "Find out who you really are." She was not to leave the chain locker until she completed the formula by writing her name.

Another Ethics Condition had the miscreant put into "old rusty tanks, way below the ship, with filthy bilge water, no air, and hardly sitting height... for anything from twenty-four hours to a week... getting their oxygen via tubes, and with Masters-at-Arms [Ethics Officers] checking outside to hear if the hammering continued. Food was occasionally given in buckets," according to a former Sea Org executive.

The miscreants were kept awake, often for days on end. As another witness has tactfully put it, "there were no bathroom facilities." While these "penances" were being doled out, the first "overboard" occurred. The ships were docked in Melilla, Morocco, in May 1968. One of the ship's executives was ashore and noticed that the hawsers holding the Scotman and the Avon River were crossed. He undid a hawser, and found himself grappling with the full mass of an unrestrained ship as it drifted away from the dock.

Mary Sue Hubbard ordered that the officer be hurled from the deck. There was a tremendous crash as he hit the water. Ships have a "rubbing strake" beneath the waterline to keep other ships at bay in a collision. The overboarded officer had hit the steel rubbing strake! The crew peered anxiously over the side waiting for the corpse to float to the surface.

The bedraggled officer was surprised when he walked up the gangplank and found the crew still craning over the far side of the ship. Fortunately for Mrs. Hubbard's conscience, and the failing public repute of Scientology, the officer concerned was not only a good swimmer, but also expert at Judo. Most fortunate of all, he had seen the rubbing strake, and the explosive crash was caused when he thrust himself away as he fell. For a short time, overboarding was abandoned.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17
Back on dry land in East Grinstead the farce of Scientology Ethics, and its applicability in dealing with non-Scientologists, continued with a letter to twenty-two local businesses:

As a result of a recent survey of shops in the East Grinstead area, your shop together with a handful of others, has been declared out of bounds for Scientologists .... These shops have indicated that they do not wish Scientology to expand in East Grinstead and we are, therefore, relieving them of the painful experience of taking our money.

Hubbard's Public Relations and Ethics “technologies” rebounded in Britain. In July 1968, the British government finally made its move.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

Once you enter into physically abusive treatment such as food and sleep deprivation, isolation and physical duress - you have entered the field of brainwashing technology.

Incorrectly included psychiatric brainwashing technology - LRH

Omitted application of the Creed of the Church - LRH

We of the Church believe that the laws of God forbid man to destroy the sanity of another.

Omitted Application of basic Scientology technology - LRH

Man can be handled by reason alone - Science of Survival

The auditor is not trying to cure anything, he is simply raising tone - Science of Survival

Editor Comments:

How the hell is abusive psychiatric brainwashing technology, such as locking people in isolation in chain lockers, food and sleep deprivation, etc - raising someone’s tone?

Why is LRH replacing decent Scientology practices with barbaric psychiatric practices?

26 May : Scientology

Despatch from The Guardian WW, Mary Sue Hubbard, dated May 26, 1968:

We did this with the people who were giving us trouble - we found The National Mental Health Association and a lead line off into banking and into the airforce - we haven't looked at who in banking or at who in the airforce - we may find further cross-connections and come up with ONE PERSON.

05 Jun : Scientology 5 c.

June 1968

The Royal Scotman arrives in the harbor at Marseilles looking better than she had at any time since going into service for the Sea Org. She has been painted white from stem to stern, her brasswork is gleaming and the entire crew has been fitted out with new uniforms. LRH presides over a ceremony to remove all lower conditions, and moves back into his cabin on board.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17
25 Jul : Scientology

On July 25, 1968, Kenneth Robinson, the British Minister of Health, made a statement in Parliament about Scientology. Having called it a “pseudo-philosophical cult,” he reminded the House of his earlier pronouncement:

Although this warning received a good deal of public notice at the time, the practice of Scientology has continued, and indeed expanded, and Government Departments, Members of Parliament and local authorities have received numerous complaints about it.

The Government is satisfied... that Scientology is socially harmful. It alienates members of families from each other and attributes squalid and disgraceful motives to all who oppose it; its authoritarian principles and practice are a potential menace to the personality and well-being of those so deluded as to become its followers; above all, its methods can be a serious danger to the health of those who submit to them. There is evidence that children are now being indoctrinated.

There is no power under existing law to prohibit the practice of Scientology; but the Government has concluded that it is so objectionable that it would be right to take all steps within its power to curb its growth.

Scientology establishments in Britain were stripped of their educational status. Foreign nationals were prohibited from studying Scientology or working in Scientology Organizations, by invoking the “Aliens Act,” through which the Home Secretary can deny entry to Britain. The Home Office banned Hubbard from Britain as an “undesirable alien.”

At the end of July, a hundred foreign Scientologists were rounded up, and detained under guard in hotels, pending deportation. Scotland Yard began to investigate Scientology.

The response to the British Aliens Act ban was fairly immediate. An Advanced Org was started in Los Angeles to serve Scientologists in the Western hemisphere. But the ban, although rigorously enforced at first, soon fell into disuse. By the early 1970s, most of the students and staff at Saint Hill were foreigners.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Aug : Scientology

A conspiracy formed at the WFMH Congress in London in August 1968 resulted in simultaneous identical political channel attacks on Sen in several countries. The "Life" article was crudely timed to be part of this.

Executive Directive From L. Ron Hubbard 12 December 1968 Re Life Article And Letter

01 Aug : Scientology 1

c. August 1968

The United States Court of Claims rules, on appeal from a decision of the Trial Examiner in July of 1967 [see database entry for 1 July 1967], that FCDC failed to qualify as a corporation organized and operated entirely for religious purposes.

Paulette Cooper, book: The Scandal of Scientology

07 Aug : Scientology

A British television crew arrives in Bizerte, Tunesia, and interviews LRH. He explains that most of his wealth derives from his years as a writer rather than from Scientology: Fifteen million published words and a great many successful movies don't make nothing.
Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17

Omitted data on church funds inuring to him - LRH

The London Daily Mail (right) published details of Hubbard's private bank accounts in Switzerland, account numbers and all. It said Hubbard claimed to have $7 million. It also unearthed a prescription signed "L. Ron Hubbard Ph.D.," for the sedative Nembutal, "for horticultural purposes only." Abbott Laboratories, the manufacturers of Nembutal, said there was "no conceivable" way in which Nembutal could be used in horticulture.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

15 Aug : Scientology 15

Major John Forte, the honorary British vice-consul on the island, reports the arrival of the Royal Scotman in Corfu to the Foreign Office in London, deducing that it is, in his words, the sinister Scientology ship.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17

15 Aug : Scientology

In mid-August, the Royal Scotman had slipped into Corfu harbor. At first all went well. According to one newspaper, the Sea Org enriched the Corfiot economy by about £1,000 per day. They were welcomed by the harbormaster, and the local press.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

20 Aug : Scientology

The Avon River joins the flagship, the Royal Scotman, in Corfu. LRH soon decides to change the names of all his ships in honor of their new hosts. The Royal Scotman becomes the Apollo, the Avon River the Athena, and the Enchanter, which has been around the Mediterranean on various missions for LRH, is renamed the Diana.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 17

-- Sep : Scientology

In September, Hubbard announced the new Class VIII Auditor Course, in the Auditor magazine. The announcement was accompanied by a center spread of Hubbard's photographs. There is a shot of an Ethics Officer, carrying a heavy wooden baton, wearing dark glasses and full uniform, and scowling at a student who is smiling back, apprehensively. The caption reads: "No one can fool a Sea Org Ethics Officer. He knows who's ethics bait."

Another shot shows a Sea Org member suspended in mid-air by two Ethics Officers, one wearing a broad grin. He is about to be thrown over the rail, into the sea. The caption reads: "Students are thrown overboard for gross out tech and bequeathed to the deep."

Every Scientology Org was ordered to send two Auditors to be trained as "Class Vllls." As "Vllls" their auditing would be "flubless." The course would take three weeks, so previous Ethics procedures were of little use - they took too long to administer. Rather than languishing in the chain-locker for a week, or doing three days without sleep on "amends projects," students were to be subject to "instant Ethics," or overboarding. There is no doubt that Hubbard ordered this (one ex-Sea Org officer says Hubbard even took out his home movie camera and filmed it once or twice).
Students and crew were lined up on deck in the early hours every morning. They waited to hear whether they were on the day's list of miscreants.

Those who knew they were would remove their shoes, jackets and wristwatches in anticipation. The drop was between fifteen and forty feet, depending upon which deck was used. Sometimes people were blindfolded first, and either their feet or hands loosely tied. Non-swimmers were tied to a rope. Being hurled such a distance, blindfolded and restrained, into cold sea water, must have been terrifying. Worst of all was the fear that you would hit the side of the ship as you fell, your flesh ripped open by the barnacles. Overboarding was a very traumatic experience.

Alex Mitchell of the London Sunday Times reported that a woman with two children had run screaming from the ship, only to be rounded up and returned by her fellow Scientologists. The journalist also said that eight-year-old children were being overboarded:

Discipline . . . is severe. Members of the crew can be officers one day and swabbing the decks the next.

Kenneth Urquhart joined the ship at Corfu. From Hubbard's butler he had risen to become a senior executive at Saint Hill. He had resolutely avoided joining the Sea Org, but was finally coaxed into travelling to Corfu. He was amazed at the change in Hubbard. At Saint Hill he had seen him every day. Although Hubbard occasionally lost his temper, Urquhart had only once seen him quivering with rage. Now screaming fits were a regular feature. OT 3 and the Sea Org had transformed Hubbard.

Amid the turmoil, and with the pressure of the UK ban, and swathes of bad press, Hubbard cancelled enforced Disconnection. The practice of labelling an individual Fair Game was also cancelled:

FAIR GAME may not appear on any Ethics Order. It causes bad public relations. This Policy Letter does not cancel any policy on the treatment or handling of an SP [Suppressive Person].

Shortly after arriving in Corfu, Hubbard had issued a Bulletin to Scientologists abolishing Security Checks and the practice of writing down Preclears' misdeeds. In point of fact the name of Security Checking was changed: first to Integrity Processing and then to Confessional Auditing. However, the Sec Check lists of questions written by Hubbard in the 1960s remained, and are still in use. A record of the Preclear's utterances during an auditing session is made by the Auditor, and kept by the Org he works for.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

03 Nov : Scientology

Despatch of Nov. 3, 1968

Dear Jane,

Place an appropriate condition on New York Intelligence -

I have no source of info, being stuck here aboard a ship in the MED?.

We have had no copies from them of the incorporation papers of the National Mental Health Assoc. in New York when the corporation must be registered to do business.

Jane, baby, we're losing because we are fighting in the bush league and not getting to the main central headquarters of the group directing the bush fighters.

Intelligence is not concentrated on what they should be - the WFMH, the NAMH - these are
the groups I want destroyed.

I'm not interested in the local psychiatrist around the corner - this data is for PRO who can use how he screws his patient and then shocks them so much electricity they can't sue him for rape. PRO digs this data up, it is around by the library full.

And get Intelligence on to digging up the data we need to sue the WFMH, to obtain evidence of conspiracy and attack upon us.

Let's go - the Charles Berners of the world are nothing compared to what we have our hands on. ...let Intelligence get the data and info we need to blast this WFMH and its associate groups around the world to smotherings.

Love,
Peter Hollond

Note:
Who is Peter Hollond? Is this a cover name for LRH?
Correct Target to go after the international SOURCE of attacks - Peter Hollond Correct Importance to ignore the minor attackers and hit the SOURCE - Peter Hollond

04 Nov : Scientology
Executive Directive from L. Ron Hubbard 4 November 1968 Press Stories

As a tip off, we have not only located the enemy exactly but find him guilty of so many crimes that the end for this opposition is in plain view.

I have just had this cheering news that we now are closing in on the basic of aberration on the 4th Dynamic on this planet.

15 Nov : Scientology
HCOPL 15 November 1968

Since we can now handle all types of cases disconnection as a condition is cancelled.

L. Ron Hubbard

Correctly Included cancellation of enforced disconnection - LRH
Incorrectly included resurrection of disconnection (in the 1980s) - David Miscavige

16 Nov : Scientology

All was not well on the Scientology home front, in England. The English High Court refused to rule against the Home Office's use of the Aliens Act.

The Rhodesian government, which had refused to renew Hubbard's visa in 1966, introduced a ban on the importation of material which promoted, or even related to, the practice of Scientology.

The states of Southern and Western Australia joined Victoria in banning Scientology totally. The Western Australian "Scientology Prohibition Act" was far more succinct than that of Victoria:

1. A person shall not practice Scientology. 2. A person shall not, directly or indirectly, demand or receive any fee, reward or benefit of any kind from any person for, or on account of, or in relation to the practice of Scientology.

Penalty: for a first offence two hundred dollars and, for a subsequent offence,
five hundred dollars or imprisonment for one year or both.

The Scientologists’ response to the bans was in character:

The year of human rights draws to its close. The current English Government celebrated it by barring our foreign students, forbidding a religious leader to enter England, and beginning a steady campaign intended to wipe out every Church and Churchman in England. The hidden men behind the Government’s policies are only using Scientology to see if the public will stand for the destruction of all churches and churchmen in England. Callaghan, Grossman and Robinson follow the orders of a hidden foreign group that recently set itself up in England, which has as its purpose the seizure of any being whom they dislike or won’t agree [sic], and permanently disabling or killing him. To do this they believe they must first reduce all churches and finish Christianity. Scientology Organizations will shortly reveal the hidden men . . . [with] more than enough evidence to hang them in every Country in the West.

The public seemed perfectly willing to witness the destruction of Scientology. Neither the promised exposure of the "hidden men" nor the destruction of "all churches and churchmen" ensued.

Instead, David Caiman, head of the Public Relations Bureau of the Guardian's Office, issued a "Code of Reform." The severe puritanical and punitive approach was no longer necessary. The Church was going to become a moderate and liberal organization, which would continue its battle against the evils of psychiatry (spokesmen are trained to attack psychiatry as a response to any criticism of Scientology).

Thirty-eight libel suits were dropped. And while the press and governments were being assured of this new liberal attitude, the new Class VIIIs were returning to their Orgs and instituting their own forms of overboarding.

In the Edinburgh Advanced Org, the miscreant was thrown into a bath of hot, cold or dirty water. In Los Angeles, he or she would be hosed down fully clothed in the parking lot, though later a large water tank was used. John McMaster has said that in Hawaii the offender's head would be pushed into a toilet bowl, and the toilet flushed. The same technique was used in Copenhagen.

In the Advanced Orgs in Edinburgh and Los Angeles, staff were ordered to wear all-white uniforms, with silver boots, to mimic the Galactic Patrol of seventy-five million years before. According to Hubbard's Flag Order 652, mankind would accept regulation from that group which had last betrayed it. So the Sea Org were to ape the instigators of the OT 3 incident. By the same token, all the book covers were revised to show scenes from the supposedly lethal incident.

"Captain" Bill Robertson, who introduced the uniforms to both Edinburgh and Los Angeles, also ordered a nightwatch in Los Angeles. The crew assembled on the roof every night to watch for the spaceships of Hubbard's enemies. "Captain" Bill has continued his crusade against the invading aliens, the "Marcabians," into the 1990s.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly included denial of civil liberties to Scientologists -
Wrong target, attacking auditing also, instead of just attacking the fascist policies -

British, Australian and Rhodesian governments

Falsehood that the Fair Game policy and disconnection was the answer to attacks -LRH
(These policies have caused more attacks than they ever cured.)

Falsehood that the church would soon provide evidence on the 12 men alleged to be behind
an international conspiracy to destroy Scientology, all churches and the West -
Church PR and LRH

Incorrectly included physical abuse of Scientologists - LRH and the Class VIIIs

IMPORTANT NOTE:

THE PRACTICE OF FAIR GAME AND ENFORCED DISCONNECTION IS STILL IN USE IN 2001
AND IS STILL CAUSING BLACK PR FOR THE CHURCH WITH RESULTING GOVERNMENT
ATTACKS IN EUROPE WITH THE INTENTION OF OUTLAWING THE PRACTICE OF
SCIENTOLOGY.

FAIR GAME AND ENFORCED DISCONNECTION ARE GOING TO DESTROY THE CHURCH IF
THOSE PRACTICES ARE NOT ENDED FOR GOOD. THE REFORM CODE OF 1968 MUST BE PUT IN
PERMANENTLY, FOR THE GOOD OF ALL, INCLUDING THE CHURCH.

Fair Game and Enforced Disconnection are FALSE SOLUTIONS.

Those solutions violate Axiom 11. Per Axiom 11...

ALTER-ISNESS (lies) NOT-
ISNESS (use of force)

... both bring about a persistence of unwanted conditions.

Those solutions are causing International attacks to get WORSE and PERSIST.

24 Nov : Scientology

Executive Directive From L. Ron Hubbard 24 November 1968 Stability

We have located and are directly attacking the only enemy we had on this planet, the World
Federation of Mental Health and its "National" chapters. The "National" chapters of it are not
part of national governments although they want people to think so - the crocks. Red as paint
and phony as any confidence game, this was the group who were attacking us for 18 years.

He, the enemy, had control of mental healing on the planet - and killed and raped and had a
ball. We're going to take over the mental hospitals and the political guidance and the whole
field of mental healing.

So let's get set for the long pull, shall we. It is our planet after all.

Contrary facts - LRH - in later issues he will say it is the Nazis.

29 Nov : Scientology

Executive Directive from L. Ron Hubbard 29 November 1968 The War

You may not realize it staff member but there is only one small group that has hammered
Dianetics and Scientology for 18 years. The press attacks, the public upsets you receive and
all those you have received for all your time in Scientology were generated by this one group.
For eighteen years it has poured lies and slander into the press and government agencies.

Last year we isolated a dozen men at the top. This year we found the organization these used
and all its connections over the world. They are as red as paint. Their former President was a
card carrying Communist and they have four on their Board of Directors, yet they reach into
International Finance, Health Ministries, Schools, the Press. They even control immigration in
many lands.

Psychiatry and "Mental Health" was chosen as a vehicle to undermine and destroy the West!
And we stood in their way.

They have infiltrated boards of education, the armed services, even the churches. They hold
the wives or daughters of a great many politicians and keep them "under treatment".

Their "technology" is the same as that used by Intelligence Services. Electric shocks. Brain operations. These were used in Lubenka Prison in Russia but are not allowed on Russians!

Anyway, this was the live wire we got across by being able to undo their effect on the West.

We are using only legal means over the world. We don't stoop to murder and rough house.

Our error was in failing to take over total control of all mental healing in the West. Well, we'll do that too.

Correct target - LRH - The psychiatric profession is indeed guilty of abusive treatment.

Falsehood - LRH:

"We are using only legal means over the world. We don't stoop to murder and rough house."

(The crimes and abuses leveled by the church intelligence unit make this a lie.)

-- Dec : Scientology

In December, a group calling itself the Executive Committee of the Church of Scientology went to the National Association of Mental Health's offices in London, and demanded a meeting with the Board of Directors. Being told that the NAMH was governed by a Council of Management, none of whom was in the building, the Scientologists deposited a list of questions, and departed.

Many of the questions were loaded. For instance: "Why do your directors want to ban an American writer from England?" and "Besides the human rights of English Scientologists, who else's human rights were you attempting to restrict or abolish?"

The Council must have been perplexed by the tenor of the questions. What on earth were the Scientologists suggesting? But then, the Council had not seen LRH Executive Directive 55, "The War," and they probably did not know that they were perhaps the most important channel for the "World Bank Conspiracy," as Hubbard had dubbed it.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

06 Dec : Scientology

Despatch from Peter Hollon to Mo Budlong 6 December 1968 Re: Intelligence

The following are possibilities for collecting data.

1. Infiltration.
2. Bribery.
4. Robbery.
5. Blackmail.

The last two are, of course illegal.

12 Dec : Scientology

Executive Directive From L. Ron Hubbard 12 December 1968 Re Life Article And Letter

It is interesting that "Life" Magazine in the US has been a violent foe of Dianetics and Sen for 18 years.

In England the heads of the largest newspaper chain are also members of the UK World Federation of Mental Health confederate board of directors.
This is an old intelligence trick - to own or control a press chain in an enemy country. It was done by German agents, for instance, to keep Spain out of the war.

Earlier the "Saturday Evening Post" published an article full of quotes never made. It has gone downhill as a magazine over the years. WFMH connected publishers often do.

So some of the US magazine and newspaper chains are controlled by the WFMH.

The Intelligence, espionage pattern is very plain here. In the "Life" article a psychotic is pushed into the org to get no case gain, his identity secret, to get discreditable data and he then writes an article. But he is already a mental patient.

Local Agents WFMH has confederates in every country and many states with sub-chapters in most US cities. They are always named "National" and have "Mental Health" in their name at nation or state level.

There is a National Institute of Mental Health in Washington DC that is US Government. The only one in the world really connected to a government. It does WFMH printing for it at US expense!

All the rest of the "National" groups are phonies. They are only private groups. Following orders from overseas.

These groups secretly shoot down chiropractors, churches, any Western culture or advance or healing action. Their standard propaganda line is:

(a) everyone is insane.
(b) psychiatrists should be next to every world leader treating them weekly.
(c) anyone should be subject to seizure as insane without process as law
(d) Scientology breaks up families.
(e) Scientology prevents people from coming to their psychiatrist to seek real help.
(f) There are not enough psychiatrists or "facilities".
(g) All boundaries should be destroyed.
(h) All constitutions should be destroyed.
(i) Any current campaign they may have to get something destroyed for a big Western take over.

A conspiracy formed at the WFMH Congress in London in August 1968 resulted in simultaneous identical political channel attacks on Sen in several countries. The "Life" article was cruelly timed to be part of this.

And every branch of every Tightest group would be delighted to know these US "mental health" groups are controlled by a foreign group which has Communists on its board of directors.

The American Medical Association and the American Psychiatric Association and such are members of the main world group and are just pawns.

They are called "Mental Healing" but their literature talks only about world domination and seldom about any cases.

They were founded by a psychotic named Clifford Beers and carry on the tradition.

It is interesting that WFMH says publicly there is "no difference between right and wrong" and "psychiatrists are the only enlightened people who know this". By traditional law, sanity is defined as the "ability to tell right from wrong."

Falsehood - LRH - he implies above that Scientology does not break up families, when in fact it did and still does, through the disconnection policy.

Omitted follow through - LRH and Guardian's Office and OSA

If the enemy was isolated - where is the expose and handling of the 12 men responsible?
Wrong target (individual psychiatrists) - church intelligence:

Intelligence should pinpoint the SOURCE of attacks and handle that. Instead, they attack individual psychiatrists way down the line from the Source. **This will never resolve and will go on forever, because the Source, being a Source, will continue to create new attacks ad infinitum.**

In Data Series lingo, this is called outpoint-correct, instead of finding and handling the WHY which is generating the outpoints. This outpoint-correct **never ends** because the WHY continues to manufacture new outpoints all the time.

13 Dec : Scientology

**Executive Directive From L. Ron Hubbard 13 December 1968 The Great "Charity" Swindle**

One of the reasons Scientology is fought so hard and with such heavy finance and ferocity is that if it succeeded, it would then end one of the greatest "Charity" swindles of all time.

The group who fights Scientology in the press and parliaments is fighting madly to retain control of (amongst other things less savory) a billion pound "research" racket.

A group named so as to make people think it is part of governments over the world, has fund collection chapters and agents. These see all the rich people they can and the governments and explain that the lot of the "poor insane" (about whom they don't give a damn as evidenced by their killing them) is so horrible that millions are needed urgently.

The rich people and the deluded governments then lay out fantastic sums of money, millions upon millions each year. The groups representatives then take this money and whack it up amongst their pals. As simply to split it up would be caught by the tax people, the group invents a "reason why". It appoints insanity projects for research like, "The Depressive Project". The members write up something like "Depressives are often noticed to be depressed" and that's it for the year.

Dr Wilhem Reich, not one of their boys, was imprisoned and killed for making a breakthrough in the 50's. It could have ended the golden avalanche.

Then, good Lord, there was Dianetics and Scientology all of a sudden, in one piece and actually working! It threatened this yearly harvest.

This isn't the only motive this international group has. It is their finance motive. But in itself it would be enough.

15 Dec : Scientology

**LRH ED 67 Int 15 December 1968 Electric Shock Cases**

We are getting a lot of electric shock cases. Whereas most of these are innocent victims, the chance remains they are being sent in.

Such cases came in on Phoenix in 1954/55. They were instructed (under shock and drugs) to come in for processing, get it and go insane. One case, a girl, showed up with a cheque from attorneys. The money was put aside and she was placed in a motel. Sure enough her parents showed up in 24 hours demanding to know why we had "driven her insane" and sure enough the girl was now insane. But nobody had processed her... So the very crestfallen "parents" just had to take her away.

The enemy plays it very dirty. He has an unlimited supply of sanitarium cases and a complete disregard of law, human rights or the Nurenberg Code (established effective in all nations after the Nazi war criminal trials and signed by all nations which prohibits all experimental physical treatments).

What is called "insanity" is actually a pain crazed condition. Brutality and injury to "treat" it only confirm it and we get an apparently "insane" person.
But more important to us, a person who has been institutionalized does not know what has happened to him. He was drugged so as not to know and during it was implanted and severely injured physically.

"Insanity" isn't an illness. It's an injury. When more injuries called "treatments" are piled on top of it, it becomes very hard to treat just because the person is now desperately injured. He hurts.

Why Western governments allow these violations of the War Crimes Nurenberg Code (they all signed) I don't know unless they themselves are aberrated into vicious cruelty.

20 Dec : Scientology
Executive Directive From L. Ron Hubbard 20 December 1968 Western Countries

Western governments and peoples are under ceaseless and unrelenting attack from the Communist forces in the "cold war". The enemy has for a long time been inside, getting laws passed, degrading the society, seizing persons in the name of psychiatry, pushing up taxes, inflating money.....

The orders the governments followed in attacking us were originated by REDS, by the usually foreign psychiatrist, operating as per Communist instructions to destroy all Churches and Scientology in particular.

31 Dec : Scientology
Late 1960s

In the late 1960s aboard the Apollo, Hubbard used the children of Scientologists to run messages. He set them up with their own "Org," and their own child Ethics Officers, one of whom was only eight years old. Eventually they came to be known as the Commodore's Messenger Org, or CMO. They grew up around Hubbard, usually separated from their parents.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1969

-- Jan
After Hubbard took to the seas, Mary Sue joined him, and in January 1969, a new Guardian, Jane Kember, was appointed. However, Mary Sue retained control of the Guardian's Office with the creation of the Controller's Committee, which served as an interface between Hubbard and the GO. Mary Sue Hubbard was appointed as the Controller "for life" by her husband.

Under Jane Kember's direction, the Guardian's Office ran scores of operations, many illegal, many more simply immoral. She irrefutably received her orders from the Hubbards. Written orders survive.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jan
In Britain, in January 1969, Sir John Foster was appointed to conduct an Inquiry into Scientology. In Perth, Australia, police raided the local Org, and fourteen individual Scientologists, and the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, were prosecuted for "practicing Scientology."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Feb
1 c. February 1969

The United States Court of Appeals, in a split decision, overrules a lower-court ruling regarding the e-meter raid by FDA on FCDC, and rules that the seizure of the meters was illegal.

Paulette Cooper, book: The Scandal of Scientology

16 Feb

HCOPL 16 February 1969 Targets, Defense

In 19 years of continual attacks it is obvious that Dianetics then Scientology must have lain across some concerted plan by another older group to do something else. To analyze what the others intended, it is only necessary to review what Dianetics and Scientology intended to do and assume the reverse.

The vital targets on which we must invest most of our time are:

T1. Depopularizing the enemy to a point of total obliteration.

T2. Taking over the control or allegiance of the heads or proprietors of all news media.

T3. Taking over the control or allegiance of key political figures.

T4. Taking over the control or allegiance of those who monitor international finance and shifting them to a less precarious finance standard.

T5. Generally revitalizing the societies in which we are operating.
T6. Winning overwhelming public support.

T7. Use all other similar groups as allies.

These, of course, are very long range targets. But it is what must be done to continue the longevity of our organizations.

17 Feb


The enemy, the International psychiatric front organizations and its "National" Mental Health chapters over the world, has the stated ambition of dispensing with all boundaries. It is so odd to find them talking not of cases but always of political aims that one begins to believe they have other things in view.

Top Communist Brock Chisholm was once their International president. "Doctor" Stoller of Victoria was also a past president. "Doctor" Dax the Victorian inquiry has his books published by this foreign group. We are gradually turning up more and more red cards connected to this Melbourne mess.

Ron

False identity as mental health practitioners when it's just a cover for political ends -

WFMH and psychiatrists

16 Mar

HCO Information Letter 16 March 1969 Ron's Journal 1969 No. 2 The Opposition

The continual cold war needling of Russia has pressured certain elements in Western Governments into TURNING FASCIST.

A Fascist has certain personality traits. He burns books. He seeks "legal" means to seize any person who disagrees and hold or murder him.

Such small elements in Western governments have turned to psychiatrists as a method of seizing, torturing and killing people. The odd picture that greets us when we suspect our enemies, of a fascist inner-government clique with Communists mixed up in it. The Fascists, lied to and needled by Communist elements then act like mad dogs against the wrong targets in the society?

Communists are not attacking us. They are stirring Fascist elements up so they will attack us. Thus, when we investigate these actions we find fascists running death camps and commies stirring it up.

04 Apr

HCO Information Letter of 4 April 1969 Ron's Journal No. 3 Political Treatment

I've been studying the stats of psychiatry and there can now be no doubt whatever that their "treatment" is political treatment and should be called such.

Brain operations result in total loss of body coordination?

The only precedent for such "operations" is Hitler's action in doing it much more lightly to 800,000 persons to make them "farm slavery" or zombies.

Psychiatric treatment is actually psychiatric political treatment, nothing more, to rid the world of anyone who might disagree. Insanity is now defined as anyone who disagrees with the
social autonomy.

Death camps like the one just found in Cardiff are situated strategically over the West. Hitler at least wasn't pretending to help anyone. He just wanted them dead.

This was the deadly secret we in Scientology might have found out and which made them terrified of us, ridicule us, fight us and spend over 2 million dollars to try unsuccessfully to get rid of us.

Over the world they were running death camps.

Remember that Pavlov 1870 and Wundt 1879 invented these technologies and every nation that used their work - Russia, Austria, Germany, Poland, has ceased to exist?

L. Ron Hubbard

30 Jun

On June 30, 1969, the New Zealand Commission submitted its report. Their attitude to Scientology was sensible. Rather than banning, fining or imprisoning Scientologists, they recommended the cessation of disconnection and Suppressive Person declares against family members.

The Commission recommended that no legislative action be taken. However, it found “clear proof of the activities, methods, and practices of Scientology in New Zealand contributing to estrangements in family relationships . . . the attitude of Scientology towards family relationships was cold, distant, and somewhat uninterested . . . the Commission received a letter from L. Ron Hubbard stating that the Board of Directors of the Church of Scientology had no intention of reintroducing the policy [of disconnection].

He also added that, for his part, he could see no reason why the policy should ever be reintroduced .... This undertaking does not go as far as the Commission had hoped... [it was seen that] the activities, methods, and practices of Scientology did result in persons being subjected to improper or unreasonable pressures.” Nonetheless, the New Zealand Government did not outlaw the practice of Scientology. The tide appeared to be turning.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Correct target - New Zealand Government - recommendation to stop SP declares and disconnection between family members

--Jul

In July, the Church of Scientology scored a victory of sorts in their long-running battle with the Food and Drug Administration in the United States. In 1963, the FDA had raided the Washington Org, seizing E-meters and books. The whole affair had been in and out of the courts from that time. Now a Federal judge ruled that although the E-meter had been “misbranded,” and that its “secular” use should be banned, it might still be used for “religious” counseling, as long as it was carefully relabeled to indicate that it had no curative or diagnostic capabilities. To this day the Church of Scientology has never fully complied with the relabeling order, but E-meters do carry an abbreviated version of it. This was not the end of the FDA case, however.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

16 Jul

A ruling is issued in FCDC v. US, No. 226-61, United States Court of Claims:

The court concludes that plaintiff [FCDC] has failed to prove its entitlement to exemption from income taxation under section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Plaintiff's claim is denied, and the petition is dismissed.
The FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY v. The UNITED STATES,  
No. 226-61, United States Court of Claims

01 Sep

HCOPL 1 September 1969 Counter-Espionage

Intelligence actions internally in a company or organization take five main courses:

1. Theft of documents or materials.

2. Executive actions contrary to the company's best interests if not outright destructive.

3. Administrative enturbation including messing up files, addresses, facilities or communications.

4. False reports or false advices to customers or staff to bring about apathy or defeatism.

5. Perversion or corruption of the product (in our case, technology).

L RH

Note:

RTC/OSA have continued Fair Game and Disconnection resulting in PR and legal attacks on the church, to the point of governments threatening to outlaw Scientology.

RTC has done a massive amount of altering of LRH issues.

Thus, RTC can be seen to be guilty of infiltration indicators number 2 and 5.

05 Oct

The Sunday Times (London) 5 October 1969

Revealed for the first time

The odd beginning of Ron Hubbard's career

JOHN WHITESIDE Parsons, a brilliant rocket fuel scientist, joined the American branch of Crowley's cult in 1939. He struck up earnest correspondence with the "The Beast 666," as Crowley was known by his followers, and soon became his outstanding protege in the United States.

By January, 1946, Parsons was impatient to break new frontiers in the occult world. He decided to take the spirit of Babylon, the "whore of Babylon," and invest it in a human being. During his magical preparations for this incarnation Parsons found himself overwhelmed with assistance from a young novice named Ron Hubbard.

Parsons wrote to Crowley at the beginning of 1946, "He (Hubbard) is a gentleman, red hair, green eyes, honest and intelligent and we have become great friends. Although he has no formal training in magic he has an extraordinary amount of experience and understanding in the field. He concluded almost ecstatically, "He is in complete accord with our own principles. I have found a staunch companion and comrade in Ron."

But within two months the bonds of friendship were under some strain: Ron claimed Parsons' girl-friend, Betty. With admirable restraint Parsons wrote to Crowley, "She has transferred her sexual affection to Ron. I cared for her rather deeply but I have no desire to control her emotions." As if to cement their loyalties Parsons, Hubbard and Betty decided to pool their finances and form a business partnership.

When the trio formed their business enterprise, Parsons is believed to have put in 17,000 dollars, Hubbard about 1,000 dollars and Betty nothing. Using about 10,000 dollars of the money Hubbard and his newly-acquired girl friend, Betty, bought a yacht.
On reading Parsons's accounts of the ceremony and the reports from branch headquarters in America, Crowley cabled his U S office on May 22: "Suspect Ron playing confidence trick -- Jack Parsons weak fool -- obvious victim prowling swindlers."

A much-chastened Parsons wrote to Crowley on July 5, "Here I am in Miami pursuing the children of my folly. I have them well tied up. They cannot move without going to jail. However, I am afraid that most of the money has already been spent. I will be lucky to salvage 3,000 to 5,000 dollars."

Parsons recovered financially and possibly as a backlash to his experience with Hubbard he took the Oath of the Anti-Christ in 1948 and changed his name to Belarion Armiluss Al Dajjal Antichrist.

Hubbard claims that more than two dozen thinkers, prophets and psychologists influenced Scientology; everyone from Plato, Jesus of Nazareth to Sigmund Freud whom he says he studied under in Vienna. The record can now be righted with the inclusion of Aleister Crowley, the Beast 666.

-- Nov

In November 1969, John McMaster resigned from the Church of Scientology. He felt that the "Technology" of Scientology was of tremendous value, but questioned the motives of those managing the Church, most especially Hubbard.

McMaster probably feared for his own safety. He had been overboarded several times, and the last time was left struggling in the water for three hours with a broken collarbone.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

02 Nov

LRH Aides Conference 2 November 1969 Covert Operations

... a short briefing with regard to our general situation, and it has to do with covert operations. And I was rather astonished to read in the book "The Spy And His Masters" a short course in the secret war...Now this book is exactly that - a short course in the secret war.

Another book is a book by Colonel Nikotine, NIK Nikotine. And another book is Total Espionage by Kurt Reis, which was published in 1941 but written in 1940 which covers the entire German Intelligence Network and its total operation just before World War I, and this is important because the Russian organization is a duplicate of it, and the German organization was built on 17 years of study by Rudolph Hess in Japan and so it's a study of the Japanese operation. The German organization was built on the Japanese operation and the Russian was a copy of the German organization.

All of which is very fascinating because it gives you the extent, the fantastic extent of the largest intelligence organization on the planet at one time, and it's the only one on the planet which has continuous operation from the beginning of World War I until this very instant. It never closed down. It never ceased to operate. It says in this book they destroyed the files but in Kurt Reis's book they didn't. They were - went on, they got their officers together, they kept the files up, mostly as a labor of love for years and years and years between World War I and World War II.

When Hitler came to power he came to power because of the files of the original German espionage group. Furthermore, the German, the German Intelligence Organization at the end of World War II was run by a General Gehlen, and General Gehlen when he saw they were losing simply buried all his papers, files and everything saying he only had them on Russia of course, because he was on the Eastern Front mostly, and he buried them all, told all of his agents to disperse and hide, that is, his officers, didn't disturb his agency networks in any way whatsoever wherever they were, waited until the American troops showed up, made a deal with them, was taken over lock stock and barrel by CIA and was the beginning of the CIA. The Gehlen organization has operated

118
without any halt whatsoever from the World War II right forward to present time.

Furthermore Colonel Fefle was the operations officer until 1961 of the Gehlen organization who was a counter spy and who had been there all the time for the Russians and passed everything that the CIA was doing lock stock and barrel over to the Russians - the Russians have known everything that was going on in the CIA since the day of its formation.

...these are the four books I have - and this is the fourth one. This book in its chapter "Political Operations" describes exactly what has been happening to Scientology... What we are being subjected to is what is called a "Covert Operation".

We are if you'll notice the campaign that is extended over 19 years - has simply been attack on any increase of power by the - of Scientology by discrediting - and these discrediting things you will find the whole common denominator - everything that they were doing was discredit, discredit, discredit. They actually did know other actions of magnitudinous sort - they simply discredited.

Now we had to find out who was doing this, and we know who is doing this, it's the World Federation of Mental Health, Mary Sue has just had this datum for some time and hadn't integrated it and we just discovered it.

Guess what: the British and American Intelligence Services have serving on their panels, M.I.6 and CIA, and all of the Health Ministries have serving on their panels, members of the World Federation of Mental Health who are carried on the roster. All this is very fascinating, because it means that the World Federation of Mental Health are privy to all intelligence plans, intentions, and activities of CIA, M.I.6, just to name two. Alright, there's how they get their data and there's the people they use.

Of course if a guy is in this line of country... he can parasite an operation on to his existing confidence, don't you see, so he can get CIA to carry one out - he can also feed all kinds of false information into the intelligence lines and in addition to that the God Damn stupid governments pay for his meeting with the Russian agents every year in the United States or England, once in Vienna. These bastards who are in charge of security in these Western countries ought to simply be electric shocked to death - I'm not kidding. Because these are the same guys who are part of these panels in the intelligence organizations of the West have meetings with Russians every year.

Now for a condition like that to obtain, your high up must be God Damned rotten. J. Edgar Hoover would have to be engrossed 100 per cent in merely keeping his position. Your security forces of course, are knocked into a cocked hat because they won't do anything. They can't do anything, do you see? The West is gone, boy. You mean they let a whole agency network right in amongst their midst, huh? So these guys could be variously from CIA, do you understand, or M.I.6, or some other intelligence organization. Do you follow?

Now what they are trying to do is with false reports - by the way, every, every testifying person who has testified to Congressional or Parliamentary Committees or something like that to get us in trouble through the Commonwealth, had been members of the World Federation of Mental Health.

The South Australians, for instance, at their Select Committee which has stamped on through, a man named Salter who is a member of the Heirarchy, the big boys, Daz, the guy in Melbourne, big boy, Rees, their former President, comes from Melbourne, he is the pusher there, you see. This Salter, before the Select Committee in South Australia, said that we hypnotise and we brainwash.

We never have hypnotised anybody, we are dead against it right down the line, and yet he testifies this to the Select Committee and he says we brainwash people and of course these local yokels with barnyard dung on their boots as they sit around don't know it takes seventy days of supreme physical distress to brainwash anyone. It's a Pavlovian operation which you torture and deprive somebody of something or other for a long, long period of time. Could only be done in an institution. But then this guy is a member of the World Federation of Mental Health in tight - do you follow?

Now here is an old book on Intelligence...called The Art of War and one part of it is about Intelligence --names five kinds of agents, and one of these kinds of agents he calls the Dead
Agent. That gives us our clue and that gives us our defense. He calls them the Dead Agent because he feeds false reports to the enemy, and then the enemy when, they find it out, kill him. This actually, Dead Agent, is what describes each one of these birds who comes down the line and that we hear of, who writes stories in Scientology - about - Scientology - in the press. Every one of those guys is a Dead Agent. Why? Because he's - nothing but falsity.

He is trying to build up a library so he can then come around with newspaper clippings so he can show that yesterday's lies proves today's lies. Furthermore they forward all kinds of weird things to other intelligence organizations which are false reports.

All you've got to do is demonstrate the falsity of such reports and the enemy won't believe them anymore. Somehow or another we've got to work and get out of existence all of these intelligence false reports that have been leveled against us. This gives us an opening, and we should simply work to have declared as false all of these reports.

But, make no mistake, this is a covert political operation and the motive is power.

Now it's the hallmark of a professional action that it is continuous. This has been going on without much change in pattern for nineteen years...

Lenin's definition of power and force and his attitude and that is this: potential power, or power, or a strong entity of any kind whatsoever whether individual, organizational or national, if it became an enemy - this is Lenin - if it became an enemy, why it would be very dangerous to Communism, so therefore the only safe way to handle any powerful entity is to treat it as a potential enemy. This is the woof and warp of Communism see - to treat it as a potential enemy. The United States at the end of World War II was more powerful than Russia so therefore had to be treated as a potential enemy....

Alright, now look at that as a basic think of Lenin; look at this as a basic think of the World Federation of Mental Health.

What's happening in the United States and England is cultural destruction. A very heavy study on the part of the Russians have resulted in a campaign against the culture of England and the United States which began in the field of education a half a century ago till today the kid in school is told that the constitution isn't anything that's followed anymore and Russia, Communism is okay except they don't practice it right in Russia.

The public school which was the background of the English empire, the British empire and so on, was being, carefully being destroyed for a very long time. The Russian hits - and the Soviet and the Communist hits at education, so education is his prime target. So he's busy destroying Western culture.

And the way he is destroying Western culture is to have the experts on the mind pretend to be experts on culture and he's accumulated to himself the anthropologist, the psychologist, the social scientist they call them, and these birds and so on are in their defining what culture is left right and center and of course the more they define it the more riot and civil commotion they have. These guys are nothing more than agent provocateur.

When you start looking this over as an intelligence pattern it fits in no other category.

Now they come around into a port and what they've done to us now time and time again is they come in to a port and they spread a bunch of rumors, these are totally unfounded, they even bring out a bunch of false clippings and that sort of thing, do you see, and then they can have fed an intelligence report in from some other area and then they can show people, you see, how bad we are.

What I'm trying to tell you is that the enemy works from the World Federation of Mental Health on the advisory panels of Intelligence Agencies and thus they can be parasite to any Intelligence Agency and they can push their little favors and reports down the line, do you see, because they've got pals.

So, our policy is simply expose their false reports, that's all.

Now its of peculiar interest to an Arab country that there is a company and a certain set of bankers who also finance the World Federation of Mental Health. And we're running these
leads down now, but one of them is Loeb Kuhn, the big Jewish investment firm. What the hell is this all about?

You're here in this covert operation, we all of a sudden look up and we see that although the KGB and so forth seems to be associated with the World Federation of Mental Health, their other organization in action seems to go back to Jewish bankers. We make no sense out of this but it's just as far as we have gone, do you follow?

Mary Sue has got the name, rank and serial numbers of the guys who serve on the councils and committees and advisory councils of the intelligence services from the World Federation of Mental Health.

Falsehood - LRH - "We never have hypnotized anybody, we are dead against it right down the line"

LRH tape lecture 23 June 1950 Institutional Dianetics:

The next thing an auditor should know well is the effect of hypnotism and drugs, and he should have observed this actually. In hypnotism one can reach the basic personality, and he can work out the emotional charges certainly from a psychotic case if the case can be hypnotized. So he must be prepared to use hypnotism, he must know how it works, what he should do to make it function, how to regress a person in hypnotism and so on, which is very definitely different from Dianetics in that one produces a trance.

There is a little book by a man by the name of Young written about 1899, which contains in it about as much hypnosis as one ever wants. It is called Twenty-Five Lessons in Hypnotism, published by O.N. Ottenheimer and Company, Baltimore, Maryland. So there are various methods in hypnotism and someone treating psychotics should know them.

Falsehood - LRH - saying we don't brainwash. The actions of depriving people of sleep, placing people in dark and isolated lockers for days on end, and similar physical hardships upon people such as those seen in the RPF is brainwashing technology.

Correct Solution to attacks is to prove the reports being circulated are false - LRH

Correct Application of Axiom 11 - LRH

Correcting false reports is employing the correct solution =AS-ISNESS

This solution (AS-ISNESS) can bring about a change in unwanted conditions without bringing about a persistence of those unwanted conditions.

THIS IS THE SOLUTION TO ATTACKS THE CHURCH SHOULD BE USING - NOT FAIR GAME AND ENFORCED DISCONNECTION.

06 Nov

LRH Aides Conference 6 November 1969 Covert Operations

Now even though Western Intelligence Services are absolutely rotten at the top - they must be - otherwise their security would not be as bad as it is. To have psychiatrists sit on the advisory panels of the CIA and M.I.6 who meet yearly in a conference with Russians and knowing as any intelligence - competent intelligence officer should know - the Russians never let anybody out of the country unless he's KGB or a GRU.

Alright - if the enemy can invade an intelligence service to that degree that is not uncovered - then it takes us to uncover that - then there's some other fact emerges - that right up at the top, along about the level of the Under Secretary of Justice or something like this, you have a redhot - do you see?

A Western intelligence service and so forth isn't solid Russian. It's only a minority Russian otherwise they'd have the whole country. Now we at the same time this is going along have got to make friends with the Soviets - not to forward any of their purposes or anything of that sort - but we already have an "in" - we are already in the process of making friends with
them because our books are being displayed in their book fairs - and I can assure now that being Communist connected is praiseworthy rather than otherwise throughout the West - only Communists have a say in the Press.

I also call to your attention this business of power - all they’re trying to do is reduce our power. They must figure that we are potentially terribly powerful. 1958 they decided that we were a threat to psychiatry. So psychiatry’s operation at the present moment is reducing our power.

There've been four consecutive countries where this covert operation has sought to deny income and technology to the country involved - by false reports.

The Select Committee Report of the guy name Salter is a marvelous thing in - because he said that we did what psychiatry does and that we provedly do not do. You’ve got to get proof that we didn’t do it... Brainwashing is an action where a man is beaten and starved for seventy days - like they do institutions. It’s a technical action - so he’s found out in the field of technology - and then right along with that is your absolute proof - your documentary action - the World Federation of Mental Health, this guy is a member of it - you take the chapter and verse that shows that he is and then that it is in continuous communication with Soviet Russia. In other words, you hang him as a red agent ...

12 Nov
12 November 1969 PRO Area Control (author believed to be LRH)

My congratulations on your splendid NAMH "election" caper. It was brilliantly conceived and executed.

They show signs of having other masters but these can be identified. I see an unknown now from our viewpoint:

\   ?   /
     /   |
Thompson /       WFMH   Australian
Times owner /       /       Truth owner
Nats (National Association Mental Health)

I finally solved how the head shrinkers are able to use intelligence tactics and people and lines. MSH found they (members of WFMH) serve on Advisory Boards to CIA, M.I.6 etc. This gives them an inside action.

Also this means

\   /   
     /   WFMH
Congresses   \   
     \   KG
Russia
CIA M.I.6
Advises Advises

And that the US and British govs in supporting these congresses pay for meetings between CIA - MIS Advisors and KGB-GRU agents every year!

Then evidence emerges that Russia no longer lets anyone out of Russia who isn't KGB-GRU as per the Penkowsky Papers. All trade delegates, scientists etc. who are let out, are KGB and GRU.

So no wonder CIA and MIS lose the war and that explains why we get in Greece US intelligence giving false reports on us to the Greek govt, also Spain and lately here.

Lundin was obviously MIS, the Greek and possibly Australian showed CIA. So that's how its done evidently. Agents of CIA, MIS, etc. get phoney data shoved in by psychiatrists acting as advisors inside Western Intelligence who belong to the WFMH founded by reds whose Congresses are attended by the KGB!

So somewhere, Thompson and the Australian bloke tie in with the WFMH and that ties in with possibly the World or some Bank that ties in with Communism.

So as I see it we are in the weird position of being the only free agents and we are inheriting, in simple self defense, the whole mess that Western security should have cleaned up ages ago when the cold war started (1948).

02 Dec
To: The Guardian WW 2 December 1969 Intelligence Actions Covert Intelligence

As in the case of the Swiss Account numbers the paper "exposed" they blew the cover of an agent. As it was you knew there was an agent near Treasury at SH.

The enemy objective is to discredit, in our case, and then build on this a denial of rights under law. Their first bad articles were in the New York Times Sunday magazine section in mid 1950. Their first blast was the San Francisco papers, Sept 1950, quoting the publisher Ceppos being critical of me (he was a Communist, publisher of Book One) followed by the LA papers, pushed then by the Sara Kamkesadamanov (alias Northrup) "divorce" actions, followed by attempted kidnapping of myself. Other details were pushed into it including murder of four and so on. This was a full complete covert operation. At the back of it was Miles Hollister (psychology student) Sara Kamkesadamanov (housekeeper at the place nuclear physicists stayed near Caltech) Gene Benton and his wife - secretary of the Young Communists League.

That was a full war against Dianetics. It revived in 1951 and 1952 using the late Don Purcell, a millionaire oil man in Kansas who received $500,000 into his bank account the day after he threw the Wichita Foundations into bankruptcy.

Only minor skirmishes were fought until 1958 and since then the war has hotted up. Only when we began to view this as a covert operation did we begin to take any tricks in the game. This whole thing is the pattern of a covert operation conducted by skilled intelligence officers.

Purcell managed to seize the whole Dianetics empire and run it for awhile. So there's nothing strange about Cecil King being a director of the Bank of England and the Nats.

The Pubs Org crash, the fabulous list (Dunhill) price, etc., last year I have always suspected as a direct attack coordinated with the Immigration ban on our finances. But this showed (1968) an internal-external coordination of attack.

The actions to forestall infiltration, covert operations and enemy covert data collection are all actually known as security. As mentioned above, ours is poor. 252 out of a 1000! In 1950,
the Verwood letter disappearance. Financial planning to crash us. Enemy data possession. Harmful internal acts. 65% of WW income from Franchise, 35% from orgs. All this adds up to infiltration at higher levels in our orgs.

Our war has been forced to become "To take over absolutely the field of mental healing on this planet in all forms". That was not the original purpose.

Four countries were totally run by enemy agents in 1939, agents of Adolf Hitler. When he struck, creating an atmosphere of confusion, these high "in place" agents took over. Austria, Czechoslovakia, Poland and France had Nazi agents at the top. Russia's intelligence is patterned on the German service. A similar situation must exist today in the West or the Security forces would be active instead of hiring as advisors and for their personnel placement psychologists and psychiatrists who meet annually with Russian delegates and belong to KGB connected professional institutions.

10 Dec
Despatch from Mary Sue to GWW, dated 10 December 1969
Re: The Jack Lundin Affair
Since nearly two months, Apollo is in the harbor of Casablanca, she has long been in drydock. She is now on the repair dock.

On October 29, 1969 a man who called himself "Jack Lundin" approached the Panamanian Consul in Casablanca, Mr Romulo Zappi Pere, in reference to the TSMY Apollo, a vessel under Panamanian Registry and owned by the Panamanian Company, Operation and Transport Corporation Ltd., a duly incorporated and registered company of Panama.

This Jack Lundin represented himself to the Panamanian Consul, Mr Zappi, as a reporter from the Manchester Guardian, a British newspaper...

Mr. Zappi answered the queries of this Jack Lundin, but became alarmed when Jack Lundin stated to him that the TSMY Apollo was suspected of smuggling hash-hish from Morocco to France and South America, that the TSMY Apollo was under investigation by Interpol for drug smuggling...

Mr. Warren was also informed by Mr. Ayhett that Jack Lundin was not really a true reporter, that he had no visible means of support, that he was from Tangiers and that he had stayed at the British Consulate while in Casablanca.

16 Dec
In a Guardian Order, Mary Sue Hubbard warns that the enemy is infiltrating double agents into the church and urges the use of any and all means to detect infiltration. One of the operating targets is to assemble full data by investigation for use in case of attack.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 18

16 Dec
This Guardian Order from MSH calls for Church Intelligence personnel to go through the preclear files of attackers to find data useful to stopping the attacker. This practice did not end with the disbanding of the GO - it is still in use today, by OSA.

Guardian Order 121669 MSH
False and immoral use of confessional files -
Altered Importance of destroying pc confidence in auditor and pc relationship -
Incorrectly Included Betrayal After Trust of promise to not reveal pc secrets -
Omitted Application of the Auditor's Code -

MSH, GO, OSA, RTC
28 Dec

The Sunday Times 28 December 1969
Scientology: New Light on Crowley

ON 5 OCTOBER, 1969, Spectrum published an article "The odd beginning of Ron Hubbard's Career." The Church of Scientology has sent us the following information.

"Hubbard broke up black magic in America: Dr Jack Parsons of Pasadena, California, was America's Number One solid fuel rocket expert. He was involved with the infamous English black magician Aleister Crowley who called himself "The Beast 666." Crowley ran an organization called the Order of Templars Orientalis over the world which had savage and bestial rites.

Dr Parsons was head of the American branch located at 100 Orange Grove Avenue, Pasadena, California. This was a huge house which had paying guests who were the U S nuclear physicists working at Cal. Tech. Certain agencies objected to nuclear physicists being housed under the same roof.

L. Ron Hubbard was still an officer of the U S Navy because he was well known as a writer and a philosopher and had friends amongst the physicists, he was sent in to handle the situation. He went to live at the house and investigated the black magic rites and the general situation and found them very bad. Parsons wrote to Crowley in England about Hubbard. Crowley "The Beast 666" evidently detected an enemy and warned Parsons. This is all proven by the correspondence unearthed by the Sunday Times. Hubbard's mission was successful far beyond anyone's expectations. The house was torn down. Hubbard rescued a girl they were using. The black magic group was dispersed and destroyed and has never recovered. The physicists included many of the 64 top U S scientists who were later declared insecure and dismissed from government service with so much publicity.

31 Dec

Late 1960s

Psychic Warfare

By the late 1960's, when L. Ron Hubbard had completed the secret OT Levels—promising heretofore unheard-of spiritual "Abilities Gained" as the "End Phenomenon" for each level—the United States Intelligence community had been rattled by reports that the USSR had made great strides in well-funded studies on "psi" technologies and techniques—the arts and sciences of mental/spiritual feats that might be used as forms of "weapons," particularly in the field of intelligence.

The evidence—some of which was published in 1970 in a book entitled "Psychic Discoveries Behind the Iron Curtain"—showed clearly that the United States was far behind the USSR. Ingo Swann, who worked closely with U.S. intelligence agencies in the ensuing years, described the situation:

"...American intelligence sources began discovering and confirming that the Soviet Union was deeply engaged in so-called 'psychic research.' By 1970, it was discovered that the Soviets were spending approximately 60 million rubles per year on it, and over 300 million by 1975. The amount of money and personnel involved in the Soviet psychotronics clearly confirmed that they were serious about it and had already achieved breakthroughs which justified the increases in expenditures and tightest security. ...

...The intelligence community was well aware that 'psychotronics' meant an 'applied' something, something psychically aggressive with real applications, something threatening to the well-being and security of the American nation.

...In response to this, and with Congressional approval to do so, the intelligence community then involved itself with researching this threat—the threat analysis of Soviet-applied psychotronics. It is, after all, the established and expected duty of the intelligence community to examine and research all threats to the security of
...At the time, this threat analysis was perfectly justified, completely necessary, and unquestionably required in behalf of the well-being of the nation. All personnel involved with this situation considered that they were working on behalf of the nation and its security—and future discoveries regarding invasive penetration by psychoenergetic means clearly confirmed the reality of the threat.

...American intelligence analysts were appalled and embarrassed that the Soviets (KGB and GRU), were involved in topics considered in the USA as speculative, controversial, and fringy. But they were alarmed at the prospect that the Soviets would ‘get ahead.’ And so the phrase ‘the psychic warfare gap’ came into existence.

...On the Nightline TV show of 28 November 1995, Mr. Robert Gates, former director of the CIA, estimated that the intelligence community had invested about $20 million over the sixteen-year period during which the threat was under examination.”

Statement by Ingo Swann on Remote Viewing 1 December 1995

Note:

The $20-million-seriousness of the United States to gain superiority in psi technologies is the background against which this decade of the Time Track is set.

One of the most important players in the CIA/DIA/NSA efforts to close “the psychic warfare gap” was Dr. Hal Puthoff. In the early-to-mid 1960's, Puthoff was in Naval Intelligence, and was an employee of the National Security Agency. It was also in the 60’s—right around the time that the secret OT Levels were being made available for the public to enroll on—that Hal Puthoff signed up for Scientology services, and by 1971 he had completed Scientology’s highest secret level, OT VII, as evidenced by his “Success Story” for that level, published in a 1971 Scientology Advanced Organization publication.

One of Puthoff’s colleagues in working with CIA/DIA/NSA was Ingo Swann. Swann’s background also included military intelligence, plus a longish stint at the United Nations (where soon-to-be head of CIA George Bush was Ambassador). Swann also signed up for Scientology services in the late ’60’s—right around the same time as Hal Puthoff, right around the time that the secret OT Levels were being offered as services to the public. Swann also progressed in Scientology up to its secret OT Levels, and had reached at least OT III by the end of 1971.

Yet another colleague of Puthoff was Pat Price. In another odd “coincidence,” Price had his own connections to the CIA and had also completed the secret Scientology OT Levels. The “official” stories have these three individuals all entering Scientology at around the same time (mid-to-late ’60’s) in different locations, and then just ”happening” upon each other in the early ’70’s—all armed with inside knowledge of Scientology’s OT Levels, and all engaged together in CIA-monitored “psi” experiments.

Whether the official stories are true or not, 1972 was unquestionably the year that CIA-sponsored experiments in “remote viewing” began in earnest, headed by three men with proven former connections to intelligence agencies, all of whom had entered Scientology and progressed to its secret OT Levels, and all of whom were somehow brought together at the Stanford Research Institute—the second largest “think tank” in the United States, and a hotbed for military and intelligence research.

1972 is also unquestionably the year in which L. Ron Hubbard gave his last known public lecture, and disappeared for ten months. It was during that missing ten months that he allegedly wrote the infamous “Snow White” program—a program that led ultimately to the destruction of the Guardian’s Office, and to the subsequent establishment of the current Scientology corporate and management structure.
Data on psychotronics by David Griffin:

I have studied engineering and physics and would like pass along my observations and viewpoints on the tone scale and the Chart of Human Evaluation as I understand it.

Human emotions, like musical notes or wavelengths of light, comprise a gradient scale.

If you take the keys on a piano as an example, you notice that the notes produced range from low to high. In-between the lowest key and the highest key, is a full range of notes. By striking a specific key, vibrations at a particular frequency are produced, and thus you hear the sound.

Let's take the visible spectrum of light as another example. At the very bottom just below visible, you have infrared, and at the very top just above visible, you have ultraviolet. In-between the bottom and the top of the scale, you have all the colors of the rainbow. You can see these by separating out the various wavelengths with the use of a prism.

Here would be a basic scale of light, arranged in the proper order:

- Ultraviolet (not visible)
- Violet
- Blue
- Green
- Yellow
- Orange
- Red
- Infrared (not visible)

Now, before proceeding further, let me quickly cover the definition of wavelength.

If you were to go to the ocean and look, you will see waves in the water. Now, if you were to measure the distance between one wave and the next, that would give you the wavelength. It is the distance from a point on one wave, to the corresponding point on the next wave. It is usually measured from the peak (top) of one wave to the peak of the next. Wavelengths are usually expressed in metric units.

Energy normally travels in waves. Light and sound are both forms of energy, and thus, have wavelengths which can be identified and expressed. Specific wavelengths have specific characteristics.

Now let's take a larger view of the electromagnetic spectrum.

- Cosmic Rays (highest)
- Gamma Rays
- X-Rays
- Ultraviolet Light
- Visible Light
- Infrared
- Radar
- Microwaves
- TV & FM Radio
- Shortwave Radio
- AM Radio
- Aircraft & Shipping Bands
- ELF waves (Extra Low Frequency)

Once again, each of the frequency bands above, exhibit differing characteristics, which brings us back to the Emotional Tone Scale. The Tone Scale is a similar scale, in that it plots, in the correct sequence, the various emotions that can be created or experienced by a person.

- 4.0 Enthusiasm
- 3.5 Cheerfulness
- 3.0 Conservatism
- 2.5 Boredom
2.0 Antagonism  
1.5 Anger  
1.0 Covert Hostility  
1.0 Fear  
0.5 Grief 0.05  
Apathy 0.0 Body  
Death

Just like the other scales mentioned earlier, each of the tones shown here, exhibits specific frequency characteristics.

THAT is the essence of the tone scale.

I will now take up how the Tone Scale relates to similar scales in the electromagnetic spectrum. From Scientology: 8-80, chapter 3:

"...the whole of the laws of motion, magnetism, energy, matter, space and time can be found in thought, and behavior and even thinking partake of the physical universe laws regarding matter, energy, space and time. Thus even the laws of Newton can be found operative in thought."

In chapter 4 of the same book, is a chart showing how wavelengths relate to tone.

Tone Characteristic Wavelength

40.0 Pure Theta = Infinity or 0.0  
39.0 Aesthetics = 2 times 10 to the minus 26 power cm  
8.0 Analytical Thought = 2 times 10 to the minus 7 power cm  
1.5 Emotion = 0.024 cm

Further along in the book, in chapter six, is another illustration showing the relative relationship between the following wavelengths:

Aesthetic  
Reason  
Emotion  
Effort

So, according to this, various emotions would have not only have specific characteristics, but specific frequencies as well. Which again, correlates to specific frequency characteristics. Now, let's take from the example above, tone 1.5, Anger. This is in the emotional band, and according to the table, has a frequency of 0.024 cm., which is equal to 24 mm.

This falls within the microwave range which is between 1 mm and 30 cm (30,000 mm).

Tech dictionary def. of emotion: a response by wave-length affecting an individual or another which produces a sensation and a state of mind.

Now if this is correct, might it be possible to electronically generate some energy at a specific frequency (say, in the microwave band), which could then be felt or experienced by a person? Yes.

We have now entered the field of non-lethal weaponry, or psychotronics as they are known.

The term psychotronics comes from psyche - mind, and electronics. Electronic instruments capable of affecting the mind.

From SHSBC lecture of 13 Dec 66, Scientology Definitions III:

An emotion is normally something which has flow and quite normally has a wavelength and has meaning, and it's got concept all mixed up with it and so on. Quite an interesting study, by the way. It is a study which has even reached into the field of politics and control of human beings, the advertising world also, and so on. They're very interested in this subject.
Does such technology actually exist? Yes.

In 1976, in response to an article by Jack Anderson, the US finally acknowledged the existence, 12 years earlier, of the "Moscow Signal".

In 1965, the Moscow Signal, as it was called, was discovered. The American embassy in Moscow was being saturated by high levels of microwaves. This discovery was kept secret, and the embassy employees were not told of this. Instead, it was decided to study the side-effects on the people in the embassy.

A Dr. Milton Zaret who was a leading microwave scientist, was recruited by the CIA, for Project PANDORA, based at Walter Reed Army Institute of Research. This was under the auspices of DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency). Dr. Zaret claimed that the CIA wanted to know "whether I thought electromagnetic radiation beamed at the brain from a distance could affect the way a person might act," and "could microwaves be used to facilitate brainwashing or to break down prisoners under investigation."

Meanwhile, back at the American embassy, Ambassador Stoessel, whose office was situated at the beam's center, suffered blood disease, bleeding eyes, nausea, and eventually lymphoma.

PANDORA scientists began subjecting monkeys to highly concentrated microwave frequencies, in order to study the biological effects. Similar studies were also conducted at Veterans' Administration Hospital in Kansas City, the University of Rochester, Brooks Air Force Base in Texas, Johns Hopkins, MIT, the Mitre Corporation, the University of Pennsylvania, and numerous other domestic and foreign research laboratories.

A Dr. Jose Delgado (whose work was underwritten by the CIA and Navy) subjected humans to intense radio waves directed at specific portions of their brains. He reported that they experienced various emotions, sensations, and "colored visions". Dr. Delgado also said that he thought these invisible weapons were "more dangerous than atomic destruction." He also said "we may transform, we may shape, direct, robotize man. I think the great danger of the future is... that we will have robotized human beings who are not aware that they have been robotized."

From December of 1952
PDC 20, Formative State of Scientology, Definition of Logic:

"But what kind of kind of a government and what kind of a weapon is really serious? Not a weapon which destroys mud. A weapon that destroys minds, that's serious. Out of the knowledge which lies before you are sufficient technologies to take over, seize and handle any government or people on the face of the earth."

The CIA's Project ARTICHOKE of the early '50's, was attempting to create a "Manchurian" type, mind-controlled killer, who could be programmed to carry out assassinations and kamikaze missions. The methods used for doing the programming included typical PDH methods (pain, drugs, hypnosis) including electroshock.

MKULTRA was also researching similar objectives.

More information can be found in The Zapping of America by Paul Brodeur, and Psychic Dictatorship in the U.S.A. by Alex Constantine.

Would it also be possible to use other frequencies (besides microwave) to affect the mind or body? Yes.

From an article found at:
http://t1e.net/para/wots/9901/99_01_04_01d.htm

"Concrete evidence that electronic mind control was the true object of study at Stanford Research Institute (SRI) was exposed by the Washington Post in 1977. When the Navy awarded a contract to the Institute, "the scientific assistant to the Secretary of the Navy, Dr. Sam Koslov, received a routine briefing on various research projects, including SRI's. As the briefer flashed his chart onto the screen and began to speak, Koslov stormily interrupted, 'What the hell is that about?' Among the glowing words on the projected
chart, the section describing SRI's work was labeled ... ELF and Mind Control.

"ELF" stands for 'extremely long frequency' electromagnetic waves, from the very slow brain 
frequencies up to about 100 cycles per second.... But the 'Mind Control' label really upset 
Koslov. He ordered the SRI investigations for the Navy stopped, and canceled another 
$35,000 in Navy funds slated for more remote viewing work. Contrary to Koslov's attempt to 
kill the research, the Navy quietly continued to fork out $100,000 for a two- year project 
directed by a bionics specialist."

A fairly comprehensive list of military use frequencies can be found at: 
http://www.1sc.mili/images/speccht.1pq

A historical overview of mind control: 
http://www.psychops.com/New_Millennium/new_millennium.html

Russian research: 
http://www.ravenl.net/russ.htm

Lida machine: 
http://www.raven1.net/lida.htm

US Patent- US3951134: 
Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves 
http://www.delphion.com/details?pn = 11503951134

USAF use of psychotronics: 
http://www.raven.net/commsolo.htm

Extensive psychotronic information: 
http://www.raven.net/uncom.htm

Post to internet by David Griffin on 19 February 2001

False (evil) purpose of enslaving mankind with psychotronics - Global Enslavers

31 Dec

ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1969)

The agenda of the Head Global Enslavers is rolling forward with them making tons of money 
off of the Vietnam War. The CIA is trafficking street drugs in the body bags being shipped 
back to the US and selling it to American citizens to finance their other dirty operations they 
need untraceable funds for. The CIA is also pushing forward its research into mind-control 
technology, as that is another necessary element of the New World Order envisioned by the 
Global Enslavers.

It's no surprise that the attacks from the Global Enslavers continued on into the decade of 
the 1960s. Government attacks were vicious in this decade with Parliamnetary actions aimed 
at outlawing the practice of Scientology.

Adding fuel to the fire were some insane solutions from LRH.

In response to the FDA raid in 1963 - he dropped research into the intermediate states of 
Clear and Theta Clear in favor of researching the state of OT.

In doing this he discontinued the practice of accepting assistance in the development of 
technology and wrote the 1965 policy letter Keeping Scientology Working - declaring himself 
the only one who was capable of discovering and developing workable mental or spiritual 
technology.
Also in 1965 he wrote the most disastrous policy letter of all time - Fair Game Law. This policy stated that those who were declared Suppressive by the Church - HAD NO RIGHTS OF ANY KIND AND AUTHORIZED CRIMINAL ACTS AGAINST THEM.

Enforced disconnection from declared Suppressives was also part of this policy.

Shortly after writing the Fair Game Law - he wrote the policy that created the vehicle through which the Fair Game Law would be applied - The Guardian. The Guardians Office had 4 main Bureaus that would apply the Fair Game Law to “handle” attacks on the church:

B-1 Intelligence B-2
Public Relations B-3
Legal B-4 Finance

B-1 is the Bureau that performs the criminal acts against labeled Suppressives and its activity deserves the same name given to the CIA - the Department of Dirty Tricks. B-1 attacks enemies with the intent of getting them put in jail and costing them their source of income. If no actual crimes of the enemy can be found, then black intelligence operations are done to set the person up for a crime he did not commit, as the method of getting the person jailed.

These intelligence personnel are not limited in what they can do - any crime is authorized by the Fair Game Law - they have a license to kill.

B-2 also applies Fair Game Law by telling lies. Church PR lies. These are usually done in a slick fashion, one method is just omitting to mention derogatory data about the church.

B-3 applies Fair Game by filing lawsuits that are merely intended to harass a person and involve him in expensive litigation.

If the above Bureaus all fail to stop an attack - then Bureau 4 is there to buy its way out of the attack. It also provides the funds for the dirty work of the other 3 Bureaus.

It was also in this decade that Ron formed the Sea Org and heavy ethics came into being. Harsh penalties were portioned out on those staff and public who do not perform as expected. Some of these penalties were the forerunner of practices found in the RPF.

These penalties, such as inadequate food and rest - coupled with harsh physical labor and physical duress such as locking people in chain lockers and throwing them overboard - are bordering on psychiatric brainwashing technology. They struck fear into people.

In 1967 Ron was also researching OT 3. He claims to have broken his back during this research. In a handwritten letter to Mary Sue he said he was using street drugs in this research.

Those closest to Ron noticed a distinct change in his personality. He was often harsh, abusive and ill-tempered. Something had changed and something was wrong.

LRH must have taken a leave of senses when he wrote these policies.

These policies contradict so many other basic tenets of the religion, that it’s a joke.

They violate the Creed of the Church, the Code of a Scientologist, and the Aims of Scientology just for starters.

These fascist, criminal, and insane solutions violate Science of Survival:

Man can be handled by reason alone.

The auditor is not trying to cure anything, he is simply raising tone.
Furthermore, all of this violates Axiom 11:

This axiom states that ALTER-ISNESS (lies) and NOT-ISNESS (force) cause a **persistence** of unwanted conditions.

Thus it is counter-productive to what you want, to use these two solutions!

Saying you want to get rid of an unwanted condition - then using the solutions of ALTER-ISNESS (lies) and NOT-ISNESS (force) is NUTS!

Those two solutions cause a **PERSISTENCE** of unwanted conditions! They are **FALSE SOLUTIONS** to unwanted conditions. Thus, we give LRH these outpoints with regards these policies & practices: False solutions - LRH - when he wrote the above mentioned policies

Omitted Application of basic Scientology tenets - LRH  
Incorrectly Included destructive psychiatric mental technology - LRH  
Incorrectly Included criminality and fascism - LRH

Finally - enforced disconnection - also NOT-ISNESS - is another method of mind-control because it puts Scientologists in an **information prison**. By disconnecting Scientologists from anyone who may have something critical to say, you are controlling their information to just the positive and that results in controlling their thoughts and **conclusions**.

In the Data Series it says **REASON DEPENDS ON DATA**.  

Omitted Data results in **faulty conclusions**.

By omitting any derogatory data about the church to Scientologists, by controlling the information they get about the church - you make them reach a **faulty conclusion** that all is well - when all is not well. In short, this is a method of mind control.

Thus we have another outpoint:

Incorrectly Included subtle mind-control method - enforced disconnection - LRH

These insane solutions that LRH originated in the 1960s are providing the enemy - the Global Enslavers - **with all the ammunition they need to destroy the church**!

These policies and practices make Scientologists guilty of criminal and immoral acts, various abuses, denial of civil liberties to people inside and outside of the church, and mind-control.

These practices give the church a bad PR image because they peddle fear into society instead of truth and ARC. Thus, the Guardians Office and its successors - RTC and OSA - are Merchants of Fear.

The actual enemy - the Global Enslavers - are using the above practices to give the church a bad public image and to lobby for laws against the practice of Scientology.

And top church management is assisting the Global Enslavers to destroy the church by continuing to use the above FALSE SOLUTIONS today.

In 1968, due to government pressure, LRH cancelled all of the above practices - the cancellation of the above practices was called **REFORM CODE**.

But, in a few years, it all crept back into use by top church management...

To make matters worse:

The most significant turn of events is about to unfold in the next decade. Ron's prediction in the book What To Audit was about to come true. **He said that the world was on the**
verge of Psychic Warfare.

In 1965 the Americans became aware of the Russians using psychotonics and realized they were way behind the Russians in developing Psychic Warfare weapons. They were alarmed by this and acted quickly to recover from the Psychic Warfare gap. The late 1960s saw American Intelligence agencies infiltrating their agents into AOLA and had them do the OT levels. These OTs then set up shop at Stanford Research Institute (SRI) and scientific development of psychic spying and psychic influencing began, including development of psychotronic weapons.
1970

Decade of the 1970's

The U.S. Intelligence community is engaged in a psychic arms race with Russia. They are conducting mind control experiments and researching all kinds of psychic phenomena. Thus they were interested in Scientology exteriorization tech and other OT phenomena.

Hal Puthoff works for the National Security Agency (NSA). He joins Scientology and goes up to OT 3. After that he goes straight into the CIA-spawned "Remote Viewing Program" at Stanford Research Institute (SRI) in Palo Alto, California.

Thus the Russians and Americans were both investigating the subject of psychic phenomena being used as a weapon. This is called Psychic Warfare and the subject includes psychic spying and psychic influencing.

"Remote Viewing" is a euphemism for psychic spying. Thus the interest in the Scientology OT levels because these offered exteriorization abilities. Many of the Remote Viewing experiments conducted at SRI were done by a Scientology OT who could exteriorize. These were called OOB experiments, meaning Out Of Body experiments.

The CIA interest in exteriorization was to be able to have CIA agents who could exteriorize and go around the world and spy for them.

The ability to "Remote View" was not limited to exteriorization. A person can also stay in his body and send out some of his awareness to a distance location and view what is there.

Psychic Warfare is not limited to Psychic Spying. There is also using psychic abilities as an offensive weapon. This subject is called psychic influencing. This means the non-verbal communication of putting a thought or emotion into the mind of another, similar to esp. For example, let's say a Russian psychic might try to influence American politics by placing thoughts into the mind of the American President.

Machines have also been developed for use in psychic influencing and when a machine is being used it is called psychotronics. These machines have not only been invented, they have been put to use, and Psychic Warfare is being waged currently.

The capabilities of these machines are astounding. For example, they can send out microwaves that effect population masses to have the same thought or emotion, or to cause cancer, heart attacks and other ills.

The other two key participants in the SRI "Remote Viewing Program" were Ingo Swann and Pat Price. Price was an OT 4 and Swann was an OT 7.

These three OTs conducted experiments to scientifically document and prove the phenomena of exteriorization.

The scientific method used to document exteriorization was this:

Ingo Swann and Pat Price would have their bodies physically located at SRI in Palo Alto. A team of scientists would leave Palo Alto and go to some other physical location in the world. Swann and Price would exteriorize and go to the site of the remote scientists and take a look. Swann and Price would then return to their bodies in Palo Alto and accurately describe the location of the remote scientists in some other part of the world.
In addition to the exteriorization experiments, they conducted experiments that scientifically proved that an OT could influence a magnetic field with his thought.

Records of all of these experiments were kept and Puthoff then wrote a book about the experiments, entitled "Remote Viewing."

(no date)

Decade of the 1970s

Anti-Cult front groups started in an effort to destroy new religions

From the book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke:

A prime example of the "buzz word" approach to mind manipulation is the term cult. The plan has been to engineer events and propaganda which devalue the word cult in the public mind and then, once that is achieved, to apply the label cult to any group or organization which the Elite wish to discredit or destroy. They have used events to turn the word cult into a much narrower meaning - dangerous religious "nutters", brainwashed and programmed to worship a messiah figure.

The plan is well advanced in feeding the public mind with such messages to the point where anything labeled a cult is subject to a reflex action response of: "Dangerous nutters - something must be done." There are three ways you can manipulate events to suit that plan. You can set up the cult from the start and control the whole thing; you can infiltrate with agents provocateur who then act in ways which discredit the innocent members, or you can simply blame a group of people or sect for something they did not do.

Two events which have been enormously successful in poisoning the public to the word cult have been the Jonestown Massacre of 1978 and Waco in 1993.

An estimated 900 people died at Jonestown on November 18th 1978, in what was said to have been a "mass suicide" achieved through cyanide poisoning and shooting. At Waco in Texas 15 years later, we were asked to believe the same official story of a "mass suicide" by the Branch Davidian sect run by its messiah figure, David Koresh.

One of the main financial backers of Jonestown was Dr Lawrence Layton senior, who was formerly in charge of research and development at one of the US Army's top chemical and biological warfare research centers at the Dugway Proving Ground in Utah. His wife's fortune came, in part, from the I.G. Farben cartel. Their son, Lawrence Layton Jr., was in the sect firing squad which executed Congressional Representative, Leo Ryan, who had traveled to Jonestown to investigate People's Temple.

Ryan was seriously unpopular with the CIA. He had co-authored the Hughes-Ryan Amendment which obliged the CIA to give Congress prior notice of covert operations. There is also evidence that Jonestown was a mind control experiment and a part of MKUltra. The links between Jonestown, MKUltra, and Nazi-style ideology are explored by Michael Meiers in "Was Jonestown A CIA Medical Experiment? A Review Of The Evidence".

In the light of this background to the cult tragedies, it is important that "cult-buster" groups are questioned and investigated just as much as the "cults" they attack. These groups have sprung up all over the world. I can understand the motivation behind some of them because there are mind-controlling sects preying on the emotions of people, particularly the young, and many, if not most, of these can be linked with the intelligence agencies. They are part of problem-reaction-solution with the Elite creating or exploiting the "cult" and controlling the opposition to them, the "cult-busters." One of the latter is the American-based Cult Awareness Network (CAN), a front for the Anti-Defamation League.

Glenn Krawczyk, a freelance writer and former researcher with the satellite TV science programme, Beyond 2000, has made a study of CAN, and his findings were published in the October-November 1994 edition of Nexus magazine. He found one of the prime movers behind CAN is Doctor Louis John West, who is connected to a similar group called the
American Family Foundation.

West proposed a Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence, at which he planned to treat “undesirable behaviour” with the latest neuropsychiatric and genetic manipulation techniques. Fortunately the California legislature could see what was happening and labeled the idea, “Nazi science”. **West knew all about that because he had been, as confirmed by CIA records, a long time operative on the agency’s mind control programmes, including MKUltra.** Dr. West’s specialties include interrogation using deprivation techniques, hypnosis and psychoactive drugs, behavior modification through electrical stimulation of the brain, and electronic devices to track and monitor his victims.

One of West’s cronies was, Dr Martin Orne, a former head of the Office of Naval Research’s Committee on Hypnosis... Significantly, it was during Dr Jolly West’s campaign for the “behaviour modification” unit in California in 1974, that the Symbionese Liberation Army came to public prominence when they kidnapped Patricia Hearst, the daughter of newspaper tycoon, Randolf Hearst. Later Patricia Hearst was given a mental examination by two “experts” on brainwashing... Dr Louis Jolyn West and Dr Martin Orne, of the Cult Awareness Network.

The Church of Scientology was named by former CIA officer, Miles Copeland, as one of two religious-type groups with which the CIA made “arrangements.” The Elite make sure they work through both sides whenever possible, in this case the “cult” and the “cult-busters.” In doing so they control the actions and events the public mind sees and absorbs.

This same technique is being used against investigators into the global conspiracy. As more of the web and background is unravelled, there is a desperate need by the Elite to discredit this information by discrediting the messengers. It is a technique known as “Ad Hominem” -if a truth you don’t like is being communicated, attack the messenger, not the message.

Note:

West is also involved in the CIA “remote viewing” programme at Stanford Research Institute in the 1970s. The connection between the CIA’s mind control programme and Psychic Warfare is obvious. Psychotronics is a method of mind control for use on either individuals or mass populations.

The fact that CIA mind-control psychiatrist Jolly West is a backer of the Cult Awareness Network is SICK. Any so-called "mind control" being practiced by so-called "cults", is child’s play compared to the REAL mind control being practiced by government intelligence agencies. West has no room to point a finger at any one for practicing mind control.

Finally - this is an obvious case of how the anti-cult movement is an Intelligence agency operation to rid society of those groups which may stand in the way of the plans of the Global Enslavers. Agent provocateurs incite people in society to join in on the attack, and those who do are DUPE agents - meaning they are working unknowingly as intelligence agents themselves to forward the plans of the Global Enslavers - without realizing they are doing so - thinking they support some just cause.

This is not to say some of these minority religions or groups are not in need of some Reforms in some cases. But when the intention is to destroy such groups, rather than Reform them - then you have gone too far - and religious freedom is dead.

Attacking their religious teachings is wrong. Even if those teachings are “false”. Freedom of religion includes the freedom to believe in “false” teachings. Did Jesus walk on water? Some would say that’s false. But, true or not - Christians have a right to believe it. And, Christians believing that Jesus walked on water, even if he did not - is NOT A CRIME.

The effort to Reform certain religious groups should be limited to their criminal acts.

(no date)

On 24 May 1973, the New York Times publishes details of a **1970 White House plan for massive domestic espionage** that was allegedly abandoned because of opposition from then-FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover. **The Times reports that a secret White House...**
intelligence unit had been established instead.

*Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983*

(no date)

Circa 1970

I have a new system worked out to knock them out no matter what they do.

We started telling them to investigate newspaper reporters who wrote against us - a lot of them bribed, freelancers bought, a lot of officials on this line. Had to figure out how to hurt these guys and still stay legal. They have a vulnerability already worked - several guys have lost their jobs over this. How could they be hurt - all you have to do is spot it, figure out how to cost them their jobs and make them lose it.

We have some trouble getting the real background dope on these guys but they do pick up what the guy is doing in present time. So we change the procedure to spot it and cost them their jobs every time.

Extracts from an LRH Communication (circa 1970)

Note: The above is one of the issues in the Intelligence Bureau Hat.

10 Mar

Despatch to the GWW 10 March 1970 Concerning Intelligence (author likely is LRH)

I think there is every possibility that I have located the central agency which is inspiring the international attacks on Scientology. As you know we have not been able to locate the, what I have called Tenyaka Memorial, the overall plan in the files of various organizations or offices. We have not spotted the school where these people are trained and we have not spotted the actual direct live correspondence which must exist somewhere in the world.

In about 1964 I did a schema or schematic which would indicate it had to be an international agency and had certain other characteristics and I did the exact type of attack pattern which repeats itself in every country and it led me to a conclusion that it was directed from some place high up and that it had a central operational headquarters.

In review it followed the lines of first there was an income tax assault, then followed up by some health agency. This is followed by some press stunt or campaign and then there’s a parliamentary contact and connection and an outcry demanding an enquiry and then certain false allegations are made which are never disclosed and the campaign falls into full swing in order to batter us down, exhaust our funds and to get a ban of some sort on us.

Looking over these various channels I came to the conclusion in about 1955 that it would have to be some kind of intelligence organization - but I didn’t take it too seriously and in 1964 I came definitely to that conclusion....

...the reason the enemy makes any progress at all is his central headquarters and the actual correspondence, the actual directions, the actual plans, orders and issues of the attack have not been detected. When we got as far as the World Federation of Mental Health and the National Associations of Mental Health we were on a very good track - but all of a sudden the trail went blank. Although evidence was very fruitful that they were the instigators of this attack, their headquarters where they trained people, where the central plans were kept and so on could not be located.

On a completely different channel I have just had to review the subject of public relations...

The textbook is *Effective Public Relations* written by Scott Cutlip and Alan Center. I will give you a resume of the textbook basic outline, but it is enough here to state that amazingly all of the characteristics which comprise the attack which we experienced are thought to be by the experts in this field, public relations. The campaign, the conduct of the press, the getting rid of adversaries is even mentioned in the text and lobbying -
An intelligence group would have long since pressed home the attack on other grounds... but a PR company would not think in these terms - they just go on perpetually because they are collecting money for doing what they are doing.

Now, on studying this thing further, I find amazingly enough, that there are definite connections with regard to the National Association of Mental Health and the World Federation of Mental Health in that they do employ a PR activity. Everything the enemy is doing would be embraced in what is modernly considered to be a public relations company or activity.

Therefore for this and other reasons I'm convinced that our Tenyaka Memorial ... that plan of campaign against Scientology, all files, all correspondence, all training and everything else is resident in a PR firm which has International connections. Whatever agency they use must have International connections and must be engaged in lobbying.

Correct Intelligence target - LRH - find the Source of the attacks

16 Jul
HCOB 16 July 1970 The Psychiatrist At Work

The psychiatrist has masters. His principle organization, World Federation of Mental Health, and its members, the National Associations of Mental Health, the "American" Psychiatric Association and the "American" Psychological Association are directly connected to Russia.

Even the British Broadcasting Company has stated that psychiatry and the KGB (Russian Secret Police) operate in direct collusion.

A member of the WFMH sits on every major "Advisory Council" of the UK government, to name but one government. Ministers of Health or Health Authorities are members of the National Association or the WFMH.

The psychiatrist has masters. L.

Ron Hubbard

-- Sep

And in September of 1970 came OT VII.

Research and Discovery Series Vol 1 pg 701

15 Sep
New York Times article:

Chimp's Brain Signals Itself by Computer

Direct two-way radio communication between an animal's brain and a computer has been established for the first time. The computer, programmed to recognize special characteristics... returned a control signal to another part of the brain... Stimulated by the control signal, the latter part of the brain internally turned off the brain activity originally sensed by the computer.

The new work represents the first time that a two-way radio network has been devised, in which the brain itself determines the outside signals it receives without using the senses as intermediaries to convey information to the brain. "We are now talking to the brain without the participation of the senses," said Dr. Delgado... "This is a pure and direct communication ... I call it non-sensory communication."
All of this has prompted talk of "push-button people" and of dictators controlling the brains of whole armies.

...Dr. Delgado has developed what he calls a "stimoeiver." This is a miniaturized combination radio transmitter, receiver and electrical stimulator...

Dr. Delgado's work was supported by the Air Force until recently, when it was decided that it had no direct military application. Congress recently forbade the armed forces from supporting nonmilitary research.

A number of researchers, including Dr. Delgado, have permanently implanted electrodes in human beings. One of the leaders in this field is Dr. Robert Heath at Tulane University in New Orleans.

Dr. Delgado recognizes that the philosophical implications of this kind of work are as great as the medical. "We must create a future man with greater personal freedom and originality - a member of a psychocivilized society, happier, less destructive and better balanced than present man."

17 Sep

New York Times article:

Brainwave?

If the late George Orwell were writing a sequel to "1984" today, he would probably reject as archaic the propaganda techniques for controlling people's minds described in his famous anti-Utopian classic. Today, for example, he might envisage a society in which a newborn baby's first experience would be neurosurgery, an operation in which the child's brain was fitted with miniaturized radio devices connected to every major center controlling reason and emotion.

Children in such a society might be raised as flesh-and-blood electrical toys, whose ideas and behavior were directed by computer signals. Any aberrant or heretical ideas would be transmitted to the computer, which would be programmed to take appropriate action, to restore control.

If this is still fantasy, it is not so fantastic as it was before Dr. Jose M.R. Delgado of Yale reported his latest work. By fitting radio equipment into a chimpanzee's brain, he has developed a technique which permits a computer to make a specific change in the test animal's brain waves.

That represents at least a first step down the road toward the nightmare vision of a brain-controlled population. Over the past decade Dr. Delgado has reported using electrical stimulation to stop a charging bull, to make a female monkey reject her children and to perform other similar feats. Dr. Delgado himself some years ago said that experimental evidence seems to "support the distasteful conclusion that motion, emotion and behavior can be directed by electrical forces and that humans can be controlled like robots by push-buttons."

-- Nov

But the Scientologists weren't the only people guilty of deceit. In the U.S., devious actions against Scientology were underway. President Nixon had put Scientology on his "Enemies List," and the Internal Revenue Service began to make life difficult for Scientologists. The CIA passed reports (some speculative and inaccurate) on Scientology through U.S. consulates to foreign governments. These underhand tactics all eventually backfired, making sensible measures curbing the Church of Scientology's abuses more difficult.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly included false reports on Scientology - CIA
Note:
Every one of the groups and individuals on Nixon's enemies list were destroyed.

15 Nov
An article on Jose Delgado appears in New York Times magazine:

Brain Researcher Jose Delgado Asks - What Kind of Humans Would We Like to Construct?

"We are going to talk about love and war and hate," begins the professor, Dr. Jose M. R. Delgado of the Yale University School of Medicine. The class is an undergraduate course at Yale. "We have a new way to study behavior, a new methodology which we have developed..." It is E.S.B.- electrical stimulation of the brain.

A few days earlier... the New York Times ran a front-page story on Dr. Delgado... It described his most recent accomplishment: the establishment of direct nonsensory communication between the computer and the brain of a chimp. This study was the latest in a series of experiments involving two-way radio-wave contact with the brains of freely interacting animals. Because it clearly demonstrates that behavior can be influenced by remote radio command, this research has been seen by some as posing an ultimate threat to human freedom and integrity.

"The human race," he says, "is at an evolutionary turning point. We're very close to having the power to construct our own mental functions, through knowledge of genetics (which I think will be complete in the next 25 years); and through a knowledge of the cerebral mechanisms which underlie our behavior. The question is what sort of humans would we like to construct?"

Delgado glances at his watch: "Come, I will show you around: I must hurry: I'm leaving for Zurich in two days."

We go across the hall... into a large room full of equipment. Here, the two electronics engineers on Delgado's staff are at work. "How are you coming along?" asks Delgado... also, he checks over drawings of an improved transdermal (under the skin) brain stimulator.

Delgado turns into a room at the left, the laboratory of his new young assistant, freshly arrived from Germany.

Delgado goes into one room, opening the cage of a female monkey named Linda. He parts the hair on her shoulder, revealing an almost invisible transdermal brain stimulator. "Linda has been wearing this for over a year now: it's very important in its implication for humans. One of the real difficulties with humans is the cosmetic one. This transdermal can be placed below the skin and sealed forever, so that there are no unsightly plugs or equipment showing. We're working now on another one that would be even smaller."

"We are," says Delgado, "only in the middle stages of our understanding of Electronic Stimulation of the Brain, but we know that it can delay a heartbeat, move a finger, bring a word to memory, evoke a sensation."

Jose, the second of three boys (his older brother is a staff member of the United Nations) ... in 1950, he was invited to Yale by the famed neurophysiologist John Fulton.

In the early nineteen-twenties, Hans Berger, a German psychiatrist, first recorded the electrical activity of the human brain. Berger's electroencephalograms (E.E.G.'s) were made by attaching electrodes to the outside of the scalp. Shortly after Berger first recorded brainwaves, the Swiss neurophysiologist W.R. Hess implanted very fine, stainless steel electrodes deep within the brain of a cat. Hess introduced a mild electrical impulse... and the cat suddenly behaved as if threatened by a dog. Evidently, nerve cells associated with emotions of rage had been activated.

Hess's experiment raised some excited speculations. It was known that certain areas of the brain controlled specific functions such as speech, sight, the flexing of an arm and leg.
muscles. But emotions were not thought to be represented specifically - was it possible that there were areas or centers in the brain which corresponded to the different emotional states?

Electronic Stimulation of the Brain seemed to offer a way to study the mechanisms of emotions...

Delgado's early work at Yale was done with cats, and then increasingly with the far more intelligent and interesting monkey. Under the influence of Electronic Stimulation of the Brain, the animals performed like electric toys. By pushing the right button we could make a monkey open or shut his eyes, turn his head, move his tongue, flex his limbs. He could be made to yawn, sneeze, hop.

Electronic Stimulation of the Brain can evoke not only simple but complicated behaviors which may be performed in sequence.

Stimulation of certain brain areas has caused animals to increase the amount of food they eat by as much as 1000 per cent, while E.S.B. at hunger-inhibiting points will make starving monkeys and cats turn away from food. The tickling of a few electric volts can send a monkey into a deep sleep, or snap him awake.

Sometimes it may happen that the voluntary impulse of an animal opposes an electronically evoked movement such as raising of a foreleg: in that case, the movement might not occur. "But," Delgado says, "by increasing the intensity of stimulation it is always possible to get the animal to respond as directed."

Similarly, human beings are unable to resist motor responses elicited by E.S.B.

In 1954, Delgado, working with Warren Roberts and Neal Miller, the well-known psychologist, demonstrated that E.S.B. in certain brain areas which produce rage responses could act as a powerful punishment. A few months after the Delgado-Roberts-Miller study was published, a young Canadian, James Olds, began wondering... If there were "pain centers" in the brain, were there also areas devoted to the perception of pleasure?

Olds's subsequent large-scale studies of rats with electrodes in this "pleasureful area" found that they preferred E.S.B above all else - including water, sex and food. Even when famished, they would run toward a stimulating lever faster than they would run toward food.

Delgado, among others, later confirmed the existence of "reward areas" in the brain of the monkey. "In humans, also... states of arousal and pleasure have been evoked. One patient of ours was a rather reserved 30 year-old woman... she had electrodes implanted in her right temporal lobe. E.S.B. at one cerebral point made her suddenly confess her passionate regard for the therapist - whom she had never seen before. She grabbed his hands and kissed them and told him how grateful she was for what he was doing for her. When stimulation was over, she was as poised and distant as ever..."

Delgado... developed an instrument called a stimoceiver. This was, as its name implies, both a brain stimulator and brain wave receiver; it could send stimulations by remote radio command on three channels and receive E.E.G. recordings on three channels. "The old dream of an individual overpowering the strength of a dictator by remote control has come true," laughs Delgado...

Two years after developing the stimoceiver he and his invention made world headlines when Delgado took part in a "bullfight" in Spain. Delgado... waved a heavy red cape in the air. The bull lowered his head and charged through the dust. But, as the animal bore down on him, Delgado pressed a small button on the radio transmitter in his hand: the bull braked to a halt.

When the professor pressed another button, the bull turned away and trotted docilely toward the high wooden barrier. This disquieting demonstration of the power of brain stimulation aroused a flurry of speculation about the possibilities of remote-controlled behavior.

Crank letters are not likely to stop arriving after Delgado's recent announcement that he has established two-way, nonsensory communication between the brain and the computer. In the experiment a young chimp named Paddy was equipped with 100 electrodes implanted in his brain... Paddy, in the company of three other chimpanzees, was left to roam about an artificial, moat-surrounded island...
In the meanwhile, a computer standing nearby was programmed to receive radio signals which were broadcasts of electrical activity from the chimp's brain and to respond to certain waves called spindles. The spindles are correlated with aggressiveness and excitement... In response to each spindle, the computer was instructed to deliver a radio stimulation to Paddy's central gray.

Within two hours, spindling had diminished by 50 per cent. A few days later, there were practically no spindles at all. Paddy's behavior changed also. He was less aggressive, his appetite waned, he sat around lazily with visitors or with the other chimps. "In this case, we were able to get one area of the brain to communicate with the other," Delgado says,

"Soon, with the aid of the computer, we may have direct contact between two different brains - without the participation of the senses."

"One of the implications of this study," explains Delgado, "is that unwanted patterns of brain activity - for instance those correlated with assaultive or antisocial activity - could be recognized by the computer before they ever reached consciousness in order to trigger pacification of the subject."

Delgado looks forward to a time "not very far in the future" when cerebral pacemakers... will treat illnesses such as Parkinson's disease, anxiety, fear, obsessions, violent behavior, by direct stimulation of the brain. This would all take place below the level of perception, without the person's conscious awareness.

What is the choice? Does it lie on the one hand between spiraling violence and continuous outbreaks of aggression and war. and, on the other hand, the development of a race of electrical toys whose every antisocial impulse could be neatly nipped by the computer before it ever became realized in the form of behavior? In his intriguing, troubling book, "Physical Control of the Mind," Delgado carefully explores the implications of E.S.B.

"The possibility of scientific annihilation of personal identity, or even worse, its purposeful control, has sometimes been considered a future threat more awful than atomic holocaust," he writes. "The prospect of any degree of physical control of the mind provokes a variety of objections: theological objections because it affects free will, moral objections because it affects individual responsibility, ethical objections because it may block self-defense mechanisms, philosophical objections because it threatens personal identity."

According to Dr. Morton Reiser, chairman of the Yale department of psychiatry, there are "probably some frightening potentials" in Delgado's work. "If you can use computer technology to send an unmanned space satellite to the moon, then it doesn't seem utterly impossible that one day our computers will be sophisticated enough to be used to put thoughts in people's heads."


09 Dec
George Bush is called to the White House to meet with Nixon and talk about a post as Assistant to the President "with a wide range of unspecified general responsibilities," according to a White House memo initialed by H.R. Haldemann.


11 Dec

1971

After the publication of her book The Scandal of Scientology, in 1971, Paulette Cooper became a major target for harassment.

As a result of a GO Op she was indicted for making a bomb threat against the Church of Scientology. The GO wanted to finish her off for good. Operation Freakout was intended to put Cooper either into prison or into a mental hospital.

A U.S. Court Sentencing Memorandum gave this description of Operation Freakout:

In its initial form Operation Freakout had three different plans. The first required a woman to imitate Paulette Cooper's voice and make telephone threats to Arab Consulates in New York. The second scheme involved mailing a threatening letter to an Arab Consulate in such a fashion that it would appear to have been done by Paulette Cooper. Finally, a Scientology field staff member was to impersonate Paulette Cooper at a laundry and threaten the President and the then Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger. A second Scientist would thereafter advise the FBI of the threat.

Two additional plans to Operation Freakout were added on April 13, 1976. The fourth plan called for Scientology field staff members who had ingratiated themselves with Cooper to gather information from Cooper, so that Scientology could assess the success of the first three plans. The fifth plan was for a Scientist to warn an Arab Consulate by telephone that Paulette Cooper had been talking about bombing them.

The sixth and final part of Operation Freakout called for Scientologists to obtain Paulette Cooper's fingerprints on a blank piece of paper, type a threatening letter to Kissinger on that paper, and mail it.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note from Mike McClaughry:

The term "field staff member" was a cover word for one of our covert intelligence agents, or a covert operative. We called our agents and operatives "FSMs". In this context, substitute "field staff member" with the word covert intelligence agent or operative.

Also, the above is a perfect example of what is meant by black intelligence operations. By "black" is meant lies. The same applies to black PR. It is lies about someone.

Notice that Paulette Cooper did not actually do the things that the intelligence operatives were reporting to authorities. The intelligence operatives did the crimes, then tried to make it appear that Cooper did them, then tried to get her prosecuted for crimes she never committed. All lies, thus the label - "black" intelligence operation.

06 May
GO 060571 LRH - Secret - Working Theory

So far we have been using an Intelligence Hypothesis I developed in 1965. Taking all channels of attack on us country by country, I found the cycle of attacking sources was (a) Income tax (b) Health Dept or Agency (c) Immigration and (d) a type of press.

Moving this up to an International level, and trying to find out who could have that much influence the Intelligence Hypothesis I formed was that it would have to be a member of the World Bank with psychiatric connections or who planned usages of psychiatry as part of world control.

We used this to narrow and target our searches. It led us to WFMH and the NAMH. And it served us well. But it did not lead all the way until this year.

We found the central handler (one who orders operatives and operations) and proved it by numerous correspondences we were given. The person is “Mary Appleby” Secretary of the National Association of Mental Health of England. It is she who writes and phones her contacts to start attacks on Scientology.

Her uncle (just now deceased) was Otto Niemeyer of the World Bank. So that finally ends off the 1965 Intelligence Hypothesis as totally correct. It has gotten us this far. But in getting there, new data has shown up.

Brilliant work in tracing the origins of the WFMH disclosed it and the NAMH to have NAZI origins. Goerings, Cousin, Villinger, others, others, others were at the root of Nazism in Germany and brought Hitler to power! They started the death camps and they not Hitler ordered the extermination of Jews.

Racial purity, genes, Man is an animal, etc were originated (and still held to) by this psychiatric group.

In 1936 they dominated the Beers organization (NAMH).

In 1946, fleeing before war criminal hunts, these people formed the WFMH in London.

We were fooled into thinking it was Communist because they also penetrated Russia. Pavlov was one of them! (Trained at the University of Leipzig.)

We thought it went Russia to West. Actually that is because it went Nazi to Russia and Nazi to West. Both Russia and the West are internally dominated in the field of psychiatry by the original Nazis. So it could look as though it were coming in from Russia.

The third party between East and West could be the Neo Nazi! So we need a new working theory to extend what we now know. The Nazi had three principle channels into the world.

1. Intelligence.

Nazi Intelligence was the largest and most effective intelligence organization the world ever knew. After WW I they hid their files, brought them up to date about 1928 and brought Hitler to power. They had agents by the thousands in every nation - they set up Austria, Czechoslovakia, Poland and France to fall by penetration at the top. Hitler won those countries after they had been won by Intelligence. His force of arms was a disruption to Intelligence take overs (geo-politics).

2. Drugs.

The Germans had total domination of the world's drug industry. Their chemists and firms covered the globe. They even sought political extension by bargaining new drug cures.

3. Psychiatry and Psychology.
Leipzig is the source of the animal and reflex theories now believed and taught all over the world. Nazi racial purity, gene theories etc are taken from German psychiatry and psychology. German psychiatrists gas chambered 300,000 insane before Hitler, originated the orders about Jews, etc. Hitler only okayed them. This kill-think is now in use in every country - gene theory = must sterilize and kill. Psychiatric atrocities now disclosed in England and elsewhere are Nazi practices. The death camp techniques used to exterminate masses were psychiatric.

NEW WORKING HYPOTHESIS

Apparently there exists somewhere a Nazi Memorial or plan to conquer the world.

By intelligence infiltration of governments, drug addiction and dependency and using psychiatry to eliminate political undesireables and minorities, a group is bent on world political conquest.

When Nazi Germany was militarily defeated, the intelligence operatives and files were left “in place” in other countries, the Nazi chemists were left in the seized drug firms abroad, the psychiatric “empire” still existed overseas.

At the defeat of Germany these three networks were not wiped out abroad but left there in place. Many military officers in allied services were financially well connected - related to bankers or were bankers. These intelligence, drug personnel and psychiatric network files passed into financial hands.

NEW INTELLIGENCE HYPOTHESIS

NAZISM WAS CONTINUED ON THREE NETWORKS AS A MEANS OF WORLD CONQUEST.

We see that no one arrests psychiatry for murder, mayhem, fraudulent money collection.

This could only be done by intelligence type control of government figures. Key positions are found to be occupied in England by ex-intelligence men who worked in the German sector (as did Appleby and almost every other political person who attacked us in England). It follows this should be true in the US, Anzo, Spain, South Africa, etc - that our opponents have intelligence background either of their own country or Germany. And as this is turning out to be a Fascist network, they have discoverable Fascist connections.

Psychiatric opponents are all part of the Nazi connected WFMH or NAMH. Their technology and what they urge is pure Fascism straight out of Nazi death camps.

Drug firms are ex-German or German connected. They finance or support the Nazi networks. They also are turning the West to drug addiction.

Finance networks exist to crush other currencies and elevate the German currency and look to the other three networks to politically pave the way.

Now this is theory. There is much data to support it. We can document the earlier working theory. Appleby is a Nazi pure and simple. So is the WFMH and the NAMH and all they advocate is Nazi.

There is negative proof of political control by intelligence. Governments seem powerless to arrest or clean up mayhem, murder, theft etc conducted by psychiatry.

German psychology is taught in every university.
We are attacked because if we proved psychiatry false by introducing a true mental science we would destroy their political terror weapon.

There are then four networks in all, as we must include International Banking. The four must be run from somewhere, possibly privately not governmentally from West Germany.

If this theory is true then every attacker has one or more of four connections. Intelligence, psychiatric, drug and banking.

07 May
GO 070571 LRH - Secret - Notes On Smersh

The case of Wilhelm Reich is a very interesting case. His "orgone therapy theory" was under attack. He was jailed illegally for "contempt of court" by the FDA in the 50s and died mysteriously shortly after in prison.

Reich fled Hitler in 1933. He was an expert in small energies and a qualified MD. The Nazis vowed to get even. They did. In the early 1950s via the FDA nearly seven years after the collapse of Hitler.

Charlie Chaplin, the comedian, made the movie "The Great Dictator". Nazi agents swore to get even. Ugly things happened to the producer and others. In the 1950s Immigration agents still had Chaplin falsely listed as a Communist and were still hitting at him.

Here are two cases which suggest that the Nazi spy rings stayed in place after WW II.

The Gehlen Organization of West Germany was a military intelligence group independently formed by General Gehlen during the last days of WW II.

Gehlen hid out; watched for US troops in the mountains. The CIA took over Gehlen and his in place Russian network and continued to operate it in Russia. This shows a Nazi spy network still in place and operating after WW II.

Leon G. Turrou was the FBI agent who broke up a pre-WW II spy ring in the US. The spies Rumrich, Mies Hofmann, Voss and Glaser were found guilty of monstrous espionage crimes in a Federal court in the US and sentenced to years in prison. But as recounted in his book, Nazi Spies In America (Random House 1939), so violent were the attacks made on Turrou and so great (one must infer) the influence of other Nazis in the government that Turrou was forced to resign from the FBI after conducting one of its most brilliant cases.

The inertia of the FBI in arresting psychiatrists or Nazis guilty of mayhem and murder during recent years has struck us as odd. This case tends to indicate that Nazi influence in the US was very great and very political.

In 1941 the US Congress was of a mind Hitler was someone you could business with. Only the Pearl Harbor affair got the US government into the war.

The NAMH in LA collects "charity funds" it never turns over to charity. The Dept of Justice of California has the evidence. It does not act. These funds go into the millions. They are used to lobby for more funds from Congress that also vanish. An intelligence group needs funds and it needs funds one cannot account for.

The NAMH was formed by Beers under pressure from the psychiatrist Adolph Myers in 1931. This organization over the world pushes Nazi doctrine. Its funds vanish! It is politically connected in every government. It is oddly immune.

"National" is a Nazi use-word. Fascism is always "National" according to Oswald Mosely the British Fascist in his recent book.

A few hours after writing the intelligence hypothesis, word came that West Germany had attacked and devalued the US dollar.

Big drug firms, possible ex Nazis still in place, make more than their quota of hard drugs,
export them and smuggle them back into the US. They are peculiarly immune from attack. A Congressional hearing found this. Narcotics authorities have done nothing. Psychiatrists shovel out drugs, LSD etc. Nothing happens to them. It takes political control of an intelligence nature - blackmail etc to work so smoothly.

The Mafia is Italian. It is in the drug business. The Mafia was available for cooperation before and after WW II. They operate strangely immune. There may be no connection whatever with Nazi intelligence. Yet they fulfill a Fascist program of bringing a country to its knees by widespread drug use.

Rudolf Hess studied Japanese intelligence for 17 years and then applied its methods to German intelligence. The Japanese infiltrate social groups and get them fighting each other and the government. In this resulting turmoil they take over.

The US is suffering from:

1. Economic decay. This is an intelligence target. The West Germans just gave it a heavy push.
2. Drug abuses. This is an intelligence-medical target to destroy the culture and future leaders.
3. Anti-war riots. This is an intelligence target - the destruction of the will to fight.
4. Psychiatric death camps and psychiatric abuses. The organizations advocating this are directly connected to Nazi movements.

The Nazi networks could be active in these lines. Evidence is now piling up that they are.

The fantastic overuse of the title doctor is peculiar to Nazis. Their strongest espionage networks pre-WW II were run by doctors.

The University of Leipzig is the birthplace of Nazi doctrine. Man is an animal. Prof Wundt first advanced this theory. Practically every man of note in the field of the mind came from Leipzig University. Pavlov, Dewey, and a host of others all came from or went through this university.

Nuremberg trials records are explicit. They definitely prove psychiatry made Hitler and the death camps. The WFMH and the NAMH are proven to be of Nazi origin. Their literature continues to push racial purity, mayhem and murder.

The Nazi personal target was the snob. Von Ribbontrop and the Cliveden set of England is an example. This characteristic still exists in the WFMH and NAMH.

The Nazis invented social groups as intelligence circles. These Nazi founded groups are still in place in England! The Eugenics Society, the Euthanasia Society were Nazi founded and are still operating. They advocate Nazi measures.

They connect back to the WFMH. So, now, does the American Medical Association, the American Psychological Association, and the American Psychiatric Association. These tie in with the drug network and are largely supported by it.

The Nazi brought personal character destruction up to a fine art in its propaganda activities.

The late unlamented London Daily Mail was the subject of a secret order in Churchill's time. In some way it was pro-Nazi. This was the paper that kept the attacks on Scientology rolling in the UK.

Penetration is always a win. We are getting even further penetration now into who is keeping this planet upset.

- Oct
Dr. John Wingate, in consultation with other members of the American Society for Psychical Research (ASPR) in New York, takes the initiative to have an invitation extended to Ingo Swann to work on "well-designed" psychic experiments with Dr. Karlis Osis at ASPR.

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 12

20 Nov
20 c. November 1971

Ingo Swann is involved in out-of-body (OOB) perception experiments at ASPR, the task being to verbally describe objects out of his sight in a target tray. Having difficulty doing a narrative description of the target items, he hits upon the idea of doing sketches, and this becomes part of the experiment—a part that will later play a role in the development of "remote viewing," per se.

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 10

- Dec
Late 1971

The Apollo crew established a land base, called the Tours Reception Center, in Morocco in 1971. They were trying to get into the king's favor, and started training government officials, including Moroccan Intelligence agents, in Scientology techniques. Officials were put on the E-meter and Security-Checked by French-speaking Sea Org members. The Hubbards moved ashore.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

- Dec

In December, Sir John Foster submitted his report to the British Government. In the introduction he said:

Most of the Government measures of July 1968 were not justified: the mere fact that someone is a Scientologist is in my opinion no mason for excluding him from the United Kingdom, when there is nothing in our law to prevent those of his fellows who are citizens of this country from practicing Scientology here.

The use of the Aliens Act carried on, and foreign Scientologists continued to study and work for Scientology in Britain by the simple expedient of not declaring their philosophical persuasion when they arrived.

The treatment of crew aboard the ships did improve in the early 1970s, but only after several years of chain-locker punishments and overboarding. Nonetheless, the Sea Org still worked an exhausting schedule, and obeyed Hubbard's whims. At times he was patient, even tolerant, at other times a bellowing monster.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

08 Dec

Ingo Swann performs the first "remote viewing" experiment ever, based on an idea worked out between him and Janet Mitchell. Someone had prepared a series of sealed envelopes, each containing the name of a major U.S. city, with the phone number of the weather service there. The goal was to try to describe the weather conditions at that city:

"Thus, after the morning and afternoon OOB practice sessions on December 8, 1971, and while I was still hooked up to the brainwave contraption, another ASPR worker, Vera
Feldman, then handed Janet Mitchell a sealed envelope. Through the intercom Janet said (I remember her words very clearly): ‘Ingo, I’ve got the envelope. Let me know when you’re ready.’ ‘I’m ready,’ I replied, even though I was also quite nervous. ‘So through the intercom I could hear Janet tearing open the envelope. Then she breathed hard and said: The target is Tucson, Arizona.’

"Now something wondrous and magical occurred. Of course I really had no idea how to ‘get’ to Tucson from the rather ugly experimental room in New York. And when I first heard the mention of Tucson, Arizona,’ a picture of hot desert flashed through my mind. But then I had the sense of moving, a sense that lasted but a fraction of a second. Some part of my head or brain or perceptions blacked out—and THERE I was—THERE. Zip, Bang, Pop—and there I was... something I would refer to years ahead as ‘immediate transfer of perceptions.’

"So fast was the whole of this, or so it seemed to me, that I began speaking almost as soon as Janet had narrated the distant site through the intercom. ‘Am over a wet highway, buildings nearby and in the distance. The wind is blowing. It's cold. And it is raining hard.’ I didn't even have time to sketch this, for it was easy enough to articulate into the tape recorder. ‘Having said as much, I noted that there was water glistening on the highway—and then said: That's it! Tucson's having a fucking big rainstorm,’ although the forbidden word was not entered into the record of the experiment.

"That's it?” questioned Janet through the intercom. ‘Yeah, that's it—only that I'm slightly dizzy. I thought this would take longer. It's raining and very cold there.’ ‘Okay,’ Janet replied, again breathing hard. Through the intercom I heard her dialing the number of the weather service in Tucson. I was sweating, and started to pull off the electrodes. I noticed that my spine was tingling—if that's the correct word. ‘Before I could stand up, though, Janet said through the intercom: 'Well, you're right on, baby. Right now Tucson is having unexpected thunderstorms and the temperature is near freezing.'

"...Simply in order to be able to put a category of experiments on the pages of reports which were beginning to accumulate, I suggested the term ‘remote sensing’ or ‘remote viewing’—since a distant city was, after all, remote from the experimental lab in New York. Osis and Schmeidler, however, preferred the term ‘remote viewing,’ since it was viewing which was the object of study—such as in out-of-body viewing. "So the term ‘remote viewing’ stuck....”--

Ingo Swann

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 17

Copyright © 1999-2002 scientologintegrity.org, All Rights Reserved.
Debt Scam

It is impossible to understand the global conspiracy unless we appreciate the background to the world money system. The foundations of the manipulation toward a world government, army, bank and currency are built on the fantastic con trick we call the banking system.

The banks are given the power to "create" money, by which they mean "creating" nonexistent money known as credit. This costs them nothing, but the moment this credit is brought into theoretical existence the banks can start to charge interest on it. In this way, since this crazy banking system began, the real wealth of the planet has been sucked into the banking system as the interest paid on every loan to every person, business, and government.

The wealth and credit-loaning capacity they have accumulated is beyond comprehension, far more than that of the United States... In fact, they own the United States, as they own almost every other country in the world. The bankers have used this wealth and credit mountain to buy and control the global oil companies, multinationals of every kind, the media, the armament companies, the drug companies, the politicians, the political advisors, and virtually everything else they need to control the world.

By controlling the creation of credit, the bankers can cause booms and busts, nationally and internationally, whenever they wish to further their ambitions. An economic depression is not caused by a collapse in the demand for goods and services. An economic depression is caused when there are not enough pieces of paper and electronic "money" in circulation to pay for those goods and services. And who controls the amount of money-credit in circulation? The banks. If they want to cause a depression... they take measures which reduce the amount of money in circulation. The reduce the number of loans they make and raise interest rates.

People still have to pay the interest on loans taken out before the manufactured economic collapse and if they default, the banks take the property and increase by hundreds of thousands the number of farms, businesses, and homes they own.

The world financial system and policies of boom or bust are controlled by just thirteen people - the members of the International Banking Commission in Geneva, Switzerland, which was set up by David Rockefeller on behalf of the Elite in 1972.

The whole house of cards, and the control of the human race, is based on the charging of interest on money. Often it is not the cost of a house that prevents people from buying a home, it is because we have to buy three or four for the right to live in one! Each time a bank creates a loan, it is creating more debt than the amount of the loan itself.

Nothing would improve the lives of people quicker than an end to the charging of interest on money and for governments to print their own money, interest free... President John F. Kennedy proposed to do it and some of his interest-free notes are still in circulation. He was murdered by the Elite in Dallas, Texas, in 1963.

The banks sent out representatives in droves across the Third World, lending money like confetti and looking especially for corrupt and incompetent politicians who they knew would waste it. Why would they do that? Because it was the land and natural resources of these countries the Elite are after, and still are. They want them to default on their debts, that's the idea. The plan was to offer them a forgiveness of debt in return for rights over those countries' natural resources for all time. This is happening today and those leaders who
refuse are being removed in "people's revolutions" and assassinations.

The so-called third world debt which is crucifying great swathes of our fellow humanity across Africa, Asia, and Latin America, causing unspeakable misery, is debt on money that has never, does not, and will never exist!

One by one Third World countries were gripped by inflation and starvation, by low life-expectancy and high infant mortality. Note another reason for these policies. The culling of Third World, non-white people. Eugenics.

The Elite want the introduction of a world central bank that would run the planet as the Federal Reserve now runs America. All banks and money-flows would be controlled by the handful of people who would control the World Central Bank. The global currency is not intended to be physical money. It will be entirely credit, figures on a computer screen. The plan is to replace all paper money and coins, and even credit cards, with a bar code inserted under the skin of every human being.

This offers enormous potential for control. And naturally, those who campaign against the global dictatorship will find that the computer doesn’t want to know (they have any credit).

The book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

Note:

The decade of the 1970s saw 100% inflation in the United States while pay raises amounted to about 10%. Thus, the American family could no longer live on one income from the husband. This put the mothers of America into the work place, instead of staying home to raise children, because now it took TWO incomes to support the family. This amounts to a black operation on the family as now babysitters are raising children instead of the natural parents.

(no date)

Hal Puthoff is still the head of the CIA's Remote Viewing Program at (SRI). He remains the head of this program until 1985. Also involved is Louis Jolyn West, a psychiatrist who is a brainwashing specialist, and CIA ties going back to the early 1950's.

Ingo Swann uses his ability to exteriorize to spy on Russia, on behalf of the US Intelligence community. Pat Price was the best at remote viewing. He is said to have gone on from there to work directly for the CIA, with Ken Kress as his handler.

Later in time, Pat Price decided to leave his spy work for the CIA and return to SRI. He stopped over in Las Vegas and died of a purported heart attack in his hotel room. There was no autopsy performed, allegedly due to the persuasion of an unknown individual with a briefcase full of Price's medical records.

Ingo Swann then set up a training program to teach others how to do Remote Viewing.

To test Swann’s program, CIA officer, Major Ed Dames, and five others go to SRI as a training group. The results were more than anyone had anticipated. Major Dames says that within 6 months the team members were producing psychically derived data with more consistency and accuracy than the most renown natural (untrained) psychics in the world.

Major Dames then acts as the Training and Operations Officer at the SRI Remote Viewing Program for "a new psychic intelligence community". In other words, they were using the ability to exteriorize for spying purposes.

Veritas Website
Type in Hal Puthoff to a search engine for a wealth of data on this subject

Note:

In the 1990s, Major Dames offers a course in "remote viewing" (exteriorization) to the public for $4,500.00 a person. He also sells tapes about this to the public for $299 each.
From 1972 to 1982, LRH and MSH created a Liberian Corporation called the Religious Research Foundation with numbered bank accounts in Liechtenstein. The RRF and these bank accounts were dominated and controlled by LRH. In excess of 100 million dollars belonging to the Church of Scientology was illegally transferred into the RRF accounts, for the personal control and use of LRH. This constituted unlawful inurement.

After LRH died, these funds were then within the estate of LRH where they came to be in the possession, custody and control of Norman Starkey, executor of LRH's estate. It is alleged that these funds were then illegally seized and stolen by David Miscavige in a fraud perpetrated on LRH's heirs.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Graham Berry letter to Monique Yingling

22 Feb

Ingo Swann does the first "beacon" experiments at the American Society for Psychical Research (ASPR). Swann describes the experiment from records of it:

"Vera Feldman acted as the outbound experimenter. As usual, I was hooked up to the brainwave leads, and once more sat imprisoned in the OOB Chair.

The arrangement was that Vera would arrive at the location at 10:45 a.m. At an agreed start time, I would commence trying to describe where she was. At five minute intervals, Vera would move to another location, and again I would try to describe where she was. The target location was the Museum of Natural History in New York, only a few blocks away from the ASPR building.

10:45 AM - I think she's in a room that's round with a hallway and a flight of stairs to the south. There are large paintings on the wall. (Almost correct.)

10:50 AM - She's in a large room that is darkened. There are lots of animals. (Correct)

10:55 AM - I guess that must be a long corridor and there is a telephone booth nearby. (Correct)

11:00 AM - That's the room with the dinosaurs in it. (Correct)

11:05 AM - I see something red. Maybe it's a series of stones of some sort. That one seems confused, whatever it is. Lots of cases filled with things. (Correct)

11:10 AM - I guess she's outside on the steps. There are steps anyway. (This was an apparent miss, although Vera said she was thinking about how to get out of the Museum.)

"The results of this experiment were very exciting and encouraging. And we began joking about the fact that ESP could be used for psychic spying, etc.

Little could I have imagined that it ever would be.

In any event, our imaginations were fired up and the overall mood was very good -- and I decided to knock off the last three of the formal OOB experiments before boredom was once more reached. In a few days time, the OOB experiments were completed."

--Ingo Swann

-- Mar

From his villa in Morocco, in March 1972, the Commodore explained his twelve point "Governing Policy" for finance. Points A and J were the same: "MAKE MONEY." Point K was "MAKE MORE MONEY." And the last point, L, was "MAKE OTHER PEOPLE PRODUCE SO AS TO MAKE MONEY." At last, an honest admission of this major plank of Hubbard's philosophy.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

25 Mar

25 c. March 1972

The Apollo is docked in Tangier, and Mary Sue is busy supervising the decoration and furnishing of a split-level modern house, the Villa Laura, on a hillside in the suburbs of Tangier. The Hubbards plan to move ashore while the ship is put into dry dock for a re-fit.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 18

30 Mar

Ingo Swann writes to Hal Puthoff. After saying that Cleve Backster has suggested for Swann to contact Puthoff, Swann says:

"I have been working for several months now in two directions, firstly at the American Society for Psychical Research on trying to increase visual capacity by extrasensory modes, and secondly at City College with Dr. Gertrude Schmeidler on certain psychotronic and psychokinetic effects.

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 28

15 Apr

15 c. April 1972

Physicist Dr. Russel Targ meets with CIA personnel from the Office of Strategic Intelligence (OSI) and discusses the subject of paranormal abilities. Targ reveals that he has contacts with people who purport to have seen and documented some Soviet investigations of psychokinesis. Films of Soviets moving inanimate objects by "mental powers" are made available to analysts from OSI.

They, in turn, contact personnel from the CIA's Office of Research and Development (ORD) and Office of Technical Services (OTS). An ORD Project Officer then visits Targ who has recently joined the Stanford Research Institute (SRI). Targ proposes that some psychokinetic verification investigations could be done at SRI in conjunction with Hal Puthoff.


Note:

This report appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of "Studies in Intelligence," the CIA's classified internal publication. The report was released to the public in 1996.

26 Apr

Howard D. Jones, the local American consul general, sends a cable to Washington:

"Little is known of the operations of Operation and Transport Company here, and its officers are elusive about what it does. However, we presume that the Scientologists aboard the Apollo and in Tangier do whatever it is that Scientologists do elsewhere. There have been rumours in town that Apollo is involved in drug or white slave traffic. However, we doubt these reports... ."
Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 18

01 May

1 c. May c. 1972

Russell Targ has joined the Stanford Research Institute, and is visited by a CIA Office of Research and Development (ORD) Project Officer. Targ proposes that some psychokinetic verification investigations can be done at SRI in conjunction with Hal Puthoff.

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

03 May

Ingo Swann performs an experiment at the American Society for Psychical Research (ASPR) that indicates an ability to actually probe the mind of another—in this case, one of the experimenters acting as a "beacon." Swann's own account, including in it the actual record of the experiment, follow:

"I enter the full text of this experiment into this permanent record, because of a highly unusual aspect—one which scared the bejesus out of the experimenters, and parapsychology as well.

During the intervening week, the Museum had thrown up alternate wooden corridors and blocked off others because of renovations which had gotten underway after the two beacons had planned their routes, and of which the two were unaware. At this point, they were LOST and didn't know how to get to their next location. Thus, they were confused as to which way to go next.

2:43 P.M. I get the impression, and this is an impression, that they are not as cool and collected as they might be. Well, I can see a corridor and stairs, but I can't quite seem to correlate how close they are to it. Well, it's almost as if there were some confusion around which makes me withdraw from them.

FEEDBACK: The two beacons were lost again because of the construction work. At this point they encountered a set of stairs but which were roped off. They were confused, and I was picking up the confusion.

Dr. Osis waited with Janet and my humble self until the two beacons returned. We felt I hadn't done well regarding my remote viewing perceptions. I was quiet, trying to figure out why I had experienced so many confusions during the experiment. Then I got it. Ah ha, I have a feeling they got lost at least TWICE. When the two out-bound beacons came inbound into Janet's office, I spurted out: "You got lost, didn't you? That's why you were confused.

Yes! They had gotten lost because of the unexpected construction work. Vera seemed pleased that I had detected this. But Haraldsson's face had turned somewhat pale. "Does this mean you can READ OUR MINDS, TOO?" he asked.

And here I had inadvertently tripped across the most feared of the hidden wires in parapsychology research—MIND PROBING. --Ingo Swann

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 32

19 May

President Richard M. Nixon writes the following in a letter to Henry Kissinger and Alexander Haig:

The performance in the psychological warfare field is nothing short of disgraceful.
We finally have a program now under way but it totally lacks imagination and I have no confidence whatever that the bureaucracy will carry it out. I do not simply blame (Richard) Helms and the CIA. After all, they do not support my policies because they basically are for the most part Ivy League and Georgetown society oriented."--Richard Nixon

excerpted from a letter to Henry Kissinger and Alexander Haig Nixon letter, as posted on a web site: http://www.greenberet.com/bearpit/BulletBored/nixon_kissnqr.html

-- Jun

The South African Commission of Enquiry submitted its report on Scientology in June 1972. It recommended that a Register for psychotherapists be established, as had the Foster Report in Britain. It also recommended that the practices of Disconnection, "public investigation" (i.e. noisy investigation), security checking, and the dissemination of "inaccurate, untruthful and harmful information in regard to psychiatry," should be legislated against. The report added: "No positive purpose will be served by the banning of Scientology as such." Neither this nor any other legislative action was actually taken.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

04 Jun

Ingo Swann departs New York by plane for San Francisco, where he is met by Hal Puthoff and taken to Puthoff's offices at SRI.

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 33

06 Jun

Ingo Swann mentally affects a supercooled magnetometer encased in solid concrete five feet beneath the foundation of the Varian Hall of Physics, Stanford University, witnessed by Dr. Arthur Hebbard, Dr. Marshal Lee, and six "doctoral candidates"--allegedly students of Hebbard.


Important Note:

This was an alarming experiment because it showed that a Scientology OT could effect a magnetic field with his thought. The guidance system on a nuclear weapon is a magnetic field, so this experiment meant an OT could influence the path of a nuclear weapon. These SRI experiments caused Scientology OTs to be seen as posing two threats to National Security:

1. OTs could exteriorize and spy on government secrets.
2. OTs could influence the path of a nuclear weapon with their thought.

27 Jun

Hal Puthoff writes a letter to CIA Office of Strategic Intelligence (OSI) analyst K. Green, advising him of the results of Ingo Swann's test experiment with the magnetometer at Stanford. There are also, reportedly, subsequent conversations between Puthoff and CIA personnel from Office of Technical Services (OTS) and Office of Research and Development (ORD) regarding this event.

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996
30 Jun

Hal Puthoff sends the following letter to Dr. Gertrude Schneider in New York:

"To introduce myself, I am a physicist at SRI working primarily in the area of lasers and quantum physics. I also have obtained a contract to investigate the primary perception hypothesis of Cleve Backster (sponsored by Wm. Church, Scientific Unlimited Research Foundation of San Antonio, Texas) from a quantum physics viewpoint, so you can see my physics is broad by my definition.

"As you probably know, I recently had the pleasure of hosting Ingo Swann's visit to the West Coast. I had earlier heard of the very impressive work you had done with him (from Ingo himself), so that's why I invited him out. As part of my work to determine the nature of the communication link in this general area I wanted to test Ingo out on some equipment which I know to be very well shielded against ordinary electromagnetic signals.

"Enclosed is a writeup of the experiment. Basically, it would appear that Ingo manipulated magnetic fields inside of a superconductive-shielded magnetometer device which is known to be extremely well-shielded. As a physicist I am cautious enough to consider this an observation rather than an experiment, since we did not test for direct control of the recording equipment, etc. However, the demonstration was impressive enough for me and my colleagues that further experimentation in this area is planned, and I personally consider that Ingo did in fact produce an amazing result, and there is a lot of agreement on this from other observers who signed the data sheet on this basis.

"Should you visit the West Coast, I hope that you would get in touch with me and we could trade some shop talk on that and other items."

On the copy of the letter and report that Puthoff sent to Swann, Puthoff wrote: "Ingo--spreading the word. 10 copies went out today alone--and many agencies are interested."

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 44

--Jul

A Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) report entitled "Controlled Offensive Behavior—USSR" is published. In part, it states:

"The Soviet Union is well aware of the benefits and applications of parapsychology research. The term parapsychology denotes [in the Soviet Union] a multi-disciplinary field consisting of the sciences of bionics, biophysics, psychophysics, psychology, physiology and neuropsychology.

"Many scientists, U.S. and Soviet, feel that parapsychology can be harnessed to create conditions where one can alter or manipulate the minds of others. The major impetus behind the Soviet drive to harness the possible capabilities of telepathic communication, telekinetic and bionics are said to come from the Soviet military and the KGB [Committee of State Security; Secret Police]."

"...Soviet knowledge in this field is superior to that of the U.S.

"...The potential applications of focusing mental influences on an enemy through hypnotic telepathy have surely occurred to the Soviets...

Control and manipulation of the human consciousness must be considered a primary goal."

"...Soviet efforts in the field of psi research, sooner or later, might enable them to do some of the following:

(a) Know the contents of top secret US documents, the movements of our troops and ships and the location and nature of our military installations.
(b) Mould the thoughts of key US military and civilian leaders at a distance
(c) Cause the instant death of any US official at a distance
(d) Disable, at a distance, US military equipment of all types, including spacecraft."
Important Note from Mike McClaughry:

In the summer of 1980 a US government plant was caught by myself when I was Security Officer at USGO. The plant was attempting to get onto AOLA lines. The plant reveals that the US intelligence community considers Scientology to be a national security risk.

There were two reasons, both of which had to do with the experiments at SRI. The experiments at SRI proved Out-of-Body (exteriorization) phenomena and that an OT could influence a magnetic field with his thought. The guidance system on a nuclear weapon is a magnetic field. Therefore, Scientology OTs who could exteriorize would be able to obtain government secret data and could also influence the guidance systems on nuclear weapons.

As a result of these SRI experiments using Scientology OTs, Scientology is considered to be a NATIONAL SECURITY RISK.

The CIA's interest in these SRI experiments was to close the Psychic Warfare gap that existed because the USA was behind Russia in this cold war weapons race. They desperately wanted to catch up with the Russians in developing Psychic Warfare technology.

Psychic Warfare has two uses - Psychic Spying and Psychic Influencing. Dovetailing into this is the CIA Mind Control programs and the development of machines for amplifying Psychic Influencing. When machines are used to assist Psychic Warfare it is called psychotronics.

Thus, the US Intelligence Community had a motive of NATIONAL SECURITY for putting a stop to the church making any OTs.

And, the takeover of control of Scientology by their agents, with the intention of stopping any OTs from being made, is a logical next step for the US intelligence community to take.

10 Jul

The CIA's favorite club-footed sadist, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, head of CIA's Technical Services Staff (TSS), brings an end to the CIA's mind-control research project, MKSEARCH [formerly named MKULTRA]. He writes this epitaph for the program:

"As a final commentary, I would like to point out that, by means of Project MKSEARCH, the Clandestine Service has been able to maintain contact with the leading edge of developments in the field of biological and chemical control of human behavior. It has become increasingly obvious over the last several years that this general area had less and less relevance to current clandestine operations. The reasons for this are many and complex, but two of them are perhaps worth mentioning briefly. On the scientific side, it has become very clear that these materials and techniques are too unpredictable in their effect on individual human beings, under specific circumstances, to be operationally useful.

Our operations officers, particularly the emerging group of new senior operations officers, have shown a discerning and perhaps commendable distaste for utilizing these materials and techniques. They seem to realize that, in addition to moral and ethical considerations, the extreme sensitivity and security constraints of such operations effectively rule them out." CITE: CIA document: "Termination of MKSEARCH."

Note:

MKSEARCH is the current name of the decades-long CIA project known as MKULTRA, begun on 13 April 1953. The name was changed on 1 June 1964

Book: "The Search for the Manchurian Candidate," by John Marks, Chapter 13;
Falsehood that they are ending the CIA mind-control program here - Gottlieb

The truth is - IT IS THE BEGINNING of their entrance into mind-control by psychic means, including the use of psychotronnic machines for this purpose.

26 Jul

A report entitled "Report of an Out-of-Body Experiment Conducted at the American Society for Psychical Research: Participants: Dr. Carole Silfen, Janet Mitchell, Ingo Swann." The report describes an out-of-body viewing experiment of the same day, the results of which are highly suggestive that a point of perception exterior to the body is able to assume "at a different location the functions performed by the visual system and the brain in the body." This is the first such experiment that verifies the capability of such remote points of view.

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 47

26 Aug

Ingo Swann returns from SRI to New York. He prepares the application for security clearance, as requested by the two CIA officials at SRI, and sends it off to Hal Puthoff.

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 53

- Oct

The Apollo sailed from Morocco to Portugal in October, for repairs. Hubbard and a contingent of Sea Org members stayed behind. Morocco was as close as Hubbard ever came to having the ear of a government, but relations broke down.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Oct

CIA Office of Technical Service Contract 8473 is dated 1 October 1972.

NOTE: This date is a Sunday (?) It is marked CONFIDENTIAL. According to the referenced source—CIA official Dr. Ken Kress, who as of this date is assigned to be the CIA Project Officer over the remote viewing project—it is a $50,000 research contract with "the physicists at SRI" [Hal Puthoff, Russell Targ] for an "expanded effort in parapsychology."

Note also that this contract is from the Technical Services Division (TSD), formerly known as Technical Services Staff (TSS), also known as, and later named as, Office of Technical Services (OTS) (see entry for 1 c. November 1972, when the name officially changes). Whatever it is being called, it is headed by Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, who from 13 April 1953 (see) until 10 July 1972 (see) has been in charge of CIA’s mind-control project MKULTRA/ MKSEARCH.

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA’s classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996;

also, Book, "Remote Viewers-The Secret History," Chapter 14

-- Dec

December (?) 1972

Post to COSinvestigations:

I’m an old-timer and I’ve saved a lot of the old promo. I’ve got a bunch of Auditors and
Advance! and Celebrity mags. I remember Yvonne Gillham talking about Ingo Swann and Hal Puthoff so I started going through my Celebrity mags and found a few things.

A Dianetic success story from Hal Puthoff was published in Celebrity. He signed it:

Hal Puthoff,
Professor,
Standford Research Institute

They were giving Dianetics to OTs back then.

So he was telling the Scientologists at Celebrity Center that he was just a professor. But that was definitely after he got his contract with the CIA:

On 27 June 1972 Hal Puthoff writes a letter to CIA Office of Strategic Intelligence analyst K. Green, advising him of the results of Ingo Swann's test experiment with the magnetometer at Stanford

So this was in a CIA publication and puts Puthoff already working with CIA in June 72. Then this next one-

On 30 June 1972 Hal Puthoff sends the following letter to Dr. Gertrude Schneidler in New York: “To introduce myself, I am a physicist at SRI working primarily in the area of lasers and quantum physics. I also have obtained a contract to investigate the primary perception hypothesis of Cleve Backster (sponsored by Wm. Church, Scientific Unlimited Research Foundation of San Antonio, Texas) from a quantum physics viewpoint, so you can see my physics is broad by my definition.

So this stopped me because I know that Bill Church was on lines at Celebrity Center around this time too and he and his wife were doing their OT levels too around then. So there is another Scientologist involved in this while Puthoff is involved with CIA. The Churches owned Church’s Fried Chicken in Texas and were loaded, I know that. Then we come up to-

15 c. August 1972 Quoted from the source document: “An OTS (Office of Technical Services - CIA) project officer contracted [Hal Puthoff] for a demonstration with the previously mentioned man [Ingo Swann] for a few days in August, 1972. During this demonstration, the subject was asked to describe objects hidden out of sight by the CIA personnel. The subject did well. The descriptions were so startlingly accurate that the OTS and ORD [Office of Research and Development] representatives suggested that the work be continued and expanded. The same Director of OTS reviewed the data, approved another $2,500 work order, and encouraged the development of a more complete research plan.”

So there is one contract with Puthoff and Swann and the CIA by August 72.

Then Puthoff gets the contract with CIA that sets up the remote viewing lab at SRI that goes on for about 20 years—CIA Office of Technical Service Contract 8473 is dated 1 October 1972. According to the referenced source—CIA official Dr. Ken Kress, who as of this date is assigned to be the CIA Project Officer over the remote viewing project—it is a $50,000 research contract with "the physicists at SRI" [Hal Puthoff, Russell Targ]
So after all of this Puthoff is telling Celebrity Center that he is just a professor at SRI. And I don't think he was doing any profossing at all anyway. So he had some reason to lie to the Scientologists and this goes to the fact of infiltration.

False Scientologists - Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann and Pat Price

-- Dec

... an order for the Scientologists to quit Morocco, in December 1972. Hubbard himself was given only twenty-four hours. He flew to Lisbon, and then secretly on to New York. The French had instituted proceedings against him for fraud, so he had to duck out of sight. He was being labeled undesirable by more and more governments.

Meanwhile, in Spain, eight Scientologists had been arrested for possession of chocolates laced with LSD. They were held in filthy cells for four days, and interviewed by a U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration agent. As it turned out the chocolates did not contain LSD.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly included set-up of Scientologists with US government involvement

01 Dec

1 c. December 1972

Kathryn Hirsch (wife of Ira Hirsch) becomes Finance Actions Director WW at the Worldwide headquarters of the Guardian's Office at St. Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex. As such she has personal contact with the Guardian Worldwide, Jane Kember. Hirsch later becomes a key witness in the U.S. government case against Mary Sue, Jane Kember, etc.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

01 Dec

1 c. December 1972

Word arrives from Paris that the Church of Scientology in France is about to be indicted for fraud. There is a suggestion that French lawyers will be seeking LRH's extradition from Morocco to face charges in Paris. LRH "decides it is time to go." There is a ferry leaving Tangier for Lisbon in forty-eight hours: LRH orders everyone to be on it, with all the OTC's movable property and every scrap of paper that can not be shredded. For the next two days, convoys of cars, trucks and motor-cycles can be observed, day and night, scurrying back and forth from OTC "land bases" in Morocco to the port in Tangier.

Russell Miller, book: Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 18

03 Dec

The land-based Church of Scientology in Morocco, where LRH and much of Flag have been land-based while the Apollo was in drydock in Lisbon, has been unmocked. Everyone leaves on the Tangiers-to-Lisbon ferry except for LRH. He reportedly is driven from Villa Laura to the airport, where a direct flight is leaving for Lisbon, Portugal, that afternoon. Sea Org personnel are waiting to meeting him in Lisbon, and they hurl him through the airport to a waiting car which heads downtown to the Lisbon Sheraton.

Lawyers in Paris, Lisbon and New York are assessing the risk of his extradition to face fraud charges in France. With LRH in the hotel are Ken Urquhart, Jim Dincalci and Paul Preston—a former Green Beret "recently appointed as the Commodore's bodyguard." After a few hours there is a telephone call from the Port Captain. As a result, when LRH puts the phone down he allegedly says, "This is really serious. I've got to get out of here now."
Urquhart is sent out to book seats on the first available flight to the United States and collect some cash. It is agreed that Preston will travel with LRH, and Dincaici will "shadow" them so that "he can inform the ship immediately if there are any problems." Urquhart returns with three Lisbon-Chicago tickets on a flight leaving early next morning. Although he has booked them through to Chicago, the flight will stop in New York, and Urquhart suggests they get off there in case there is a "welcoming party" waiting at Chicago's O'Hare airport (WHY WOULD THERE BE?). He also has a briefcase stuffed with banknotes in different currencies—escudos, marks, francs, pounds, dollars and Moroccan dirhams, about $100,000 in total; "it was the best he could do," he tells Ron.

Urquhart is sent out to book seats on the first available flight to the United States and collect some cash. It is agreed that Preston will travel with LRH, and Dincaici will "shadow" them so that "he can inform the ship immediately if there are any problems." Urquhart returns with three Lisbon-Chicago tickets on a flight leaving early next morning. Although he has booked them through to Chicago, the flight will stop in New York, and Urquhart suggests they get off there in case there is a "welcoming party" waiting at Chicago's O'Hare airport (WHY WOULD THERE BE?). He also has a briefcase stuffed with banknotes in different currencies—escudos, marks, francs, pounds, dollars and Moroccan dirhams, about $100,000 in total; "it was the best he could do," he tells Ron.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 18 and 19

04 Dec
In Lisbon, LRH boards an early morning flight for Chicago, with a stop-over in New York. Traveling with him are Paul Preston—a former Green Beret who is assigned as his bodyguard—and Jim Dincaici—former male nurse and "Medical Officer" of the Appolo. Their plan is to deplane in New York.

There, LRH is detained by Customs when the money in his briefcase is discovered, and he is invited to step into an interview room. According to Dincaici, he comes out about 15 minutes later "looking like a Zombie" and "in shock." They take a taxi to a motel, and wind up staying in New York for 10 months.

LRH, Jim Dincaici, and Paul Preston move into an apartment in "The Executive," a 15-story apartment building in Queens, New York, near Forest Hills. According to Dincaici this is where LRH writes the Snow White program.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 19—Dincaici's testimony
Jim Dincaici Debrief 2 January 1975

15 Dec
15 c. December 1972

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 19—Dincaici's testimony

20 Dec
20 c. December 1972
Quoted directly from the referenced source:
"Swann arrived to begin his CIA contract at Stanford Research Institute a few days before Christmas 1972."

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 7

21 Dec
21 c. December 1972
Hal Puthoff and Ingo Swann just happen to "run into" Scientology O.T. Pat Price, who is "selling Christmas trees at a lot in Mountain View."

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 7

Note:
Sidney Gottlieb, long the head of CIA’s Office of Technical Services (with its other names), and head of Project MKULTRA, is ALSO a Christmas tree seller in California. Now here is Pat Price, a Scientology OT, merrily selling Christmas trees in California, TOO. And he just HAPPENS to bump into two other Scientology OTs, who just HAPPEN to have been given a contract by Gottlieb’s office at the CIA only two months before!
A translation of a Soviet paper, "Report from Movosibirsk: Communication between Cells," appears in Vol. 7, No. 2 of the Journal of Parapsychology. The report, says that experiments (conducted in "Special Department No. 8") indicate that cells can communicate illness, such as a virus infection, despite the fact the cells are physically separated. The tests show that when one group of cells is contaminated with a virus, the adjacent group—although separated by quartz glass—catch the disease.

"Amplified Mind Power Research In The Former Soviet Union," by Martin Ebon

11 Jan

**Governor Ronald Reagan, of California, announces plans for a "Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence," to be headed by Dr. Joylon "Jolly" West, a psychiatrist, and with funding to come from the state and from The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA). The center is to serve as a model for future facilities to be set up throughout the United States.**

Some of the planned areas of study for the Center include studies of violent individuals, experiments on prisoners from Vacaville and Atascadero, experiments on hyperkinetic children, experiments with violence-producing and violent inhibiting drugs, hormonal aspects of passivity and aggressiveness in boys, studies to discover and compare norms of violence among various ethnic groups, and studies of "pre-delinquent" children. Plans also include encouragement to law enforcement to keep computer files on "pre-delinquent" children, which would make possible the treatment of children "before they become delinquents."

With the backing of Governor Reagan and Earl Brian, Governor Reagan's Secretary of Health, West has secured guarantees of prisoner volunteers from several California correctional institutions, including Vacaville. **Dr. Brian, is adamant about his support for mind control centers in California. He feels that the behavior modification plans of the Violence Control Centers are important in the prevention of crime.**

According to the referenced source, the Violence Control Center is actually the brain child of William Herrmann, a CIA agent, as part of a "pacification plan" for California. A counter-insurgency expert for Systems Development Corporation and an advisor to Governor Reagan, Herrmann works with the Stand Research Institute, the RAND Corporation, and the Hoover Center on Violence.

Article: "Mind Control" By Harry V. Martin and David Caul, available on the Internet
Note:

Here we have psychiatrist Jolly West, participant in the CIA mind-control program, now going to use REAL mind control & behavior modification techniques on US citizens -

AND THEN HE IS A BACKER AND PARTICIPANT IN THE ANTI-CULT GROUP "CULT AWARENESS NETWORK" - ACCUSING CULTS OF MIND CONTROL!!

Gee, wonder how many other CIA agents are running Anti-Cult front groups?

15 Jan
15 c. January 1973

"In January 1973," MKULTRA records are destroyed by [CIA] Technical Services Division [TSD, aka TSS, aka OTS] personnel acting on the verbal orders of Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, Chief of TSD: "Dr. Gottlieb has testified, and former Director Helms has confirmed, that in ordering the records destroyed, Dr. Gottlieb was carrying out the verbal order of then DCI Helms." - Quoted from the 1977 Senate Select Committee on Intelligence report, Appendix A.

Joint Hearing Before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources, United States Senate, Ninety-Fifth Congress, First Session, August 3, 1977, Appendix A

Incorrectly Included Cover Up of CIA MKULTRA crimes - Gottlieb & Helms

09Feb

Internal Revenue Service serves a summons, Treasury Form 2039, on Church of Scientology of California (CSC) and Henning Heldt of the Guardians Office—Vice President of CSC. The summons calls for certain books and records necessary to the determination of the correct tax liability for each of the taxable years 1968 and 1969.

Ruling in U.S. District Court: United States of America and Robert H. Cluberton, Internal Revenue Agent, Internal Revenue Service, Petitioners v. Church of Scientology of California and Henning Heldt, Vice President, Respondents. No. 73-2100-HP United States District Court; C.D. California. Ruling of 15 November 73

15 Apr
15 c. April 1973

Quoted directly from the referenced source-CIA Project Officer over the SRI experiments, Ken Kress:

"About this time, a third sensitive subject, Pat Price, became available at SRI, and the
remote viewing experiments in which a subject describes his impressions of remote objects or locations began in earnest.”

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions,” by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA’s classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

20 Apr

L. Ron Hubbard allegedly devises the "Snow White" Program for the Guardian's Office, in an effort to correct false reports in government files around the world.

Chris Owen Time Line, posted on the internet;
CITE: Guardian Order 732, 20 April 1973

20 Apr

According to the referenced source, LRH writes the "original Snow White plan."
Allegedly included in it is "Project Hunter," which is quoted below:

PGM SNOW WHITE
PROJECT HUNTER
SWOT 15. United States

The reference on this project is Record Correction.

According to Paris Police reports the US has falsely reported on LRH. This means that the Treasury Dept US Liaison with Interpol and possibly the FBI have forwarded false reports to many other countries. Also, as this area will become a subject of UN complaint, all recourse must be exhausted. Any action taken against this area must also be very polite and not abusive, per UN requirements. This area is the GO OTC Liaison for Legal. But no action may be taken without the full agreement of the GO US.

A suggested program follows:

a. Existing attorneys may be used or new ones retained in Washington D.C.
b. According to the first amendment of the US Constitution the right of petition may not be denied. Therefore it is suggested that the Treasury Interpol unit and the FBI be separately petitioned to correct their records re LRH and to see that anyone to whom they have reported overseas be given a record correction. A minimum of evidence should be presented.
c. When the FBI fails to act, if it does not act, a suit should be filed to correct it at which time much fuller evidence, as per Record Correction may be presented.
d. When Treasury fails to act, if it does not act, it should be subject to suit.
e. The damages resulting from these false reports are incredible, resulting in immigration and other trouble.
f. Part of any settlement must include the advising of interior US agencies (States and cities) that false reports have been given on LRH.
g. Part of any settlement must include advising all countries in these targets that the reports sent were false. h. Documents attesting the falsity of such reports must be then made available to the GO, so the govt. statement can be circulated by the GO. i. All records must be carefully preserved for UN use.

Article, "Operation Snow White and the CoS-IRS Agreement," by Chris Owen, posted to the Internet

15 May
15 c. May 1973

Duke Snider recruits Michael Meisner for the GO.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

15 May
15 c. May 1973

**Hal Puthoff and Ingo Swann travel to Prague for the First International Congress on Psychotronic Research.** A group of well-known Soviet researchers scheduled to appear at the conference have cancelled at the last minute, replaced by other Soviets unknown on the psi scene, but who appear to be psi researchers. Word comes from CIA that the leader of the Soviet group is a KGB officer.

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 13

21 May

A twenty-six-page preliminary summary of the reports from CIA employees regarding questionable activities by the CIA has been prepared by CIA Inspector General William Broe, who forwards it to DCI William Colby under the title "Potential Flap Activities." The full report, completed later, comes to 693 pages in all, one for each "abuse," and it quickly acquires the nom de scandale of "the Family Jewels."

It includes just about every serious charge against the CIA of recent years:

**Operation Chaos**, the CIA’s infiltration of American radical groups;
a sketchy account of CIA drug-testing programs (the details having disappeared when Helms ordered the files destroyed before he left the CIA);
the CIA’s role in Nixon's domestic intelligence plan;
training programs for local police departments;
a program to recruit counter-intelligence agents for the Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs;
mail interception;
the bugging of American journalists thought to have informants within the CIA;
a burglary in Fairfax, Virginia;
contacts with the Watergate burglary team;
a special annex summarizing the Inspector General's report of 1967 on the CIA's
involvement in assassination plots against Trujillo, Diem, and Castro.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers;
Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

24 May
The New York Times publishes details of a 1970 White House plan for massive
domestic espionage that was allegedly abandoned because of opposition from then-FBI
Director J. Edgar Hoover. The Times reports that a secret White House intelligence unit
had been established instead.

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

08 Jun
Guardian Order 784 WW 8 June 1973 Intelligence Its Role (LRH is likely the author)

The roles of Intelligence are Prediction and Support.

The normal process of Intelligence is to procure by numerous and varied and always
changing means or to use accumulated stores of data on a given subject... and furnish a
prediction which tells whether or not there is a situation... This is called an Estimate of the
Situation.

When a situation arrives unheralded by Intelligence into the hands of command,
Intelligence has miserably failed. Any situation which comes as a surprise to the
establishment or any part of it is an intelligence failure.

What could be called Support Intelligence (or attack or offensive Intelligence) is the other
side of the coin and also forms a vital part of Intelligence activities.

All defensive and support Intelligence is done in a way that brings no liability to the
organization. When Intelligence is clumsy and short cuts its actions by illegal means or
violence in any service, it can have a Watergate. There is no need for this sort of thing
actually. A "suitable guise" on the other hand is not illegal.

Note from Mike McClaughry:

The above is not the entire issue. It is only quoting pertinent sections, as has been done with
all such entries involving policies, bulletins, or other types of issues.
20 Jun

Guardian Order 802 of 20 June 1973 Your Weekly Reports

The purpose of the Weekly Reports that you are required to write is as follows:

To keep CS-G and the Founder well informed of all Guardian Office activities throughout the world so that they may better plan and co-ordinate future activities of the Guardian Office network to obtain our valuable final product: Acceptances of Scientology

Nikki Freedman - CS-G Communicator

-Jul

While Hubbard was in New York, the Australian states began the process which eventually led to the repeal of their Scientology Prohibition Acts. The State of Victoria, which had started the Australian crackdown, even gave the Church of the New Faith (aka Scientology) tax-exemption.

Another secret bank account was opened for Hubbard under the name United States Church of Scientology Trust. Hubbard was the sole trustee of this Swiss account, and it received large donations from Scientology organizations throughout the world.

In one of the few Bulletins issued during his stay in New York, Hubbard wrote:

The actual barrier in the society is the failure to practice truth .... Scientology is the road to truth and he who would follow it must take true steps.

Hubbard's hypocrisy knew no bounds. In an issue originally called "What Your Fees Buy" ("Fees" later became "Donations"), Hubbard continued to insist that he did not benefit financially from Scientology, and had donated $13 1/2 million above and beyond the cost of his own research. He claimed that he had not been paid for his lectures and had not even collected author's royalties on his books. Scientologists could take Hubbard's word for it that none of the money they paid to the Church went to him.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Falsehood that he did not receive church funds - LRH

02 Jul

2 c. July 1973

The IRS begins a tax audit on L. Ron Hubbard and Mary Sue Hubbard. (The language of the Stipulation is not entirely clear, but it seems fairly certain that the audit is for the
years 1971 and 1972.)

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401,
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Aug

In August 1973, yet another new corporation was formed, once again with the sole purpose
of siphoning funds to Hubbard. Hubbard was to prove yet again that in matters of taxation,
the man with the "most imagination" wins, and Hubbard had a very vivid imagination. The
Religious Research Foundation was incorporated in Liberia. Non-U.S. students paid
the RRF for their courses on the Flagship, so the corporation which ran the ship was
not being paid, and the money was going straight into an account controlled by
Hubbard.

The Scientology Church was again billed retroactively for earlier services rendered. This was
the second time the Church had paid Hubbard for these services: retroactive billing was the
function of the "LRH Good Will Account" in the late 1960s. The Church paid for the third
time in 1982. Millions of dollars paid in good faith by Scientologists for the further
dissemination of their beliefs went straight into Hubbard's personal accounts, and were used
to keep him in luxury, with a million dollar camera collection, silk shirts tailored in Saville
Row, and a large personal retinue at his beck and call.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Aug

Mike McClaughry is supervising the academy levels at San Francisco org. He is
recruited by the intelligence bureau at SF GO. Shortly thereafter he goes to USGO for
training. Also around this time, Paul and Joyce Elkins are recruited by the San Francisco
Intelligence bureau and they go to USGO for training.

Sep

Hubbard rejoined the Apollo at Lisbon in September 1973. He had complained about the
dust aboard the flagship, so the crew spent three months crawling through the ventilation
shafts of the ship cleaning them with toothbrushes, while the Apollo sailed between
Portuguese and Spanish ports.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

10 Sep

Guardian Order 924 of 10 September 1973 Guardian Office Alert

Please will all G.O. terminals be alert to obtaining all information the police and officials
have on us. If any G.O. terminal is called in to see the police, or if we have cases involving
the police, such as draft cases in Germany and others, we want all the information contained
in police and other authorities files.
Where there is a Freedom of Information Act, such as in Sweden, efforts must be made to obtain all the data that all officials and police have on Scientology, and Scientologists.

This alert applies to every country in the world where there is a Guardian Office. The data is badly needed and wanted at this time.

Jane Kember Guardian WW

IVSep

According to Jim Dincalci, LRH leaves New York and returns to the Apollo.

Jim Dincalci debrief 2 January 1975

26Sep

Here is a glimpse of the secret teachings of the Freemasons.

Basically, they are Christians.

Per the book Gods of Eden - the Christian "God" is an alien race. Therefore, the SECOND COMING that Christians talk about, is a return to earth by that alien race.

Below is a description of the SECOND COMING:

The website for this data is - http://www.reach.net/~wbarton/und06.htm

INTRODUCTION to UNITED NATIONS GENESIS H

The stated curriculum of Genesis I was to learn about good and evil.

The inaugural meeting of the "UNITED NATIONS GENESIS II PROGRAM" was held in the tiny village of Actinolite, Ontario, Canada, in June 1983. It was convened by volunteer United Nations servers from many parts of the world, and multiple cultural backgrounds. All participants were dedicated to the theme of ONE PLANET - ONE PEOPLE.

The United Nations Genesis H program is for THE COMMON PEOPLE. It is composed of dedicated volunteers from all walks of life. Many of these were mentally elevated by interaction with the superior wisdom of extra terrestrial beings, who have been hovering around this planet for decades - perhaps centuries - trying to midwife the birth of a whole new specie, as the adolescent souls of Genesis I reach full spiritual maturation to become the people of Genesis n.

For further information see United Nations.
United Nations Genesis II - Day 1

THE 7 DAY FORMULA Day 1

On GENESIS H - DAY ONE, We AWAKE ...

The Pentagon is the symbol of The Devil which has the world by the balls... until we launch the United Nations Program GENESIS n. The "Force" landed in America as the "New World" opened up. The Founding Fathers were its "Illuminated Cult." Its magical secrets brought from Europe, have held global dominance since this primary symbol of Black Magic was created, along with the symbol on the $1.00 bill.

The object of Black Magic is to DIMINISH GOD and appropriate Divine Power. The PENTAGON treats the United Nations, which represents the people, like a hand puppet. It dominates the World with the lie of promoting democracy when it really promotes arms sales and bloody devastation.

The enemy is the Cultural Super Ego of the Pentagonal Megalomaniacs of the Military Industrial Complex. This diabolical covert group works in total defiance of the American Constitution which proclaims that God made all men equal. The elected President is its changeable puppet-glove. Black Magic and its Pentagonal Symbol has been valid across the ages. The Founding Fathers of America knew this. The Illuminati Secrets of Power over the People was proudly displayed in this occult symbology in direct defiance of the American Constitution which states that God created all men equal.

On DAY ONE we oust the Diabolical King of yesterday's world and declare ourselves to be a LIGHT SPHERE in the service of abundant life....

The UNITED NATIONS REGENESIS PLAN IS THE SOLUTION!

Info. Communications Co-ordination Committee for the United Nations, 301 East 45th St., N.Y. 10017 - (212) 983-3353 - President Dr. Harry H. Lerner.

"Behold the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His People, and God Himself shall be with them and be their God." Rev. 21.V.3 A time-warp is a lapses of memory of who and what "I AM". This is a necessary amnesia lasting just long enough to get this planetary system modernized to 20th Century specs.

The covert New World Order serves The Beast that lives on human, sweat, tears, toil, misery and blood will retreat as ISRAEL votes to "turn the other cheek" and start loving one another.

To date The Beast has run this Luciferin System. On Day One Genesis n it is time to end the propaganda that "we" are the good guys and "they" are brutal savages. **We needed to highlight the summit of atrocities to see the full effect of man's inhumanity to his fellow human beings...**

Note:
The above is the classic Global Enslaver method of operation. First, THEY create the problem in the world, then they offer the solution - the solution being what they wanted to do in the first place. It is a con game wherein they get people to demand and go along with THEIR solution. Of course, their solution leads to further enslavement of mankind.

Notice that their solution involves first giving everyone amnesia - before the "new era of peace" starts.

United Nations Genesis n - Day 2

AS ABOVE - SO BELOW

Daily messages on the inner radio are causing a redistribution of mental energy, which changes Earth's magnetic field. All progressive thought has come about this way. Tiny thought bubbles are what do it, we call them ANU. Whether we aware of it or not we are all Alchemists and the ANU is our building block.

In September 1973, I was taken ABOVE in a Star Ship to a Universe that unlike BELOW, always rests in perfect equilibrium. Here I saw how to build a "Skymansion" and grasped the principles of FREEMASONRY in a single moment. **Building our Eternal Home is a long alchemical process.** Our Eternal mansion is built of ANU's which are sparkling thought bubbles which arise from every thought we think.

Every single thought bubble counts as the Alchemist formulates the sacred geometry in his/her mind. It takes millions of moves to shape the ANU clusters just right so that they attach to the Central Monopole.

On Day Two, our RITES OF PASSAGE are OK'd and we begin to inhabit the New World. The Heavenly Host of Angels and Archangels from all over the GALAXY is descending ...

**On Day Two GENESIS II, WE HAVE LANDED!**

Gaia is haemorrhaging to death and the culprit is INEQUITABLE DISTRIBUTION. Greed for $$$ has turned hearts of flesh and blood into hearts of STONE. The human race has reached the razors edge. It is only under these circumstances... that THE ELOHIM have been permitted to LAND AMONG MEN, and make a bloodless coup of this planetary system. The United Nations is the ONLY LOGICAL BODY through which to dispense THE SOLUTION.

The UNITED NATIONS GENESIS H program will SAVE THE WORLD. THE SECOND COMING IS NOT FOR ONE OR TWO, OR FEW, OR EVEN MANY, BUT FOR THE BENEFIT OF EVERY CREATURE IN THIS STARSHIP. WE ARE ONE PLANET, ONE PEOPLE, ONE STARSHIP.

Note:

The above is stating that THE SECOND COMING is them (an alien race) landing on
earth. They plan to stay and make it their home. They will use alchemy to change humans to accept their presence and rule.

It also says they are using psychotronics to help mentally prepare earth inhabitants to accept their landing.

We are also getting a look here at the secret teachings of Freemasonry.

United Nations Genesis n - Day 3

THE QUANTUM LEAP

The quantum leap happens as Primal Energy is tamed by Pure Intelligence. In the split second when we stop DEPRECIATING GOD ... **This ends the rebellion of Man against God.**

GOD, Human, and the Elohim undertook THE GREAT WORK.

Stress is a key factor in biological transformation...

On Day Three of Genesis n, this INJUSTICE ends as our Ministries start to establish BAR CODES by which to eliminate the inequitable images that constantly assault the Mind's Eye, of our individual and collective consciousness. Bar Codes will establish positive images and standards of excellence.

For at this point... *(humanity in the evolutionary process of becoming a new biological specimen.)* At Last! **The gigantic alchemy project** of making Animal-Man into God-Man, as described by Jehovah, through Isaiah (ch. 19 v.25) is complete ...

To bring in The New Earth Era of GENESIS U we simply step into our Eternal Function. **This is written on the very end of our "DNA chip"** as we STOP TIME to enter the New Heaven and the New Earth of The People's Genesis U. **Ending intellectual DEPRECIATION OF GOD is a long alchemical process.**

Note:

The above says the alien race (named Elohim) is manipulating the human DNA to make it subservient to God. God means them - they are God to humans. They will also install an electronic device in humans to control their thoughts, so no thoughts against "God" will be able to manifest. Humans will be completely enslaved and subservient to them and incapable of independent thought to free themselves.

United Nations Genesis II - Day 4 **WE LAUNCH**

**THE BIGGEST MEDIA EVENT OF ALL TIME!**
Day Four is the DAY OF TRUTH...

Day 4 call us to active service in Genesis II under the banner of the United Nations!

WE THE PEOPLE REJECT VIOLENCE and now claim our rightful and JUST POWERS for GLOBAL PEACE and PROSPERITY. We will transmit goodwill, in every form of Peace Symbolism available to you and rest assured that THE ONE is taking care of business through its living cells. It is time to restore what the Great Architect and His Freemasons call the "Temple of Solomon."

Countless thousands of sincere men and women have been working undercover for decades to manifest this implosive end moment in space and time.

The United Nations needs a strong Military presence. A Whole Earth Army of sincere men and women are following the WILL TO GOOD to its ULTIMATE DESTINATION - A New Heaven and New Earth.

Others operate by seeking and filling all OPEN LINES of communication such as TV, Radio, articles, letters to the Editor, within FREE REACH. In this way we can create a tidal wave of light, to introduce the CELLULAR ONE - THE KING OF KINGS.

THE GALACTIC FEDERATION OF LIGHT FORCES - above-below, is the name the UFO community gives to the Elohimic Host.

We lent our Kingdom to "The Beast" now, as the 13th Tribe; THE TRIBE OF LEVI, we rise up again.

Note:

The alien race is saying above they are the owners of earth and they are taking it over as a place for them to live. Mankind will be made completely subservient to them through cellular control. The "peace" on earth is due to the fact that humans will be incapable of resisting or fighting the aliens - so of course there is "peace".

The above flatly states these are the secret teachings of Freemasons.

United Nations Genesis II - Day 5 TURNING SWORDS INTO PLOUGHSHARES.

Light Transmitters are broadcasting the news of ABUNDANT LIFE from every direction.

Light Beings from higher dimensions have spent decades in careful preparation for this Universal Event.
The Genesis II Cosmic Constitution will proclaim the Age of Beauty and Order, Peace and Abundance.

As Cosmic Scientists (Metaphysicians) we can identify these deadly cells in the human mind that are hampering the arrival of the New Heaven on Earth.

We claim First Nations Rights to land in the New World.

"And God shall wipe away all the tears from their eyes; and their shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain; for the former things are passed away.

A time-warp is a lapses of memory of who and what "I AM". This is a necessary amnesia lasting just long enough to get this planetary system modernized to 20th Century specs, with a New Covenant or Constitution. Then Starship Earth Ship will sparkle like no other vessel in the Galactic Fleet.

Note:

Here again they are saying they are using psychotronics to mentally prepare humans to accept their invasion without resistance. They are tricking humans into accepting it by making humans believe they are here to help humans solve all of their problems and to usher in a new era of peace and prosperity.

Once again they state they are the owners of earth.

When they land, they will give humans amnesia - long enough to complete their takeover of the planet and for them to install the DNA and electronic devices necessary to control human thought so that no one will be capable of having a thought against them.

The humans will not remember that all of this happened when they awake from their amnesia-producing state, so will have no complaints about the alien takeover of the planet. Thus, they will believe anything told them by their new rulers and will live their lives as "happy" slaves to their alien masters.

United Nations Genesis II - Day 6 CLAIMING

THE PROMISE OF THE SECOND COMING

...on Day Six of Genesis II, the day of WHOLE BRAIN FUSION by the convergence of the perfected human mind with a higher inertia system... For by centring in The Light we move from being subjective to being objective...

I AM HERE NOW, as a Cellular Being, landed and potent, along with the 13th Tribe, the Tribe of LEVI. We are in this world, but not of it. We have learned to Love our
neighbour as ourself, and have come to HUSBAND GAIA.

We are a Mighty Light Armada. The New Heaven and the New Earth = NO DIFFERENCE.

The SECOND COMING is a cellular event.

Do not be scared of any lost time you may encounter from time to time. As each person connects with the new magnetic grid it increases the signal for all. This effect begins with one or two, then a few then many, then ALL THE WORLD is reconnected. At this end of the game, the masks come off and everyone puts their cards face up on the table, including I AM THAT I AM.

For the past 30 years I have kept a daily account of my own Alchemical Purification Process.

THE SECOND COMING is the Wedding Feast of Dimensions, as we all see The Light of THE HORIZON EVENT, the individualized CRYSTALLIZATION of Christ Consciousness in matter. Each True Heart explodes with JOY upon the realization that THIS IS IT! This is the SECOND COMING! WELCOME TO THE KINGDOM! (Then grab a shovel - we have work to do to establish the material kingdom. (1.12/12.1)

GOD THE TRANSFORMER/SUPER CONDUCTOR of consciousness with the stated goal of "Thy Kingdom Come on Earth as it is in Heaven." Each God-cell incarnates to complete his/ her personal process in the flesh; then up the vortex of Universal Superconductor we go to be part of the SECOND COMING.

Every truly reflective person is driven by an inner assignment. I got wrung through the Superconductor 24 years ago in 1973. Once "processed" the goal is to fan out to build the infrastructure of the NEW EARTH ERA.

Many have been playing undercover agents and guinea pigs in the Cosmic Laboratory. Now is our moment to come all up front.

I AM RICH, oh so rich a cell in Divine Mindspace. This attitude is how we each enter into the UPPER KINGDOM. Entry to The Kingdom is earned in the act of bitter-sweet surrender to the MASTER OF THE UNIVERSE, in the complete understanding that POWER = WORSHIP.

The human mind is what supports the magnetic field. As we shift focus we shift the axis to pass through the wrinkle in time to make our dimensional interface with THE LIGHT. Then, in keeping with THE PROMISE, in passing we are magnetized to the mystique or divine allure of the Cosmic Marriage Bed, when we are enveloped in GOD THE LOVER.

The only state that is real is My divine relationship with You. There is no other universal relationship. For this to happen, each returning molecule must be Theo-Centric. Theocentric: Assuming God as its centre or centre of interest. Here is how it works. There is UNIVERSAL MONOPOLE and every other particle orbits in relationship to IT.
Contentment lies not in great wealth, but in an inner satisfaction, which has few wants and much good work to do.

In September 1973, I went to a Universe that always rests in perfect equilibrium, the world where Power = Worship. This is where it all comes together.

THE ONE is the fixed axle of creation around which life orbits. This Creator, whom we serve, is Lord of all dimensions, of all galaxies, of time and space, of the living and the dead.

The infrastructure of this salvation army is already in place. Its goal is to reconnect the neurons of mankind in harmonious symbiosis with the Living Mind of natural intelligence which provides a temple for the spirit.

Both operates via INNER RADIO.

Everyone on Earth is invited to participate NOW! Divine technology is ever changing, ever upgrading, ever accelerating.

We assemble here, bringing the treasures of the Universe via mind-links to The Central Hub, The Creator, The infuser of Life, the All in All. As Earth-people become more appreciative of Light, we start reflecting its glory in their daily lives. Little by little, men get attuned to these messages which flow through the cosmos, generation after generation and the human race inherits the work of their ancestors. Aeon after aeon, the fabric of the old earth is bombarded by these principles of light until it can bear it no more and gives way to The Light, and the Cosmic Egg pops, and the Cosmic Chick -steps forth as the SECOND COMING OF THE LIGHT. So it is written: so let it be...

Note:

Humans will be mind-controlled by radio signals that command them to worship God (the aliens). They will have no self-determinism, their entire purpose in life is to serve their master. They will perform all the physical labor necessary to material living on earth by the aliens. The woman will give sexual favor to the aliens - "God The Lover”.

Alien abductions are explained. They were for conducting experiments on humans to create the technology needed for their complete enslavement.

United Nations Genesis II - Day 7

THE 7 DAY SOLUTION DAY 7
THE TRANSFORMATION SCENE

Then give credit to THE PRODUCER-DIRECTOR-BANK MANAGER - LORD OF LIGHT - PRODUCER OF THE PRIMAL ENERGY THAT BUILDS WORLDS, upon which we are privileged to reflect as the human DNA unfolds to meet JAHL - The Cosmic Lover.
In the warmth of his Love our female cocoon bursts, to unfold like the wings of a butterfly on a spring morn. God The Lover, EROS lover of HUMAN PSYCHE. May every Psyche with "oil in her lamps" come to the bridal bed.

The speed at which we can receive and transmit telepathically is amazing. By taking INNER DIRECTION we can get it over at the SPEED OF LIGHT- ALL SYSTEMS ARE SET OF GO!

GOD ITSELF laughs in every molecule of its Cellular Being says "O Blessed Day! I finally got all these wives under my belt - Ho Ho! Now I can take a DAY OFF...

September 26-27 1973 was the date I received the germ of Thoth. On Day 7 the stage swirls. The visible world recedes, and the invisible world becomes visible right in front of our starstruck eyes. THIS IS THE COSMIC CHANGEOVER with THY KINGDOM IS COME ON EARTH.

In the UFO Community we call the degrees of Jam-Jar bacteria which cloud Cosmic Consciousness "The Greys." The GALACTIC FEDERATION has been stirring up the water to make these bacteria more visible to the layman, as they are the deadly diseases of our civilization... sinful thoughts. In GENESIS U the "Greys" will be clearly visible.

We don't need wires, telepathy comes with the last unfoldment of our DNA, and with it Cosmic Consciousness, or Christ consciousness. Becoming a conscious gear in the "Mills of The Gods" is really neat; every child in the world should try it... grownups too, if they are young at heart.

In the Transformation Scene the Universe turns inside out: God The Lover, seeking happiness for all, occupies the Whole Mind Screen and every Psyche can see Him, and feel wrapped in a blanket of contentment with his love-vibe.

This was my experience in 1973 when I accepted my role... We are ready to support the U.N Takeover of our Global Affairs.

Let us not be daunted by the scale of the operation. WITH GOD ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE. We are co-creating the new reality with the Master Mind. Many cells working in conjunction make light work.

Note:

These aliens and their intention to enslave mankind are being opposed by another alien race, which is trying to keep mankind free - the Greys.

When the SECOND COMING is complete the enslaving aliens will be laughing because they own harems and will not have to work. Human women will provide sexual favors to the aliens and the men will perform any needed physical labor.

The system for mind-controlling human beings is wireless - it operates off of radio waves.
WARNING TO SCIENTOLOGISTS WHO ARE NOT OT VNI -

The following is data from a briefing given to people on OT Vni. If you don't want to read it, skip over it. However, we recommend you read it because - coupled with the above data on the Second Coming - it is VITAL data that every human being needs to know now, whether they are OT Vni or not.

Note:

People who did OT Vni have talked about a briefing they read wherein LRH says he is the anti-Christ. (This means he is opposing the Second Coming and the enslavement of mankind by an alien race.)

Here are some quotes from that briefing:

"Some eighty-odd million years ago Earth time plans were drawn by a group outside the MEST universe for the eventual takeover of a good portion of this universe. Not a particularly large nor imaginative crew, their exterior perspective, however, gives them considerable advantage over the time-bound beings of the MEST universe.

Borrowing from earlier operations such as Helatrobus, they conceived an ongoing implant, some portions of which have been fairly faithfully rendered in parts of the Bible.

This implant, laid in by carefully controlled genetic mutation at Incident Two of OT in and periodically reinforced by controlled historic events since then, makes it effectively impossible for beings on the more heavily affected planets such as Earth to become free. It causes progressive genetic "evolution" that gives the subject population greater and greater susceptibility to the telepathic impingement and direction of the controllers.

In its final stage the progression becomes almost geometric, and it is this final stage that we are rapidly approaching.

Another aspect of this GE-line implant is that the body becomes in effect a sort of theta trap that kicks in heavily on the being should he attempt to expand his horizons beyond that of pure physical universe reality. There can be temporary key-outs which we have all experienced in varying degrees, but until this area is handled it can honestly be said that there is no hope for continued expansion. The good news is that once this is run out, expansion becomes rather effortless and almost automatic.

No doubt you are familiar with the Revelations section of the Bible where various events are predicted. Also mentioned is a brief period of time in which an arch-enemy of Christ referred to as the Antichrist will reign and his opinions will have sway. All this makes for very fantastic, entertaining reading but there is truth in it. This Antichrist represents
the forces of Lucifer (literally, the "light bearer" or "light bring"), Lucifer being a mythical representation of the forces of enlightenment, the Galactic Confederacy. (This is the other group fighting for earth. This is the group that represents individual freedom for man. They are not an implanted society but represent forces trying to undo the epidemic of implantation that has occurred in this galaxy for some time).

My mission could be said to fulfill the Biblical promise represented by this brief Antichrist period. During this period there is a fleeting opportunity for the whole scenario to be effectively derailed, which would make it impossible for the mass Marcabian landing (Second Coming) to take place. The Second Coming is designed, among other things, to trigger a rapid series of destructive events.

It is a good joke that the Galactic Confederacy is associated with the Serpent in the Garden, the Beast and other emissaries of the "Prince of Darkness". Yet in certain passages and esoteric interpretations of the Bible (much of which has been taken out and effectively suppressed for centuries) as well as the Kabbalah, the truth reveals itself quite nicely for the clever and the ungullible.

I will soon leave this world only to return and complete my mission with another identity. Although I long to stretch my arms back in repose on some distant star in some distant galaxy, it appears that is one dream that will have to wait. But my return depends on people like you doing these materials thoroughly and completely so that there will be a genetically uncontaminated body for me to pick up and resume where I left off. A body free of religious mania, right/wrong dichotomy and synthetic karma. The job ahead is far too tough to even contemplate doing with your standard -- courtesy of certain other-dimensional players and their Marcab pieces, many of whom are right here in the general populace -- genetically altered body.

I will return not as a religious leader but a political one. That happens to be the requisite beingness for the task at hand. I will not be known to most of you, my activities misunderstood by many, yet along with your constant effort in the theta band I will effectively postpone and then halt a series of events designed to make happy slaves of us all.

Without the biogenetic meddling of those who stand outside time (who cannot yet directly influence our world and must work through others) the dwindling spiral is not nearly as automatic and self-perpetuating as it appears.

The rundown is long and can be arduous, but it must be done thoroughly if there is to be any effect not only on the body of the pre-OT but the body of his or her progeny as well."

Commentary:

This is the threat. It appears that the plan is for planet earth to be assimilated into the implanted, telepathically controlled, Marcabian system. This implant apparently modifies the body so that it responds more to the telepathic thoughts of the Marcabian system than to the thetan running the body. That telepathic control, once in place, cannot be fought against. Anyone up to OT 7 will be subject to it and will essentially be slaves to the system.
Read a number of books on alien abductions and the complete telepathic control these beings seem to have over humans. It is very strong but not total. That control, however, apparently will increase due to this implant until the Marcabians will feel safe assimilating us without having to worry about our fighting back and disrupting their system.

Posted by Croesus to COSinvestigations in February 2001

False purpose (evil purpose) to genetically & telepathetically enslave mankind -

The planetary and interplanetary and interuniverse Global Enslavers

Note:


"These were the lesser and the greater mysteries, which were concerned with the development of the spiritual Self of man and turned essentially upon the then secret doctrine of pre-existance and re-incarnation...."

Perhaps these are the secret "Core beliefs" of Masons.

Also, Freemasons are not just Christians - belief in God is the requirement.

Posted to COSinvestigations by basicbasic

Note:

I don't know the exact scene in the USA regarding Freemasonry but in France it is clear that this group is working to establish the New World Order. In France freemasonry is a political sect. It has infiltrated the entire country's structure and it is even making laws! The head of the fight against Scientology in France is a Freemason - Alain Vivien.

Posted by Denis to COSinvestigations in February 2001

-- Nov

In November, the Apollo was in Tenerife. Hubbard went for a joyride into the hills on one of his motorbikes. The bike skidded on a hairpin bend, hurling the Commodore onto the gravel. He was badly hurt, but somehow managed to walk back to the ship. He refused a doctor, and his medical orderly, Jim Dincalci, was surprised at his demands for painkillers. Hubbard turned on him, and said "You're trying to kill me."

Kima Douglas took Dincalci's place. She thinks Hubbard had broken an arm and three ribs, but could not get close enough to find out. With Hubbard strapped into his chair, the Apollo put to sea, encountering a Force 5 gale. The Commodore screamed in agony, and the screaming did not stop for six weeks.
In Douglas' words: "He was revolting to be with - a sick, crotchety, pissed-off old man, extremely antagonistic to everything and everyone. His wife was often in tears and he’d scream at her at the top of his lungs, 'Get out of here!' Nothing was right.

While on the mend, Hubbard introduced his latest innovation in Ethics Technology: the "Rehabilitation Project Force." This became Scientology's equivalent to imprisonment, with more than a tinge of the Chinese Ideological Re-education Center. In theory the RPF deals with Sea Org members who consistently fail to make good. They are put on "MEST work," which is to say physical labor, and spend several hours each day confessing their overts (transgressions), and revealing their Evil Purposes.

Life in the Sea Org was already fairly gruelling, but the Rehabilitation Project Force went several steps further. Gerry Armstrong, who spent over two years on the RPF, has given this description:

It was essentially a prison to which crew who were considered nonproducers, security risks, or just wanted to leave the Sea Org, were assigned. Hubbard's RPF policies established the conditions. RPF members were segregated and not allowed to communicate to anyone else. They had their own spaces and were not allowed in normal crew areas of the ship. They ate after normal crew had eaten, and only whatever was left over from the crew meal. Their berthing was the worst on board, in a roach-infested, filthy and unventilated cargo hold. They wore black boilersuits, even in the hottest weather. They were required to run everywhere. Discipline was harsh and bizarre, with running laps of the ship assigned for the slightest infraction like failing to address a senior with "Sir." Work was hard and the schedule rigid with seven hours sleep time from lights out to lights on, short meal breaks, no liberties and no free time...

Hubbard's railing against the "enemies of freedom" (i.e., the critics of Scientology) continued in a confidential issue: "It is my intention that by the use of professional PR tactics any opposition be not only dulled but permanently eradicated... If there will be a long-term threat, you are to immediately evaluate and originate a black PR campaign to destroy the person's repute and to discredit them so thoroughly that they will be ostracized."

Elsewhere Hubbard had defined black PR as "spreading lies by hidden sources," and added "it inevitably results in injustices being done." Most Scientologists remain ignorant of the confidential PR issue.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1974

DECLARATION OF ANNE ROSENBLUM

REHABILITATION PROJECT FORCE

The RPF was created by LRH in 1974 for people who were in ethics trouble and not getting handled, as well as for the criminally insane.

The idea of the RPF is to "rehabilitate" people who are out-ethics or psychotic.

The rules of the RPF are:

1. No walking. You had to run all the time.
2. You were not allowed to speak to anyone outside the RPF.
3. You were not allowed to originate any communication to anyone outside the RPF.
4. You were not allowed to go anywhere by yourself...
5. You had to call all RPF seniors "Sir."
6. All letters you wrote ... The RPF MAA then read all out-going mail.
7. You are allowed only in "RPF designated areas"...
8. Had to wear dark blue boiler-suits or dark blue shirts and pants.
9. Were not allowed "luxuries" such as music, seeing T. V... anything like that.
10. There are penalties one gets for anything they do wrong ...

The penalties consist of doing so many laps, sit-ups or push-ups.

I find it very difficult to describe what happened to me mentally and emotionally in the RPF. I finally announced that if I didn't leave I would become insane. If I could sum the RPF up in just one sentence, it would probably be, "It is a process by which they make you believe that you are psychotic, and then you actually do become psychotic."

If it is true that RPF people are insane the correct tech for handling them is:

1. Plenty of rest and proper nutrition.
2. No harassment.
3. Mild sedatives if necessary.
4. Light auditing to coax them to come to present time.

Also, in light of the fact that a psychotic break is caused by a whole series of wrong indications, it sounds as though someone designed the RPF to DRIVE people insane.

Omitted Application of correct tech for handling insane people - LRH & RPF

-- Jan

The Guardian WW, Jane Kember, promotes Michael Meisner to Assistant Guardian for Information in the District of Columbia (A/G I DC). Meisner is responsible for all overt and covert intelligence investigations and operations. Duke Snider is Assistant Guardian for the District of Columbia (AG DC), the highest position in the local Guardian's Office, and is Meisner's immediate senior.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:
The 4 principle Guardian's Office Bureaus were:

B-1 = Intelligence  B-2 =
   Public Relations  B-3 =
   Legal          B-4 = Finance

Intelligence was supposed to predict and handle all attacks before they happened. If Intelligence failed to do that, then you try to PR your way out of the attack. If PR failed to stop the attack, then you try to sue your way out of it. If Legal fails to stop the attack, then you buy your way out of it.

The way Intelligence works is to infiltrate the enemy with agents and find their crimes and get them jailed. If you can't find any crimes, then set them up for one and get them jailed. For example, plant some drugs in their house and get them arrested for it. You also tried to cost them their source of income by getting them fired by using black intelligence operations on them.

All of this is an application of the Fair Game Law Policy which AUTHORIZES criminal activity. This PL says any Scientologist can do anything to an enemy of the church. It is a license to kill. Thus, the church Intelligence Bureau is constantly involved in committing crimes.

The Guardian's Office command channel is:

L. Ron Hubbard
Mary Sue Hubbard = Controller
Jane Kember = Guardian World Wide (GWW)
Mo Budlong = Deputy Guardian Intelligence World Wide (DGI WW)
Henning Heldt = Deputy Guardian United States (DG US)
Dick Weigand = Deputy Guardian Intelligence United States (DGI US)
Duke Snider = Assistant Guardian Washington DC (AG DC)
Michael Meisner = Assistant Guardian Intelligence Washington DC (AG I DC)

The above people and accomplices are about to commit crimes in carrying out the Snow White program. This will lead to an FBI raid on the church in July 1977 resulting in the above people and others going to jail, except for LRH.

The Snow White program called for correcting false reports in government files. Thus, the Intelligence Bureau received orders to infiltrate government offices with agents and obtain a copy of government agency files on LRH and the Church of Scientology.

-- Jan

Mitchell Hermann (a.k.a. "Mike Cooper") goes on post as Information Branch I Director in Washington, D.C. GO, directly under Michael Meisner (and taking over the post Meisner had held prior to his promotion to A/G I DC).

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

-- Jan

Meisner rose quickly through the ranks. In January 1974, he was promoted by Kember to Assistant Guardian for Information in Washington, DC.

In her letter to Heldt, the Guardian had said the GO Legal Bureau had made Freedom of Information Act requests for certain documents, but because the legal approach took too long, B-I should obtain them anyway. Meisner was given the job. Some Scientologists claim he was a government agent provocateur, who instigated the use of illegal tactics. As we've seen, infiltration and the theft of files was well underway before Meisner began his incredibly successful career. Also Meisner was junior to those who ordered the illegal activities and so they did not have to listen to him, it was their own choice to do illegal acts.

Meisner's orders came from the Guardian, and the theft of government files was an extension
of the program written by Hubbard himself in New York in 1973. He had called it Operation Snow White.

Meisner initiated a "project" to obtain all Interpol files relating to Hubbard and Scientology which called for the Interpol National Bureau to be infiltrated by a Guardian's Office agent. The project was approved by Meisner's direct senior, Duke Snider, and Meisner assigned it to his B-l Director, Mitchell Hermann. No immediate action was taken.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jan

Mike McClaughry has finished his intelligence training at the United States Guardian's Office in Los Angeles. He obtains permission from Terry Milner (DG I US) to stay in Los Angeles to finish solo auditing up through OT 3. Terry Milner said Mary Sue was opposed to the idea but Mike persisted and finally got permission to do it.

Around this time, Terry Milner sent Paul and Joyce Elkins on a mission to Washington DC to obtain government agency files, such as the Department of Justice. Their cover was that they were making a derogatory film about Scientology. Their cover was semi-successful, being given some files by some government agencies but being refused for the most part by the various agencies.

Upon their return from Washington DC, with what little files their cover was able to obtain, they were sent to post in the San Francisco Intelligence bureau. Mike attested to OT 3 in February 1974 and also returned to post there.

Statement of Mike McClaughry, posted to COSInvestigations

Correctly included legal means to obtain government files - Milner & Elkins

07 Jan

Flag Order 3434 is issued, creating the Rehabilitation Project Force (RPF). The Flag Order is written by Ken Urquhart, not by LRH, but refers to "The Commodore" having created the RPF.

Modern Management Technology Defined

-- Feb

Hal Puthoff is contacted by the Berkely police, requesting psychic assistance in the investigation into the disappearance of Patty Hearst. That afternoon, Puthoff and Pat Price meet with the police at Patty Hearst's apartment, where Price says it is not a kidnapping for money, but for political reasons. They go down to the police station, where Price picks out three photos from mug books, and associates the word "Lobo" (Spanish for "wolf") with one of the men he has selected. (All three men Price picks out are later confirmed to be members of the "Symbionese Liberation Army," which has kidnapped Hearst. The man with the "lobo" association turns out to be William Wolfe, a.k.a. "Willie the Wolf.")

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 12

Incorrectly Included knowledge of SRI activities by Berkeley police. How do they know about the CIA's Remote Viewing experiments at SRI?

Feb

Late February 1974

Mike McClaughry arrives on post at San Francisco Org B-l (intelligence).

There are existing orders to do on the Snow White program. We were to obtain the Scientology files maintained by the Yolo County District Attorney's Office. We were also to obtain State government files in Sacramento, California - such as the State Attorney
General's office.

Paul Elkins tried to get these files with his cover of making an anti-Scientology movie - but got very little that way. After that failed, we only used illegal means to get files. No one ordered it that way, that was just our solution and our seniors wanted the files badly enough that they did not reprimand us for using illegal methods. One thing that was clear from seniors - we HAD to comply to the order to get the files, no excuses accepted.

Statement of Mike McClaughry

Incorrectly included criminal acts to get files - Mike & other SFO GO B-l staff

01 Feb

A new CIA program, jointly funded by Office of Research and Development (ORD) and Office of Technical Services (OTS) is begun at SRI. Apparently, Kenneth Kress is the author of the program... The project is to proceed on the premise that the phenomena associated with remote viewing do exist; the objective is to develop and utilize them.

CITE: "Office of Technical Services Contract, FAN 4125-4099; Office of Research and Development Contract, FAN 4162-8103; 1 February 1974 (CONFIDENTIAL)."

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

04 Feb

Patricia "Patty" Hearst, daughter of newspaper magnate Randolph Hearst, is kidnapped from her Berkeley, California apartment—not terribly far from SRI by the Symbionese Liberation Army (SLA).

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year Chronology, 1965-1983; also book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 12; also various newspaper accounts

Note:

A leader of the SLA is Donald "Cinque" DeFreeze, who has been part of a CIA MKULTRA project at Vacaville State Prison in California (see entry 15 c. July 1970)

24 Feb

Dr. Jose Delgado testifies before Congress: "We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated. The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective. Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain."


Incorrectly included mind control of US citizens - psychiatrist Delgado

Note:

A New York Times article told the story of Delgado demonstrating the technology for controlling behavior with an electrical device implanted in the brain. Delgado implanted such a device in the brain of a bull and then controlled the bull's actions with a remote controller he held in his hand.
Makes one wonder whether various “lone assassins” were mind-controlled robots.

01 Mar

1 c. March 1974


Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:

He then relocates to Los Angeles, and is replaced in DC [as A/G DC] by Lynn McNeil, who becomes Michael Meisner's immediate senior.

06 Mar

GO 1087 LRH 6 March 1974 Strategic Info

The following quote from “The Shadow War, Resistance in Europe, 1939-45” is of value in handling the existing scene. Psychiatrists urged these measures on Hitler and carried them out.

David Rockefeller is priding himself on having reduced US population to a decline and arrested the human population explosive by sterilization, abortion and other measures.

The Rockefellers financed the German beginnings of psychiatry.

Special attention is drawn to the last sentence in the quote as it confirms current strategic planning.

"In two speeches early in 1942 Hitler announced that the Jews would be annihilated. The method adopted was to construct gas chambers camouflaged as shower baths in certain camps in Poland - the main one was at Birkenau; to these were attached giant crematoria in which the bodies were burnt. The number of Jews rounded up all over Europe and carted to the ‘death camps’ is estimated at six million.

The death of the Jews was in no way necessary to ensure the victory of Nazi Germany; this hideous crime was entirely gratuitous. Its gigantic proportions were only realized after the war, though Polish Resistance had managed to contact certain deportees and pass information to its government in London. The warnings and threats issuing from the BBC made no difference to the murderer’s determination. With hindsight, however, it is clear that in the eyes of European Resistance this massacre more than anything else legitimized, indeed sanctified, their action”.

Incorrectly included mass murder & suppression of mankind - Rockefeller, Psychiatrists, and Nazis

01 May

Write-up of 1 May 1974 (This write up is in the Intelligence Bureau hat)

One trick used by professionals is, after the casing has been completed and the plan decided on, a series of cover stories are mocked up to cover each stage of the operation in the event that the operation is blown at any point. On occasion cover stories are mocked up to cover being caught in the act. It is sometimes to the advantage of the agent and the organization, if the police believe that the agent was actually breaking in for money or goods, rather than documents or files.

Tools and equipment have always been a problem to agents in any operation because the standard lock picking devices; crowbars; sledgehammers and hacksaws and standard items used for breaking into a place are easily recognized by the police. Therefore an agent will
usually try instead to obtain a key to the place he wants to enter beforehand or find a method of entry that does not require the use of instruments and tools. As this is not always possible an agent will attempt to avoid detection by carrying his tools for as short a time as possible or disguise the tools in some way ...

Best way of preventing being caught at a later date is of course to ensure that no one finds out that anything ever happened in the first place. In other words copy the files and return them. Obviously gloves would also be used when the documents are copied and in the subsequent operation to return the documents.

Note from Mike McClaughry:

The above write up is instructions to Intelligence operatives on how to do Breaking & Entering, written under the guise of being information on how to defend the church from it. The author was Mo Budlong, DGI WW.

Incorrectly included criminal acts to obtain enemy files on Scientology - Mo Budlong

Note:

LRH issues in the intelligence bureau hat say not to commit any crimes.

Wrong Source - all GO personnel who accepted their senior's orders to commit crimes.

17 May

Six members of the Symbionese Liberation Army (SLA), including Donald “Cinque” DeFreeze (formerly part of a CIA MKULTRA program at Vacaville prison [see entry for 15 c. July 1970]), are killed in a Shootout with police at a house in Los Angeles. Patty Hearst's remains are not found in the burned-out remains of the house. She is considered to be alive, and a warrant for her arrest is issued by the FBI.

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

22 Jun

Guardian Order 1206 of 22 June 1974 The Snow White Programme

For the past year there has been a massive programme in operation in the Guardian Office and on Flag. This programme was written by the Commodore who called it “Snow White”.

The purpose of the programme is to trace back the attacks of the past 24 years to find and handle their SOURCE. Doing this will actually mean the running out of the 4th Dynamic engram spoken of by the Commodore in his 1967 Journal and in his “Welcome to the Sea Org” tapes.

In actual fact the Snow White Programme has the HIGHEST PRIORITY OF ALL GO ACTIVITY. The reason for this is as follows:

In its day to day activities the Guardian Office handles hundreds of situations that might impede the forward progress of Scientology. It is a kind of outpoint/correct type of activity. However, the Snow White Programme is going right to the source of most of the problems the GO is handling...

Let's all get together on Snow White and push it through hard, hard, hard! It will open the doors wide for the full CLEARING OF THE PLANET.

Fred Hare
CS-G Asst

For Mary Sue Hubbard
The Controller

Correct target and importance to find the SOURCE of international attacks - Snow White
Pat Price is given coordinates supplied by the CIA's Ken Kress for coordinate remote viewing experiments. Price identifies a Soviet military research facility at the southern edge of the Semipalatinsk nuclear test area in the Kazakh Republic. The accuracy of Price's reports about the place become an important factor in future funding of the remote viewing research of Puthoff, Targ, et. al.

Article, "CIA-Initiated Remote Viewing At Stanford Research Institute," by H. E. Puthoff, Ph.D.; also, Book, "Remote Viewers-The Secret History," Chapter 8


Article: "Mind Control" By Harry V. Martín and David Caul, available on the Internet

Incorrectly included mind control plans for US citizens - psychs & CIA

Contrary Facts - US Constitution and mind control for US citizens - US Gov't officials

Cindy Raymond, Collections Officer in the US Information Bureau in L.A., sends a directive to Michael Meisner ordering him to recruit a loyal Scientologist to be placed as a covert agent at Internal Revenue Service in Washington, D.C., for the purpose of taking from IRS all documents which deal with Scientology, including those concerning pending litigation initiated by Scientology against the United States Government.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

A secret CIA report describes an amazingly accurate remote viewing of a Soviet Research and Development facility by Scientology OT VII Pat Price. The report is titled: "W. T. Strand; C/ESO/IAS; Memorandum for Director, Officer of Technical Service; Subject: Evaluation of Data on Semipalatinsk Unidentified R&D Facility No. 3, USSR; 20 August 1974 (SECRET)."

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

President Gerald Ford announces that he has selected Nelson Rockefeller to be the next Vice President of the United States.

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

Note:

So the famous international banker and conspirator finally got into the oval office without US citizens voting to put him there.

In September, Raymond sent her own choice, Gerald Wolfe, to Washington. It took Wolfe, codenamed Silver, a while to find a job as there was an employment freeze at the IRS. He started work as a clerk-typist on November 18, 1974.
According to testimony by Michael Meisner, "GO 1344 is a Guardian Order which was issued in approximately September 1974 by Jane Kember, and which directed the infiltration and theft of documents from the United States Coast Guard. Pursuant to that Guardian Order...Sharon Thomas was placed as a Scientology covert operative within the Coast Guard's Intelligence Division in Washington, D.C."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Cindy Raymond allegedly informs Michael Meisner that SHE has selected Gerald Bennett Wolfe to infiltrate the IRS on behalf of the Church of Scientology.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Hubbard decided to head for the Americas, and it was announced that the Apollo was sailing for Buenos Aries. More subterfuge, as she was actually set for Charleston, South Carolina, by way of Bermuda.

The Scientologists have it that a spy aboard the Apollo alerted the U.S. government of her true destination. According to the Scientologists, the welcoming party waiting there included agents from the Immigration Office, the Drug Enforcement Agency, U.S. Customs, and the Coast Guard, along with several U.S. Marshals who were to arrest Hubbard, and deliver a subpoena for him to appear in an Internal Revenue Service case. 16

Just beyond the territorial limit, the Apollo caught wind of this reception committee, and, radioing that she was sailing for Nova Scotia, changed course for the West Indies. The Apollo then cruised the Caribbean.

The Apollo pulls into port at Funchal, Madeira.

While Mary Sue and several members of the crew are ashore in Funchal, Madeira, a small crowd of young men begins to gather on the quayside. Soon the crowd, growing all the time, begins chanting "C-I-A, C-I-A, C-I-A." A huge melee ensues, with rocks and bottles being thrown between the crew of the ship and the mob. The Apollo has to leave the dock, the crews' vehicles (cars and motorcycles) are pushed into the harbor by the mob, and authorities have to arrange a launch to rescue Mary Sue and her party and get them out to the Apollo.
15 Oct
15 c. October c. 1974

OT VII Ingo Swann returns from New York to Stanford Research Institute to work with OT VII Hal Puthoff as a consultant in the CIA-sponsored Remote Viewing project.

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 12

15 Oct
15 c. October 1974

Pat Price departs SRI. He is going to work for a coal company in Huntington, West Virginia, telling Hal Puthoff that he intends to return in a year with a fortune earned from psychically locating coal deposits, and with which he intends to fund further psychic research with Puthoff. What he doesn't tell Puthoff is that he is also going to be working directly for CIA.

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 12

21 Oct

Guardian Order 1361 is issued. According to Michael Meisner and Kathryn Hirsch, it is issued by Guardian Worldwide Jane Kember. Meisner claims that certain targets (target number 10, 16 and 17), were specifically assigned to him to carry out in the District of Columbia. Those targets say:

10. Immediately get an agent into DC IRS to obtain files on LRH, Scientology, etc. in the Chief Council's office, the Special Services staff, the intelligence division, Audit Division, and any other areas.

16. Collect data on the Justice Dept. Tax Division for the org board the current terminals, and the people handling Scientology.

17. When the correct areas are isolated, infiltrate and get the files.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

30 Oct

Shortly before Silver started his job, GO agent Don Alverzo flew to Washington from Los Angeles. On the afternoon of October 30, following a briefing by Alverzo, Meisner and Hermann walked into the main IRS building looking for the Chief Counsel's Office. The Scientologists had heard from their lawyers that there would be a meeting to discuss Scientology litigation there on November 1.

On the appointed day, Alverzo and Hermann went into the Chief Counsel's Office before the meeting, and installed an electronic bug. They taped the proceedings via a car FM receiver. Then Hermann went back into the office (on the fourth floor), and retrieved the bug.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Nov

Mitchell Hermann enters the main IRS building in the morning, goes to the fourth-floor conference room where the meeting on Scientology is to be held, and places the bugging device (FM transmitter) in a wall socket. Hermann leaves the building and waits in a car in the driveway of the museum with Don Alverzo and Carla Moxon (Assistant Guardian Communicator DC) and overhears and tapes the entire meeting over the FM radio of the car.

Following the meeting, Hermann re-enters the building, removes the bug, and takes various papers, including the agenda for the meeting, which had been left by the participants.
Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Incorrectly Included Criminal bugging - Church Intelligence agents

18 Nov

Gerald Wolfe gets employed at the IRS as a clerk typist.

Note:

For some unknown reason, IRS sees fit to violate its self-imposed hiring freeze in order to take on a clerk typist.

18 Nov

Gerald Wolfe is hired as a clerk by the IRS in Washington, D.C. For the next two years, he and Michael Meisner steal and copy IRS and Department of Justice files on Scientology. Many illegal acts were committed. Electronic intercepting of oral IRS communications, forging government passes, infiltrating the government, stealing records belonging to the IRS, Justice Department, and the US Attorney’s Office.

Note:

They found the OT materials in government files - more evidence the church was infiltrated.

26 Nov

The Church of Scientology of California (CSC) files a complaint against Internal Revenue Service, Donald C. Alexander (Commissioner of Internal Revenue, Department of the Treasury of the United States), and William Simon, Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, entitled, "Verified Complaint for Injunction Against the Unlawful Withholding of Records and for Order for Production of Records Pursuant to Section 552 of Title 5, United States Code, the Freedom of Information Act."

Ruling of 12 December 1974 in case No. CV74-3465-RJK, United States District Court; C.D. California:
Church of Scientology of California, Plaintiff v. Internal Revenue Service, Donald C. Alexander, Commissioner of Internal Revenue, Department of the Treasury William Simon, Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, Defendants; court filing

02 Dec

2 c. December 1974

Michael Meisner and Mitchell Hermann allegedly enter the IRS building and remain inside until sometime after 7:00 p.m. They then allegedly enter offices of the Exempt Organization Division on the seventh floor, remove from the building one file relating to Scientology, and take it to the Guardian’s Office and photocopy it. The purpose is to show Gerald Wolfe that documents can easily be taken from IRS offices. Meisner then allegedly calls Duke Snider in Los Angeles and tells him what he and Hermann have accomplished, what documents have been stolen. He tells Snider that this “proves conclusively” the “ease with which which documents can be taken from the IRS.”

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.
Writeup 2 December 1974 (This write up is part of the Intelligence Bureau hat)

Obtaining property in a deceitful way is fraud. So using a cover and a false name to obtain property is fraud. Information is, however, not considered property. To stay inside the law, a professional will ask for a loan of files or documents, photostat, xerox or photograph these and return the original. In this case, the property -paper- has not been stolen or obtained by fraud even if the data has. The same holds true if a professional enters a building without permission and removes files or documents.

A professional avoids breaking and entering (B&E) as much as possible and uses this only as a last resort. When (and if) a professional does resort to B&E, he will use due thought and consideration. This whole subject is covered in detail in the writeup of 1 May 1974 Re: Security and Theft of Materials. This writeup covers how the real professional handles being caught in the act of stealing and how to handle the police.

When a professional is being questioned, he will remember carefully all those mannerisms on the part of the interrogators which are hostile to his person. If the professional has reason to believe that there is a danger to his person, this is an assault.

Under such circumstances, anything said can be later explained away as being said under duress and threat.

Depending on the circumstances a professional will attempt to get the person who's questioning him to threaten him or even (very seldom) to strike him. A bruise which is visible will convince anyone that he, the professional, was under duress.

Note from Mike McClaughry:

The above write up is instructions to Intelligence operatives on how to do Breaking & Entering, written under the guise of being information on how to defend the church from it. The author was Mo Budlong, DGI WW.

Incorrectly Included hatting on criminal methods - Mo Budlong

10 Dec
c. 10 December 1974

Mike McClaughry is called to USGO to be sent on a mission to get the files on Scientology held by the World Federation of Mental Health. The other missionaire's name is Spencer, I believe from St Louis org intelligence bureau.

Don Alverzo and Joe Lisa brief the two missionaires. Spencer has a cover of being a Time magazine reporter, complete with Time magazine credentials and letterhead to prove it. The WFMH headquarters are in Trinidad and Tobago. We were to go there and see if Spencer can get the files with his cover. If not, Mike was to obtain them illegally.

We were specifically told - "Do not come back here without the files. Use any method necessary, Watergate-style tape on the door, crowbars, a sledgehammer, whatever it takes to get the files." Mike took this to mean we were expelled if we did not get the files, so don't come back. That's how much intention was put there to get them. Don't even come back if you don't get them.

Mike and Spencer then went to WFMH headquarters and found it to be a compound surrounded by barbed wire electric fencing and patrolled by armed guards with police dogs. Mike said, "Oh this is just great. And we can't go back without the files. I can just see myself rotting in a prison in a foreign land with no hope of getting out."

Spencer went in and used his cover on the President of the WFMH. He learned that the Presidency of the WFMH had just changed hands to someone in Canada and therefore the WFMH files, including their file on Scientology, had been shipped to Canada. They no longer had them in Trinidad and Tobago. I let out a huge sigh of relief and we returned to USGO in Los Angeles, where we debriefed and were sent immediately to Canada to get the WFMH files.
there.

Statement of Mike McClaughry to COSinvestigations
Incorrectly Included criminal methods of getting files - Church Intelligence agents

16 Dec

The Founding Church of Scientology, Washington D.C. (FCDC) seeks access through the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) to all records maintained by the NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (NSA) on FCDC and Scientology, as well as any records reflecting dissemination of information about FCDC to other domestic agencies or foreign governments.

United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit.

Note:
Notice that this FOIA request for NSA's files on Scientology is filed right when NSA agent Hal Puthoff is busy using Scientology OTs to develop Psychic Warfare capabilities.

19 Dec

The Church of Scientology of California (CSC) files FOIA requests for records from the U.S. Treasury, the U.S. Secret Service, the Secretary of the Treasury, and the Director of Secret Service, including requests for documents from the Treasury Department's Office of the Assistant Secretary for Enforcement, Operations, and Tariff Claims (EOTA).

1975

(no date)

Summer 1975

In Curacao, in the summer of 1975, Hubbard had a heart attack. Despite his protests, Kima Douglas, his medical orderly, rushed him to a hospital. While in the ambulance Hubbard suffered a pulmonary embolism (a blood clot in the artery to his lungs). He spent two days in intensive care, and three weeks in a private hospital.

While the Commodore was incapacitated, several of his U.S. churches recouped their tax-exempt status, and the Attorney General of Australia lifted the ridiculous ban on the word Scientology. An Appeal Court in Rhodesia also lifted a ban on the import of Scientology materials.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

(no date)

Jacqueline Van Der Linde and others move in to Clearwater, Florida under the cover of a front group called "The United Churches of Florida". Their real purpose is to establish the Flag Land Base there, which they do. Attacks from the Clearwater community result when they learn that the United Churches of Florida is a front for the Church of Scientology.

During this time MSH has several flaps with Pat Broeker over financial matters and she busts him off of several posts. (Pat Broeker is a Sea Org member posted in CMO.)

Zegel Tape No. 2

-- Jan

In January 1975, Meisner was also supervising an agent in the U.S. Coast Guard, Sharon Thomas, and another in the Drug Enforcement Administration, Nancy Douglas. Thomas was placed in the Coast Guard in compliance with Kember's Guardian's Order 1344. Later, Thomas and Meisner also performed the fake hit-and-run accident for Mayor Cazares.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jan

Duke Snider becomes Deputy Deputy Guardian for the United States (DDG US), and in that capacity is Henning Heldt's top assistant.


Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Jan

Meade Emory is appointed as Assistant to the Commissioner of IRS.

Meade Emory biography, posted on the Internet site of his law firm
Note:

Meade Emory, in 1982, becomes one of the Founders of Church of Spiritual Technology, the ultimate beneficiary of L. Ron Hubbard's estate and owner of the copyrights and trademarks.

-- Jan

FCDC expands its FOIA action against the NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (NSA) to include all references to L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Scientology.

The FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF WASHINGTON, D. C., INC., Appellant, v. NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY et al. No. 77-1975.
United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit.

-- Jan

Stacy (Brooks) Young becomes a member of Scientology.

Stacy Young Affidavit, 13 October 1994, posted on the Internet

03 Jan

President Gerald Ford summons CIA's Director of Central Intelligence (DCI) William Colby to the White House for a complete briefing. **Ford is shocked by the assassination plotting described by Colby.** Ford decides to form a commission headed by Vice President Nelson Rockefeller to report on the allegations in Hersh's story [see entry for 22 December 1973], but to appoint men who can "all be depended on for discretion." Ford and Kissinger want to quiet the uproar, get the lid back down, and leave the rest of the secrets in the "Family Jewels."

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers;
Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

Note:

In other words, a commission to cover-up the CIA's crimes, especially assassinations.

04 Jan

The Gerald Ford-appointed Rockefeller Commission is set up. The members include John T. Connor, C. Douglas Dillon, Erwin N. Griswold, Lane Kirkland, Lyman Lemnitzer, Ronald Reagan, and Edgar F. Shannon, Jr. The Commission is supposed to examine the malfeasance of the intelligence agencies and make recommendations about how they can be reorganized and reformed.


Important Note:

This Congressional committee's final report reveals numerous PAST scandals of the CIA--including MK-ULTRA, BLUEBIRD, and other mind-control experiment programs—but has nothing whatsoever in it about the remote-viewing projects that are being conducted by the CIA DURING THIS PERIOD. The major personnel in those projects—Hal Puthoff, Pat Price, and Ingo Swann—are Scientology OT's, all with "former" intelligence-agency backgrounds.

14 Jan

At least six CIA reports and memos are written (all classified as SECRET) from 14 January 1975--05 February 1975 regarding the success of the remote viewing operations with Scientology OT VII Pat Price.
CIA memo: "AC/SE/DDO; Memorandum for C/D&E; Subject: Perceptual Augmentation Testing; 14 January 1975 (SECRET)"

Note:

This memorandum is concerning a test of remote viewing set up with Pat Price at Stanford Research Institute (SRI). Having been given operational data such as exterior photographs and geographical coordinates, Price has "visited" two foreign embassies—known to CIA audio teams who had made entries several years previously?

In both cases, Price has correctly located the code rooms. He has produced copious data, such as the location of interior doors and colors of marble stairs and fireplaces that are accurate and specific. The operations officer involved has concluded, "It is my considered opinion that this technique—whatever it is—offers definite operational possibilities."

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

15 Jan

15 c. January 1975

Date of a CIA report regarding the results of remote viewing experiments directed at a Libyan installation, as performed by various CIA "insiders;" all members of CIA's Office of Technical Services (OTS): "OTS/SDB, Notes on Interviews with F. P., E. L., C. J., K. G., and V. C., January 1975 (SECRET)."

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

Important Note:

This entry demonstrates conclusively that in addition to the Scientology OTs Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann, and Pat Price, the CIA now has AT LEAST FIVE in-house remote-viewers, all CIA personnel, in the CIA's Office of Technical Services (OTS). All indications from earlier documents lead to the conclusion that the CIA personnel are being trained (probably using Ingo Swann's "co-ordinate remote viewing" techniques) by the Scientology OTs—most likely Ingo Swann, whose whereabouts and activities are unaccounted for from 15 c. August 1973 until he returns to SRI 15 c. October 1974.

16 Jan

President Ford holds a luncheon in the White House for the publisher of the New York Times, Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, and some of his top editors, including the managing editor A. M Rosenthal. At the end of an hour or so of general discussion, Rosenthal asks Ford how he expects the Rockefeller Commission to be trusted when its membership is so heavily weighted by conservative figures with a history of hard-line political beliefs and sympathy for the military.

Ford explains with unusual candor that the commission's mandate is strictly limited to CIA activities within the United States and he doesn't want anybody on it who might stray off the reservation and begin rummaging about in the recesses of CIA history. If they do, they might stumble onto things which would blacken the name of the United States and every President since Truman. "Like what?" asks Rosenthal.

"Like assassinations!" Ford shoots back. And then it sinks in on him what he has said, and to whom he has said it. "That's off the record!" he quickly adds.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.
Mike McLaughry and Con Sova obtain the Scientology files of Roger Brown, Yolo County District Attorney. They get into his office by unlocking the bathroom window of the ladies room. After all employees left, they go through the bathroom window and use lock picks to open the filing cabinets. The files are copied on their copy machines.

They also sneak into the offices of the California State Attorney General's Office around this time but do not locate any files there.

This was all done as a part of the Snow White program.

Statement of Mike McLaughry to COSinvestigations

CBS television news correspondent Daniel Schorr learns of what President Ford has said to executives of the New York Times regarding CIA involvement in assassination plots. Knowing that the Rockefeller Commission is studying domestic activities of the CIA, he believes that the assassinations worrying Ford have been committed in the United States.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

The NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (NSA) replies to FCDC’s FOIA action that it has not established any file pertaining either to FCDC or L. Ron Hubbard, and that it has transmitted no information regarding either to any domestic agencies or foreign governments. (This proves later to be a lie. Surprise.)


Note:
Slick wording by NSA to avoid disclosing that they have files on Scientology.

The Senate Select Committee on intelligence agencies and operations, to be headed by Frank Church, is formed.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

Important Note:
This Congressional committee's final report, like that of the Rockefeller Commission, uncovers numerous PAST scandals of the CIA— including MK-ULTRA, BLUEBIRD, and other mind-control experiment programs—but has nothing whatsoever in it about the remote-viewing projects that are being conducted by the CIA DURING THIS PERIOD. The major personnel in those projects—Hal Puthoff, Pat Price, and Ingo Swann—are Scientology OT’s, all with *former* intelligence-agency backgrounds.
25 Feb

**Soviet officials admit to beaming microwaves at the US Embassy in Moscow.** The purported reason is to "disable US electronic eavesdropping devices."

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

Note:

This is proof of Psychic Warfare - psychotronics in use as a weapon.

27 Feb

CBS television news correspondent Daniel Schorr has an appointment with DCI William Colby. Schorr mentions that he has learned that President Ford is worried about CIA involvement in assassinations. Colby falls silent.

"Has the CIA ever killed anybody in this country?" Schorr asks. "Not in this country," says Colby. "Not in this country!" exclaims Schorr. At that point Colby shuts up: he will say only that assassination has been formally prohibited in 1973. From Colby's limited remarks, Schorr now concludes that the "assassinations" worrying Ford had actually taken place, but abroad, not at home.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

Note:

The CIA infiltrated various groups in the USA and covertly assassinated their leaders. Also - they assisted the John Kennedy assassination and are suspect for using mind-controlled "lone assassins" in other assassinations such as Bobby Kennedy and Martin Luther King.

Falsehood that CIA did not do any assassinations in this country - William Colby

28 Feb

Daniel Schorr on the CBS Evening News: "President Ford has reportedly warned associates that if current investigations go too far, they could uncover several assassinations of foreign officials in which the CIA was involved... ."

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

01 Mar

1 c. March c. 1975

All CIA funding of remote viewing and paranormal research purportedly comes to a halt.

NOTE:

The date can only be estimated from the language of the source reference. The source also says that about this time: "To achieve better security, all the operations-oriented testing [of remote viewing] with the contractor [SRI/Puthoff] was stopped, and a personal services contract with [Pat] Price was started."

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996
CIA funding of psi research does NOT stop. Numerous later entries in this database, documented and confirmed, prove that CIA involvement with SRI and remote viewing not only continue, but the budgets later increase.

If anything, what Kress describes here is merely an indication that the KNOWN funding of remote viewing and paranormal research and development went further undercover and out of sight. And despite what the public is led to believe, all of the intelligence agencies are Cabinet agencies, all have tight liaisons with each other, and all are part of The Intelligence Advisory Committee (IAC), created to serve as a coordinating body in establishing intelligence requirements. Chaired by the Director of Central Intelligence (DCI), the IAC includes representatives from the Department of State, the Army, the Air Force, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the FBI, and the Atomic Energy Commission (AEC) --with strict liaison to NSA. [See entry for 1 c. July c. 1947.]

01 Mar
1 c. March 1975

FCDC expands its FOIA action against the NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (NSA), naming other Scientology organizations that NSA is suspected of having documents on. NSA again denies possession of ANY of the data sought.

Note: This proves later to be a lie. Surprise.

01 Jun
1 c. June c. 1975

The Department of Justice and FBI have upper level, confidential Scientology (OT) materials in their files: "We didn't know how they got in there, but they were in the government files as well, yes. This would be in the period 1974, 1975, 1976, in that period."-- Robert Vaughn Young testifying about his review of FOIA documents from DOJ and FBI.

Denver testimony of Robert Vaughn Young, 21 September 1995.

10 Jun

The Rockefeller Commission's final report, "The Report to the President by the Commission on CIA Activities Within the United States," is made public. The report is said to have been "five months in preparation." It states that the CIA has engaged in activities that were "plainly unlawful and constituted improper invasions upon the rights of Americans." The report also claims, though, that the "great majority" of the CIA's domestic activities in its 28-year history have been in compliance with its "statutory authority."

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

NOTE:

The Commission has also investigated reports of CIA assassination plots. President Ford chooses to withhold this information because he considers it is "incomplete" and "extremely sensitive."

12 Jun

Two CIA reports are done regarding a device being used at SRI in the psi research:

1. "L. W. Rook; LSR/ORD; Memorandum for OTS/CB; Subject: Evidence for Non-Randomness of Four-State Electronic Random Stimulus Generator; 12 June 1975 (CONFIDENTIAL)."

2. "S. L. Cianci; LSR/ORD; Memorandum for OTS/CB; Subject: Response to Requested Critique, SRI Random Stimulus Generator Results; 12 June 1975 (CONFIDENTIAL)."
A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

Note:
Here is documented evidence of CIA's continuing active involvement with the remote-viewing program at SRI. More importantly, evidence of developing psychotron machines.

15 Jun 15 c. June 1975

The New York Times runs a story containing the following: "Leonid I. Brezhnev, the Soviet leader, urged the United States to agree on a ban of research and development of new kinds of weapons 'more terrible' than anything the world has known. American arms control negotiators have tried to find out from their Soviet counterparts what he had in mind, but they have not learned anything more than that he meant 'some kind of rays.' according to United States officials."

Book, "Remote Viewers—The Secret History," Chapter 13

Note:
Brezhnev is referring to psychotronics - Psychic Warfare using microwave machines.

23 Jun 23 c. June c. 1975

In the course of Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) proceedings against the Department of State and the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), FCDC learns that the NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (NSA) has at least sixteen documents concerning Scientology, FCDC and related organizations—despite NSA's claims for months that they had no such documents. Suddenly, confronted with details extracted by FCDC from the CIA, the NSA "succeeds" in locating fifteen of those items "in warehouse storage," and obtains a copy of the sixteenth from CIA. Then NSA takes legal action to prevent release of the materials ON GROUNDS OF NATIONAL SECURITY!


- Jul 1975

But Hubbard's accounts are not the only source of information. By the summer of 1984, the fabric of his heroic career had been badly torn, largely through the work of two men: Michael Shannon and Gerald Armstrong.

In July 1975, on a muggy evening in Portland, Oregon, Michael Shannon stood waiting for a bus. A young man approached him, and asked if he wanted to attend a free lecture. The next day he decided he did not want to do the Communication Course and, after a "brief but rather heated discussion," managed to get his money back. He kept and read the copy of Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health which kindled his curiosity, not for Dianetics, but for its originator.

I started buying books. Lots of books. There was a second hand bookstore a few blocks away and they were cheaper, and I discovered they had books by other writers that were about Scientology - I happened on the hard-to-find Scandal of Scientology by Paulette Cooper. Now I was fascinated, and started collecting
everything I could get my eager hands on - magazine articles, newspaper clippings, government files, anything.

By 1979, Shannon had spent $4,000 on his project and had collected "a mountain of material which included some files that no one else had bothered to get copies of - for example, the log books of the Navy ships that Hubbard served on, and his father's Navy service file". Shannon intended to write an expose of Hubbard.

The "Shannon documents" also found their way to Gerald Armstrong. Armstrong had been a dedicated Sea Org member for nearly ten years when he began a "biography project" authorized by Hubbard. Much of the immense archive collected by Armstrong consisted of Hubbard's own papers, not the forgeries that Hubbard claimed had been created by government agencies to discredit Scientology. The archive largely confirmed Shannon's material. Armstrong and Shannon reached the same eventual destination from opposed starting points.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

In 1975, in the midst of CIA Psychic Warfare research using Scientology OTs, an industrious man named Shannon decides to engage in a character assassination of LRH.

What a coincidence!

And then his material is combined with Armstrong's material in 1984 to complete the hack job. Another coincidence!

01 Jul

1 c. July 1975

"I exited Scientology of my free will in 1975 and under reasonably amicable circumstances. I might have exited earlier—had I not personally been persecuted in the minds of some as 'a Scientologist,' always instead being a student of Mr. Hubbard's ideas and techniques."-- Ingo Swann

Ingo Swann, on-line book: "Remote Viewing—The Real Story," Chapter 24

Note:

Post to COSinvestigations from an old timer who has Celebrity Magazines -

In the first place he is listed in Celebrity magazine Minor Issue 21 which is about June/July 1976. It's a big promotion in the magazine for "Human Rights Prayer Day" and who all is going to be there and it has Ingo Swann in a list of speakers and entertainers. This magazine has Stanley Clarke on the cover and Ingo Swann is in the list on page 16.

Falsehood that he left Scientology in 1975 - Ingo Swann

10 Jul

LRH reportedly suffers a minor stroke while the ship is in harbour in Curacao. He is rushed (by Kima Douglas) to the local hospital, kept in intensive care for two days and then transferred to a private room, where he stays for three weeks.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 19—Kima Douglas testimony 15

Jul
15 c. July 1975

The Soviets have reportedly embarked upon a society-wide screening program for talented psychics, covering high schools, universities, and Red Army recruits.

Book, “Remote Viewers—The Secret History,” Chapter 13

15 Jul

15 c. July 1975

Pat Price leaves from Huntington, West Virginia on a several-week trip west. He first "stops off" in Washington, D.C.—reason unknown. According to a reconstruction from other data [see entry for 16 c. July 1975], Price has dinner in Washington, where (according to what Price soon tells friends [see entry for 16 c. July 1975]), someone "seems to slip something into his coffee."

Book, “Remote Viewers—The Secret History,” Chapter 13

16 Jul

16 c. July 1975

Pat Price continues his trip west. He goes on to Utah "for a brief visit with his son", and on from there to Las Vegas. In Vegas, Price is accompanied by an old friend named Bill Alvarez and his wife, Judy. The three check into the Stardust Hotel, rest, and go into the restaurant for dinner.

Price begins to complain that he doesn't feel good, and ostensibly tells the Alvarezes that someone "had seemed to slip something into his coffee" at dinner in Washington "the night before." He seems serious about it. Price soon feels so bad that he goes up to his room to lie down. He feels even worse, and calls the Alvarezes. They come to his room and find him on the bed in cardiac arrest. Bill Alvarez calls paramedics, who try without success to resuscitate Price with defibrillator paddles. Price is declared dead in the local hospital's emergency room.

Reportedly, a mysterious "friend" of Price's turns up at the emergency room with "a briefcase full of his medical records," which, along with the statements of the emergency room's physician, apparently are enough to waive an autopsy—which would normally be performed on an out-of-towner who had died outside the hospital.

Book, “Remote Viewers—The Secret History,” Chapter 13

-- Sep

The Church of Scientology of California (CSC) files a legal complaint seeking an injunction against withholding of records in Church of Scientology v. UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY:

Part of the reason that has been given by the Department of the Army and Army Intelligence for withholding FOIA-requested records from CSC is NATIONAL SECURITY.

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, a nonprofit corporation, Plaintiff-Appellant, v. UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY:

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, a nonprofit corporation, Plaintiff-Appellant, v. UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

Nos. 78-1168, 78-1169. United States Court of Appeals, Ninth Circuit.

05 Sep
Lynette "Squeaky" Fromme, 26, a Manson family follower, attempts to assassinate President Gerald Ford in Sacramento, California, with a 45-calibre pistol that has four bullets in it—but none in the firing chamber. She is subdued by Secret Service men and the gun taken from her.

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

22Sep

Sara Jane Moore fires a single shot from a .38-calibre revolver at President Gerald Ford as he walks out of the St. Francis Hotel in San Francisco. A "bystander"—33-year old Oliver Sipple, a former Marine—deflects the weapon as it goes off, and Ford is not hit.

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983

Note:

Gee, if Ford was killed that would have made Rockefeller President without ever having been elected to office by US citizens.

OOct

A CIA report is written regarding more remote-viewing and out-of-body experiments being done at SRI:

G. Burow; OJCS/AD/BD; Memorandum for Dr. Kress; Subject: Analysis of the Subject-Machine Relationship; 8 October 1975 (CONFIDENTIAL).

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

31 Oct

A letter is sent to Senator Church by President Gerald Ford demanding that the Church Committee's report on US (CIA) assassination plots against foreign leaders be kept secret. Church issues a press statement in response to Ford's letter: "I am astonished that President Ford wants to suppress the committee's report on assassination and keep it concealed from the American people."


31 Oct

31 c. October 1975

The Apollo is sold.

Affidavit of Howard Schomer, 14 May 1996, posted on the Internet

-- Nov

Late November 1975

At the end of November 1975, before Silver had completed his work, Zuravin's office, and that of Lewis Hubbard, were placed within a "red seal:" or high security area, inside the main IRS building. From this point the doors were locked at all times. Zuravin's papers were moved into a locked file room.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
Note from Mike McClaughrly:

Here is an indication that Wolfe's cover was blown at this time.

This event of placing Zuravin's files under tighter security should have been a huge red flag to Church intelligence. This is an indication that Wolfe's cover was blown or even that he had become a double agent.

At this point, the subject of counter-intelligence comes into play and needs to be understood. The normal procedure, when a spy is caught, is to leave him in place. Sometimes an intelligence service will publicly expose the spy they caught but that is unusual. Most of the time they leave the caught spy in place.

When security forces catch a spy, their work is done and this knowledge is turned over to counter-intelligence. Counter-intelligence will do one of two things with the caught spy. They will turn him into a double agent, or they will keep him in the dark that he has been caught and use him to feed disinformation to the enemy.

Either of these two things could have been done with Wolfe in November 1975, at the point of placing Zuravin's files under tighter security. US Government counter-intelligence agents could have confronted Wolfe and told him he was caught. He could have made a deal with them at that point to assist in setting up top church officials to take a fall by making them guilty of further crimes.

Or, more likely, they did not confront Wolfe with the fact of them knowing what he was up to, and allowed him to proceed in committing crimes, with the same end product in mind, the FBI raid, which led to the successful criminal prosecution and jailing of top church officials.

USGO B-l personnel should have noticed this event as a bad indicator. The operation should have been turned over to church counter-intelligence personnel. But, this function was overlooked and there was no one posted as a counter-intelligence officer within the church intelligence network.

Had there been such a function, this operation should have been turned over to counter-intelligence, whose first action would have been to suspend operations, or at least giving them the appearance of continuing without any further breaking of the law. Counter-intelligence would then have the task of determining whether Wolfe's cover was blown and whether Wolfe had become a double, etc.

Counter-intelligence, determining that Wolfe was being used by US government counter-intelligence agents, could have engaged in solutions. They could have tripled Wolfe or other fancy intelligence things, but at the very least - THEY COULD HAVE PREDICTED THE RAID AND THEY COULD HAVE GOTTEN IN SECURITY.

The subject of counter-intelligence was covered in the book Spy And His Masters, upon which all church intelligence personnel were trained. The subject was obviously not well understood, as indicated by the lack of this intelligence function on the org board of church intelligence.

Omitted counter-intelligence unit -Omitted recognition of a bad indicator -
Omitted counter-intelligence to determine if Wolfe's cover was blown- Omitted prediction of the FBI raid -Omitted security actions to prevent harm from a pending raid -

USGO and GOWW B-l personnel, GWW, Controller

02 Nov

Ford designates George Bush to take over as Director of Central Intelligence (DCI).

Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year World Chronology, 1965-1983
03 Nov

Senator Church is approached by reporters outside of his Senate hearing room and asked about the firing of Colby, and Colby's likely replacement by George Bush. **Church responds with a voice that is trembling with anger.** "There is no question in my mind but that concealment is the new order of the day," he says. "Hiding evil is the trademark of a totalitarian government."


14 Nov

The Annual Report for HASI is sent to the Arizona Corporation Commission. Like all other Annual Reports, it states that the copyrights are owned by HASI. This is the last Annual Report HASI does.

Arizona Corporation Commission records - HASI Annual Report

20 Nov

The Church Committee issues its assassination report. Daniel Schorr reports on CBS news that "no foreign leader was directly killed by the CIA." But not for want of trying.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

04 Dec

The Church of Scientology of California files a legal complaint seeking an injunction against withholding of records in the below named FOIA case.

Church of Scientology v. UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE;

Note:

Part of the reason that has been given by the Department of Defense for withholding FOIA-requested records from CSC is NATIONAL SECURITY.

05 Dec

The plans to win favor with the mayor of Clearwater did not materialize. Mayor Gabriel Cazares started asking questions. Cazares was added to the Enemies list.

He was followed onto it by a journalist at the Clearwater Sun, who ran a story saying that the check paying for the Fort Harrison Hotel had been drawn on a Luxembourg bank. A day later the Guardian's Office put into effect a plan to destroy the career of journalist Bette Orsini of the St. Petersburg Times. She was closing in on the truth about the United Churches of Florida.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

22 Dec

The CIA chief in Athens, Richard Welch, is gunned down in front of his home by masked assassins as he returns home with his wife from a Christmas party. A group calling itself the "November 19 Organization" later claims credit for the killing.

... there is also some indication that Welch had been privy to traffic on remote viewing projects related to Libya and Russia, and some have speculated that the event may have been the CIA taking in its own laundry.

"George Bush: the Unauthorized Biography," a book by Webster G. Tarpley & Anton Chaitkin,
on the web at http://www.kmf.org/williams/bushbook/bushll.html

Note:

The CIA seems to consider their research into Psychic Warfare so secret that its willing to kill people, like Pat Price, to keep it quiet. Imagine their reaction when they find the Guardian's Office has been infiltrating government offices and stealing government files.

The GO was also making FOIA lawsuits against NSA and CIA, which also threatened disclosure of their infiltration of the church with their agents, who did the OT levels and then conducted research into Psychic Warfare at SRI.

Talk about a missed withhold!

Worse yet, they feared Scientology OTs being able to conduct Psychic Warfare on them, such as psychic spying and psychic influencing. Thus they consider Scientology a National Security threat.

They had to put a stop to two things:

1. The Guardian's Office
2. The Church making any OTs.
1976

(no date) : "FreeZone"

-Bernd Luebeck (President of the Freie Zone e.V) says in a COSI post (14 June 2000) that he was in the Guardian's Office (GO) from 1976-1982.

(no date) : Scientology

In 1976, the GO was determined to silence all opposition in the City of Clearwater. Mayor Cazares was its chief target.

A GO agent, posing as a reporter, interviewed the mayor when he was on a visit to Washington, DC. The "reporter" introduced Cazares to Sharon Thomas, another GO agent. She offered to show Cazares the sights of Washington. While they were driving, they ran into a pedestrian. Sharon Thomas drove on. The mayor did not know that the "victim" of the accident was yet another GO agent, Michael Meisner.

The GO was sure that it could use Cazares' failure to report the accident to its advantage. The next day an internal dispatch gloated that Cazares' political career was finished. That same day, Hubbard sent a dispatch asking whether the Miami Cubans could be persuaded that Cazares supported Castro.

The GO initiated "Operation Italian Fog" which was to bribe officials to put forged documents into Mexican records showing that Cazares had been married twenty-five years before. The Scientologists could then accuse him of bigamy.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note from Mike McCloughry:

It should be understood that the Guardian's Office had an Intelligence Bureau. It was this Bureau that committed various crimes. This Bureau investigated enemies of the Church, including infiltrating enemy groups with spies. It was charged with obtaining enemy files on the Church. It was common for illegal methods to be used to obtain enemy files, such as using lock picks and even breaking and entering.

The Intelligence Bureau was also charged with handling enemies and has its own tech for doing so. Part of its tech was to try and locate crimes that had been committed by the person attacking Scientology and have them arrested for those crimes. If no actual crimes could be found, then black operations were used to set the person up for crimes he actually did not commit. An example would be planting illegal drugs on him and calling the police, who would arrest him for possession of illegal drugs.

Other Intelligence Bureau handling tech was to use hate and protect buttons. The way this worked was to find out what the enemy's boss hated and then set up circumstances to make the enemy guilty of those things in the eyes of his boss. If his boss hates homosexuals, the black operation would be to have homosexuals call the boss at work and ask to talk to the enemy. The end result was to make the boss think the enemy was a homosexual, hate him for it, resulting in the boss firing the enemy.

Another example of a black operation, using the protect button. Find out what the enemy is trying to protect and threaten it. Let's say the enemy is trying to protect his marriage. Threaten to destroy his marriage. Have a prostitute call the wife and say she slept with the enemy. The end result is the enemy stops attacking Scientology to protect his marriage.

Following are a few of the actual black operations done by the Intelligence Bureau:
Paulette Cooper wrote an anti-Scientology book. Intelligence agents mailed out a bomb threat on her stationary, making it appear that Cooper had done it. This got the FBI after her. Another intelligence operation was done to Cooper. An agent became her boyfriend. The boyfriend then reinforced and played upon Cooper's suicidal tendencies in the hopes that she would commit suicide.

In 1976 Clearwater Mayor Gabe Cazares was involved in litigation with the Church. One of the intelligence black operations run on him was an attempt to implicate him in a staged hit and run accident. Another intelligence operation done on him was that arrangements were made to have an attorney by the name of Merrill Vannier, a Scientologist, represent Mr. Cazares and sabotage his case.

The above gives you a clear picture of the daily work of Scientology's Intelligence Bureau.

The disbanding of the G.O. did not change any of this, it operates exactly the same way now. Scientology's criminal intelligence bureau is run by the Religious Technology Center.

Statement of Mike McClaughry to COSinvestigations
Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Vaughn Young affidavit
Jesse Prince letters
Stacy Young affidavit
Jesse Prince tape # 5

Note:

Did black intelligence operations ever make a critic better?
No. It makes them hate Scientology with a passion.
Thus, this solution makes the situation worse and also makes it persist.

False Solution – Alter-Isness (lies) and Not-Isness (force) - Church Intelligence
Omitted Application of Axiom 11 as the solution to attacks - Top Church Execs

Axiom 11 says only AS-ISNESS (truth) can cause a change in unwanted conditions without bringing about a persistence of those unwanted conditions.

08 Jan : Scientology
LRH, along with three other leaders of Scientology—including Georges Andreu, former head of the movement's French branch—are convicted in absentia of fraud in Paris, are levied fines, and given suspended sentences.

"Files of the FBI," #311 posted on the internet; from INTERNATIONAL HERALD TRIBUNE, Published with The New York Times and the Washington Post, PARIS, MARCH 3, 1980

14 Jan : Scientology
The AiResearch Manufacturing Company completes a report to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency, suggesting that further theoretic and experimental developments in long-distance telepathy are continuing in the Soviet Union.

"Amplified Mind Power Research In The Former Soviet Union," by Martin Ebon

14 Jan : Scientology
14 c. January 1976
Mitchell Hermann notifies Michael Meisner by phone that Henning Heldt and Richard Weigand have approved "mission orders" to send Don Alverzo to Washington, D.C. to gain access to the new offices of Paul Zuravin and Lewis Hubbard.

The reason given by the Stipulation is: "In November 1975, the Office Of Messrs. Charles
Zuravin and Lewis Hubbard were placed within a 'red seal' or high security area inside the main IRS building in Washington D.C. Consequently, the doors were both locked at all times. As a result of those moves, Mr. Meisner and the defendant Wolfe were unable to gain entry in these areas and lost the ability to monitor those areas."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:
Moving files into a 'red seal' or high security area and locking them up was a sign that Wolfe's cover was blown. The operations should have been suspended until a determination was made whether Wolfe's cover was blown or whether Wolfe had become a double agent. This is stupidity to send Alverzo to pick the locks.

17 Jan : Scientology
Don Alverzo arrives in Washington, D.C., and meets Michael Meisner at the Church of Scientology at 2125 S Street, N.W. He shows Meisner a copy of his "mission orders" and informs him that they are to go into the IRS building with Gerald Wolfe the next day to pick the locks on the offices of Lewis Hubbard and Paul Zuravin. Alverzo also shows Meisner the lock-picking equipment he has brought with him, and instructs Meisner on its use.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Incorrectly Included criminal method of gathering data - Church Intelligence agents

19 Jan : Scientology
United States Congressional Record January 19, 1976, page 240
Representative Marjorie Holt (Maryland):

"Mr. Speaker, many of us recently received a letter from the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia, inviting members of Congress to participate in a ceremonial signing of "A Declaration of Interdependence" on January 30 in Congress Hall, adjacent to Independence Hall in Philadelphia.

A number of Members of Congress have been invited to sign this document, lending their prestige to its theme, but I want the record to show my strong opposition to this declaration.

It calls for the surrender of our national sovereignty to international organizations. It declares that our economy should be regulated by international authorities. It proposes that we enter a New World Order that would redistribute the wealth created by the American people.

Mr. Speaker, this is an obscenity that defiles our Declaration of Independence, signed 200 years ago in Philadelphia. We fought a great Revolution for independence and individual liberty, but now it is proposed that we participate in a world socialist order.

Are we a proud and free people, or are we a carcass to be picked by the jackals of the world, who want to destroy us? When one cuts through the high-flown rhetoric of this "Declaration of Interdependence," one finds key phrases that tell the story.

For example, it states that The economy of all nations is a seamless web, and that no one nation can any longer effectively maintain its processes of production and monetary systems without recognizing the necessity for collaborative regulation by international authorities.' How do you like the idea of "international authorities" controlling our production and our monetary system, Mr. Speaker?

How could any American dedicated to our national independence and freedom tolerate such an idea? . . . America should never subject her fate to decisions by such an assembly, unless we long for national suicide. Instead, let us have independence and freedom . . . If we surrender our independence to a "new world order" . . . we will be betraying our historic
ideals of freedom and self-government.

Freedom and self-government are not outdated. The fathers of our Republic fought a revolution for those ideals, which are as valid today as they ever were. Let us not betray freedom by embracing slave masters; let us not betray self-government with world government; let us celebrate Jefferson and Madison, not Marx and Lenin.”

28 Jan : Scientology
Reverend Arthur J. Maren arrives in Clearwater from Los Angeles to announce at a news conference that the Church of Scientology are the owners of the Fort Harrison Hotel and the Bank of Clearwater building.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 20

01 Mar : Scientology

OT VII Harold Puthoff, with an associate, Russell Targ, release the first public report having to do with remote viewing. The report does not reveal CIA funding or involvement, and reveals very little about the actual results of the CIA/DIA-backed experiments they have been conducting.

A report, “Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions,” by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA’s classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

Omitted disclosure of CIA research into Psychic Warfare - Puthoff, CIA, NSA

05 Mar : Scientology

Quoted directly from the Stipulation:

“In the early part of March 1976, the defendant Mitchell Hermann directed Mr. Meisner to obtain IRS identification cards for himself, which he could use to enter the IRS building, as well as in other operations.”

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

15 Mar : Scientology

Monday

Gerald Wolfe and Michael Meisner enter the IRS building using Wolfe's IRS I.D. card.

They go to the identification room ... Wolfe types the name "Thomas Blake" on one of his identification card blanks and the name "John M. Foster" on one of Meisner's identification card blanks.

Meisner and Wolfe then "left the IRS building, taking with them the false and fraudulent IRS cards which they had made."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

25 Mar : Scientology

Nancy Douglass is “Scientology's covert operative at the Drug Enforcement Administration.” She informs Michael Meisner that an Interpol Liaison Office has been newly created at the Department of Justice. That Office is to be the first step in the eventual transfer of the
Interpol National Central Bureau (NCB) for the United States from the Department of the Treasury to the Department of Justice.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note from Mike McClaughry:

This data about the Interpol Liaison Office being located in the Department of Treasury is very interesting. The GO did a schematic on a world map once, with pins and pieces of thread. These strings showed the path of false reports around the world. Most of the strings emanated from the IRS in Washington DC, to other governments around the world. Interpol was the channel used to circulate these false reports from the IRS to other governments.

Interpol is not a government agency. It is a private agency with the stated purpose of assisting government police agencies around the world, to capture international criminals, those who had fled from one country to another.

Prior to WW II it was headquartered in France. With the Nazi takeover of France, the headquarters was moved to Berlin, where it remained long after WW II. At least two Presidents of Interpol, after the end of WW II, were Nazi SS during WW II. Proof of this was obtained by searching the names of the Interpol's president's in the records of Simon Wiesenthal, a Jew noted as a Nazi tracker.

Freedom newspaper published photographs of these two post-WW II president's of Interpol, showing them wearing their Nazi uniforms during WW II.

LRH and many books have said that the Nazi intelligence files and networks were turned over to the United States at the end of WW II and that was the start of the CIA. These Nazi intelligence networks were left in place and still operate today, under the direction of the CIA.

In any case, this schematic showed that the false reports came from the IRS and was delivered to other governments using Interpol as the channel to circulate the false reports.

It is also noteworthy that the CIA has been involved in dirty business since its inception. With psychiatrists involved as “advisors” the CIA has engaged in numerous experiments, such as mind control experiments, biological warfare testing on US citizens, etc. In recent times a newspaper reporter for the San Jose Mercury won the Pulitzer Prize for his expose of the CIA trafficking hard street drugs into this country and selling them to American citizens in order to raise funding for their intelligence operations.

At the same time, the CIA is involved in Psychic Warfare experiments with Scientology OTs, one of them ending up dead when he tries to leave, Pat Price. Also as a result, US intelligence agencies considering Scientology OTs to be a national security risk, figuring Scientology OTs could practice Psychic Warfare on them.

If the CIA considered Scientology a national security threat, then they had an interest in destroying the church. And, naturally, their Nazi Interpol friends would be glad to circulate false reports to other governments in the world.

The CIA and psychiatrists and Nazi and Interpol are all connected. The CIA has Nazi origins and continues to operate a Nazi intelligence network as its own.

According to LRH, certain psychiatrists are still running a WW II Nazi program to destroy the West with drugs, degradation of education, etc. This is being done through WFMH and WFMH Congresses mostly discuss political goals of eliminating international borders, to create a one-world government. (Mike McClaughry has personally seen their meeting minutes and can state that is true.)

LRH's last intelligence hypothesis was that Nazism has been continued covertly and has plans for world domination, The Rockefellers funded the Nazi and so there is international banker financing involved, as well as the international banker program of a one-world government being pushed by WFMH. If Nazi and WFMH has masters, clues would indicate the international banker.
The purpose of a one-world government is to throw the entirety of humanity into enslavement. The methods of enslavement will be through finances and mind-control. There will be no money. Everyone will have "credits" on an international computer and will be linked to that computer with an implanted microchip in their body. If you get out of line, they can erase your credits, making it impossible to provide food and shelter for yourself and family.

Want to complain about it?

Here's some REAL mind-control for you - delivered by psychiatrists.

12 Apr : Scientology 12

c. April 1976

Mitchell Hermann (aka Mike Cooper) sends a written order to Michael Meisner directing him to obtain all files on L. Ron Hubbard and Mary Sue Hubbard from the Office of International Operations (010) of the IRS.

Appended to the order is a report from CPA US Martin Greenberg of the Finance Bureau, stating that he has received notice from IRS that the income tax return of the Hubbards is being audited. Greenberg also indicates that Thomas Crate of 010 is the tax auditor assigned to the Hubbard case. Meisner soon locates the office of Crate by using a recent IRS directory obtained by Gerald Wolfe.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:

According to the Stipulation, this audit of LRH and Mary Sue Hubbard has been in progress since 2 July 1973.

14 Apr : Scientology

Gerald Wolfe and Michael Meisner enter the building housing IRS's Office of International Operations (010). They go to the tenth floor where Thomas Crate's office is located, but are "unable to enter because the door is locked." A cleaning lady notices Wolfe and Meisner acting suspiciously, and notifies the security guard, who confronts Meisner and Wolfe. The security guard is satisfied by Meisner's false IRS credentials and Wolfe's genuine IRS I.D. The cleaning lady then opens the door to Crate's office for them.

Meisner takes all documents relating to the Hubbard audit. Meisner then discovers that Crate's superior is Howard Rosen, and checks Rosen's desk as well. Inside one of the drawers he finds a key to Rosen's file cabinets. In them Meisner finds several thick files on the Hubbards and Scientology. Meisner and Wolfe copy all the documents, then return them to 010. The operation is completed around 11 p.m.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

16 Apr : Scientology

Minutes of Meeting: "At a special call meeting of the Board of Directors of [HASI, Inc.] held in Los Angeles, California on the 16th day of April, 1976, all Directors were either present or represented by proxy or signed waiver of notice, and each Director duly signed a written waiver of said meeting and consent that it be held. Upon motion made by Anne L. Ursprung Burgess and seconded by James C. Mulligan, the following resolutions were unanimously carried:

RESOLVED: James C. Mulligan is hereby resigned as Director and Vice President of the Corporation. He is thanked for his work. Lynn McNeil is hereby appointed as Director and Vice President of the Corporation.
Further Resolved: Joel Kreiner is hereby resigned as Director and Secretary of the Corporation. He is thanked for his work. Judy Weigand is hereby appointed as Director and Secretary of the Corporation.

Arizona Corporations Commission records - HASI Minutes

Note:

Now comes Lynn McNeil, the mysterious senior of super-spy Michael Meisner--the very Lynn McNeil who, although Meisner’s direct senior, is absolutely invisible throughout the entire history of break-ins, buggings, etc.--to be named as Director and Vice President of the HASI! Wonderful! And, as it just so happens, she is invisible in these roles, too, because HASI never files another annual report, and thereby, within about a year, becomes delinquent in its corporate requirements, and thereby meets its ignoble demise.

23 Apr : Scientology

The congressional “Church Committee” on intelligence activities releases its six-volume report, declaring—among other things—that the FBI and other national intelligence agencies have violated the constitutional rights of hundreds of thousands of US citizen by investigating their political activities. It mentions FBI abuses and excesses such as persecution of Martin Luther King, Jr., harassment of political groups like the Black Panthers, and illegal wiretaps:

Report “Fifteen DCIs’ First 100 Days,” prepared January 1993 by the History Staff in CIA’s Center for the Study of Intelligence.

28 May : Scientology

Gerald Wolfe and Michael Meisner meet once again outside the main IRS building in Washington, D.C. at approximately 6:30 p.m.

A few minutes later, they go to Nathan Dodell’s office? This time they take approximately one foot of documents related to Scientology... These documents are photocopied on the United States Attorney’s Office photocopying machines.

As Wolfe and Meisner are returning to Dodell’s office through the library, they are stopped by night librarian Charles Johnson, who inquires whether they have signed in. When told no, he requires them to sign in. Meisner signs in as “J. Foster” and Wolfe as “W. Haake”.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note: This is the beginning of the end for Meisner and Wolfe.

31 May : Scientology

The night librarian of the District of Columbia Bar Association Bar Library, Charles Johnson, and the GSA Security Guard at the United States Courthouse in D.C., notify “the United States Attorney’s office” that two individuals, who had identified themselves as IRS employees and who had in their possession IRS identification cards, “had been seen using the photocopying machines of the United States Attorney’s Office on the previous Friday evening.”

Both Johnson and the guard are instructed to immediately contact the FBI if those two individuals returned to the Courthouse.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

05 Jun : Scientology
5c. June 1976

L. Ron Hubbard pays an "adjustment tax," and the IRS tax audit that has been being conducted out of 010 on him and Mary Sue Hubbard since at least 2 July 1973 is closed. The audit case was for the years 1971 and 1972. It has been being worked on by Thomas R. Crate in 010, under the supervision of Howard Rosen.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

11 Jun : Scientology

Gerald Wolfe and Michael Meisner meet again outside the main IRS building, and go to the United States Courthouse at approximately 7:00 p.m., Meisner signing in as "John M. Foster" and Wolfe using the name "Thomas Blake," both using their counterfeit IRS I.D.s.

Wolfe and Meisner then go through the back of the library to Nathan Dodell's office, but cleaning ladies are still working in the office. They return to the library to wait until the cleanup crew has left. Meanwhile, night librarian Johnson contacts the FBI regarding Wolfe and Meisner. Shortly thereafter FBI Special Agents Christine Hansen and Dan Hodges confront Wolfe and Meisner at one of the back tables of the Bar Association Library, and demand to see their I.D.

While FBI Agent Hansen questions them, Agent Hodges leaves "to contact an Assistant United States Attorney." Meisner tells Agent Hansen that he and Wolfe are in the Courthouse to do legal research, and that they had used the United States Attorney's Office photocopying machine to photocopy legal books and cases.

After fifteen minutes of questioning, Meisner asks if they are under arrest. When Agent Hansen says they are not, Meisner tells Wolfe that they are leaving.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

12 Jun : Scientology

Michael Meisner is met by Bruce Ullman, who gives Meisner money for a round trip flight to Los Angeles. Meisner arrives in L.A. and goes directly to Richard Weigand's office.

All parties recognize that the highest priority is to stop the FBI investigation before it can connect Wolfe and Meisner to the Church of Scientology, thereby exposing other officials of the Guardian's office who "had been involved in the burglaries, thefts, and buggings."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

13 Jun : Scientology

Weigand suggests that if Wolfe allows himself to be arrested and gives the proper cover story, the investigation can be contained. Then, following Wolfe's plea of guilty, Meisner will surrender, give the same cover story as Wolfe, and enter a guilty plea. This, Weigand says, will terminate the investigation with little or no connection to Scientology.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

23 Jun : Scientology 23

June 1976

At a meeting of the HASI Board of Directors, Sandra Miersdorff replaces Anne Ursprung as Director and President of the Corporation.
Arizona Corporation Commission records - HASI Meeting Minutes

30 Jun : Scientology

At 2:30 p.m. Gerald Wolfe is arrested in the main IRS building by FBI Special Agent Christine Hansen. He is charged with the use and possession of a forged official pass of the United States.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note: Why did the FBI wait 19 days before arresting Wolfe? Wolfe is arrested ONE DAY before the specified date in this:

"Rule 4(a)(l) of the Rules of the United States District Court for the District of Columbia provides that indictments are to be returned within forty-five days of any arrest which occurred prior to July 1, 1976." And yet, some time later, for some unknown reason, WOLFE WAIVES THE PROTECTION HE ENJOYS UNDER THIS RULE!

[See database entry for 20 February 1977.] No indictment was forthcoming in the required 45 days after this arrest, YET HE WAIVES THE RULE! He GIVES the prosecution all the time they need to indict!

If the FBI had waited ONE MORE DAY, Wolfe would not have had the protection of the "45-day" rule. And yet, some time later, for some unknown reason, WOLFE WAIVES THE PROTECTION HE ENJOYS UNDER THIS RULE! It isn't something that he could have just given up by default—he had to ACTIVELY WAIVE his protection. No indictment was forthcoming in the required 45 days after this arrest. YET HE WAIVES HIS PROTECTION, WHICH WOULD HAVE ALLOWED HIM TO GO SCOTT FREE! He GIVES the Government prosecution all the time they need to indict.

Why? Unless Wolfe-who had been mysteriously hired by the IRS as a clerk typist during a hiring freeze—was working for the government all along.

IMPORTANT NOTE:

So the question here is why did Wolfe waive his right? One of two reasons - he didn't know about it or he did it on purpose. And, if he did it on purpose, then I would say he had turned and was working for the government in exchange for something.

But, of course he knew about it, because HE WAIVED IT. That eliminates the possibility that he did it because he did not know about it. HE HAD TO KNOW ABOUT IT BECAUSE HE WAIVED IT!!

This is a breakthrough!! This is the most important datum in the entire stipulation. It is almost 100% conclusive proof that Wolfe had turned! He was working for the government. That's the answer.

This makes sense out of all kinds of things, now. It makes sense HOW the FBI knew Michael Meisner's name. It makes sense HOW the FBI knew that Meisner worked for the church. It makes sense WHY they convened a grand jury. Come on, you don't have a grand jury over false IDs, they KNEW they had A LOT MORE CRIMES THAN THAT when they convened the grand jury.

It ALL makes sense when you realize that Wolfe had been caught much earlier, turned and made a deal, and was then working as their agent, in cooperation with and for the government, to bring the top execs to justice for their crimes.

It happens all the time, the cops catch a drug pusher and in exchange for freedom or reduced sentences or even money, the drug pusher turns in the higher ups, who the cops really want to get their hands on, not the lowly drug pusher.

Incorrectly included waiver of rights by Wolfe - Wolfe
Omitted recognition of a sign that Wolfe had turned - MSH & Intelligence Execs
WHY DID THE GO INTELLIGENCE EXECS NOT PREDICT THE RAID?
WHY DID THEY NOT GET IN SECURITY?

Omitted prediction of a raid - Guardians Office Executives
Omitted security actions to prevent harm if a raid occurred - GO Executives

-- Jul : Scientology

In July, the GO instituted “Operation Bulldozer Leak” which was supposed to convince the press and governments that Hubbard was no longer involved in the management of the Church. Hubbard moved to a hacienda in La Quinta, near Palm Springs in California. The hacienda was codenamed Rifle.

For a while, they took a vacation from Scientology, fulfilling the pretense of Hubbard’s lack of control. There were no Scientology books at the hacienda, and the speaking of Scientologese was briefly forbidden. While the Commodore fiddled, the Guardian’s Office was beginning to burn.

Hubbard had been in such a rush to leave Florida that he had left part of his gun collection behind. But on the day the report on Hubbard’s guns was made, the FBI issued a warrant for the arrest of one Michael Meisner. The FBI was beginning to make the necessary connections.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

28 Jul : Scientology

Gerald Wolfe appears with his attorney, Lawrence Speiser, Esquire, before United States Magistrate Henry H. Kennedy, Jr. for a preliminary hearing. Magistrate Kennedy finds that probable cause exists, and orders the case “bound over for the action of the Grand Jury.”

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note: Gerald Wolfe, at the date of this entry, is protected by the following:

"Rule 4(a)(l) of the Rules of the United States District Court for the District of Columbia provides that indictments are to be returned within forty-five days of any arrest which occurred prior to July 1, 1976." Wolfe was arrested on 30 June 1976--one day prior to July 1, 1976, and so definitely covered by the 45-day indictment rule.

That means that the government only has until 3 September 1976 to return an indictment. YET NO GRAND JURY IS EVEN SWORN IN, ACCORDING TO THE STIPULATION, UNTIL 13 OCTOBER 1976.

The reason: Wolfe VOLUNTARILY WAIVES his 45-day protection. As it turns out, Wolfe waiving his protection is the key to the government’s case--his appearance and damning testimony before the grand jury later, in 1977 is the catalyst that then sends Meisner running into the open arms of the FBI, precipitating the entire downfall of the G.O.

Incorrectly included waiver of rights by Wolfe - Wolfe
Omitted recognition of a sign that Wolfe had turned - MSH & Intelligence Execs

Omitted prediction of a raid - GO Executives
Omitted security actions to prevent harm if a raid occurred - GO Execs

29 Jul : Scientology

27 c. July 1976

Note:

THIS ENTRY IS A SMOKING GUN BALD-FACED LIE FROM THE STIPULATION: Here’s the exact
language, referring to a third and final entry, by Gerald Wolfe and Michael Meisner, into the office of Howard Rosen and Thomas Crate at IRS's 010:

"The two men [Meisner and Wolfe] made a third and final entry at the end of July, but no more recent documents on the audit [of L. Ron Hubbard and Mary Sue Hubbard] were found. That time as well, the defendant Wolfe and Mr. Meisner entered the building using Mr. Meisner's counterfeit IRS identification card, and regained entry to the office with the assistance of a cleaning lady."

Note:

There is no possible way that this illegal entry into IRS offices could have occurred at "the end of July," as asserted. Wolfe has already been arrested, and Meisner is on the lam in Los Angeles, and the Hubbard audit ended on 5 June 76 with a payment of an "adjustment tax." So even the most devoted Stipulation apologists, wanting to say that the Stipulation-writers meant "June" here instead of "July" have no case, the audit was ended before "the end of June".

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

-- Aug : Scientology

Two months later, at the end of August 1976, an FBI agent arrived at the Church of Scientology in Washington with a warrant for the arrest of Michael Meisner. In the Courthouse library, he had given an address a few doors from his own. The FBI had traced him by talking to his neighbors.

Instead of turning Meisner in, the GO added harboring a fugitive to its growing list of crimes.

The GO in Washington supplied false samples of Meisner's handwriting to the FBI. These were to be compared to the signatures in the logs of various government buildings.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

05 Aug : Scientology

Magistrate Henry H. Kennedy issues a sealed warrant for the arrest of Michael Meisner for the use of a forged official pass of the United States, in violation of 18 U.S. Code, Section 499.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

30 Aug : Scientology

FBI Special Agents Joseph Jackson and John Pavlansky go to the offices of the Church of Scientology at 2125 S Street, N.W., in Washington, D.C., to attempt to locate Michael Meisner. They are met there by Assistant Guardian for Legal Bureau Kendrick "Rick" Moxon. They explain to Moxon that they are acting on behalf of the Office of the United States Attorney for the District of Columbia, and are attempting to locate Mr. Meisner because an arrest warrant has been issued for him on August 5, 1976, charging him with forgery of United States Government identification cards.

They tell Moxon that they want to inform him and all others concerned of Mr. Meisner's status so that they can notify him and help him "avoid putting himself in a fugitive status." They warn Moxon that anyone who aids Mr. Meisner in remaining a fugitive will be "guilty of a criminal act under the harboring of criminals statute."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:
How does the FBI know Meisner's real name and how do they link him to the church and the GO?

--- Oct : Scientology

At the end of October 1976, Quentin was found, comatose, in a parked car in Las Vegas with the engine still running. Quentin was rushed to a hospital where he died two weeks later, without regaining consciousness. He was not identified until several days after his death. Although no precise cause of death was determined, Quentin had certainly suffered from carbon monoxide poisoning.

Mary Sue broke down and wailed when she heard the news. There was an immediate cover-up. Documents were stolen from the coroner's office and taken to Hubbard. In accordance with Hubbard's policy regarding bad news, Scientologists were not told about Quentin's death.

--- Nov : Scientology

In November 1976, the price of Scientology auditing and training began to rocket. Beginning in November 1976, the prices were to go up at the rate of 10 percent a month, allegedly to improve staff pay and conditions. The price rises were to continue for the next 4 years.
BEFORE?)

A telex to the Florida department of motor vehicles comes up with the information that the vehicle is registered to a Quentin Hubbard of 210 South Fort Harrison Avenue, Clearwater. Descriptions of the car and the dead man are telexed to Clearwater police department with a request that the information be checked.

At 8.40 pm, a man called Dick Weigand telephones the deputy coroner from Los Angeles airport, says he is leaving for Las Vegas in five minutes and hopes to be able to identify John Doe. They agree to meet at ten o'clock that night at the Medical Examiner Facility on Pinto Lane. Weigand arrives at Pinto Lane five minutes late and explains that he had been contacted by a Kathy O'Gorman, who lived at the same address in Clearwater as Quentin Hubbard. However, he says he has only seen Quentin a couple of times and can not be sure of making a positive identification. Weigand views the body twice, then says he isn't sure. He can give no more help and doesn't even know the telephone number of Kathy O'Gorman in Clearwater. Weigand leaves and immediately puts a call through to the Guardian's Office to give them the bad news: it's Quentin, all right.

Omitted tracking of Quentin's relatives until after he died - Las Vegas police

16 Nov : Scientology
LRH ED 289 INT says, “The occasional practice of putting my name on issues I didn't write or even see has now been very thoroughly forbidden.”

LRH ED 289 INT

Note:
The practice of putting LRH's name on issues he didn't write or even see was ALWAYS very thoroughly forbidden! See also the LRH ED 240R INT entry at 17 June 1982, and the LRH ED 240R INT entry at 30 July 1982, both of which prove this same practice is going on then.

19 Nov : Scientology

The Arizona Corporation Commission mails a notice stating that HASI is delinquent in filing an Annual Report for 1976. The notice says that failure to comply by January 22, 1977 will result in the Commission revoking the filing of HASI Articles of Incorporation. The notice is returned as undeliverable because the PO Box for HASI has been closed.

Arizona Corporations Commission records - HASI Delinquent Notice

Copyright © 1999-2002 scientologyintegrity.org. All Rights Reserved.
1977

(no date)

Attorney Sherman Lenske says in a declaration that he and his brother Stephen Lenske have represented various business interests of Mr. Hubbard since 1977. He says he has assisted in drafting each LRH will.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske on 4 February 1986

(no date)

The IRS issues a notice of deficiency (regarding tax exemption) to the Church of Scientology of California. CSC appeals the decision. (15)

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T

Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

14 Jan


Denver testimony of Robert Vaughn Young

23 Jan

Mitchell Hermann, aka Mike Cooper, notifies Henning Heldt and Richard Weigand that Gerald Wolfe has a scheduled meeting with the United States Attorney’s Office in D.C. He suggests that the meeting be used to present "further cover story to them as a possible means of forestalling a possible grand jury."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note: This is nuts - “forestalling a grand jury” - there already IS a grand jury.

24 Jan

HCO BULLETIN OF 24 JANUARY 1977 TECH CORRECTION ROUNDUP

Auditors and Scientologists for 27 years have tended to be suspicious of HCOBs and Policy Letters not written by myself.

Until a few months ago my opinion was that this, while flattering, was not entirely justified. However, these last few months have sharply changed my belief into total agreement with all those who have expressed some fear of reinterpretations of bulletins by others.

I have been engaged for some months now in a roundup of out-tech issues.

And I have found, I am sorry to say, that mice have been gnawing at the pillars of the Bridge, putting up traffic barriers and false detour signs. I have been finding serious out-tech issues and correcting them. Whether because of misunderstood words (the commonest cause of out-tech alterations) or other reasons, there have been a staggering number of tech
sectors that have been corrupted by issues by others that alter-ised.

The corrections I have been doing have been, are being or will be issued shortly. However, not all auditors and Scientologists keep pace with current issues and so I am here giving you a rapid summary of the gross departures from standard tech which have occurred in the past 3 or 4 years and their corrections.

So you were right!

A very few people (3 or 4) have wittingly or unwittingly brought about outnesses which could easily make the difference between successful case handling and failed cases. Action has been taken to handle them and there are a great many good people at work now in compiling and reissuing the workable tech which I developed in the first place.

It is now forbidden to write an HCOB or an HCO PL and sign my name to it.

If anyone helped compile it or wrote it, my name is followed by “Assisted by ________,” the person who helped get it back together at my directions. Also no Board -Technical Bulletin may cancel an HCOB.

24 Jan
HCOB 24 January 1977 Tech Correction Roundup:

For a number of years people have wondered when OT VIII would be released.

Well, to tell you the honest truth, OT VIII has been in existence all those several years, and to it has been added a very large number of OT grades. None of them have ever been issued. Notes for all these grades are in existence. What I have been waiting for is 2 or 3 months of free time to go over these materials and write them up and make them available through Advanced Organizations.

Now, I will make a bargain with you. If you get all tech straightened out and the orgs and flaps and emergencies off my lines and get your training in and Word Clearing in and everything flying and this civilization even more thoroughly pointed in a civilized direction, you will buy me those 3 months worth of time so I will be able to afford the time to write up all these Advanced Levels I have researched. Do your job well and buy me these 3 months.

Is it a bargain?

LPH

Note:

Ron never does write these OT Levels up - because after he dies in 1986 - Pat Broeker tries to use these research notes to put together OT 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 etc. These Upper Bridge OT levels were basically a re-hash of the old OT4, 5, 6, 7.

Broeker never completed this project because Miscavige ousted Broeker as part of a political purge. Ray Mithoff then tried using these research notes to assemble an OT VIII to deliver - and all 3 versions Mithoff issued were a big flop.

31 Jan
FCDC files a suit, The Founding Church of Scientology v. Clarence Kelley, et al., C.A. No. 77-0175 (D.D.C. January 31, 1977), alleging that it, as well as the class it seeks to represent, has been the subject of a government-wide conspiracy to destroy a religion.

Defendants include the Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the Attorney General of the United States, the Director of the Central Intelligence Agency, the Secretary of the Treasury, the Chief of the National Central Bureau of the International Criminal Police Organization, the Director of the National Security Agency, the Secretary of the Army, and the Postmaster General of the Postal Service. The United States is also named as a defendant.
Mentioned in a ruling on 19 October, 1978, in another case:
FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF WASHINGTON, D. C., INC., Plaintiff, v. DIRECTOR,
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION, et al., Defendants. Civ. A. No. 78-0107. United States
District Court, District of Columbia.

20 Feb
20 c. February 1977

NOTE: This passage from the Stipulation is being stuck arbitrarily here at this date, because
it is a narrative covering a month and a half.) As quoted from the Stipulation:

"During the months of February and March 1977 the cover-up preparation by the Guardian's
Office and Information Bureau slowed considerably due to the failure of the defendant
Mitchell Hermann (aka Mike Cooper) to complete the outstanding aspects of the cover-up
story, and because of the defendant [Gerald] Wolfe's waiver of the rule requiring an
indictment within forty-five days of arrest.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED
STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:

This is the first mention in the Stipulation of any such waiver! Why in the name of all that's
fabricated did Gerald Wolfe WAIVE the rule that would have FORCED the US Attorney's Office
to get an indictment returned on him within forty-five days of his arrest? This means he
GAVE THEM all the time they wanted to come up with the evidence to indict!

Here is the rule, actually quoted from the Stipulation:

"Rule 4(a)(l) of the Rules of the United States District Court for the District of Columbia
provides that indictments are to be returned within forty-five days of any arrest which
occurred prior to July 1, 1976." This is amazing! Wolfe was arrested ONE DAY prior to 1 July

So he was still covered, and could have gotten off scot-free, because no indictment was
returned within 45 days! But he WAIVED this!

09 Mar

Admiral Stansfield Turner is sworn in as Director of Central Intelligence, replacing George
Bush.

Report "Fifteen DCIs' First 100 Days," prepared January 1993 by the History Staff in CIA's
Center for the Study of Intelligence.

01 Apr
1 c. April 1977

The CIA's Office of Scientific Investigation completes a study about Soviet military and KGB
applied parapsychology: "T. Hamilton; LSD/OSI; "Soviet and East European Parapsychology
Research," SI 77-10012, April 1977 (SECRET/NOFORN)."

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions,"
by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the
CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996.

28 Apr
Brian Andrus speaks to Gerald Wolfe and is informed that it is impossible to withdraw the waiver of the rule requiring an indictment within 45 days of arrest.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:

In the entire Stipulation, this is only the second mention of this crucial waiver by Gerald Wolfe of the 45-day rule! Why did the GO wait till now, eight months after Wolfe's arrest, to make any inquiry about this waiver? Why has NOBODY from the GO written a SINGLE WORD about this amazing waiver in all the thousands of documents regarding this situation; why has no one indicated OUTRAGE at Wolfe's betrayal via this waiver? INCREDIBLE! This entire government-written story is completely incredible to even the most gullible. It is a fairy tale.

29 Apr

Henning Heldt informs Mary Sue Hubbard that "Herb [Meisner] is threatening to return to D.C. and handle the scene as he sees fit if the waiver is not withdrawn this week." He tells her that he is ordering the Information Bureau to "arrange to restrain Herb and prevent him from leaving, and to guard him so that he does not do so."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

29 Apr

Brian Andrus meets with Michael Meisner at Meisner's South Serrano Street apartment and informs him that from that day on he will be placed under guard. Meisner tells Andrus that he will not accept the presence of guards.

At the end of the meeting, Andrus places "the guards" outside Meisner's apartment.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

01 May

At approximately 6 p.m., Brian Andrus, Peeter Alvet, Information Bureau official Chuck Reese and "two bodyguards" visit Michael Meisner and tell him that he is to be moved to another apartment.

Meisner refuses to leave, threatening to cause a commotion if forced to do so. The two guards handcuff him behind his back, gag him, and drag him out of the building. They force him onto the back floor of a waiting car. One of the guards holds Meisner down with his feet. Meisner is taken to an apartment at 3219 Descanso Drive in L.A. After Andrus and Alvet leave, "three guards" remain in the apartment with Meisner.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

10 May

A Certificate of Revocation is issued against HASI, Inc. by the Arizona Corporation Commission for FAILURE TO FILE AN ANNUAL REPORT.

Arizona Corporations Commission records - HASI Certificate of Revocation

Note:

The Articles of Incorporation for HASI state that the termination thereof shall be twenty-five years (25) years thereafter unless the same shall be hereinafter extended in accordance with law. The Articles are dated 10 May 1954, so the HASI was
intended to go defunct on 10 May 1979.

The HASI, which is under the control of Guardian's Office personnel, is at this time the owner of ALL COPYRIGHTS AND TRADEMARKS, assigned to HASI by LRH by blanket assignment in 1958. For the past twenty-three years, L. Ron Hubbard has stringently kept the HASI secure, as it holds ALL intellectual property, and it is the membership organization for every Scientologist in the world. Its importance cannot be overstated. Yet here, it is being ignored and allowed to perish, two years earlier than planned.

IT APPEARS THAT LRH INTENDED FOR HIS ISSUES TO FALL INTO THE PUBLIC DOMAIN:

See the time track entry at 7 March 1983

13 May

On Friday the 13th, Gerald Wolfe enters a plea of guilty to a one-count information charging him with the wrongful use of a Government seal?

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

02 Jun

The United States District Court for the Central District of California, Judge Warren J. Ferguson, issues a Summary Judgement for the UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY in Church of Scientology of California v. United States Department of the Army, et al., No. CV-75-3056-F, granting the Department of the Army the right to withhold documents and portions of documents pertaining to Scientology and its founder, L. Ron Hubbard.

As in ALL the FOIA cases filed by Scientology organizations at the time, and decided in favor of government agencies, part of the grounds for withholding the documents is NATIONAL SECURITY.

02 Jun

The United States District Court for the Central District of California, Judge Warren J. Ferguson, issues a Summary Judgement for the UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE in Church of Scientology [of California CSC] v. United States Department of Defense, No. CV-75-4072-F, granting the Department of Defense and its co-defendants the right to withhold documents and portions of documents pertaining to Scientology and its founder, L. Ron Hubbard.

As in ALL the FOIA cases filed by Scientology organizations at the time, and decided in favor of government agencies, part of the grounds for withholding the documents is NATIONAL SECURITY.

10 Jun

Gerald Wolfe testifies before the "October 1976" Grand Jury.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

10 Jun

Gerald Wolfe is sentenced by United States District Judge Thomas A. Flannery to a term of probation, and is required to perform one hundred hours of community service. Inasmuch as he resides in Minnesota, the case is transferred both for probation supervision and jurisdiction to that state.
Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note:

AND THAT WOULD HAVE BEEN THE END OF THAT...EXCEPT THAT GERALD WOLFE HAD VOLUNTARILY WAIVED HIS 45-DAY-RULE PROTECTION AGAINST A GRAND JURY, AND SO, ON THIS SAME DAY...

10 Jun

Immediately following his sentencing by Judge Flannery, Wolfe is served with a subpoena to appear that same afternoon before the United States Grand Jury for the District of Columbia which has been investigating entries into the United States Courthouse. At approximately 1 p.m., Wolfe appears before the October 1976 Grand Jury. He is represented by attorney David Schmidt, Esq.

The Grand Jury is investigating to determine whether violations of statutes of the United States and the District of Columbia have been committed. It is attempting to identify the individuals who had committed, caused the commission of, and conspired to commit such violations. It is material to its investigation for it to determine the reasons for the presence of Wolfe and one “John M. Foster” in the US Courthouse on May 21, 28 and June 11, 1976.

The Grand Jury is seeking the reasons for Wolfe's use on May 28 of an identification card bearing the last name "Haake," and his use on June 11, 1976, of counterfeit IRS credentials bearing the name of "Thomas J. Blake." It is also material for the Grand Jury to determine whether, while in the Courthouse, Wolfe and the individual using the name "Foster" had entered the office of any Assistant United States attorney for the District of Columbia, and, if so, whether they had unlawfully taken any documents or files located therein.

Moreover, the Grand Jury wants to learn whether Wolfe and "Mr. Foster" had photocopied any documents which were the property of the Office of United States Attorney for the District of Columbia, and the United States of America, on photocopying machines within that office.

The Grand Jury seeks to learn from Wolfe the true identity of the individual who had entered the Courthouse with him and used the name John M. Foster." It also is inquiring into the manner in which Wolfe and "Mr. Foster" had obtained the counterfeit and forged IRS credentials which they had used to enter the Courthouse. Finally, the Grand Jury is attempting to determine whether any other individual in the District of Columbia or elsewhere had conspired with, aided and abetted, or caused the defendant Wolfe to obtain his counterfeit IRS credentials, or assisted him in entering the United States Courthouse.

During his testimony under oath before the federal Grand Jury, Wolfe "knowingly made...false declarations regarding the above-mentioned material matters."

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD,

Note:

Why is the Grand Jury seeking to learn "the true identity of the individual who had entered the Courthouse with [Wolfe] and used the name "John M. Foster," when there is already an arrest warrant for Michael Meisner for being that person?

AND ON THE SAME FATEFUL DAY...

10 Jun

Immediately following his Grand Jury appearance Gerald Wolfe goes to the office of the Church of Scientology at 2125 S Street, N.W., in Washington, D.C. where he is debriefed "by Guardian's Office officials."
Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note from Mike McClaughry:

Huh? Why would he go to the Church of Scientology after testifying before a grand jury that is investigating him and his acolytes for crimes of infiltrating government agencies, with the FBI hot on his tail. And, after all the work and concern by GO staff to cover up a connection between Wolfe and the church?

Bringing any FSM (covert intelligence agent) into the org, was not to be done and was not done, let alone Wolfe who was in this much hot water!!

I don't believe this entry. I say it is a falsehood that Wolfe went to the org to debrief.

10 Jun

In June 1977, in Washington, DC, Gerald “Silver” Wolfe was sentenced to probation and community service, having pleaded guilty to the forgery of credentials. On the day he was sentenced, Wolfe was subpoenaed to appear the same afternoon before a grand jury, which had been investigating the entries into the U.S. Courthouse. The FBI was hot on the trail.

Wolfe paraded his carefully drilled story, claiming he had gone to the courthouse library to educate himself in legal research, so he would be able to get a better job. He said his accomplice was only known to him as "John Foster."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

15 Jun

15 c. June 1977

"By mid-June," Michael Meisner has decided that if the watch over him is ever relaxed, he will immediately leave the Guardian's Office, surrender to the Federal authorities, plead guilty, and cooperate in the ongoing investigation. Thus, he feigns cooperation with his captors and his superiors in the Guardian's Office in the hope that eventually his guards might be removed. As a reward for this cooperation, Meisner's watch is relaxed.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

17 Jun

Beginning on the evening of Friday, June 17, Michael Meisner is no longer guarded at night. His guards leave his apartment at night and return at 9 a.m. the next morning.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

20 Jun

At 6 a.m. Michael Meisner, taking a few clothes with him, leaves his apartment on South Verdugo in Glendale, California, for the purpose of surrendering to Federal Authorities.

...he places a collect call to Assistant United States Attorney Garey Stark in Washington D.C. When Stark answers the telephone, Meisner identifies by his real name, informs Stark that he is ready to surrender, plead guilty for his participation in the criminal activities of the Guardian's Office, and cooperate with the United States.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.
20 Jun

Willardson orders the removal of all incriminating documents from the Guardians Office and their placement in the "Red Box."

The Stipulation of Evidence, tries to have us all believe the following, which has no equal in all written history for rank stupidity:

"Government Exhibit No. 219 is the directive regarding Red Box.' It orders that 'all the Red Box material from your areas must be centrally located, together in a movable container (ideally a briefcase), locked, and marked.' appended to that document is the 'Red Box Data Information Sheet' which defines what is a Red Box?"

Under that definition, 'red Box' includes:

a) Proof that a Scientologist is involved in criminal activities.  
b) Anything illegal that implicates MSH, LRH.  
c) Large amount of non-FOI docs.  
d) Operations against any government group or persons.  
e) All operations that contain illegal activities.  
f) Evidence of incriminating activities.  
g) Names and details of confidential financial accts.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

I feel that no further comment can possibly embellish this creative writing assignment.

Note from Mike:

Well, I'll comment. The USGO B-I area was located on the ground level floor of the Cedars of Lebanon complex. It was a very large area and had hundreds of file cabinets, reeking with files containing criminal activity. After the raid, a "vetting project" was instituted. Every night an all hands was engaged in to shred entire reports or to cut out of reports with a razor blade, evidence of criminal activity. This activity went on for months on end, such was the volume of the number of files and reports with criminal activity noted in them. In fact, it was still being done when I was made Security Officer at USGO, two years after the raid.

First question - how do you fit all of that into a briefcase?  
Second question - why did they not move all of these files to a hidden location?  
Finally - why are they involved in criminal activity at all, making any of this necessary?  
This probably also explains why no copy of the Snow White program was found.  
It sounds like they did take precautions to hide the most damaging of evidence.

21 Jun

Michael Meisner is taken to the office of Assistant United States Attorney Garey G. Stark.  
After conferring with his court-appointed attorney, Meisner agrees to enter a plea of guilty to a five-year conspiracy felony pursuant to 18 U.S. Code, Section 371, without any other condition except that he will fully cooperate with the Grand Jury investigation. Meisner requests and is granted protective custody by the United States Marshall Service.

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al.

Note from Mike:

What? Meisner cooperates for nothing in return?

- Jul
Shortly after LRH arrived in Sparks, cash was needed so Pat Broeker contacted his soon-to-be-wife, who was the Deputy Commanding Officer of the CMO in Clearwater. They arranged between them for Annie to bring one million dollars in cash from the church. Annie brought the cash to Pat in a briefcase, and turned it over to him at an airport.

This is the point where Broeker starts to cut the line between LRH and MSH by editing letters between them. Over time, Miscavige and Broeker systematically eliminate all of LRH's comm lines except their own. Gradually, every single person with whom Ron has a comm line, including his wife and children, must communicate via the Broekers. Finally, the Broekers are the only ones in direct comm with Ron.

Zegel Tape No. 2 - http://fza.org/articles/aff_jz2.html

08 Jul
The FBI raids USGO. They obtain box loads of evidence that proves the crimes of Scientology’s intelligence bureau. MSH and 10 others are later convicted and go to jail.

LRH and MSH are living together in La Quinta, California at the time. They spend the next week discussing how to handle their legal situation. Then, he leaves La Quinta with Pat Broeker and goes to Sparks, Nevada.

After the raid, the USGO Intelligence bureau had nightly all hands to destroy evidence of crimes in their remaining intelligence files. It went on for months. At the same time, Vicki Aznaran participates in a massive document destruction program undertaken to destroy any evidence that LRH controlled Scientology. Vaughn Young also participated in all of this destruction of evidence.

Zegel Tape No. 2 - http://fza.org/articles/aff_jz2.html
Vicki Aznaran affidavit - http://www.sky.net/~sloth/sci/aznaran.html
Vaughn Young affidavit - http://www.sky.net/~sloth/sci/younq3.html

08 Jul

Stipulation of Evidence, U.S. District Court for Washington, D.C., Criminal #78-401, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA VS. MARY SUE HUBBARD, et. al

Note:
At the time of these raids, the Guardian’s Office is managing a number of Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) suits against Clarence Kelley and the FBI, plus the CIA, the National Security Agency (NSA), the Department of Defense, Army Intelligence, Naval Intelligence, the Treasury Department (including IRS), INTERPOL, and the Attorney General of the United States.

The CIA, at the time, has appropriated Scientology Advanced Technology via the use of Scientology OTs who have developed “remote-viewing” techniques, and who have trained CIA personnel. The CIA has a super-secret remote-viewing installation now set up, which has been joined to the U.S. Army Intelligence Agency’s merger with the Army Security Agency to form the all-in-one “Intelligence and Security Command” (INSCOM).

Under INSCOM, a major and super-secret remote-viewing program is being established at Fort Meade. It has been described thus: “The...researchers, in rivalry with their Soviet counterparts, were attempting nothing less than the development of the perfect spies, human beings who, undetectably and at almost zero cost, could spy upon the most remote, sensitive, and heavily guarded locations.”

The program has gone under the code name SCANATE (for “SCAN by co ordinATE”), but soon will become Project GRILL FLAME, and evolve into Project STAR GATE. The CIA, NSA, and
the Defense Intelligence agencies are all fighting the Guardian's Office FOIA actions, partly ON THE GROUNDS OF NATIONAL SECURITY. Even Congress, apparently, does not know about these secret intelligence projects utilizing Scientology and Scientologists.

09 Jul
The Washington Post July 9, 1977
Agents Search Scientology Offices for U.S. Documents

Federal agents raided Church of Scientology offices here and in Los Angeles yesterday in search of masses of documents they said were illegally taken by covert agents for the church from the government's voluminous investigative files on the group.

Spies for the church allegedly stole the files over the past two years by infiltrating federal agencies, burglarizing government offices and on at least one occasion bugging an Internal Revenue Service meeting according to an affidavit filed by an FBI agent in support of the search warrants.

The plot originated at the very highest level of the church and resulted in numerous illegal entries by Scientology agents into the Justice Department, the Internal Revenue Service and the U.S. Attorney's Office here, according to the affidavit.

The information in the affidavit came from a man who was once one of the top five in now being held guard by U.S. Marshals because of his fear of reprisal from the church, federal officials said.

Although government officials have not publicly outlined the specific reasons for its intense interest in the sect, several said the monitoring has been carried out because of the international aspects of the unusual organization and allegations that it practices mind control on its converts. The government also has been trying to determine if the group is a bonafide religion and deserves to retain the tax exempt status held by most of its branches, according to officials.

Scientologists have suits pending against the government under the Freedom of Information Act in which the church is trying to seek access to what it contends are voluminous government files on the religion. The sect also has claimed it has been the subject of widespread government harassment in the past.

Both Young and The Rev. Hugh Wilhere, Scientology spokesman in D.C. denied that the government's informant in the case, Michael Meisner, was a former top Scientology official and scoffed at the FBI allegation that Scientologists would countenance break-ins and buggings. Young said the church has only used legal means, such as the Freedom of Information Act, to get documents from the government.

Falsehood that Meisner was not posted at USGO -
Falsehood that Scientologists would not do break-ins & buggings -
Falsehood that the church only used legal means -
False Solution, Alter-Isness (lies) -

Church PR Execs - Young and Wilhere

False reason for government interest in Scientology -
Omitted Data about their CIA Psychic Warfare program using Scientology OTs -
Omitted Data about considering Scientology a National Security Threat -

Government Intelligence Agencies & personnel

15 Jul
In the Freedom of Information Act case, "CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA (CSC), Plaintiff, v. [Secretary of the Treasury] William E. SIMON et al., Defendants" (Civil Action No. 76-1719, United States District Court, District of Columbia),
Judge John Lewis Smith, Jr. rules that documents sought by CSC from the Treasury Department's Office of the Assistant Secretary for Enforcement, Operations, and Tariff claims; from the Treasury Department's Office of General Counsel; and from the United States Secret Service—documents pertaining to CSC, L. Ron Hubbard, and Scientology—fall "within the penumbra of agency's 'executive' privilege which exempts from FOIA the decision-making processes of government agencies."

Note: This ruling, coming just one week after the FBI raids, went completely unnoticed, the media being saturated with stories like the New York Times article, above, concerning the raid, and the government's accusations of having been infiltrated and spied upon by "the Scientologists."

It must also be noted that William E. Simon, Secretary of the Treasury, is the superior of IRS Commissioner Donald Alexander, whose Assistant to the Commissioner over the last few years has been Meade Emory.

Emory goes on, in 1982, to become co-founder of the corporation known as "Church of Spiritual Technology" (CST), which becomes final beneficiary of L. Ron Hubbard's estate, and controlling owner of all copyrights and trademarks related to Scientology. Finally, it must be noted that this case had been begun in December of 1974, almost exactly at the time when Gerald Wolfe was hired by IRS as a clerk typist despite a hiring freeze, and within weeks of Meade Emory starting as Assistant to Commissioner of IRS.

17 Jul

LRH allegedly flees La Quinta with Diane Reisdorf, Claire Rousseau and Pat Broeker. They end up in Sparks, Nevada, where LRH stays through December 1977, allegedly in hiding from authorities because of possible repercussions from the FBI raids.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 21

21 Jul

Judge John Lewis Smith, Jr. issues a ruling in the Freedom of Information Act suit filed by the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. Inc. (FCDC) against the National Security Agency (NSA) [Civil Action No. 76-1494, United States District Court, District of Columbia], stating that "records which would disclose information about the nature of the NSA's activities, including its functions are "exempt from disclosure under the Freedom of Information Act," and grants NSA's motion for summary judgement—meaning that the NSA doesn't have to release the contested documents to FCDC, and the case is over.

Note:

This is the SAME judge that, less than a week earlier, on 15 July, ruled against the Church of Scientology of California (CSC) in their FOIC case against the Treasury Department and the Secret Service. This case, like the CSC case, goes completely unnoticed in the flurry of media stories about the FBI raids, and government claims of "infiltration and espionage" by "the Scientology cult." FCDC appeals this case, and although that appeal is argued before the Appeals Court in March of 1978, no ruling is issued by the Appeals Court until 15 May 1979--AFTER fed-friendly judge Charles R. Richey has been assigned to the criminal case against Mary Sue Hubbard and other Guardian's Office executives, with a trial date set.

Boy does Meisner have good timing! He became a government witness, resulting in the FBI raid and all its publicity, just as these FOIA cases were being ruled in favor of the government Intelligence Agencies. Makes you wonder if he had turned and became a double agent for the government years ago!

But perhaps the most pertinent and startling fact about these two cases has gone entirely unremarked until now: BOTH of these FOIA actions were started in December of 1974.

That is almost exactly coincident with the hiring of Gerald Wolfe as a clerk typist at IRS despite a hiring freeze; with the arrival of Meade Emory at IRS as Assistant to the
Commissioner of IRS; and with the inception of the government-alleged activities—known colloquially as "Snow White"—that, in 1979, become the subject of the government's "Stipulation of Evidence" against Mary Sue Hubbard and 10 other Guardian's Office officials, ultimately destroying the Guardian's Office, and leading to the founding of CST by Meade Emory and others.

And here, in July of 1977, BOTH of these cases are rapidly brought to conclusion by the same federal judge, almost immediately after the FBI raids that mark the end of that same government "Stipulation of Evidence."

In short, the time period of the government's "Stipulation of Evidence," and the time period of these two critical FOIA suits, are almost EXACTLY coincident.

03 Aug
First day of "U.S. SENATE, SELECT COMMITTEE ON INTELLIGENCE, AND SUBCOMMITTEE ON HEALTH AND SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH OF THE COMMITTEE ON HUMAN RESOURCES," Washington, D.C.

Subject of Committee:
PROJECT MKULTRA, THE CIA'S PROGRAM OF RESEARCH IN BEHAVIORAL MODIFICATION.

Transcript of Opening Remarks by Senator Inouye, available on the internet

Note:
This Congressional committee, like its predecessors "investigating" the CIA, never mention a single word about the CIA's remote viewing (Psychic Warfare) programs.

03 Aug
U.S. GOVERNMENT MIND CONTROL

On August 3rd, 1977 the 95th U.S. Congress opened hearings into the reported abuses concerning the CIA's TOP SECRET mind control research program code named MK Ultra. On February 8th, 1988, an MKUltra victim, Cathy O'Brien, was covertly rescued from her mind control enslavement by Intelligence insider Mark Phillips. Their seven year pursuit of Justice was stopped FOR REASONS OF NATIONAL SECURITY. Learn the shocking details behind this coverup in their newly released book:

TRANCE Formation of America

If anyone had any question as to what I consider "evil" before, this should help clarify it. Destroying another being's mind or sanity such as is described on this website is spiritually sick beyond compare.

Post by David Griffin to COSinvestigations

07 Aug

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA's classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

Note:
"Concrete evidence that electronic mind control was the true object of study at Stanford Research Institute (SRI) was exposed by the Washington Post in 1977. When the Navy awarded a contract to the Institute, "the scientific assistant to the Secretary of the Navy, Dr.
Sam Koslov, received a routine briefing on various research projects, including SRI's. As the briefer flashed his chart onto the screen and began to speak, Koslov stormily interrupted, 'What the hell is that about?' Among the glowing words on the projected chart, the section describing SRI's work was labeled, 'ELF and Mind Control.'

"ELF' stands for 'extremely long frequency' electromagnetic waves, from the very slow brain frequencies up to about 100 cycles per second.... But the 'Mind Control' label really upset Koslov. He ordered the SRI investigations for the Navy stopped, and canceled another $35,000 in Navy funds slated for more remote viewing work. Contrary to Koslov's attempt to kill the research, the Navy quietly continued to fork out $100,000 for a two- year project directed by a bionics specialist.

The "remote viewing" team at SRI was really engaged in projecting words and images directly to the cranium. It was not a humanitarian pastime: the project was military and test subjects are subjected to a lifetime of EM torture piled with the same thorough disregard for human rights as the radiation tests conducted at the height of the Cold War. To be sure, the treatment subjects have received at the hands of their own government would be considered atrocities if practiced in wartime.

"Mind control was also used in domestic covert operations designed to further the CIA's heady ambitions, and during the Vietnam War period SRI was a hive of covert political subterfuge. The Symbionese Liberation Army, like the People's Temple, was a creation of the CIA. The SLA had at its core a clique of black ex-convicts from Vacaville Prison. Donald DeFreeze, otherwise known as "Cinque", led the SLA. He was formerly an informant for the LAPD's Criminal Conspiracy Section and the director of Vacaville's Black Cultural Association (BCA), a covert mind control unit with funding from the CIA channeled through SRI.

The Menlo Park behavior modification specialists experimented with psychoactive drugs administered to members of the BCA. Black prisoners were programmed to murder selected black leaders once on the outside. The CIA/SRI zombie killer hit list included Oakland school superintendent Dr. Marcus Foster, and Panthers Huey Newton and Bobby Seale, among others. DeFreeze stated that at Vacaville in 1971-72, he was the subject of a CIA mind control experiment.

He described his incarceration on the prison's third floor, where he was corralled by CIA agents who drugged him and said he would become the leader of a radical movement and kidnap a wealthy person. After his escape from Vacaville (an exit door was left unlocked for him), that's exactly what he did.

"EM mind control machines were championed at SRI by Dr. Karl Pribram, director of the Neuropsychology Research Laboratory: "I certainly could educate a child by putting an electrode in the lateral hypothalamus and then selecting the situations at which I stimulate it. In this was I can grossly change his behavior." Psychology Today touted Pribram as "The Magellan of Brain Science."

He obtained his B.S. and M.D. degrees at the University of Chicago, and at SRI studied how the brain processes and stores sensory imagery. He is credited with discovering that mental imaging bears a close resemblance to hologram projection (the basis for transmitting images to the brains of test subjects under the misnomer "remote viewing").

"The SRI/SAIC psi experiments were supervised at Langley by John McMahon

The full article is at: http://tie.net/para/wots/9901/99_01_04_0ld.htm

Note:

This article provides the first public look at parapsychology being used in intelligence. Not a single mention of Scientologists being involved with the CIA in developing the remote viewing (Psychic Warfare) program.

False Scientologists - CIA Agents - Puthoff, Swann, and Price
False purpose (evil purpose) using OT abilities for warfare & enslavement - CIA
09 Aug

A report, "Parapsychology in Intelligence: A Personal Review and Conclusions," by Dr. Kenneth A. Kress; appeared in the Winter 1977 issue of Studies in Intelligence, the CIA’s classified internal publication; report released to the public in 1996

20 Aug
The Kennedy subcommittee is holding hearings, with testimony from Dr. Charles Geschickter, who has served CIA’s Technical Services Staff both as researcher and funding conduit, testing knockout drugs, stress-producing chemicals, and mind-altering substances on mental defectives and terminal cancer patients.

Book: "The Search for the Manchurian Candidate," by John Marks, Chapter 13
Note: Source CIA documents are cited in the book.

01 Nov
1 c. November c. 1977
A Senate subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research, chaired by Senator Ted Kennedy, focuses on the CIA’s testing of LSD on unwitting citizens. Only a mere handful of people within the CIA reportedly knew about the scope and details of the program. Testifying before the subcommittee is CIA’s Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. The subcommittee learns about the CIA Operation MKULTRA through the testimony of Gottlieb. **The purpose of the program, according to his testimony, was to "investigate whether and how it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means."**

Claiming the protection of the National Security Act, Gottlieb is unwilling to tell the Senate subcommittee what has been learned or gained by these experiments. He does state, however, that the program was initially engendered by a concern that the Soviets and other enemies of the United States would get ahead of the U.S. in this field.

Article: "Mind Control" By Harry V. Martin and David Caul, available on the Internet
Note:

Gottlieb was the head of the CIA’s operation that started the remote viewing program with Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann, and Pat Price—all Scientology OTs. He hides behind "national security" while helping to direct all attention to the inflammatory "revelations" being made about MKULTRA.

In all the Kennedy committee "investigations," absolutely NO mention is made about the extensive remote viewing (Psychic Warfare) efforts being undertaken at the very moment of Gottlieb’s testimony. That it is still an active and heavily pursued program as later proved by the enormous sums of money put into it under the changed names of "GRILL FLAME," etc. **Meanwhile, Scientology is being methodically dismantled down the street.**

03 Nov
Congressman Leo J. Ryan delivers a presentation in the House of Representatives:
"THE EFFECTS OF RELIGIOUS CULTS ON THE HEALTH AND WELFARE OF THEIR CONVERTS"

Transcript, posted in newsgroup alt.religion.Scientology

04 Nov
Former CIA Director Richard Helms appears in federal court in Washington, D.C. for sentencing on two misdemeanor counts of perjury before a Congressional Committee. Judge Barrington D. Parker read him a stern lecture:

"You considered yourself bound to protect the Agency whose affairs you had administered and to dishonor your solemn oath to tell the truth ...[unreadable] public officials embark deliberately on a course to disobey and ignore the laws of our land because of some misguided and ill-conceived notion and belief that there are earlier commitments and considerations which they must observe, the future of our country is in jeopardy.

"There are those employed in the intelligence security community of this country...who feel that they have a license to operate freely outside the dictates of the law and otherwise to orchestrate as they see fit. Public officials at every level, whatever their position, like any other person, must respect and honor the Constitution and the laws of the United States.

"You now stand before this court in disgrace and shame," he says. And then he imposes his sentence: a $2000 fine—the maximum—and two years in jail, to be suspended.

Article: "The Department of Dirty Tricks;" by Thomas Powers; Atlantic Monthly, August 1979; Volume 244, No. 2; pages 33-64.

29 Nov

Judge Charles R. Richey issues an adverse ruling against the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. (FCDC) in the class-action lawsuit they are engaged in against:

- the Director of the FBI;
- the Director of the National Security Agency (NSA);
- the Director of the CIA;
- The Attorney General of the United States;
- the Secretary of the Treasury (includes IRS);
- the Secretary of the Army;
- the Postmaster General of the United States.
- the Chief of the National Central Bureau of the International Criminal Police Organization (INTERPOL)

Judge Richey denies FCDC's motion to compel the defendants to answer interrogatories. Richey opines that:

The government's interest in preserving the secrecy of an ongoing criminal investigation outweighs FCDC's need for the information sought. Motion denied.

Note:

Judge Richey makes other rulings in the following year that are equally beneficial to the federal agencies, and further protects them from having to reveal information to FCDC in discovery. Then, in 1979, this same fed-friendly Judge Charles R. Richey is given the plum assignment of presiding over the media-rich criminal case of the United States vs. Mary Sue Hubbard, et. al--but only after TWO other judges step down from the case, allowing assignment to Richey.

- Dec

By December 1977, Hubbard could no longer resist the temptation to turn his scripts to celluloid. The would-be spectacular Revolt in the Stars was too ambitious, and would require the skills and budget of the movie Star Wars, but he could make a start with Scientology promotional and Tech films. The Tech films were to be demonstrations of good auditing practice. Hubbard moved back to winter HQ at La Quinta.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
1978

(no date)
LRH is convicted in absentia in Lyon, France. Sentenced to 4 years in prison for fraudulent claims he could cure physical illness.

St. Petersburg Times article on 29 March 1999

(no date)
A rough quote from an FBI memorandum obtained through the Freedom of Information Act in 1978 -

To infiltrate the Church and move our agents up to Board of Director positions. We must also prevent the spread of Scientology to China and Japan as it is so similar to Bhuddism it would spread like wildfire.

A Briefing by Captain Bill Robertson on 18 June 1982

(no date)
Quoted from the reference source:

"In 1978, the intelligence community was so pleased with the results of the SRI team that funding was massively extended. A multimillion dollar project called "Grill Flame" was brought into being under the auspices of the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) and the Navy. The projects at SRI continued, but were greatly augmented at Fort George Meade in Maryland. The US Army Intelligence and Security agency became involved in the project... ."

Article, "The Hubbard Intelligence Agency," by John Atack, posted on the Internet

Note:
The "SRI remote-viewing team" being referred to is secretly being run by Scientology OTs Hal Puthoff and Ingo Swann, who have also been training CIA personnel in Scientology-based "co-ordinate remote viewing." It becomes patently obvious that the Kennedy committee looking into MKULTRA was set up as a major redirection of attention, with controlled release of sensational information regarding the CIA, while the remote viewing program is quietly "moved" to DIA, with massive new funding, while DOJ sets about destroying "the cult" and ITS "intelligence agency"--the GO.

(no date)
Jaack Verona, head of the Defense Intelligence Agency's (DIA) Science and Technology Directorate, becomes "overall head of the remote-viewing programme."

The Independent (London); August 27, 1995, Sunday; SECTION: REVIEW; Page 10;
HEADLINE: TINKER, TAILOR, SOLDIER, PSI; BYLINE: Jim Schnabel

Note:
At around this time, the remote viewing efforts begin operating under the codename GRILL FLAME. It is implied in the referenced source that there is agency-wide cooperation in these programmes, though they have moved under DIA for control.
It must not be forgotten that ALL intelligence agencies are merely different departments in the President's cabinet, and are fully coordinated with liaison functions between them. The "separation" of the numerous agencies is a shell-game sham.

(no date)

The Army's Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM) sets up its own unit of military remote viewers at Fort Meade, Maryland. Major General Edmund Thompson, the Army's Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence, has encouraged the establishment of the unit. It is part of a remote viewing programme being managed by the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) that is codenamed GRILL FLAME.

The Independent (London); August 27, 1995, Sunday; SECTION: REVIEW; Page 10; HEADLINE: TINKER, TAILOR, SOLDIER, PSI;

Note:

Kennedy, at this time, is heading up the Congressional committee looking into the CIA and other intelligence activities. Kennedy's committee never reveals any information about the CIA being involved in massive funding of its Scientology-based remote viewing program.

Omitted data on CIA/DIA use of "psychic phenomena" as spy tech & as a weapon -All 3 Congressional Committees investigating CIA abuses

Also, if Puthoff, Swann, and Price are "Scientologists" why are they not reporting what they and the government are doing to the church and the GO? Instead of doing that, they cooperate fully with CIA/DIA and that shows where their loyalty lies. They're government agents, not Scientologists.

Omitted reporting to the church about their CIA/NSA intelligence activities - False Scientologists - "Scientologists" - OT 7s Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann, Pat Price

Note from Mike McClaughry:

I was Assistant Guardian Intelligence at San Francisco org from 1974 to 1979. Stanford Research Institute in Palo Alto, California was in my area of responsibility.

I knew USGO to have a file on SRI, Puthoff, etc. It was a fairly small file, containing a few reports and the booklet written by Puthoff entitled "Remote Viewing". One report talked about the FBI conducting 24 hour-surveillance on Swann and they would not allow him to even leave his house at one point, which made him angry.

Despite the USGO knowing about the remote-viewing experiments at SRI by several Scientology OTs - no orders were ever received by Mike from USGO to investigate or handle what was happening at SRI!

Omitted attention and orders from USGO on what was happening at SRI - USGO BI Altered importance of not having SRI as top priority - USGO BI

Posted to COSinvestigations by Mike McClaughry

(no date)

A rough quote from an FBI memorandum obtained through the Freedom of Information Act in 1978 -

To infiltrate the Church and move our agents up to Board of Director positions. We must also prevent the spread of Scientology to China and Japan as it is so similar to Bhuddism it would spread like wildfire.
A Briefing by Captain Bill Robertson on 18 June 1982

(no date)

In 1978, Hubbard decided that people had been “going Clear” on Dianetic auditing. The Scientology Clearing Course, given only by the few senior Orgs since 1965, was no longer necessary to achieve the state of Clear. The number of Clears leapt from less than 7,000 to over 30,000 in two years.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

02 Jan

Mary Sue leaves La Quinta for good after a meeting with LRH, going to Los Angeles to set up residence there.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 21

03 Jan

3 c. January 1978

For reasons still unknown, The Founding Church of Scientology, Washington, D.C. dismisses, on its own motion, the class-action suit before Judge Charles R. Richey that it had file on 31 January 1977 against United States, the Director of the FBI (Clarence Kelley), the Director of the CIA, the Director of NSA, the Secretary of the Treasury, the Attorney General and others. That case is Civil Action No. 77-0175.

Important Note:

In about three weeks FCDC files “a virtually identical action”:

FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF WASHINGTON, D. C., INC., Plaintiff v. DIRECTOR, FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION, et al., Defendants; Civ. A. No. 78-0107; United States District Court, District of Columbia.

The “virtually identical” nature of these suits created a great deal of confusion in sorting this out. See the notes at the entry for 24 January 1978, below.

24 Jan

The Founding Church of Scientology, Washington, D.C. files a NEW class-action suit, Civil Action No. 78-0107, in the United States District Court, District of Columbia.

FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF WASHINGTON, D. C., INC., Plaintiff v. DIRECTOR, FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION, et al., Defendants. This case is described as being “virtually identical” to the class-action suit that FCDC has dismissed on its own motion three weeks earlier [see entry for 03 c. January 1978]. That suit had been filed on January 31, 1977: The Founding Church of Scientology v. Clarence Kelley, et al.,’ Civil Action No. 77-0175.

Important Notes:

The “virtually identical” nature of this suit to the one filed on 31 January 1977 by FCDC, and the similarity in the names of the suits, plus the fact that Judge Charles R. Richey is the judge on both suits, has generated extreme confusion for researchers who finally unraveled this.

It must be carefully noted here that neither of these suits got coverage in the press, and that the government’s “Stipulation of Evidence” against the Guardian’s Office executives never mentions either of these critical suits against every major intelligence and police organization of the federal government. It must also be noted that, in handling these suits, Judge Charles R. Richey rules exclusively in ways that uniformly protect the federal agencies from
discovery.

And then later, in 1979, this same Judge Richey will be assigned to the high-profile criminal trial against Mary Sue Hubbard and the other 10 Scientology G.O. execs but only after two other judges have removed themselves from the case, opening the door for assignment to Richey.

24 Jan

In the United States District Court for the District of Columbia, Judge John Lewis Smith, Jr. issues a Summary Judgement in favor of the FBI in a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) suit—"The Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. v. Edward H. Levy, et al.," D.C. Civil Action No. 75-1577-filed in February of 1975 against the FBI by the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. [FCDC]. In part, the ruling in favor of the FBI is because "the FBI...submitted an affidavit explaining the need to invoke THE NATIONAL SECURITY EXEMPTION..."

Note:

This is the same judge that, in 1977, right after the FBI raids, had issued Summary Judgements against Scientology organizations and in favor of the NSA, the Treasury Department, and the Secret Service. FCDC appeals this ruling. The date of this Summary Judgement is found in the appeal ruling for this case, on 25 June 1979 (amended 2 July 1979). By then, the case is going by the name: "The Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D. C., Inc., Appellant, v. Griffin B. BELL et al.," No. 78-1391, United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit.

27 Mar

The Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. (FCDC) argues its appeal before United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit (No. 77-1975), appealing the lower court ruling in its Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) suit against the National Security Agency (NSA).

Note:

Although FCDC argues their appeal on this date in 1978, the Appeals Court ruling is not issued for over a year—until 15 May 1979, AFTER a federal grand jury has indicted Mary Sue Hubbard and 10 other Guardian's Office personnel, AFTER fed-friendly judge Charles R. Richey has been installed to preside over the criminal case against Mary Sue Hubbard, et. al, and AFTER their trial date has been set—as will be indicated at that point in this timeline. NSA ultimately wins, so the contested documents HAVE NEVER BEEN RELEASED TO THIS DAY.

-ENTER SHERMAN LENSKE...

11 Apr

INCORPORATED:
Shaw Management Corporation
5336 Fountain Ave.
Los Angeles, California 90029
President: Gene Denk
Corporate number 863729, incorporated 04/11/78
Statement of Officers file 220072, file date 05/06/96
California Secretary of State

Corporate Filings involving Sherman Lenske
posted anonymously in alt.religion.Scientology

Note:

This corporation is set up by Sherman Lenske, who will soon-in 1981 and 1982—set up the
"new Scientology corporate structure," including Church of Spiritual Technology (CST) with former Assistant to the Commissioner of IRS, Meade Emory, who has been Assistant to the Commissioner through the majority of the "Snow White" burglaries, etc., and the subsequent FBI raid-1975 through 1977.

The president of this particular corporation, Dr. Gene Denk, goes on to become the "personal physician" for LRH, and is the attending physician for LRH's "death" on 24 January 1986--with indications of the psychiatric drug Vistaril in LRH's system, and needle marks in the body. And "Shaw Management Corporation" manages "Shaw Health Center," which becomes the de facto medical clinic for all Sea Org members in Los Angeles at a time when all Scientology international management is being phased over to Los Angeles. It becomes a repository of medical and other information on every major Guardian's Office and Sea Org executive.

Lenske also becomes the attorney who oversees all probate regarding L. Ron Hubbard, and writes the wills that gives all of LRH's intellectual properties to CST. Lenske also becomes a Special Director of CST.

28 Apr
The Washington Post Friday, April 28, 1978
by Ron Shaffer, Washington Post Staff Writer:

Effort to Silence Critics Seen in Scientology Data

Church of Scientology documents seized by the FBI indicate that the church has been waging an extensive, sophisticated campaign to identify, attack and discredit its 'enemies,' including Justice Department investigators, other public officials and inquiring journalists.

The 'attack and destroy' campaign carried out by the Church of Scientology's 'Guardian's Office' to silence critics has involved illegal surveillance, burglaries, forgeries and many forms of harassment, according to sources close to an intensive federal investigation of the Scientologists' activities. "Sources said the 'covert operations' were documented in the Scientologists' own internal memoranda and directives, which were seized by the FBI under court subpoena last July... ."

Asked last night about these alleged operations, Gregory Layton, a spokesman for the Church of Scientology, said the government evidence is a compilation of "false reports" put out by the government as part of '20 years of harassment.'

The Scientologists' broadcast suit pending in federal court here accuses numerous government agencies of conducting a 20-year campaign to infiltrate and harass the religious group in violation of the First Amendment.

...FBI agents seized truckloads of Scientology documents in simultaneous raids on church headquarters here and in Los Angeles last July 8. "...The church immediately began a legal assault on the warrant's validity here and in Los Angeles that immediately prevented prosecutors and FBI officials from using the documents in their investigation. U.S. District Chief Judge William B. Bryant ruled that the warrant was too broad and the search was therefore illegal. He was reversed by the U.S. Court of Appeals, and that appellate ruling was upheld by the U.S. Supreme Court. ...

Falsehood that the documents seized in the raids are just false reports - Church PR

10 May

The Stanford Research Institute (SRI) remote-viewing team is called upon to rapidly try and locate, with remote viewing, a downed Soviet Tupolev-22 bomber--a type code- named "Blinder" by NATO—that reportedly is configured for the gathering of electronic and photographic intelligence, and has gone down in the jungles the day before somewhere in Zaire.

The remote viewing task is given to two remote-viewers: a Gary Langford at SRI (under Scientology OT VII Hal Puthoff), and a woman named Frances Bryan at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base. Both produce sketches of a river, which get matched to maps of the general area.
where the plane is thought to have been. A cabled summary of their results goes via the Pentagon to the CIA station chief in Kinshasa. But the remote-viewers' co-ordinates are over 70 miles away from where the local CIA team believe the plane has gone down. The wreckage of the plane is soon found less than three miles from where the remote-viewers had pin-pointed it. CIA Director Stansfield Turner briefs President Jimmy Carter on the successful operation and recovery.

Note:

Seventeen years later, Carter describes this incident during a speech at a college. It is significant because it is one known, verified incident of Scientology-based remote viewing being used in an intelligence mission against the Soviets that the President of the United States is fully briefed and informed about—proving that the knowledge and cover-up of Scientology-based remote viewing being used in United States intelligence operations went all the way up to the Oval Office.

16 May

The Washington Post, May 16, 1978 Scientologists Kept Files on 'Enemies'

The Church of Scientology, in its efforts to investigate and attack its 'enemies,' kept files on five Washington federal judges, Sen. Edward M. Kennedy, other congressmen, Jacqueline Onassis, the Better Business Bureau and the American Medical Association, according to Scientology documents in the possession of federal investigators. "...Federal investigators studying the thousands of pages of seized Scientology papers also have found secret CIA documents, "apparently original" Internal Revenue Service documents, and confidential letters between presidential Cabinet members including one letter that apparently was drafted but never sent."

28 Jul


The church of Scientology held an unusual press reception yesterday to introduce two of its top officials who the church says will be indicted for alleged crimes against the government.

...Church lawyer Philip J. Hirschkop told assembled reporters that the predicted indictments are part of a government effort 'to break the back' of the church. "Hirschkop said that a total of 12 church members - including Mary Sue Hubbard, wife of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard - have been formally notified that they are under grand jury investigation here for alleged crimes, including burglary, obstruction of justice, theft of government property, wiretapping, harboring a fugitive and conspiracy.

...The church has filed 26 Freedom of Information Act suits against U.S. government agencies, church officials said, and some of the agencies claimed they had no information on the church when in fact they did. The government has had massive files with massive false reports on the church," Heldt said.

Scientology has filed a multimillion dollar suit against the government, alleging a campaign of harassment that has spanned decades, and Hirschkop asserted yesterday that the government's intent in the indictments is to destroy the church's litigation against the government, which would destroy the church.'

15 Aug

A federal grand jury in Washington indicts Mary Sue and eight other Scientologists on twenty-eight counts of conspiring to steal government documents, theft of government documents, burglarizing government offices, intercepting government communications, harbouring a fugitive, making false declarations before a grand jury and conspiring to obstruct justice.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 21;
UNITED STATES of America v. Henning HELDT, et. al;
Nos. 79-2442, 79-2447 to 79-2450, 79-2456, 79-2459 and 79-2462;
United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit; 668 F.2d 1238; 215
U.S.App.D.C. 206

15 Aug
The Associated Press, August 15, 1978

Eleven members and officials of the Church of Scientology, including the wife of its founder, were indicted Tuesday on charges that include stealing government documents and planting bugging devices in government offices. "Officials of the church...have accused the government of harrassing the church for nearly three decades. Named in the federal grand jury indictment were Mary Sue Hubbard, wife of church founder L. Ron Hubbard, two other church members now in Britain, and eight officials and members of the church in this country. "Mrs. Hubbard, who also lives in Britain, was described as the second leading official of the church after her husband.

The Justice Department declined to explain why Hubbard, who founded the church nearly 30 years ago, was not named in the indictment. "...Justice Department spokesman Robert Stevenson said the department has been told by Mrs. Hubbard's lawyer that she will voluntarily come from Sussex, England, where she lives and where the church's world headquarters is located.

He said the eight other defendants, who are in this country, will also voluntarily appear and that extradition proceedings are underway to bring two - Jane Kember and Morris Budlong - from England. Also named in the indictment were church officials Duke Snider of Hollywood, Calif., Richard Weigand of Van Nuys, Calif., Gregory Willardson of Beverly Hills, Calif., Mitchell Hermann of Hollywood, Calif., and Cindy Raymond of Hollywood and Henning Heldt of Los Angeles. Also named were Gerald Bennett Wolfe of Areleta, Calif., and Sharon Thomas of Los Angeles, who were described as agents of the church who engaged in burglaries and theft of government property....

Note:
This AP story contradicts another source (Bare Faced Messiah) which claims that Mary Sue Hubbard had gone to live in Los Angeles at the time.

29 Aug
The Associated Press, August 29, 1978

Nine members of the Church of Scientology pleaded innocent Tuesday to charges that include stealing government documents and planting eavesdropping devices in government offices.

- Sep
In September 1978, a confidential telex ordered Mayo to quit Florida immediately for Los Angeles. A Commodore's Messenger met him at the airport. As they drove down the freeway to Palm Springs, the Messenger apologized to Mayo, but asked him to put on a pair of dark glasses. Mayo dozed, until the driver braked hard because he had nearly overshot the freeway exit. The glasses flew off and Mayo had to reassure the driver that he had not seen the Indio exit sign.

Hubbard had suffered another pulmonary embolism, a blood clot in the artery to the lungs. Kima Douglas had once again saved his life. This time she was unable to overrule his refusal to go to hospital, so, imitating the doctors at Curagao, she fed him a huge dose of his pills. He drifted into a coma. Douglas stripped an electric wire, with the desperate idea that he could be shocked back to life. She stayed by him for forty-eight hours. Scientologist medical doctor Eugene Denk was rushed from Los Angeles, blindfolded, to relieve her.

While Kima Douglas and Dr. Denk ministered to Hubbard's physical needs, Mayo devised an auditing program and set to work. He concluded that the New Era Dianetic auditing had been
to blame, and it was decided that Dianetics should not be given Clears, because of its deleterious effect upon them.

The procedures brought into being by Mayo and Hubbard became known as New Era Dianetics for Operating Thetans, ("NED for OTs," or, most simply, "NOTs"). Mayo says that what they actually concentrated upon during the auditing were misconceptions; somehow the emphasis changed to Body Thetans when Hubbard helped Mayo rework his notes. Still, Mayo was made Senior Case Supervisor International, an entirely new position, as a mark of Hubbard's gratitude.

While recovering, Hubbard approved the purchase of the Massacre Canyon Inn resort complex at Gilman Hot Springs. There were several buildings, including a motel and a hotel, set in 520 acres and including a twenty-seven-hole golf course. The property was about forty miles from La Quinta, near the small town of Hemet. The purchase price was $2.7 million.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

I wonder if CIA remote viewers found where LRH was and then they aimed their psychotronic machines at him to make him ill? Just a thought.

15 Sep

LRH purportedly writes FO 3729, also issued as ED 106 CMO, entitled "Commodore's Messengers." In this issue, the writer says:

"The Beingness of a Commodore's Messenger on duty is an emissary of the Commodore. What is done or said to that Messenger is being said or done to the Commodore."

Note:

This, of course, is a complete "identification," and such a statement by LRH is unprecedented. Yet this issue, more than any other, grants sweeping, virtually omnipotent power to the Commodore's Messenger Org—a vital step leading to coming events.

19 Sep

Ron announces release of OT VIII and discovery of NED for OTs

LRH ED 298 INT

Note:

The NOTs series is written by David Mayo—not by L. Ron Hubbard.

Conflicting Data -

How could Ron release OT VIII when he was supposed to be near death on OT 7?

19 Oct

A ruling is made by judge Charles R. Richey in the SECOND class-action law suit that The Founding Church of Washington, D.C. (FCDC) has filed against the United States; the Director of the FBI; the Director of the National Security Agency (NSA); the Director of the CIA; the Chief of the National Central Bureau of the International Criminal Police Organization (INTERPOL); The Attorney General of the United States; the Secretary of the Treasury (includes IRS); the Secretary of the Army; and the Postmaster General of the United States ("The Founding Church of Scientology v. Director of FBI, et al.," Civil Action No. 78-0107; United States District Court, District of Columbia).

Judge Richey, while granting FCDC a limited right to represent the class of "all Churches and Missions of the Church of Scientology located in the United States," also rules that EACH AND EVERY MEMBER OF THAT CLASS must, INDIVIDUALLY, exhaust all of its "administrative
remedies." In short, Richey—using JUDICIAL DISCRETION—found a way to essentially put the case permanently on ice, requiring years of bureaucratic red-tape before there would be any possibility for FCDC to take its case forward, and engage the federal intelligence agencies in any meaningful discovery.

Important Note:

Having performed this vital function for the government, Judge Charles R. Richey, just months later, will be handed the plum assignment of presiding over the media-splashed government criminal case against Mary Sue Hubbard and the other Scientology Guardian's Office defendants.

31 Oct

Two senior scientists from the Soviet Ministry of Defense—Jan I. Koltunov and Nikolai A. Nosov—become members of the Moscow Bio-Electronics Laboratory, where parapsychology experiments are conducted.

"Amplified Mind Power Research In The Former Soviet Union," by Martin Ebon

18 Nov

"The Jonestown Massacre" takes place. Congressman Leo Ryan, a noted CIA critic who has co-authored the Hughes-Ryan Amendment—which would require the CIA to disclose, in advance, details of all covert operations—and who is in Jonestown to investigate reports of human rights abuses, is murdered.

Numerous media accounts

07 Dec

The KGB restructures the Moscow Laboratory for Bio-Electronics—where experiments in parapsychology are conducted—"along lines that favor military-oriented research, as evidenced by their establishment of "Rules for Admittance to Membership in the Central Public Laboratory for Bio-Electronics," creating stringent security requirements.

"Amplified Mind Power Research In The Former Soviet Union," by Martin Ebon

Copyright © 1999-2002 scientologyintegrity.org. All Rights Reserved.
1979

"It seems to me that it would be a hell of a cheap radar system. And if the Russians have it and we don't, we are in serious trouble." Said Representative Charlie Rose (D-NC), House Select Committee on Intelligence, in a discussion about remote viewing in 1979.

Remote Viewing - Stargate came about as the result of a research project at the Stanford University. Here you can read how psychic spies were trained, used, and paid by the U.S. Government 1979-1994: [http://www.fas.org/irp/program/collect/stargate.htm](http://www.fas.org/irp/program/collect/stargate.htm)

Post by Bid Harrington to alt.religion.Scientology, December 26, 2000

The Guardian’s Office had failed Hubbard. Mary Sue, the Controller, never saw him again after their meeting a few months before his disappearance early in 1980. According to Hubbard, mistakes do not just happen, somebody causes them, always. Mistakes and accidents are the result of deliberate Suppression. A catastrophe as big as the government case against the GO was obviously the result of a very heavyweight Suppressive. Hubbard could not admit that the GO had merely been following his orders, so rather than reforming his views, he set out to reform the GO.

In 1979, Hubbard had issued a so-called "Advice" (an internal directive with limited distribution) stating that when situations really foul-up there is more than one Suppressive Person at work. Further, those who have submitted to the SPs, the SP’s "connections," also have to be rooted out. The GO, and all of the "connections" within and around it, had to be purged.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The source of Atack’s data that LRH issued an advice to purge the GO and all of its connections appears to be correspondence he had with a former CMO executive, who he does not name.

01 Jan

1 c. January 1979

The funding and the work tasks of remote viewing are being coordinated by the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) under the collective code name GRILL FLAME. Jack Vorona heads the DIA’s Scientific and Technical Intelligence Directorate (known as “DT”), and is one of the Pentagon’s top scientists. Funding for the Stanford Research Institute (SRI) Remote Viewing Laboratory alone, where Scientology OTVII Hal Puthoff and Ingo Swann are operating from, is now running close to $1 million annually.

Note:

What is the source for this data?
-- Apr

The CMO were a latter-day Praetorian Guard, at first protecting and serving the whims of their Emperor, but gradually becoming the most powerful element in the hierarchy of command. Long the interface between Hubbard and the rest of the Church, part of the CMO became the senior management body: the Commodore's Messenger Organization International, or CMO Int. But as the Commodore's Messenger Organization was quite obviously connected to the Commodore, they had to find a new title. So the Watchdog Committee (WDC) came into being, in April 1979. It consisted solely of the senior executives of CMO Int.

The function of WDC was to "put senior management back on post." They did this by absorbing all top management posts. The members of the Watchdog Committee remained anonymous, and many Scientologists thought Hubbard was in fact the mysterious Chairman WDC.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

05 May

5 May 1979 (Saturday)

A strange "Trademark First Renewal" takes place—on a Saturday! Some unknown party is able to get the United States Trademark Office to conduct this transaction on the weekend.

That isn't the only thing strange about it. One of the strange things is that the registrant/owner is listed as "HUBBARD, RON L, INDIVIDUAL" whose address is listed as "1812 19TH ST., N.W. WASHINGTON D.C. UNITED STATES."

Another strange thing is that L. Ron Hubbard, in 1958, transferred ownership of ALL copyrights and trademarks to HASI, Inc., into perpetuity, by "blanket assignment." And HASI, Inc. has now had its corporate status revoked. It no longer exists. There is nothing to own this "renewed" trademark, Serial Number 72025533, Registration Number 0678100.

All of L. Ron Hubbard's copyrights and trademarks, worth millions, AND the only valid Scientology membership organization (HASI)--also worth millions—are languishing in "unclaimed property" of the Arizona Corporation Commission, since the vitally important Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, Inc. (HASI, Inc.) has had its Articles of Incorporation revoked, and has been shut down.

The copyrights are being completely unmanaged, with the G.O. in disarray.

Yet L. Ron Hubbard, in Hemet--only 308 miles (about 6 hours driving time) from Phoenix, Arizona and the Arizona Corporations Commission--despite his repeatedly-alleged money-madness, does nothing to handle the HASI situation.

Which leads to the question - where is L. Ron Hubbard, really?

15 May

The United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit, finally, after over a year, issues its ruling in the appeals case of The Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. (FCD) vs. the National Security Agency (NSA), appellate case No. 77-1975. The case had been argued to the Court of Appeals on 27 March 1978, after Judge John Lewis Smith, Jr., in July of 1977, IMMEDIATELY after the FBI raids (see Part 3 of this timeline) had entered Summary Judgement in favor of the NSA. The Court of Appeals rules now that the NSA has "failed to establish its entitlement to a summary disposition of the litigation." The Smith ruling is reversed and remanded back to the lower court for additional proceedings.

Note:

It will be just over a year before the case is finally decided—on 19 May 1980. And it will, again, be decided by Summary Judgement in favor of NSA. By that time, Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office officials are convicted and sentenced, and the Guardian's Office
itself is all but nullified. The documents that FCDC was trying to get from NSA have NEVER BEEN RELEASED TO THIS DAY.

25 Jun


The case on appeal is the case formerly known as “The Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. v. Edward H. Levy, et al.,” a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) case filed by FCDC against the FBI for documents relating to FCDC, Scientology, and L. Ron Hubbard. In that case, Judge John Lewis Smith, Jr. had issued a Summary Judgment for the FBI, against FCDC, blocking release of documents being sought by FCDC.

The Court of Appeals reverses Smith's Summary Judgment, saying, in part, that:

1) the FBI failed to adequately...provide index of material withheld or deleted...
2) 'segregability' requirement of the Act applies to the NATIONAL SECURITY EXEMPTION...and thus the government must segregate all material in CLASSIFIED DOCUMENTS that may be disclosed WITHOUT DANGER TO NATIONAL SECURITY.

The case is sent back to the lower court for "further proceedings."

Note:
No suspense here; a district court later rules, in 1980, that ONE PORTION of ONE document will be disclosed; in all other respects, a Summary Judgement is ultimately issued in favor of Attorney General Griffen Bell and the FBI, and the contested documents HAVE NEVER, TO THIS DAY, BEEN RELEASED OR DISCLOSED.

--Jul

In July 1979, a member of CMO issued a directive seeking to explain the rather contradictory notion that although CMO was in no way involved in management, it could give orders to any of Scientology's International Management bodies. Early in 1978, Hubbard had reinforced their position by approving an order which made them answerable only to him, and urging the compliance of all other Sea Org units with CMO orders. The rule was basically obey first, ask questions later, if at all.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Jul

Mid 1979

Annie Broeker is working for CMO in Clearwater. MSH is also there operating out of the G.O. Annie is meddling in G.O. affairs and MSH eventually has had it with her and forces her off post. Annie is then sent back to INT as useless on management lines.

Zegel Tape No. 2 - http://fza.org/articles/aff_1z2.html

01 Jul

Mid-1979

Estimated time when Mike McClaughry is posted as Security Officer at USGO.

Statement of Mike McClaughry to COSinvestigations
La Venda Van Schaick, approaches attorney Michael Flynn for the purpose of obtaining a refund of monies paid by her to the Church of Scientology in the amount of about $12,800. Flynn sends a letter to the church for the purpose of obtaining the money and thus saving the trouble of a lawsuit. They refuse to pay.


Note:
This is extremely odd, because the firm policy in 1979 is to pay refunds on demand. Refunds are paid to others in 1979, without any legal action. No reason is given in the source for such alleged refusal. But this unusual case soon becomes the entire "reason" behind a lawsuit by Flynn, on behalf of Van Schaick, that DEMANDS THAT SCIENTOLOGY BE PLACED IN THE HANDS OF A FEDERAL RECEIVER.

22 Jul
The Associated Press August 22, 1979
*A potent substance that can produce four days of delirium is legally obtainable, an arm of the Church of Scientology said Wednesday. Vaughn Young, research director for the church's American Citizens for Honesty in Government, said he obtained a vial of the substance, known as BZ, by telling a pharmaceutical company that he was a doctor working at a research lab.

To maintain security, Hubbard even stopped seeing his wife, shortly before she changed her plea to an admission of guilt. They last saw each other at Gilman in August 1979. Despite her years of faithful service, and her willingness to take the rap for him, Hubbard cast her off. Nonetheless, she retained control of the still powerful Guardian's Office, and was able to remove the Deputy Commanding Officer of the CMO for meddling in GO affairs.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Aug
The Atlantic Monthly publishes an article on the CIA called "The Department of Dirty Tricks." It contains sensational information that has emerged from several years of Congressional panels, commissions, and hearings investigating the CIA--but not a single word about the remote-viewing programs being run by CIA and the other intelligence agencies under Scientology-trained personnel.

01 Aug
Mary Sue Hubbard sees LRH for the last time.

NOTE: Based on her testimony in the Armstrong trial, as reported by UPI in a story regarding incidents of 7 May 1984 [see].
24 Aug
The Associated Press August 24 1979

A federal judge ruled Friday that the federal government had illegally and unconstitutionally seized documents during a raid on the Church of Scientology here in 1977. U.S. District Judge William J. Bryant ordered the government to return all of the documents seized by 25 FBI agents during their July 8, 1977 search.

Assistant U.S. Attorney Raymond Banoun said the government would appeal Bryant’s decision. “Banoun said the ruling would have no effect on an upcoming criminal trial of nine church members accused of stealing government documents and planting bugging devices in government offices.

Banoun said NONE OF THE DOCUMENTS SEIZED IN THE WASHINGTON RAID WERE TO HAVE BEEN USED IN THE CRIMINAL TRIAL. He said the criminal charges were based on evidence seized during a raid the same day at church facilities in Los Angeles. U.S. District Judge Malcolm M. Lucas in Los Angeles ruled last year that the West Coast search was legal. That decision was later upheld by a federal appeals court. The church has contended that both raids were a part of a harassment program by the government because the church is attempting to uncover alleged government misconduct. …”

Note:
So far, no record of these rulings has been located by this researcher. No explanation has ever been put forward for why the raids were legal and constitutional on one coast of the United States, yet illegal and unconstitutional on the other coast.

-- Sep
In September 1979, nine of the indicted GO executives and staff, led by Mary Sue Hubbard, signed a stipulation admitting their involvement in the break ins, burglaries, thefts and buggings. By their admissions they stopped further investigation into their numerous other misdeeds. They also avoided a drawn out trial with the inevitable adverse publicity. The 282 page stipulation revealed the story of the infiltration of government agencies, in startling detail.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Sep
A major change in church management takes place. The Commodores Messenger Org International takes over all church management and the WatchDog Committee is set up.

LRH orders that messengers who hold management posts are not to stand watches for him, leaving them free to hold their management position full time. He ordered to send two messengers to work with him on a permanent basis who are of no great value on management lines. The two people chosen are Pat and Annie Broeker.

David Miscavige is posted as Action Chief in CMO International. (33)

Zegel Tape No. 2 - http://fza.org/articles/aff_1z2.html

United States District Court for the Central District of California Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx) David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994 http://wpzx02.toxi.uni-wuerzburg.de/~krasel/CofS/aff/aff_poodle.html

01 Sep
1 c. September c. 1979

The GRILL FLAME remote-viewing unit at Fort Meade, Maryland (about twenty-five miles
northeast of Washington, D.C.) is housed in two wooden buildings secluded in trees on at 2560 and 2561 Llewellyn Street. Fort Meade is the home for, among other things, the National Security Agency (NSA), the U.S. First Army, and part of the Army's Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM), under which GRILL FLAME is officially established.

Orders come in from the Pentagon's Office of the Army's Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence, and its tasking requests originate from a variety of offices throughout the U.S. intelligence community, including the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), and the President's National Security Council (NSC).

Orders coming into the office, and information going out, are stamped not only with the standard Army intelligence SECRET, but with the Pentagon code word, GRILL FLAME. Only a few dozen officials in the intelligence community have been briefed on the existence of the Grill Flame project. "Access is limited," an Army memorandum of the time notes, "to those personnel approved on a 'by name' basis."

Joseph McMoneagle has emerged as one of the government's better remote viewers. He is also a consultant for the Stanford Research Institute (SRI) remote viewing labs (where Scientology OT VII Hal Puthoff is Director, and where OT VII Ingo Swann trains government remote viewers). McMoneagle is being assigned numerous remote viewing tasks, for which he will later be granted a coveted Legion of Merit award for excellence in intelligence service.


Note:

The 1984 citation for McMoneagle's Legion of Merit award, covering this time period, says in part: "...He served most recently as a Special Project Intelligence Officer...as one of the original planners and movers of A UNIQUE INTELLIGENCE PROJECT THAT IS REVOLUTIONIZING THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY....He used his talents and expertise in the execution of more than 200 missions, addressing over 150 Essential Elements of Information [EEI]. These EEI contained critical intelligence reported at the highest echelons of our military and government, including such national level agencies as the Joint Chiefs of Staff, DIA, NSA, CIA, DEA, and the Secret Service, producing crucial and vital intelligence UNAVAILABLE FROM ANY OTHER SOURCE.

McMoneagle has since said, in a 1998 interview: "Probably less than two percent of the information pertinent to the [remote viewing] program has been released; certainly almost none of the operational data. A great deal of the research data is still classified as well."

13 Sep

Judge Charles R. Richey, presiding over the criminal trial of Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office defendants, rules that the search of the two LOS ANGELES offices on July 8, 1977 was legal, and that evidence seized during those raids can be presented at trial.

15 Sep

U.S. Intelligence agencies have become aware that the Russians have built what is the largest building under a single roof in the world. No one in the agencies, however, knows what is going on inside. The President's National Security Council (NSC) staff orders INSCOM to have remote viewers see what they can determine about it. One of INSCOM's better remote-viewers, Joseph McMoneagle (a consultant with OT VII Hal Puthoff) reports, after his remote viewing of the facility, that a very large, new type of submarine with 18-20 missile launch tubes and a "large flat area" at the aft end will be launched in 100 days.

"Psychic World" interview with McMoneagle, Summer issue, 1998

Note:
Two Soviet subs, one with 24 launch tubes, and the other with 20 launch tubes and a large flat aft deck—the completely new Soviet "Typhoon"-class, and now largest in the world—are sighted 120 days later.

23 Sep
23 September 1979 - (Sunday)

According to Judge Charles R. Richey (in a later ruling, on 8 October 1979, coming up), who is presiding over the criminal case against Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office defendants, a critical meeting allegedly occurs between unknown parties on this date, in which representatives/prosecutors of the United States Department of Justice, and representatives of the Guardian's Office defendants (and/or the defendants themselves) supposedly agree that the defendants WILL SIGN A STIPULATION OF EVIDENCE. There is NO OTHER RECORD of this crucial meeting. There is NO RECORD of who was supposedly in attendance. There is NO RECORD of who, if anyone, presided. There is NO RECORD of any court reporter being present, or any official record being kept. And the date ascribed by Richey to this pivotal meeting is a SUNDAY. Upon this crucial, undocumented purported meeting will soon hinge the entire fate of Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office. And the date for this alleged meeting is the DAY BEFORE THE CRIMINAL TRIAL IS SCHEDULED TO START.

Note:
A letter in Mary Sue's handwriting, written when she was in jail, says she made a deal with the government in exchange for not prosecuting LRH.

24 Sep

This is the SCHEDULED DATE for the beginning of the criminal trial of Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office defendants. But the trial does not start. No explanation is given until two weeks later, and the muddled explanation is offered in retrospect by presiding judge Charles R. Richey in a ruling on 8 October 1979 (coming up).

Note:
Richey's explanation, when it comes, is self-contradictory, claiming that the trial did not start when scheduled because "plea negotiations" were still going on, while ALSO claiming that a secret plea negotiation meeting had resulted in an agreement on 23 September 1979 (see above).

03 Oct

On this date, an even STRANGER trademark transaction occurs than the one that took place on 5 May 1979 (a SATURDAY transaction, in this timeline, above). On 3 October 1979, the Word Mark "Scientology"-Serial Number 73233761, Registration Number 1174579-is FILED by an unknown party with the United States Trademark Office. This is not a renewal—this is a first FILING of the trademark.

The FIRST USE of the trademark is listed as being November (no day specified) 1951. The GOODS AND SERVICES the trademark is for are: "Educational and Philosophic Services-Namely, Planning and Conducting Courses in the Field of Philosophy." The Registrant/Owner is listed as being "Hubbard; L. Ron INDIVIDUAL UNITED STATES," but now his address is stated as being "5930 Franklin Ave. Los Angeles CALIFORNIA 90028."

Finally, this is ANOTHER one of the trademarks that, in just three years, will ostensibly be transferred by "L. Ron Hubbard" to the corporation known as Religious Technology Center (RTC), but only after secret provisions have been made for the CONTROLLING ownership to reside with a separate, low profile corporation—the Church of Spiritual Technology (CST), doing business as the "L. Ron Hubbard Library," as co-founded by former Assistant to the Commissioner of IRS, Meade Emory—who, at this time, may be living in Washington, D.C. in an expensive home he purchased in 1977.
Note:

And now it's time to get to the REAL strangeness: although this trademark for the word "Scientology," first used in 1951, allegedly gets transferred by "L. Ron Hubbard" to the Religious Technology Center in 1982—as will be shown in the time track for that year—this trademark WILL BE CANCELLED IN 1988, AFTER THE PURPORTED DEATH OF L. RON HUBBARD. This trademark, as you read this timeline, is currently listed by the Trademark Office in its "Live/Dead Indicator" field as: DEAD.

06Oct

"Stipulation of Evidence" in the Scientology 11 trial is signed by Mary Sue Hubbard and eight other Guardian's Office executives and their attorneys.

U. S. District Court, Central District Of California; Church Of Scientology International, Plaintiffs; Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz, Defendants. Case No. Cv 91 6426 Hlh (tx); Declaration Of Robert Vaughn Young; Date: April 4, 1994

Note:

The Guardian's Office staff only agreed to not contest the stipulation of evidence. They did not plead guilty, as has been falsely reported by the press and book authors. They wanted to leave the door open for an appeal of the judge's decision and if they had plead guilty they would have lost their right to appeal.

0SOct

"Thereafter, on October 8, 1979, Judge Richey, over the government's objection, granted appellants' motion to require the government to comply with a Disposition Agreement to which appellants contended the government had agreed.(FN4) Under this Agreement, each appellant was to be found guilty by the court on one specified count on the basis of the "Stipulation of Evidence." Upon consideration of this uncontested evidence and in accordance with the Disposition Agreement, the court found appellants guilty as follows: Hubbard, Heldt, Snider, Willardson, Weigand and Wolfe, of conspiracy to obstruct justice and other offenses (Count 23); Hermann, of conspiracy to burglarize government offices and steal documents (Count 1); and Thomas, of misdemeanor theft of government property (Count 17)."


0SOct

The Associated Press October 8, 1979

A federal judge approved an unusual agreement Monday under which nine leaders of the Church of Scientology will be found guilty of plotting to steal government documents about the church. "But Assistant U.S. Attorney Raymond Banoun, chief prosecutor in the case, said the government would appeal the judge's decision.

"U.S. District Judge Charles R. Richey ruled that the government can present its case against the Scientologists through a written court record without holding a trial. "Richey said he would then rule, on the basis of the written record, that each defendant is guilty of one count in a 28-count indictment." The judge's ruling stemmed from plea bargaining between the prosecutors and defense attorneys that has been underway for several weeks.

"The Scientologists had insisted that the government backed out of the agreement for the so-called "stipulated record" while the government claimed there never was such an agreement. "Richey's ruling Monday said that a verbal agreement was made on Sept. 23 and ordered that it be put into effect. "The Scientologists had asked for the stipulated record so they could retain their right of appeal, a right they would lose if they simply pleaded guilty.
"Richey also said the government has the right to release to the public all the documents that it would have used in a jury trial against the Scientologists. These documents are among the thousands seized during a raid of the Scientologists' Los Angeles office on July 8, 1977."

11 Oct

Someone is busy at the Trademark Office again, this time securing a FIRST RENEWAL of the Dianetics triangle, Serial Number 72025534, Registration Number 0687990. Its FIRST USE is listed only as "1951." The "GOODS AND SERVICES" it is claimed for is "BOOKS, MAGAZINES." And like the two other trademark transactions earlier in 1979 (see above), the Owner/Registrant is allegedly "HUBBARD, L. RON, INDIVIDUAL." Only now, his address is listed as being back at "1812 19TH ST., N.W. WASHINGTON D.C. 20559 UNITED STATES."

The Attorney of Record is listed as JOAN KUPERSMITH LARKIN.

Note:

Why do these Oct 79 trademark office filings not appear on any previous TT?

19 Oct

"On about October 19, 1979, he [Michael Flynn] was flying this plane to South Bend, Indiana, when the engine began to malfunction at approximately 8,000 feet and lost power entirely for a period of some time, and he was forced to land at an airport nearby. He claims that he subsequently discovered large amounts of water in the fuel tanks, "although prior to take-off I had gone through the normal pre-flight examination without discovering any water.' Flynn believes that water balloons, which are designed to dissolve about an hour after takeoff, were placed in the tanks by G.O. agents, on the express orders of Hubbard."


25 Oct

Judge Charles R. Richey unexpectedly releases "documents," which have been in the custody of him and the Department of Justice prosecutors, to the press. The press is told that these "documents" had been seized by the FBI in the July 1977 raids, and allegedly were to be used in the criminal trial against Mary Sue Hubbard and the other Guardian's Office defendants-which trial will NOT TAKE PLACE.

Richey releases these documents to the press WHEN NO VERDICT HAS BEEN RENDERED AGAINST THE DEFENDANTS, AND BEFORE THEY HAVE SIGNED THE "STIPULATION OF EVIDENCE," as confirmed in the AP story quoted below:

25 Oct

The Associated Press October 25, 1979

"Documents made public Thursday show that the Church of Scientology planted spies at the Justice Department and the Internal Revenue Service and bugged an IRS meeting where the church's tax exemption was under discussion.

"Federal prosecutors made these disclosures in a 10-inch-high stack of documents that were ordered released by U.S. District Judge Charles R. Richey. Richey is to hand down a verdict Friday in the case of nine leaders of the church who are charged with conspiracy and theft of government documents. ...Richey, WHO IS NOT OBLIGATED TO CONVICT THE DEFENDANTS, will announce his decision in the case Friday, barring any last-minute hitch. Since the defendants WILL NOT TECHNICALLY BE PLEADING GUILTY, they may appeal any conviction to the U.S. Court of Appeals. ..."
The Associated Press

October 26, 1979

"A federal judge today found nine members of the Church of Scientology guilty of conspiracy or stealing government documents about the church. "U.S. District Judge Charles R. Richey found each defendant guilty of one count of the 28-count indictment. "The judge told the defendants and their attorneys, who stood in a semicircle facing the bench, that he found 'the evidence establishes each and every element set forth (in the indictment) without a reasonable doubt.' No sentencing date was set.

The Clearwater Sun, Saturday, 3-Nov-79, "Judge rules papers available to public," by Richard Leiby, Sun Staff Writer:

"WASHINGTON - Documents revealing a Scientology espionage campaign against government agencies ranging from the IRS to the Clearwater City Commission were declared open to further public inspection Friday afternoon by a federal judge. "Scientology attorneys had argued strenuously that the papers should be sealed because they would cause "irreparable injury" to the church. "The public availability of the dozen cartons of government-seized documents - the basis of last week's conspiracy conviction of nine top church officials - was in doubt until U.S. District Judge Charles R. Richey issued his ruling.

"Scientologists sought to reclaim the papers, or at least block their release to the media on grounds they no longer were crucial to the government's case. "But Richey, who personally reviewed the material, ruled the Scientologists' argument invalid. "The papers are among more than 40 cartons of evidence seized during an FBI raid at the cult's Los Angeles headquarters in July 1978... " "Richey also rejected the Scientologist's compromise request that if the documents were not returned, they at least should be kept sealed.

"...Scientologists asked for the restraining order Thursday night after Richey released documents showing the sect kept dossiers and ran "rumour campaigns" against public officials and private medical groups around the nation. "Richey also denied a last-minute appeal attempt after Friday's hearing but court officials said Scientologists will get another chance to stay Richey's order in the U.S. Court of Appeal next week. "Richey apparently will continue making documents available on Monday. He has been reviewing the papers privately since the conviction of the cult leaders and issuing those he feels are not damaging to innocent parties."

The United States Court of Appeals, Ninth Circuit now finds it safe to issue its ruling in the twin appellate Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) cases being conducted by the Guardian's Office—or what is left of it.

The cases are: CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, a nonprofit corporation, Plaintiff-Appellant, v. UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF the ARMY: Howard H. Callaway, Secretary of the Army; U. S. Intelligence Agency; Major Aaron, Assistant Chief of Staff for Army Intelligence, Defendants-Appellees

AND:

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, a nonprofit corporation, Plaintiff-Appellant, v. UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE; Office of the Secretary of Defense; James R. Schlesinger, Secretary of the Department of Defense; United States Department of the Navy; J. Wm. Middendorf II, Secretary of the Navy; Naval Intelligence Command: Rear Admiral E. F. Rectanus, Director of Naval Intelligence, Defendants-Appellees.

These are appellate cases Nos. 78-1168, 78-1169.
They address documents on Scientology and its founder, L. Ron Hubbard, that have been withheld by the Department of Defense and its intelligence agencies ON GROUNDS OF NATIONAL SECURITY. In a convoluted ruling, BOTH cases are AFFIRMED IN PART, and REVERSED IN PART, and sent back to the lower court to toy with some more.

Note:
This may shock some, but the lower court ultimately releases ONE PORTION of ONE of the contested documents, and issues a final Summary Judgement protecting all the rest.

23 Nov
The Joint Chiefs of Staff issue orders for Scientology-trained government remote-viewing personnel to begin providing information on the location and condition of the Iranian hostages. A total of 206 remote-viewing sessions are ultimately devoted to the Iranian hostage crisis.

Note:
What is the source of this data?

23 Nov
The appellate court orders the seal to be lifted and begins releasing the documents from the FBI raids.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 21

25 Nov
25 c. November 1979
Michael Flynn sends an employee to the Federal Court in Washington to copy thousands of the documents released from the FBI raids.


-- Dec
In December, the GO nine were sentenced. Agent Sharon Thomas received the shortest prison term—six months. The others, including Mary Sue Hubbard, were sentenced to four and five year terms. They managed to stall the day by appealing the sentences.

...the GO predicted an FBI raid on the Gilman complex. It seemed likely that Hubbard would be indicted either by a New York grand jury investigating Scientology harassment of author Paulette Cooper, or a Florida grand jury investigating Scientology's dealings in Clearwater.

There was a panic at Gilman Hot Springs to remove any material demonstrating Hubbard's management of Scientology. A massive document shredder was moved to Gilman Hot Springs. The crew affectionately called it "Jaws." Anything which connected Hubbard to the La Quinta or Gilman properties, or to the Guardian's Office; any order, or anything even resembling an order from Hubbard had to go, and accordingly tens of thousands of documents were shredded. The Messenger logs, which were the painstaking record of every verbal order given by the Commodore to his Messengers, were buried for safe keeping. These logs have never come under public scrutiny.

Gerald Armstrong was the head of the Household Unit, which was preparing a house on the Gilman property for Hubbard's occupation. One of Armstrong's juniors was perplexed when she found a cache of boxes containing faded Hubbard letters and the like. She asked Armstrong if this material should be shredded. Armstrong was amazed and delighted to find twenty boxes packed with old letters, diaries, photographs, even some of Hubbard's baby clothes.
At last an accurate and fully documented account of the remarkable exploits of the Founder would be possible. The fabrications of conspiring government agencies could be disproved once and for all. Armstrong sent a request to Hubbard asking permission to establish an archive with this material at its core. Hubbard granted the request. The process eventually discredited Hubbard's fictional autobiography for good.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

06 Dec

"Judge Richey declined to continue the sentencing of appellants pending his ruling on the motion, and appellants were sentenced on December 6 and 7. (FN5)

"FN5. All appellants except Thomas were sentenced pursuant to 18 U.S.C. § 4205. Appellant HUBBARD was sentenced on Count 23 to a five-year term of imprisonment and fined $10,000. Appellants Heldt, Snider, Willardson, and Weigand were each sentenced on Count 23 to four year terms of imprisonment and each fined $10,000. Appellant Hermann was sentenced to a four year term of imprisonment on Count 1 and fined $10,000. Appellants Raymond and Wolfe were each sentenced on Count 23 to a five year term of imprisonment and each was fined $10,000. Appellant Thomas was sentenced on Count 17 to a fine of $1,000 and a one year term of imprisonment; six months of that sentence were suspended and she was placed on probation for five years."


13 Dec

The United States District Court for the District of Columbia grants Summary Judgment in favor of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) in Civil Action No. 75-1048-CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, INC., Appellant v. Stansfield TURNER, Director, Central Intelligence Agency, et al.

This Summary Judgement rules that the CIA can continue to withhold 25 documents that the Scientology organization was trying to have disclosed to them, documents dealing with Scientology. Part of the justification upon which Summary Judgement in favor of the CIA is decreed is that "the Director of Central Intelligence shall be responsible for PROTECTING INTELLIGENCE SOURCES AND METHODS FROM UNAUTHORIZED DISCLOSURE...."

13 Dec

The Associated Press, December 13, 1979

Woman Sues Scientologists for $200 Million over Mind Control

"A 29-year-old former member of the Church of Scientology filed a $200 million lawsuit Thursday against the church, charging that the group has cheated thousands of converts by subjecting them to 'mind control.'

Lavenda Van Schaick of Somerville contended in the suit filed in U.S. District Court here that the church misled her into divorcing her husband, paying about $13,000 for Scientologist instruction and working for the church without pay for nine years in Clearwater, Fla., and Las Vegas, Nev. "The lawsuit also asks that 17 persons, including church founder L. Ron Hubbard, be removed from power and that the CHURCH BE PLACED IN THE HANDS OF A FEDERAL RECEIVER..."

15 Dec
Sherman Lenske says in a declaration that when he worked for the law firm of Karno & Schwartz, that he drafted a pour-over will for LRH.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske on 4 February 1986

15 Dec
LRH signs a will at Los Angeles. Also on this date, he creates the L. RON HUBBARD INTER VIVOS TRUST, referenced in the will. The will describes an "irrevocable trust" of which Norton S. Karno is named Trustee, but this seems to be separate from the inter vivos trust, of which LRH is trustee (?). The will is witnessed by Pat Broecker, Anne Broecker, and Diana Voegeding.

Important Note:
There is no mention of copyrights in the 1979 Will.

Omitted Data and Documentation - The Trust Document
LRH's Last Will and Testament 15 December 1979

31 Dec
ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1979)
The Global Enslavers made major advances towards their goal of enslaving mankind in the last decade.

In 1965 the CIA realized it was lagging behind Russia in developing Psychic Warfare capabilities. A Psychic Warfare arms race began and to close the gap - the CIA infiltrated AOLA with its agents in the late 1960s - who became Scientology OTs. The three CIA agents were Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann and Pat Price.

In the early 1970s these OT CIA agents then assembled at Stanford Research Institute and worked together to provide the US Intelligence community with Psychic Warfare capabilities. Psychic Warfare has two main branches - Psychic Spying and Psychic Influencing and both of these were developed at SRI, including psychotronics.

Psychotronics is Psychic Warfare using a machine. The capabilities of these machines are astounding. They can be used to read minds and display the images on a TV screen. They can install thoughts and emotions into individuals and mass populations. They can cause illnesses and even death.

In 1972 a Defense Intelligence Agency report stated that Psychic Warfare could be used to alter or manipulate the minds of others. It said that Soviet efforts in this field may sooner or later enable them to do the following:

(a) Know the contents of top secret US documents, the movements of our troops and ships and the location and nature of our military installations
(b) Mould the thoughts of key US military and civilian leaders at a distance
(c) Cause the instant death of any US official at a distance
(d) Disable, at a distance, US military equipment of all types, including spacecraft

Significant to causing a sound of alarm within the US Intelligence community was the success of the Psychic Warfare experiments at SRI. In one of these experiments - Ingo Swann manipulated a magnetic field with his thought - thus showing that Scientology OTs had such capabilities. This was a cause of grave concern because the guidance system on a nuclear weapon is a magnetic field.

As a result of these SRI demonstrations of the capabilities of Scientology OTs - Scientology OTs were then considered to be a National Security Threat. It was thought that OTs could practice Psychic Warfare on the US government - in the form of Psychic Spying and Psychic Influencing.
Early on in the decade - the CIA was given domestic assignments - to infiltrate and eradicate groups that were felt to be threats. President Nixon placed the Church of Scientology on the enemies list. The anti-cult movement began.

The classic intelligence method, Problem - Reaction - Solution was employed, and in this technique the Intelligence agency uses its agents to control both sides. This means it infiltrates its intelligence agents into the so-called cults and into anti-cult Front groups.

Their intelligence agents inside the cults are agent provocateurs who commit immoral and illegal acts - creating the Problem.

These immoral and criminal acts are then used for a black propaganda campaign against the targeted group. A black propaganda campaign always precedes the Legal attack. The purpose of the black propaganda campaign is to ensure that no one will come to the targeted group's defense when the Legal attacks happen.

So, their black propaganda intelligence agents in the cult-buster Front Groups stir up public protest about the immoral and illegal acts of the cults - this is creating the public Reaction.

Then their Legal intelligence agents provide the Solution - Legal attacks on cults in the form of lawsuits, raids, arrests, and legislation against "dangerous cults."

Books have been written that Jim Jones and his People's Temple cult was really a CIA mind control experiment. The "mass suicide" in Guyana was therefore orchestrated by CIA agents inside the cult. This "mass suicide" scenario by "cults" has been repeated over and over as time goes along. This is all done to carry out the Problem - Reaction - Solution method described above.

CIA mind control psychiatrist Louis Jolyn West was used on the cult-buster side of the Problem - Reaction - Solution technique. He was one of their black propaganda agents inciting public protest against the cults.

The Psychic Warfare research at SRI was part of the CIA's mind-control program. Two CIA mind control psychiatrists - Louis Jolyn West and Sidney Gottlieb - were involved with the SRI research. Gottlieb testified before Congress the purpose of the CIA mind control program was to investigate whether it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means.

CIA mind control psychiatrist Jolyn West established two Front Groups in society - Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence - and Cult Awareness Network.

California Governor Ronald Reagan backed the Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence. Psychiatric behavior modification techniques such as electric shock therapy and drugs were to be used on prisoners and "pre-delinquent" children, which would make possible the treatment of children "before they become delinquents." However, California legislators saw through it and called it what it is - a Nazi program.

In backing the anti-cult Front Group - Cult Awareness Network - CIA mind control psychiatrist Jolyn West accused the so-called cults of what he practices - mind control! This is a cruel joke because any form of mind control practiced by cults pales to the real mind control being practiced by CIA mind control psychiatrists!

In 1971 LRH wrote some confidential Intelligence issues that pinpointed the attacks on Scientology as coming from Nazis. He had become aware of the fact of International Banker backing of the Nazis and how the Nazi movement was continued underground after Hitler's defeat. The CIA and the World Federation of Mental Health were Nazi dominated and were two groups that continued the Nazi plan for world conquest after WW II.

In December 1972 LRH fled to New York to escape charges on him being brought in Spain. While in New York he wrote the Snow White program - for the Guardian's Office to get all government files on him and the Church.

In carrying out the Snow White program the GO infiltrated various government agencies such as the IRS and Department of Justice and copied their files for several years. At the same time they filed Freedom of Information Act lawsuits on government agencies such as the CIA,
NSA, the Army, etc.

At the time, the US Intelligence community was conducting top secret Psychic Warfare research at SRI using their agents who had infiltrated the Church to become OTs. The efforts of the Guardian's Office to obtain their files on Scientology had to be stopped. In fact, the US Intelligence community considered Scientology OTs to be a national security threat and so it had to put a stop to two things:

1. The Guardian's Office
2. The Church making any OTs.

A whole series of destructive events ensued, one after the other:

A FBI document obtained through the Freedom of Information Act - stated this:

To infiltrate the Church and move our agents up to Board of Director positions. We must also prevent the spread of Scientology to China and Japan as it is so similar to Buddhism it would spread like wildfire.

In April 1976 Jimmy Mulligan was on the Board of Directors of HASI. He was also Mary Sue Hubbard's communicator and assistant for Intelligence. He oversaw and directly ran the Church Intelligence Bureau. He was guilty as sin when it came to the criminal activities of the Church Intelligence unit. Lynn McNeil was the senior of the Church Intelligence agents in Washington DC who were infiltrating the federal government offices and she too was on the Board of Directors of HASI.

In June 1976, the GO intelligence agent Gerald Wolfe was arrested by the FBI.

In October 1976 Quentin Hubbard was killed in Las Vegas.

In January 1977 Chic magazine publishes OT 3 - the first wide-scale public exposure of OT materials.

In May 1977, with Lynn McNeil on the HASI Board of Directors - it goes defunct. The HASI was the legal owner of the copyrights and McNeil just let it go under.

In July 1977 the FBI raided the offices of the Church Intelligence Bureau in Washington DC and in Los Angeles. They walked off with boxes of evidence of GO crimes. These files also proved the GO had been conducting illegal black intelligence operations on Church enemies such as Paulette Cooper. Thus a major incident in the third dynamic engram was laid in.

Gerald Wolfe waived his rights that would have gotten everyone off the hook - thus allowing the government prosecution to proceed - and in doing this he exposes his collusion with the FBI.

As a result, Mary Sue Hubbard and 10 other top GO executives would be arrested and given prison sentences. Jimmy Mulligan and Lynn McNeil, who were guilty as sin in these and other GO Intelligence Bureau crimes - were not charged with anything!

Upon the conviction of Mary Sue - all Church FOI lawsuits were ruled against on the grounds of national security. This was a cover up for the US Intelligence community's top secret Psychic Warfare mind control research using Scientology OTs.

The documents obtained in the FBI raids were then released to the public and 35 private lawsuits were filed against LRH and the Church for all the illegal black intelligence operations that Church intelligence had been running on people. Boston attorney Michael Flynn led the charge and he sought that the Church be placed in the hands of a federal receiver.

In the next decade - all of this will lead to a takeover of the Church, starting with the dismantling of the Guardians Office. The takeover will lead to the two objectives of the US Intelligence community -

1. To put a stop to the Guardian's Office
2. To put a stop to the Church making any OTs.
All of the above scenario aligns with the Problem - Reaction - Solution intelligence technique wherein their agents control both sides. We have US Intelligence community agents provocateurs inside the Church directing Church members to commit illegal acts and we have CIA agents such as Jolyn West outside the Church setting up anti-cult Front Groups such as Cult Awareness Network. And, we have Legal agents who will bring lawsuits, raids, arrests, and seek litigation against the Church - based on the criminal acts that were done at the instigation of the CIA/FBI agents inside the Church.

Although Jimmy Mulligan has disappeared from the scene - the new rulers who were about to takeover the Church - have continued to commit criminal acts and have also acted to prevent anyone going OT.

In September 1978, Ron is sick and Dr Denk and David Mayo are rushed to his side. This results in NOTs and Mayo writes the NOTs issues. At the same time the foundation for the takeover was put in place with the issuance of FO 3729 entitled Commodore's Messengers. This issue says:

"The Beingness of a Commodore's Messenger on duty is an emissary of the Commodore. What is done or said to that Messenger is being said or done to the Commodore."

This issue grants virtually omnipotent power to the Commodore's Messenger Org.

In April 1979 a major change in church management takes place. The Commodores Messenger Org International takes over all church management and the Watchdog Committee is set up. In the same month non-Scientologist attorney Sherman Lenske arrives on the scene and he will play a major role in the upcoming takeover.

In December 1979 there was the threat of another FBI raid and pending Grand Juries in New York and Florida based on evidence taken in the first FBI raid. Documentation of LRH's orders connecting him to these crimes were placed in secret storage by Miscavige. LRH went into hiding. His only comm line was via Pat Broeker and David Miscavige.

Mary Sue was sentenced to prison in December 1979 and the stage was set for the continuation of the third dynamic engram by reason of a takeover. The US Intelligence community was about to get what it wanted - the dismantling of the GO and a new church management that would ensure no one would go OT.

The fourth dynamic engram was also advancing in the decade of the 1970s. Psychic Warfare was being waged - both Psychic Spying and Psychic Influencing were developed and put into use.

The development and use of psychotronic machines played a major role in Psychic Warfare. The term psychotronics comes from psyche - mind, and electronics. Electronic instruments capable of affecting the mind. They can also cause illnesses and even death.

At the same time - CIA mind control psychiatrist Jose Delgado developed an electronic device for implanting in the brain. With this device a person's thoughts and actions can be directed from a distance by radio signals. The Nazi dream of having the means for individual and mass population mind control had finally materialized.

The significance of Psychic Warfare cannot be overstated. It represents a hidden mental, spiritual, and physical threat to the well being of all men and each individual spirit inhabiting a human body on Earth. It is the ultimate of mind control technology to date.

To make matters worse - a United Nations document forecasts the Second Coming - an overt alien landing and takeover.

The Church lost and the Global Enslavers won in this decade.
1980

(no date)

Hubbard's written Scientology output for 1980 was small. Hubbard had decided that society lacked a moral code, and wrote The Way to Happiness, for public distribution.

It certainly does not reflect the morality Hubbard instilled into his followers, least of all in B-I, the Intelligence section of the Guardian's Office.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

(no date)

Julie Mayo becomes SNR C/S INT Assistant. She helps SNR C/S INT, David Mayo, write Solo NOTs. She also personally wrote some of the original Solo NOTs checksheet.

Julie Mayo letter

05 Jan

5 c. January 1980

Quoted from Gerald Armstrong:

Anyway, late one night I came across a box of stuff. And it was about eight inches deep, maybe 12 inches wide and 16 inches long. I looked through it. A real letter written by Hubbard? These letters I was now witnessing were mainly the ones between him and his first wife.

There were also two diaries, which he had kept from [his days in] Asia. And then there were all sorts of other assorted papers going all the way back, some into the 19th century. We found several boxes, and Hubbard's biography had suddenly become possible, because now we had some material.

I wrote Hubbard a despatch proposing the biography idea. He answered that with a couple of paragraphs. I did not have any idea of the extent of the materials I had stumbled onto. Neither, it turned out, did he.

Gerald Armstrong as quoted in a text file: "corydon.txt," a version of Bent Corydon's book, Messiah or Madman

08 Jan

Armstrong saved over twenty boxes of Hubbard letters, diaries and photographs from the shredder at Gilman Hot Springs. A few years earlier Hubbard had lamented that no biography could be written because his personal documents had been stolen, and the great Conspiracy against him would by now have altered all public records.

Far from being stolen by the Russians in the early 1950s, as Hubbard had claimed, his personal archive had quite remarkably been preserved. When the Hubbards left Washington for Saint Hill, in spring 1959, the boxes had been put into storage, where they stayed until the late 1970s. Somehow they had been shipped to La Quinta, and thence to Gilman.

Armstrong was excited by the discovery, as it would no longer be necessary to rely on the supposedly corrupted government records, with Hubbard's personal documents in hand.
Hubbard approved Armstrong's request only days before he went into deep hiding. Armstrong was titled "L. Ron Hubbard Personal Public Relations Office Researcher," and he collected over half a million pages of material by the end of 1981.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Contrary facts -

Messiah or Madman says Armstrong found one box of biographical material and A Piece of Blue Sky says it was over 20 boxes.

-- Feb

Shortly thereafter in February or March 1980, Hubbard hightailed it out of his apartment in Hemet, with the two Messengers who were "on Watch," Pat and Annie Broeker. Hubbard disappeared without trace. He probably left because of the strong possibility that he would be subpoenaed by the Paulette Cooper grand jury in New York.

Armstrong was also assigned to "Mission Corporate Category Sort-Out" (MCCS). Members of the Guardian's Office Legal Bureau and of the L. Ron Hubbard Personal Office met with Hubbard's attorney to discuss strategy. They were trying to cover the tracks of the Religious Research Foundation, and other dubious or downright illegal schemes, which had poured Church of Scientology money into Hubbard's private accounts.

MCCS started an eddy which would become a tidal wave, sweeping away the majority of veteran Scientologists. The entire corporate structure was to be changed in a desperate attempt to avoid the consequences of Guardian's Office activities, and the ensuing concerted legal action against the corporate entity of which it was part, the Church of Scientology of California, the corporate heads of which were GO executives.

MCCS were toying with the idea of creating a Trust to legitimize some of the immense payments being made to Hubbard.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

01 Feb

1 c. February 1980

Quoted from Gerald Armstrong:

In the beginning of February the messengers moved to the Complex, two and a half hours away in Los Angeles, where they were now The Messengers! They just descended on the place and had this impact on the joint. There was DM (David Miscavage) and the WDC (Watch Dog Committee). "Laurel [Sullivan] and I [Gerald Armstrong] moved to L.A. also, and with us went the LRH archives. "In L.A. there are collectors and early Dianeticists, and other people that knew Hubbard, so some research could be done there.

Gerald Armstrong as quoted in a text file: "corydon.txt," a version of Bent Corydon's book, Messiah or Madman

10 Feb

10 c. February 1980

Quoted from Gerald Armstrong:

I [Gerald Armstrong] got in touch with collector Virgil Wilhite and we paid him $65,000.00 for his collection of LRH memorabilia, early books and other writings that the organization didn't have.

Gerald Armstrong as quoted in a text file: "corydon.txt," a version of Bent Corydon's book, Messiah or Madman
19 Feb
In a Stipulation filed in United States Tax Court, N. Jerold Cohen, Chief Counsel, Internal Revenue Service, says:

1. Scientology is and at all relevant times was a religion within the purview of the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.
2. Petitioners' Articles of Organization satisfied the 'organizational test' prescribed by Treas. Reg. 1.501 (c)(3)-1 (b)..."

Booklet, "Fact vs Fiction; A Correction of Falsehoods Contained in the May 6, 1991 Issue of I Magazine," published by the Church of Scientology International, page 18

Note: This is a case regarding the years 1970, 1971 and 1972.

29 Feb
The Paris Court of Appeal recognizes the U.S.-based Church of Scientology as a religion, and clears Georges Andreu—former head of the movement's French branch—of charges of fraud. Andreu and "three other leaders," including LRH, had received "fines and suspended prison sentences a year ago" after the movement was accused of enticing people to join by making fraudulent promises. Andreu is the only one of the four to appeal. The appeals court acquits him because of what judges call his evident good faith. The court’s president indicates that the three others, who were sentenced in their absence, might be acquitted if they appealed.

"Files of the FBI," #311 posted on the internet; from INTERNATIONAL HERALD TRIBUNE, Published with The New York Times and the Washington Post, PARIS, MARCH 3, 1980

-- Jun
Summer 1980 (estimated date)

In 1977 US Army Major Bruce Rothwell, US army Intelligence, supposedly retired, came to work for me in LA... In charge of purchasing some Real estate and some other management tasks. At that time he also tried to join USGO staff and was undergoing dept BI investigation that finally discovered that he was not retired at all. We parted ways after that.

During his stay of several months he wanted to talk to me almost exclusively on the subjects that Moorehouse addresses in his book. (Moorehouse was a remote viewer for government Intelligence agencies.)

Phil Scott post to ACT, reposted to COSinvestigations

-- Jun
Summer 1980 (estimated date)

Back in 1975, when GO intelligence agents infiltrated the federal government and obtained their files on Scientology, it was discovered that the old OT levels were in the hands of the federal government. Even the IRS had a copy of the old OT levels in their files.

Remember the earlier part of this time track about the CIA's "remote viewing" program at Stanford Research Institute, (which is not shut down and continues to operate). The U.S. Intelligence community was in the business of making "psychic spies". They were using LRH technology to create people who could exteriorize and then spy for them. Therefore, they took an interest in the OT levels and obviously infiltrated the Church and stole the old OT levels.

But, with the development of NOTS and the new OT levels, the U.S. intelligence community did not have this material yet. Therefore, they sent in a new plant to steal the new OT levels. The plant was sent in by US Air Force Intelligence. There were over 100 men waiting to do
the new OT levels at an Air Force base in Georgia.

The plant started out by stealing technical materials from ASHO and sending it back to the Air Force base in Georgia. The plant was then attempting to get on AOLA lines to steal the new OT levels, when he was caught by Mike McClaughry, Security Officer USGO.

The plant knew about the Remote Viewing Program at SRI. The plant said that the U.S. Intelligence community considered Scientology to be a national security threat. The reason they consider it a threat is that beings who can exteriorize could spy on them. Furthermore, the guidance system on nuclear weapons is a magnetic field and it was proven at SRI that an OT can influence a magnetic field with his thought.

Therefore, the U.S. Intelligence community wanted the new OT levels in their hands. They wanted the new OT levels, not only for their own international spying, but for nuclear war defense. They thought that if Russia fired nuclear missiles at the U.S., that their OTs could make them turn around and go back down the hole it was fired from.

The plant gave his name as being Bruce Rothwell.

Statement of Mike McClaughry to COSinvestigations

Note:

Date is estimated by Mike. He was USGO Security Officer 1979 - 1981.

16 Jul

On July 16, 1980, the GO, which had precious little to celebrate, was able to rejoice with the news that the British government's use of the Aliens Act against Scientology was finally over. After twelve years, foreign Scientologists could once more enter Britain legally. However, the restrictions on Hubbard's re-entry were not lifted.

Hubbard was beginning to let slip clues to the terrible truth of the OT levels. He issued a Bulletin called "The Nature of a Being" in which he quite publicly, yet mystifyingly, declared that "a human being . . . is not a single unit being."

Hubbard continued railing against psychiatry:

Almost every modern horror crime was committed by a known criminal who had been in and out of the hands of psychiatrists and psychologists often many times. The credence and power of psychiatry and psychology are waning. It hit its zenith about 1960: then it seemed their word was law and that they could harm, injure, and kill patients without restraint.

Hubbard assured his readers that his own work had been a major reason for a purported decline of psychiatry and psychology.

He added, "At one time they were on their way to turning every baby into a future robot for the manipulation of the state and every society into a madhouse of crime and immorality."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

10 Aug

The Las Vegas Review Journal of August 10, 1980 publishes an account of the OT materials. Writer of this article, Sherm Frederick, is the city editor. He has full copies of the OT materials all of the way up through O.T. V. Robert Vaughn Young has been sent to Las Vegas to deal with the matter prior to publication, but the article is published anyway.

Denver testimony of Robert Vaughn Young, 21st day of September, 1995.
28Sep

28 c. September 1980

On or about September 28, 1980, a meeting took place in the Cedars Complex at Los Angeles, California, one of the corporate headquarters of the Church of Scientology of California, (CSC).

The Meeting was attended by Charles Parcelle, Deputy Guardian for Legal (DGL), at WW, who was in charge of all legal activities for Scientology throughout the world and Laurel Sullivan, the Personal representative of L Ron Hubbard, a long term senior executive of Scientology and then In Charge of a special legal mission, (MCCL), which mission was seeking to conceal Hubbard's control of Scientology and develop strategies to effectuate actual control by Mr. Hubbard without incurring legal responsibility.

Wollersheim's appla.txt; believed to be from Gerald Armstrong's affidavit or declaration

Note:

This may be the meeting that was recorded and became known as the "Zolin tapes."

28Sep

According to an affidavit by Gerry Armstrong, a conversation was held about September 28, 1980, in the Cedars complex, Los Angeles. Laurel Sullivan, a top Church legal executive and an American Church attorney were the key people present. The following exchange occurred:

Legal executive: The only reason it's worked so long... is because everyone has effectively been bound by the authority of LRH and has ignored corporate lines. ...CSC [Church of Scientology of California] has rendered much service to many foreign Scientists and RRF has got the money. ...It obviously is the classic case (loud laugh) of inurement, if not fraud.

LS: Well put.

Speaker Unidentified: It's all privileged.

Another speaker: The tape recorder is going here, Charles.

Text file: "corydon.txt," a version of Bent Corydon's book, Messiah or Madman,

28Sep

Another internet version of the excerpt from what is believed to be one of the Zolin tapes:

UNKNOWN SPEAKER:

There is no need at all for them to be the Board of Directors in order for them to run the Church, but the authority of the Church has to lie somewhere, and on some basis. And since the Church has always chosen a corporate entity, eventually the authority is going to rest with the Board of Directors. The only reason it's worked so long without that occurring is because everyone has effectively been bound by the authority of LRH and have ignored corporate lines....

CHARLES PARCELLE:

We could say that the RRF, [Religious Research Foundation], and CSC are part of the same church, even though they are corporately different. I mean if anything was a sham corporation, it's RRF.

ALLEN WERTHEIMER, attorney for L Ron Hubbard:

As I understand it RRF receives monies that would otherwise be due to the California Church for services rendered by the California Church to people outside of the country who decide to pay the Church from outside the country.
CHARLES PARCELLE: That's right. ALLEN WERTHEIMER:
So that's basically right?
CHARLES PARCELLE:
That's right. Foreign - non US Scientologists pay RRF. They go to Flag and take the services. RRF was originally supposed to hold the money until the service was rendered and then pay it to CSC. But in fact it has not really done that and so CSC has rendered much service to many foreign Scientologists and RRF has got the money. Fortunately for us RRF wasn't incorporated until 1973 and we're litigating 1972. So I haven't really tried to sort this one out but it obviously is the classic case (loud laugh) of inurement, if not fraud.

LAUREL SULLIVAN:
Well put.
UNKNOWN SPEAKER:
It's all privileged.
DICK SULLIVAN:
The tape recorder is going here Charles....
UNKNOWN SPEAKER:
Now when you talk around a table like this and there is no internal revenue agent present, (whispered: I hope so), bugged or otherwise, one can work out solutions. But when you are a few weeks away from a trial and everything you say is going to be rammed down your throat, then you have to start looking at what actually happened. And its very difficult to assign significances to things other than what was actually being done at the time.

A text file, "Zed's Odd Doc," posted to a.r.s.

Incorrectly Included inurement of church money to LRH - LRH

-- Oct

By September 1980, the price of Scientology services had risen far beyond my reach. Auditing, which had been 6 (pounds) an hour only four years before, was now 100 (pounds) an hour. In October 1980, a new list came out, and the prices had been slashed. The cost of auditing was down to 40 (pounds) an hour?

In October 1980, the Chairman WDC caused much rejoicing by making the enormous price cuts mentioned earlier. Scientology was still not cheap, but it was a great deal cheaper, and the monthly price rises had stopped. It looked as if the Scientology world was finally going to right itself. Many thought that "LRH" was "back on the lines." In fact, quite the opposite was true.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

31 Oct

Omar Garrison, who had already written two books favorable to Scientology, was now contracted to write Hubbard's biography, using the enormous collection of material discovered and gathered by Gerald Armstrong. Armstrong became Garrison's research assistant, copying tens of thousands of the most relevant documents for Garrison's use.
A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Dec

In December 1980, the long-dormant post of Executive Director International was resurrected. It had remained vacant since Hubbard's supposed resignation in 1966.

The new Executive Director International was Bill Franks, and he was to be "ED Int for life." It turned out to be a very short life.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Dec

LRH appoints Bill Franks to the post of ED International and ordered Franks to become a signatory on certain bank accounts in Luxembourg containing about 150 million dollars. Between now and December 1981, there is a conflict between Franks and Miscavige over control of these bank accounts.

United States District Court Central District of California
Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx) Michael Pattinson vs RTC

18 Dec

FOIA case decided:

In this appellate court ruling on one of the many FOIA suits, the court upholds the lower court ruling FOR the CIA, and AGAINST CSC:

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, INC., Appellant v. Stansfield TURNER, Director, Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), et al. No. 80-1172.
United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit.

Note:

This effectively ends this FOIA case against the CIA.

25 Dec

Ron announces he has finished a sci-fi novel that is on its way to the publishers (he says working title is "Man: The Endangered Species," but it came out as "Battlefield Earth"). He also announces release of "The Way to Happiness."

LRH ED 321 INT
1981

(no date)

Delivery of OT 7, SOLO NOTS, begins.

(no date)

Early 1981

The Guardian's Office had failed Hubbard. Mary Sue, the Controller, never saw him again after their meeting a few months before his disappearance early in 1980. According to Hubbard, mistakes do not just happen, somebody causes them, always. Mistakes and accidents are the result of deliberate Suppression. A catastrophe as big as the government case against the GO was obviously the result of a very heavyweight Suppressive. Hubbard could not admit that the GO had merely been following his orders, so rather than reforming his views, he set out to reform the GO.

In 1979, Hubbard had issued a so-called "Advice" (an internal directive with limited distribution) stating that when situations really foul-up there is more than one Suppressive Person at work. Further, those who have submitted to the SPs, the SP's "connections," also have to be rooted out. The GO, and all of the "connections" within and around it, had to be purged.

Hubbard's legal situation was worsening. Early in 1981, the All Clear Unit was set up at the Commodore's Messenger Organization International ("CMO Int") reporting directly to the Commanding Officer CMO, who was also chairwoman of the Watchdog Committee. The unit's purpose was to make it "All Clear" for Hubbard to come out of hiding.

Ironically, the GO had finally persuaded Hubbard that his hand must not be seen in the management of Scientology, so the All Clear Unit became Hubbard's instrument. The Suppressive-riddled GO had to be removed completely; but it had to be removed with dexterity, because it was the most powerful force in Scientology. Everyone concerned had to be sure that the orders were coming from Hubbard, but there must be no tangible evidence.

If the GO had believed there was a palace revolution in progress they would have been perfectly capable of destroying the tiny CMO. There were 1,100 GO staff, most of them seasoned, their leaders well known in the Scientology world. There were a score of Messengers at CMO Int, and despite their newly acquired role in management, they were virtually unknown to the vast majority of Scientologists.

The CMC's first task was to remove the Controller. In May 1981, David Miscavige, by now twenty-one, met with Mary Sue Hubbard. He told her that as a convicted criminal her position in the Church was an embarrassment.

Miscavige doubtless reminded her that the appeal of her prison sentence would probably be lost, and that when it was lost the Church's public position would be far better if the Church was seen to have disciplined her. Mary Sue screamed and raged, but Miscavige kept his bulldog grip on the situation. He was immune to tirades, and probably smiled as he dodged the ashtray she hurled at him.

For her husband's good, the Controller finally stepped down. Afterwards she decided she had been tricked, and sent letters of complaint to her husband. There was no reply. She thought that her letters to her husband were being censored. They were, but on her husband's order.

Gordon Cook became the new Controller, and the Controller's Aides were replaced. The head of CMO, Diane "DeDe" Voegeding, considered Mary Sue Hubbard her friend. Having spent her
teenage years on the ship without her parents, Mary Sue must have seemed almost a mother to her. Voegeding protested and was removed from her position, ostensibly for divulging Hubbard’s whereabouts to the Guardian’s Office.

Laurel Sullivan had been Hubbard’s Personal Public Relations Officer (Pers PRO) for years. She was part of the small Personal Office, and was Armstrong’s immediate superior on the biography project, as well as head of the huge financial reorganization, Mission Corporate Category Son-out (MCCS). Sullivan too was a close friend of Mary Sue Hubbard. MCCS was closed, and Laurel Sullivan was removed from her post. Voegeding and Sullivan were both consigned to the Rehabilitation Project Force. They were the first of hundreds of “connections” to be purged.

The CMO were responding to the belief, fostered by Hubbard, that the U.S. government was working to smash Scientology. Through the collection of unpaid taxes, the Internal Revenue Service was capable of destroying the parent Church of Scientology of California. There was also a distinct danger that all the subsidiary corporations would be sucked under with it.

The Scientology Publications Organization U.S. was re-incorporated as a for-profit corporation, called Bridge Publications. The Publications Organization in Denmark became New Era Publications. A new Legal office was established distinct from, and eventually controlling, the GO Legal Bureau. It was the beginning of a proliferation of allegedly distinct and separate Scientology corporations.

The All Clear Unit (ACU) had to all intents become autonomous under the control of David Miscavige. It was not subject to the CMO, the Watchdog Committee, or any other Scientology entity. Miscavige took his orders only from Pat Broeker, who in turn took his orders only from Hubbard.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

False legal advice that MSH’s position implicated LRH - Miscavige and attorneys

(no date)

Early 1981

Lenske, Lenske & Heller was retained in the early part of 1981, to represent the business interests of L. Ron Hubbard.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske on 4 February 1986

(no date)

Vicki was sent on “mission” to Los Angeles in 1981 “to purge members of Defendants’ organization... remove assets of Defendant Church of Scientology of California to overseas trusts where they could not be accessed by plaintiffs or the government, and set up sham corporate structures to evade prosecution generally.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

(no date)

Late 1981

David Mayo receives many messages from LRH over the next eight months. Amongst other things, LRH suggested that Mayo develop a Happiness Rundown, which Mayo did. When the rundown and course was complete, auditors and C/Ses from around the world came to ASHO where Mayo personally taught the course and internship.

Julie Mayo letter
--- Jan

A telex comes down to Miscavige, establishing Mission All Clear (MAC). There are 35 liability cases against the church and many of them name LRH as a defendant. Miscavige is the head of the unit. The purpose of this unit was to extricate LRH from all of the lawsuits that had been filed naming him as the head of the Church.

Because this is so "confidential and sensitive", Miscavige forms a direct comm line with Broeker, by-passing all of his CMO seniors and the Watchdog Committee. Miscavige then began to systematically eliminate all of the other members of the All Clear Committee.

Zegel Tape No. 2 Stacy
Young affidavit

Note:

The restructuring of the Church is about to take place and it should be understood that -

INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES HAD A MOTIVE OF NATIONAL SECURITY FOR A TAKEOVER TO PUT A STOP TO THE CHURCH MAKING ANY OTs.

It has to be wondered - is LRH even alive - or being held against his will?

01 Feb

Quoted from Gerald Armstrong legal document:

It was Mary Sue Hubbard who, in early 1981, ordered certain biographical materials from Controller Archives to be delivered to Defendant Armstrong. These materials consisted of several letters written by Hubbard in the 1920's and 1930's, Hubbard's Boy Scout books and materials, several old Hubbard family photographs, a diary kept by Hubbard in his youth, and several other items.

Gerald Armstrong's "Appendix" for an unknown court case

02 Feb

Bridge Publications, Inc. (B.P.I.) is incorporated.
Corporate classification: Religious. Registered Agent: Lawrence E. Heller

Articles of Incorporation, California Secretary of State

Note:

Heller is believed, at this time, to be one of the partners of the law firm of Lenske, Lenske, Heller & Magasin. Lawrence Heller also soon becomes one of the three Special Directors of CST along with Sherman and Stephen Lenske.

10 Mar

U.P.I. March 10, 1981

...Paulette Cooper filed a $15 million suit against the Church of Scientology of Boston and the church's founders, L. Ron and Mary Sue Hubbard. Ms. Cooper, who wrote the book entitled 'The Scandal of Scientology' claims the church conducted an anonymous smear campaign against her.

The suit... claims a special unit of the church — the B-I Bureau — was set up by the Hubbards to conduct covert and illegal operations against any organization or individual critical of the Hubbards or Scientology.

Note:
This is another suit filed by Boston attorney Michael Flynn's office.

Incorrectly Included fascist intelligence unit in a Church - LRH

30 Mar

Former psychiatric patient John Hinckley Jr. attempts to assassinate President Ronald Reagan.


Note:

Wonder if these “lone nut assassins” are CIA Mind Control puppets?

-- Apr

Quoted from a Sherman Lenske affidavit:

I represented Mr. L. Ron Hubbard in all aspects of estate planning from the time he engaged me as his attorney in approximately April 1981...

Mr. Lenske’s Declaration dated November 12, 1995

Note:

A message on usenet from a former CMO member said Lenske was hired by a CMO legal mission, fired and run by Miscavige.

-- Apr

Quoted from David Miscavige affidavit:

In April 1981, in an unprecedented move and without Mary Sue Hubbard's knowledge, I sent a mission to the headquarters of the GO in England GO World Wide (GOWW) to inspect the Legal Bureau under the guise that it had been authorized by Mary Sue Hubbard. We discovered that the GO had grossly mismanaged the legal affairs with which it had been entrusted....

The GO continued to withhold from Church management the darkest of its secrets—the criminal acts committed by GO staff against the United States government and others. We only learned of these crimes when we read copies of GO documents attached as exhibits to court papers filed by litigation adversaries.

David Miscavige’s affidavit to U.S. District Court for the Central District of California CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ, Defendants. CASE No. cv 91-6426 HL

Note:

David Miscavige, at the time of this incident, is the Action Chief CMO Int. He is in charge of firing and running missions.

Note:

This is nuts. The raid had already happened. It was no secret that the G.O. had crimes. The G.O. staff had already been found guilty in court and sentenced to prison! LRH was with MSH on the day of the raid and they spent a week discussing what to do. So, LRH would not have been wanting to “infiltrate” the G.O. to “make the discovery” the G.O. had crimes. He already knew. And, if he wanted the G.O. taken apart, all he would have needed to do was tell MSH that and she would have complied.
Note:
This adds up to a CMO conspiracy to seize all that LRH & MSH owned, with the Broekers and Miscavige as the key participants, (and a few co-conspirator attorneys).

-- May

MSH is Controller and she holds control over the corporate structure of Scientology, as well as all of the trademarks and copyrights.

Then, attorney Sherman Lenske appears on the scene claiming to be LRH's personal attorney.

Two months later, MSH gets overthrown from her Controller post and Lenske is instrumental in the corporate restructuring of all of Scientology. A year later he is a co-founder of the Church of Spiritual Technology, which eventually comes to have control over every intellectual property that LRH and MSH had ever owned or controlled.

Another co-founder of the Church of Spiritual Technology (CST) is Meade Emory. He was the Assistant to the Commissioner of the IRS in 1975 and 1976, when the FBI caught Wolfe and Meisner stealing IRS documents, leading to the FBI raid and the overthrow of MSH and the Guardian's Office by CMO staff - the Broekers and Miscavige.

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

Meade Emory's biography

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994
Veritas website

-- May

The CMC's first task was to remove the Controller. In May 1981, David Miscavige, by now twenty-one, met with Mary Sue Hubbard. He told her that as a convicted criminal her position in the Church was an embarrassment. The attorneys had suggested that as long as she remained in an administrative position her husband was implicated in all Scientology affairs, including the burglaries.

For her husband's good, the Controller finally stepped down. Afterwards she decided she had been tricked, and sent letters of complaint to her husband. There was no reply. She thought that her letters to her husband were being censored. They were, but on her husband's order.

Gordon Cook became the new Controller, and the Controller's Aides were replaced.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The GO staff had already been found guilty and sentenced to prison for their crimes. All of that was already over and LRH was not included. It was a done deal. So how could Mary Sue implicate LRH in it?

LRH does not equal MSH in the eyes of the law, so this legal advice is FALSE.

False legal advice to MSH to remove her from post -
Altered Sequence of events by saying the burglary charges were still pending -

David Miscavige and attorneys
Note:
A handwritten letter from Mary Sue when she was in prison, says she made a deal with the government in order to get Ron out of the charges, thus he was an unindicted co-conspirator.
- Data is from Mike McClaughry

-- Jun

Miscavige, along with Pat and Annie Broeker, decided that the Guardian's Office must be eliminated. He gathered a couple of dozen Church executives and they planned a series of missions to take over the G.O.

Zegel Tape No. 2

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994

-- Jun

"The MCCS discussions were abandoned in June of 1981, and...no action was taken with regard to anything the committee discussed."

Court ruling, CST v. US--29 June 1992

Note:
Quoting from the referenced source 1992 court ruling regarding the Church of Spiritual Technology: "CST still did not produce the [Zolin] tapes, claiming the MCCS [Mission Corporate Category Sort-Out] discussions were abandoned in June of 1981, and that no action was taken with regard to anything the committee discussed."

This is taken from a justification offered by CST in 1992 to the Claims Court for not turning over to the court the [Zolin?] tapes concerning MCCS.

27 Jun

David Miscavige reportedly "takes over CMO Int" by giving CO CMO INT Diane Voegeding a dispatch removing her. The dispatch is ostensibly from LRH.

Bare Faced Messiah

The head of CMO, Diane "DeDe" Voegeding, considered Mary Sue Hubbard her friend. Having spent her teenage years on the ship without her parents, Mary Sue must have seemed almost a mother to her. Voegeding protested (MSH's removal) and was removed from her position, ostensibly for divulging Hubbard's whereabouts to the Guardian's Office.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

- Jul

In July 1981, ED Int. Bill Franks and a small group of Messengers arrived at the headquarters of the U.S. Guardian's Office in Los Angeles. All GO staff were ordered to join the Sea Org, and a Criminal Handling Unit was established. Franks and his cohorts were there to remove the last real obstacle to CMO control of the Guardian's Office, Jane Kember, the Guardian.

Kember had received a prison sentence for her part in the Washington burglaries, but was on bail pending an appeal. Upon hearing of Franks' moves, Mary Sue Hubbard reappointed herself Controller, and rescinded her previous permission for the CMO to investigate the GO. Franks and his team were physically ejected from GO headquarters in Los Angeles. The locks were changed. Mary Sue appointed Jane Kember Temporary Controller.

Franks, as Executive Director International, maintained his occupation of the Controller's
office itself, and Kember visited him there with a group of GO heavies. Franks launched into
an attack on Mary Sue Hubbard, among other things accusing her of being a "squirrel" who
practiced astrology. Ignoring Franks' threats, Kember's crew removed the Controller's files,
leaving Franks in an empty office.

The GO took over an office in the former Cedars of Lebanon complex, the home of most of
the Scientology Orgs in Los Angeles. There the Controller's files were guarded day and night.
Mary Sue made a desperate bid to find her husband, so that he could quash the CMO. For
three days the screaming match continued, with David Miscavige and other high-ranking
Messengers joining in. They played on Kember's fear of a schism in the Church. Eventually,
she was shown an undated Hubbard dispatch which suggested that the GO should be put
under the CMO when its senior executives went to prison. Jane Kember and Mary Sue
Hubbard admitted defeat.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

--- Jul

Quoting from legal document of Michael Flynn: "David Miscavige and Norman Starkey, as
agents of Hubbard, convened a meeting of lawyers in Atlanta, Georgia for the purpose of
initiating Bar complaints, lawsuits, depositions, motions for disqualification, and contempt
motions in order to harass plaintiff (Michael Flynn) by use of the judicial system. The meeting
took place in July, 1981 and it was attended by attorneys Harvey Silverglate, Jay Roth,
Steven Burris, Donald Randolph, Sherman Lenske, Dan Warren and others."

Complaint of Michael J. Flynn filed on unknown date as case # 83-2642-C in the UNITED
STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF MASSACHUSETTS

01 Jul

David Miscavige allegedly calls on Mary Sue Hubbard with a letter prepared by lawyers which
argues that MSH's presence as the Guardians' controller implicates LRH in all church matters
including the GO cases. She steps down and is later removed from office, as is Jane Kember.

Religions Inc.

Note:

Re the letter prepared by lawyers, this is shortly after Lenske appears on the scene—by his
reckoning, in April 1981.

01 Jul

David Miscavige arranges a meeting with Mary Sue Hubbard, based on a lie. He calls her on
the phone and implies that he has comm for her from LRH.

They get together, but the letter he promised simply did not exist. What he did arrive with
was a letter he had had written by church attorneys, (Sherman Lenske?) stating erroneously
that Mary Sue's presence as the controller of the church endangered and implicated LRH in
all church matters. Based on this letter and other conversations that the two of them had,
Mary Sue was eventually persuaded to step down as controller.

Miscavige's exchanges with MSH were extremely bitter and he brags around INT for some
weeks thereafter about calling her a suppressive bitch and some other names.

Zegel Tape No. 2

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994

Important Note:
The above is fraud. He obtained control through fraud. The attorneys gave her false legal advice to get her to resign and let Miscavige take over.

01 Jul
1 c. July 1981

Quoting from David Miscavige: "Mary Sue Hubbard was removed from her post before she went to jail. I know, because I personally met with her and obtained her resignation.... At first, Mary Sue Hubbard was not willing to resign. Eventually she did so."

David Miscavige's affidavit to U.S. District Court for the Central District of California in the CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ, Defendants. CASE NO. CV 91-6426 HL;

Religion, Inc.

01 Jul
1 c. July c. 1981

Quoting from David Miscavige:

"34. Shortly before the purge of the Guardian's Office, I discussed with Laurel Sullivan various illicit GO activities we had already uncovered. Sullivan was aware of these activities. Sullivan did not agree that the acts the GO had committed were atrocious and that Mary Sue Hubbard and the rest of her criminal group needed to be removed. She insisted that Mary Sue Hubbard remain in power and that at all costs she and the Guardian's Office should maintain total control of the organization regardless of the criminal acts exposed by the government and others, in which Sullivan felt the GO was completely justified in committing.

"35. Upon learning of Laurel Sullivan's alliance with the GO and the plans to reorganize the Church under Mary Sue Hubbard and her GO allies, I removed Sullivan from her position and disbanded the M CCS project altogether. In fact, recently released documents reveal that Laurel Sullivan--who would later become an adverse witness against the church and me--long ago admitted to law enforcement officials that the corporate restructuring of the Church actually implemented, differed entirely from that envisioned in her M CCS project."

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California
CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ
David Miscavige's affidavit
also Religion, Inc.

02 Jul
2c. July 1981

Quoting from David Miscavige:

Within a day of Mary Sue Hubbard's resignation, senior GO officials secretly met with Mary Sue Hubbard and conspired to regain control of the GO. Mary Sue Hubbard signed a letter revoking her resignation and condemning the actions of the CMO. Scores of GO staff responded, locking the missionaries out of their premises and were intending to hire armed guards to bar access by me and the other Church officials who had ousted them. I then confronted the mutineers, and persuaded Mary Sue Hubbard to again resign, which ended the last vestige of GO resistance."

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California
CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ, Defendants
David Miscavige's affidavit to
07 Jul

Twenty CMO missionaires, headed by Vicki Aznaran, were sent to the St. Hill and Los Angeles Guardian Offices, hoping to simply take over the G.O. Prior to this takeover, power was distributed between the CMO and the G.O. And they acted, to some degree, as a check and balance on one another. This was going to be the elimination of that check and balance and was considered to be a very important operation.

In Los Angeles, the takeover went smoothly until Jane Kember, Guardian World Wide, is encountered. She barricaded herself in her office and refused to be unseated. The missionaires manage to get an appointment with her and she is intractable. The missionaires then send a telex back to INT and two more missionaries are sent out to handle the situation.

What was decided is that a fake telex is going to be constructed, allegedly from LRH, that will order Jane Kember to step down and let the CMO take over the G.O. This telex is typed on the spot by the missionaries from INT, it is put in a folder that contains other legitimate LRH telexes and another meeting is arranged with Jane Kember.

Jane is given the folder of telexes to read, she sees the telex ordering that she step down and that the CMO be allowed to take over the Guardian’s Office and that action is done. That is the end of the G.O. and now the CMO and ultimately Miscavige and Pat and Annie Broeker now run the entire church.

This is also fraud. They tricked the Guardian into resigning and letting Miscavige take over by making her think that LRH ordered her to do it.

A Reign of Terror begins, followed by the Golden Age of Squirreling, as follows:

Miscavige established and headed a unit called “Special Project”. From this position he ran the entirety of Scientology. He staffed it with 15 people who took over the functions of the GO bureaus. Some of the staff were Norman Starkey, Lyman Spurlock, Terri Gamboa and Vaughn and Stacy Young.

These people now ran the Intelligence, PR, and Legal functions previously run by the GO. The primary focus was on the Mission All Clear, in the legal division of the GO. The purpose of this unit was to extricate LRH from all of the lawsuits that had been filed naming him as the head of the Church. Miscavige was personally charged with extricating LRH from pending litigation so LRH could come out of hiding.

Later, the Guardian’s Office functions of handling external matters, such as Intelligence, PR, and Legal are given a new name, the Office of Special Affairs (OSA). Miscavige now runs all of Scientology, both external and internal matters. The only people senior to Miscavige are Pat and Annie Broker, who work directly under LRH.

Zegel Tape No. 2 Vicki
Aznaran affidavit
Vaughn Young affidavit
Stacy Young affidavit

Incorrectly Included fraud to accomplish a takeover - Miscavige & attorneys

13 Jul

Vicki Aznaran is the "...head of the 040 mission which took over the US Guardian's Office."

United States District Court Central District of California, No. Cv 91-6426 Hlh (tx); Church of Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz, Declaration of Vicki Aznaran

Quoting from David Miscavige: “On July 13, 1981, a matter of weeks after we had uncovered what was going on, and with no advance warning to the GO, a coordinated series of CMO missions were sent out concurrently to take over the GO.”

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California
CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ - Case No. cv 91-6426 HL
David Miscavige affidavit

16 Jul

During the second half of the 1970's, revelations of American military and CIA germ warfare experiments emerged in the public press. Surprisingly, many of those experiments were conducted in U.S. cities and were directed at U.S. citizens. In the 1950's, for example, a germ fog had been sprayed by a Navy ship at San Francisco.

U.S. citizens have not only been hit by germs, but also by another type of bombardment. An intriguing segment of the television program, NBC Magazine with David Brinkley, aired July 16, 1981, revealed that the northwestern United States was continuously bombarded by the Soviet Union with low frequency radio waves. The radio waves are set at the approximate level of biological electronic frequencies.

Mr. Brinkley stated:

The Russian government is known to be trying to change human behavior by external electronic influences. And we know that some kind of Russian transmitter is bombarding this country with extreme low frequency radiowaves.

The fact is, low-frequency waves of that type will affect neurological and physiological functioning, usually by reducing mental functioning and by making people more suggestive.

The book Gods of Eden by William Bramley

31 Jul

End of July 1981

At the end of July, the new leaders of the Guardian’s Office issued “Cracking the Conspiracy” which assured Scientologists, ‘The GO is now working around the clock to crack the conspiracy in the next six weeks. This is not ‘PR’ or a ‘gimmick.’ It is the truth. Ironically, the conspiracy against Scientology seemed to have emanated from the Guardian’s Office itself.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Falsehood the conspiracy against Scientology emanated from the GO - Jon Atack (it would only emanate from enemy agents who had infiltrated the GO)

Note:

There are several top people who were guilty of crimes in the Snow White program - who the government did not prosecute! These are likely their agents:

Jimmy Mulligan - Mary Sue’s Assistant for Intelligence - was guilty as sin
Lynn McNeil - Michael Meisner’s senior

The above two are mentioned in particular because they also destroyed HASI, the legal owner of the copyrights and trademarks.

On 10 May 1977 A Certificate of Revocation is issued against HASI, Inc. by the Arizona Corporation Commission for FAILURE TO FILE AN ANNUAL REPORT. HASI was the owner of ALL COPYRIGHTS AND TRADEMARKS, assigned to HASI by LRH by blanket assignment in 1958.

01 Aug

1 c. August 1981

Quoting from David Miscavige:
The dissolution of the GO...was no mere 'cosmetic alteration'.... It was, in fact, a major, dramatic, and permanent overhaul, with over 800 GO staff dismissed as unqualified or because of their disagreements with Church policies or because of their complicity in criminal conduct. It required approximately 50...missions to purge the GO. The posts of Guardian and Controller were abolished.

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHPMAN And UWE GEERTZ, Defendants. CASE NO. CV 91-6426 HL David Miscavige affidavit

Falsehood that dismantling the GO was not merely cosmetic - the same functions and criminal acts were continued under the new names, RTC & OSA - David Miscavige

05 Aug

International conditions Order number 1 is issued.

Its routing is: Flag, FOLOs, G.O., W.W., Continental Guardian Offices

Its subject is:

Committee of Evidence, Fred Hare, Jane Kember, David Caiman, Herbie Parkhouse, Henning Heldt, Duke Snider, Mo Budlong, Jimmy Mulligan, Ann Mulligan, Rick Merwin, and Nicky Merwin. The committee is made up of Lieutenant J.G. David Miscavige, chairman, and members Ensign Marc Yaeger, Warrant Officer [Jon] Nelson, Lieutenant Commander Clarice Brusel, and Petty Officer April Hall.

A “debrief” of Peter Greene, posted on the Internet

05 Aug

The last vestige of resistance to the CMO takeover would come from Guardian's Office headquarters, GO World Wide, at Saint Hill in England. A CMO “Observation Mission” travelled to England, And on August 5 convened a “Committee of Evidence” against leading members of the Guardian's Office. The Committee was made up solely of Messengers, and chaired by Miscavige. The members were found guilty. A CMO unit was established at Saint Hill, and Bill Franks, the Executive Director International, issued a directive explaining that as Hubbard's management successor he was senior in authority to the Guardian's Office.

The Findings and Recommendations of the Committee of Evidence were not published. Senior GO officials were shipped to Gilman Hot Springs where they underwent a “rehabilitation program.” Messengers called them “the crims,” for criminals. These middle-aged Church executives were made to dig ditches, and wait table for the young rulers.

They were awakened in the middle of the night and subjected to a new type of “Confessional.” The privacy of the auditing session was abandoned, along with the polite manner of the auditor. A group of Messengers would fire questions, and while the recipient fumbled for an answer, yell accusations at him. Answers were belittled, and the Messengers all yelled at once. The exhausted GO official would be threatened with eternal expulsion from Scientology.

The questions were also new. The CMO was convinced that the GO had been infiltrated by “enemy” agencies, so the “crims” were asked, “Who’s paying you?” over and over again, and accused of working for the FBI, the AMA or the CIA. This brutal form of interrogation came to be known as “gang sec-checking.” It was in total violation of the publicized tenets of Scientology.

GO staff began to crack under the pressure. Most of these hardened executives eventually left Gilman willing to do the bidding of their new masters. The Watchdog Committee assigned one of their number to the control of the Guardian's Office. David Caiman, the former head of GO Public Relations, became the new Guardian upon his return from Gilman Hot Springs.

The great GO machine was grinding to a halt. Members of the Legal Bureau, who understood the weak position of Scientology in many of the increasing number of suits, wanted to settle
out of court wherever possible, but were overruled in favor of a fight to the death policy. The stalwarts of the Legal Bureau were dismissed, and their place taken by expensive private law firms. Most of these suits were eventually settled for far larger amounts than GO Legal had negotiated.

The CMO was in control of the entire administrative structure of Scientology. Although still in hiding, Hubbard made himself available for comment, but only on matters of Scientology “Tech,” in September 1981.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included psychiatric interrogation tech - Miscavige & Aides

20 Aug

U.P.I. August 20, 1981

A member of the Church of Scientology filed a $30 million civil rights suit Thursday against an attorney and nine other people he claims were hired by his parents to deprogram him from his religious beliefs. Steven Miller filed the suit in U.S. District Court against Michael Flynn, his brother, Kevin, a private investigator, and others he alleges deprived him of his constitutionally guaranteed civil right to practice his religion.

26 Aug

Bill Franks, ED INT, issues Sea Org ED. 1789 INT.

The routing is BPI [Broad Public Issue], All Staff, All Public, from Executive Director International. It was called “Management Changes.” Part of it is a description of how the G.O. had "turned around and gone adrift."

A "debrief" of Peter Greene, posted on the Internet

14 Sep

The Associated Press, September 14, 1981

Shakeup in Top Office

The Church of Scientology has replaced a top official because of criminal convictions of church officials last year, the church said Sunday. A statement by the church distributed in Washington said the Guardian Office in England, which had been autonomous, had been 'reorganized and put under the direction of the Executive Director International Office.' A spokesman, the Rev. Gregory Taylor, said that Jane Kember, who had held the position of guardian, 'was replaced' by Gordon Cook, who headed the Scientology organization in South Africa.

...The statement Sunday from Bill Franks, executive director international, said the Guardian Office 'went adrift' and in the criminal prosecution. Here we had people representing the Church who had gotten themselves in a fight with the government when our very first policy is to maintain friendly relations with the environment. The mistakes made were simply that this policy was not followed and the results were predictably negative for the Church.' Taylor said "more than a dozen' people were replaced in the Guardian Office and the U.S. Guardian Office, though the deputy guardian for the United States, Laurie Zurn, continues to head that office in Los Angeles. ..."

Three Falsehoods by ED Int, Bill Franks:

Here we go with false PR statements again, acting all innocent about what the GO was doing. Blaming the GO for getting in a fight with the government and not maintaining friendly public relations. In truth, the GO was acting on LRH directions to it, see the LRH issues to the GO on this time track.
Quoting David Miscavige:

With the G.O. out of the way, the entire corporate and command structure of Scientology was modified. Organizations were set up to ensure a new G.O. could never come about and to see that the tech would be kept pure.

David Miscavige - 7 October 1993 speech at the IAS event

Falsehood - Miscavige - RTC & OSA continued the criminal acts of the GO

-- Oct

MSH and 10 aides appeal their conviction of conspiracy. MSH and 10 aides go to jail. With her and the Guardian and other key executives in jail and LRH hiding, elements of the Sea Org moved in to take command.

The last thing done by Miscavige is a complete corporate restructuring. He says he does this to ensure a "new GO" could never come about. He says the GO had become entirely autonomous and corrupt. He says part of the measures taken to ensure a similar situation could never occur again was the formation of Religious Technology Center (RTC).

Note:

As you will learn later in this time track, RTC is autonomous and is also corrupt. It is the "new GO". Intelligence and legal activities are commanded from RTC. The illegal activities of the GO Intelligence Bureau did not stop, they were continued by Miscavige and other RTC execs.

Vicki Aznaran says throughout her Presidency of RTC, that fair game actions against enemies were commonplace. Fair game activities included burglaries, assaults, disruption of businesses owned by enemies, spying, harassing investigations and litigation, abuse of confidential communications in parishioner files, destruction of evidence, etc.

Lyman Spurlock is a Sea Org member who is also a Certified Public Accountant. Miscavige assigned Lyman Spurlock the task of sorting out the Scientology corporations so they would be legally defensible in the eyes of the IRS. It was at this point that the huge conglomeration known as Church of Scientology of California, was split into many corporations. Lyman worked out the whole shell, including the relationships between the different echelons.

This corporate restructuring is to obtain legal and tax advantages. The complex corporate structure serves as a shield to protect LRH from criminal and civil litigation. Its purpose was also to create an impenetrable, legally defensible network of corporations such that the IRS or other government agency could not "pierce the corporate veil" of Scientology organizations, thereby freeing Scientology management to transfer funds between organizations without concern for the law.

In simple terms, the corporate re-organization is to hide the fact that LRH runs Scientology and personally receives the money from the Churches. (The non-profit money from the Churches is laundered through the profit making corporations.)

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Vicki Aznaran affidavit Affidavit of
Former RTC member Stacy
Young affidavit Jesse Prince tape
# 5

Incorrectly Included continuation of GO fascism & criminality - RTC & OSA

**False reason for dismantling the GO** because the criminality didn't stop - Miscavige
Miscavige says that a concern of LRH's was that his personal affairs be handled independently of any church activities. The IRS raised concerns regarding LRH's relationship to Scientology churches. LRH wanted to have his personal affairs managed and to put an end to any concerns about his relationship to any Scientology churches. So, his personal attorneys advised and were the architects of a for-profit corporation that addressed these needs. Thus Author Services Incorporated (ASI) was formed to manage the personal, business and literary affairs of LRH, including his financial and legal matters.

In addition to ASI, another for-profit corporation is formed, Bridge Publications Inc. (BPI) It publishes and distributes the Scientology Scriptures, including books and recorded tapes, and manufactures, repairs and distributes E-Meters. It also publishes and distributes LRH fiction works. New Era Publications performs the same activities for countries outside of the US.

ASI, BPI, and NEP are all for-profit companies. They pay royalties directly to LRH and his successors, which includes Religious Technology Center (RTC) and Church of Spiritual Technology (CST). (Therefore the IRS denies tax-exempt status to RTC and CST).

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

and

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999
Falsehood that LRH wanted his personal affairs kept separate from the church because Miscavige continued to bring millions of dollars of church money to LRH after this -

David Miscavige

02 Oct
The Associated Press October 2, 1981
A federal appeals court Friday upheld the convictions of nine people who, as officials of the Church of Scientology, directed a conspiracy to steal government documents about the church. In a 3-0 vote, the U.S. Court of Appeals panel rejected all the points made by the Scientologists on appeal --including a claim that government searches of Scientology offices violated constitutional rights. ...The appeals court upheld the rulings of U.S. District Judge Charles R. Richey, who tried the case in October 1979 under an unusual procedure, in which each defendant agreed to be found guilty of one count of the indictment after the government submitted its uncontested evidence to the court.

When the 1979 trial ended, Richey ordered immediate prison terms for the defendants: Mary Sue Hubbard, wife of church founder L. Ron Hubbard; Henning Heldt; Duke Snider; Sharon Thomas; Gregory Willardson; Richard Weigand; Cindy Raymond; Gerald Bennett Wolfe, and Mitchell Hermann. ...

Falsehood - Associated Press
the GO execs never plead guilty - they would have lost their right to an appeal if they plead guilty - they only agreed not to contest the government's evidence against them

13 Oct
Attorney Sherman Lenske incorporates Author Services Incorporated (ASI).

INCORPORATED:
Author Services, Inc.
7051 Hollywood Blvd., Suite 400 Hollywood, CA 90028
Sherman D. Lenske, Registered Agent
Norman F. Starkey, President
corporate number 1057096
date incorporated 10/13/81

Corporate filings, California Secretary of State Office

Note:

This is a for-profit corporation, not a religious corporation.

David Miscavige is CEO & Chairman of the Board - Norman Starkey is President.

Attorney Sherman Lenske, on behalf of Miscavige, Spurlock and Starkey and several others, incorporates ASI which becomes the corporate entity controlling Church of Scientology bank accounts and assets. In fact, the officers and directors of ASI possessed no authority from any Church of Scientology corporation to control its bank accounts and property.

This was earlier called "Special Project", headed by David Miscavige and so is ASI. At this time ASI is higher on the chain of command than RTC.

Jesse Prince says that ASI, LRH's literary agency, is really used as the clearing house for LRH orders to Church of Scientology International, etc.

The staff of ASI received their orders from LRH and his aide who lived with him, Pat Broeker. When DM was COB ASI, the staff of ASI commanded and ran the entire Scientology network.

From 1982 to 1986 LRH would dictate his orders into a dictaphone. Pat and Annie Broeker would take the tape to Susie Bennick at Gilman Hot Springs, Ca. She would issue despatches to various executives at ASI, RTC, CSI, CST and CSC. David Miscavige oversaw the transcribing operation and enforced compliance to LRH orders. While Miscavige was COB ASI the staff of ASI ran the entire Scientology network. ASI had complete control over the management of all of Scientology.

DM makes the following ASI appointments:

Terri Gamboa, Executive Director
Norman Starkey, Legal Affairs Director
Lyman Spurlock, Corporate Affairs Director
Vaughn Young, Public Affairs Director Stacy Young, Organizing Officer

Vicki Aznaran says that ASI was incorporated to be the funnel through which profits from Scientology Churches were channeled to LRH.

Stacy Young says that she and all ASI staff were instructed that making large amounts of money for LRH was an integral part of running Scientology. LRH's (perhaps Broeker's?) communications to ASI staff made it clear that he felt justified in taking as much money out of the Church as Miscavige & ASI staff could get away with. Miscavige's success or failure was based on how much money he could make for LRH, whether it came from the Church or other sources.

Accordingly, Miscavige made sure as much money as possible was taken from Church accounts. Treasury Secretary, Fran Harris, thought up "labels" which were attached to huge lump sums, which Miscavige then ordered transferred from non profit Church accounts, into ASI accounts every week. These labels were designed to conceal from the IRS the true nature of the transfers.

Miscavige made Lyman Spurlock responsible for working out the legal details of these transfers. Stacy Young, as Org Officer, often had to calm Lyman down after he had been ordered to legitimize some of Fran Harris' money-making ideas. Lyman said he had serious disagreements with Fran about the legality of some of her schemes. Miscavige would always tell Lyman to "make it legal".
The line was that Pat Broeker would tell David Miscavige to bring hundreds of thousands or millions of dollars for LRH. Miscavige would bring the money in a briefcase to Las Vegas. Pat would meet him there and then take the briefcase of money back to LRH.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Jesse Prince letters
Stacy Young affidavit

California State - Secretary of State corporate records

Incorrectly Included criminality - still funneling church money to LRH -

David Miscavige and aides

LRH gets this outpoint too - if indeed he was getting this money - but this money is missing from his estate when he died!

200ct

TRADEMARK REGISTERED [Note: TRADEMARK IS NOW CANCELLED]
Serial Number 73233761
Registration Number 1174579
Word Mark SCIENTOLOGY
Registration Date October 20, 1981
Cancellation Date May 13, 1988
Goods and Services (CANCELLED) 1C 041. US 107.
G & S: Educational and Philosophic Services-Namely, Planning and Conducting Courses in the Field of Philosophy.
FIRST USE: 1951/11/00.
FIRST USE IN COMMERCE: 1951/11/00
Owner Name (REGISTRANT) Hubbard; L. Ron
INDIVIDUAL UNITED STATES
Owner Address 5930 Franklin Ave. Los Angeles CALIFORNIA 90028

Note:
This is one of the trademarks ostensibly transferred to RTC by L. Ron Hubbard a few months later, in 1982.

-- Nov

In November, Hubbard ordered the CMO to send him information outlining the entire international position of Scientology. He wanted to know all the "stats." It took two weeks to collect the information, and then it had to be presented in a way which would demonstrate the efficacy of Hubbard's orders to the CMO to take over Church management. Hubbard had trained Messengers to censor information going to him to shield him from upsetting news. After the huge ritual of information gathering, the CMO remained in power, so Hubbard was obviously happy with what he received.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Falsehood that LRH would order that he be sent false data on church affairs -Incorrectly Included "cover story" to hide an outpoint of why Ron is being fed false data

Jon Atack and whoever fed him this line of baloney -
The various parts of the Organization continued to function, largely unaware of the drastic changes that were taking place at the top. During Hubbard's absence from direct management in 1980, the prices had been cut, and moves were underway to reconcile estranged Scientologists. These measures were still penetrating to the membership, as the new regime brought in stringent changes at the top.

It was in this setting, in November 1981, that Scientology Missions International, which monitored the progress of the supposedly independent Mission, or "Franchise," network, called a meeting to try and resolve some of the ongoing conflicts between Mission Holders and the Church.

During the 1970s, several major Mission Holders had been declared Suppressive, and their Franchises given to others. Most had exhausted Scientology's internal justice procedures in an attempt to be reinstated and to retrieve their Missions. A Mission Holder sometimes found himself in the peculiar position of having invested most of his assets into his Mission, but after being declared Suppressive was forced to surrender control to the Church's Mission Office, who would place the mission under new management. The Mission Holder would have no access to his assets, which often amounted to hundreds of thousands of dollars, and found it impossible to work his way back into the good graces of Scientology. Several ousted Mission Holders had initiated civil litigation against the Church.

Hubbard's published policy states that an individual can be declared Suppressive for suing the Church. It was a Catch 22 situation. The November 1981 meeting attempted to resolve this impasse by "open two-way communication." Both the Mission Holders and the Sea Org's Scientology Missions International staff felt progress had been made at the meeting. Both groups had failed to comprehend what was happening at the very top of the Church.

Ray Kemp, a very early supporter of Hubbard and at one time a close confederate, had been declared Suppressive in the mid-1970s, and his California Mission taken from him. Shortly before Kemp and his wife were "declared," a Church of Scientology publication had carried an article boasting about the Kemp Mission in California which said the Mission consisted of five modern buildings in two acres, with a parking lot for 200 cars. Kemp had even managed to persuade the town council to rename the site of his Mission "L. Ron Hubbard Plaza."

Kemp had tried every recourse within the Church to retrieve his Mission, but his efforts were to no avail. Eventually Kemp reluctantly started civil legal proceedings against the Church, but only after alleged physical abuse by members of the Guardian's Office. As a result of the first Mission Holders' meeting, Kemp and his wife were restored to "good standing." A Board of Review was established to investigate similar cases. Another meeting was scheduled to take place a few weeks later.

Peter Greene, who had been a Mission Holder, made a tape in 1982 describing the events of these meetings, and the background to them. The Guardian's Office had grown increasingly worried that a series of moves by U.S. government agencies might put the Church out of business. The FBI had acquired a huge quantity of incriminating material, and the IRS suits might eventually bankrupt Scientology. Greene alleges that since the mid-1970s there had been a Guardian's Office Program to take over the Missions, which were separate corporations, if the worst happened. The leading Mission Holders had been expelled, and replaced with new people who would be less willing to resist the GO.

Shortly after the first Mission Holders' meeting, yet another corporation came into being: the Church of Scientology International. It was to become the "Mother Church," replacing the Church of Scientology of California. The old lines of command had to be obscured by giving new titles to departments; for example, Hubbard's Personal Office became the Product Development Office International.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Nov

David Miscavige has Bill Franks locked in a room for several weeks while DM assumed control over all Scientology corporate bank accounts, and other assets. DM was represented by attorneys Sherman Lenske and John Peterson and paid them millions for their assistance in this unauthorized and illegal takeover.
Note:

The following newspaper article is a suit brought by 400 former church executives:

The suit describes a purported November 1981 struggle to control church assets in which Miscavige allegedly locked up church leader William Franks in a room for several weeks while Miscavige assumed control of all corporate bank accounts and other assets.

The San Diego Union-Tribune January 1, 1987

Added Inapplicable locking Franks up if Franks had Ron's blessings - Miscavige

19 Nov

Richard Murray incorporates Church of Scientology International (CSI).

Corporate classification: Religious;
Jeanne M. Gavigan, Registered Agent;
Heber Jentzsch, President.

The articles of incorporation state:

The corporation shall present and propagate the religion of Scientology as founded and as it may further be developed by LRH.

The heads of the following CSI units comprise the "Watchdog Committee".

Sea Org (SO)
Flag Service Organization (FSO)
Flag Land Base (FLB)
Scientology Missions International (SMI)
Golden Era Productions (GOLD)
World Institute of Scientology Enterprises (WISE)
Reserves
Celebrity Center International (CCI)
Office of Special Affairs (OSA) — the new name given to the Guardian's Office.

Marc Yager is CO CMO International
Bill Franks is ED International
Ray Mithoff is Senior C/S International
Wendell Reynolds is Finance Dictator International
Mike Rinder is CO of OSA.

Heber Jentzsch is President of CSI and he has no command power at all. He is a figurehead and his duties are solely to deal with media and other PR groups.

CSI is licensed by RTC and is under the command of RTC and ASI.

Golden Era Film Production studio is located at Gilman Hot Springs, near Hemet, Ca. This also houses CSI. It is called "the Base" and it is where Miscavige has his primary office and residence. It is an 800 acre facility that is heavily fortified, with a high mountain lookout, bunkers, and has assault weapons and bombs.

Mithoff is said to have taken LSD 1000 times. He is said to maintain a secret list of deaths where the Scientologist was C/Sed to "end cycle", meaning let the body die. This has been done in cases where the person was terminally ill.

Stacy Young affidavit
Vaughn Young affidavit
California State - Secretary of State corporate records

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
As you will see later on this time track, CSI is going to play a major role in destroying LRH issues and turning the Church into the biggest squirrel group in the world. With orders and approval from RTC, it engages in a 20-year campaign to alter, delete and fabricate LRH issues.

CSI appoints itself as Source:

The office of the Senior C/S International is housed in CSI. It is this unit that does a hatchet job on LRH technical issues. In addition, other CSI Execs do a hatchet job on LRH policy issues by writing an illegal type of issue called Scientology Policy Directives.

This is how the off-source scam works:

1. RTC pretends to be the owner of the trademarks. But, the "LRH signature" on the document giving the trademarks to RTC, is deemed to be a forgery.

2. RTC then licenses CSI to use the trademarks and CSI licenses all other churches and missions to use the trademarks.

3. In October 1982 RTC and CSI execs then force all churches and missions to use new Articles of Incorporation - which state that they recognize CSI as ecclesiastical authority, not LRH issues! These new Articles of Incorporation also accept the signing of a license agreement to use the trademarks.

The implementation of these new Articles of Incorporation is the death of KSW and being On-Source. Now CSI can issue their own technical issues and policies that go against LRH issues - and if anyone complains or attempts to apply KSW - they will pull the right to use the trademarks and put the person out of business!

The following statements appear in a 1994 booklet entitled "The Church of Scientology 40th Anniversary":

Church of Scientology International (CSI) ... is the mother church of the Scientology religion. Its Board of Directors is composed of the highest ecclesiastical management officials of the Scientology religion.

The most senior management position in the Church is Executive Director International... Since 1982, this position has been held by Mr. Guillaume Lesevre... He is assisted in this capacity by 11 highly trained Scientology executives, each of whom is responsible for a particular activity or function of the Church such as ministration of auditing and training internationally; the compilation, translation and production of scriptural works...

The Scientology world is divided into continental areas, each of which has a Mason office through which CSI administers ecclesiastical management programs, sends religious dissemination materials and new ecclesiastical directives.

New books and other religious materials based on Mr. Hubbard's researches and writings are also compiled, designed and translated into more than a dozen languages at Golden Era Productions.

The 1994 Booklet entitled The Church of Scientology 40th Anniversary

Note:

Let's take a look at some of the above wording that sets CSI up as Source instead of LRH issues:
Its Board of Directors is composed of the highest ecclesiastical management officials of the Scientology religion.

the compilation, translation and production of scriptural works...

sends religious dissemination materials and new ecclesiastical directives.

New books and other religious materials based on Mr. Hubbard's researches and writings...

As you will see, CSI sets itself up as Source, and then proceeds to alter, delete and fabricate LRH technical and policy issues. It then enforces its squirrel issues on Scientologists under threat of RTC pulling their right to use the trademarks.

Wrong Source - RTC and CSI Execs

20 Nov

Gerald Armstrong and Omar Garrison visit Ronald DeWolf--probably in Carson City, Nevada- apparently to interview DeWolf for the biography of LRH they are working on.

Gerald Armstrong in a text file; "corydon.txt," a version of Bent Corydon's book, Messiah or Madman

25 Nov

During 1980 ... Gerry Armstrong remained convinced of Hubbard's honesty and integrity and believed that the representations he had made about himself in various publications were truthful. Armstrong was devoted to Hubbard and was convinced that any information which he discovered to be unflattering of Hubbard or contradictory to what Hubbard has said about himself, was a lie being spread by Hubbard's enemies. Even when Armstrong located documents in Hubbard's Archives which indicated that representations made by Hubbard and the Organization were untrue, Armstrong would find some means to "explain away" the contradictory information.

Slowly, however, throughout 1981, Armstrong began to see that Hubbard and the Organization had continuously lied about Hubbard's past, his credentials, and his accomplishments. Armstrong began a campaign to correct the numerous misrepresentations, but met with considerable resistance.

In November 1981, he was ordered back to Gilman from Los Angeles. He was told by senior Church official Norman Starkey that he was to be Security-checked. There was no desire to correct Hubbard's biography. To this day, Scientology Orgs sell books which contain the very biographies which Armstrong had proved false; Hubbard's Mission into Time is the worst example of many.

On November 25, 1981, Armstrong wrote to Commodore's Messenger Cirrus Slevin:

If we present inaccuracies, hyperbole or downright lies as fact or truth, it doesn't matter what slant we give them, if disproved the man will look, to outsiders at least, like a charlatan. This is what I'm trying to prevent and what I've been working on the past year and a half.

A few weeks later, Armstrong decided to leave the Church. Before leaving, he worked desperately hard to ensure that Omar Garrison had all of the documents necessary for an honest biography.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
25 Nov

HCOPL 25 November 1981 Corporate and other Changes:

"The Church of Scientology of California is reorganized and is no longer the Mother Church. The Mother Church will be the Church of Scientology International, which will include ecclesiastical management units..."

HCOPL 25 November 1981 Corporate and other Changes

Note:

More evidence of positioning CSI as ecclesiastical authority, instead of LRH issues.

Wrong Source: RTC and CSI Execs

27 Nov

27 c. November 1981

Quoted from Gerald Armstrong:

I wrote a number of dispatches in an attempt to get the lies removed from the various biographical sketches in books and promotional literature; and the last dispatch was to the Master at Arms having to do with Starkey's response to a previous report of mine. Starkey dropped into Archives, where I was working, one day. I had just gotten back at that time from seeing Nibs [Ron Jr.] with Omar. I said to Starkey that, in my opinion, a lot of the problems with Nibs had been created by the organization. I said that Nibs was not 100 percent wrong in this whole thing.

And then somehow we got up to Hubbard's lying, and I said, 'Listen, we can't continue to claim that the guy's a nuclear physicist.' And Starkey said, 'Well he never said it! Just a bunch of stupid PRs said it.' So I walked over to the shelf filled with the books we'd bought from Virgil which contained the original Scientology 8-80, done in 1952, which was a manuscript edition, and there it was. I showed to Starkey where Hubbard claims, in his own handwriting, to have been a nuclear physicist.

Starkey just stomped out of there. Then a few days later I was called out to Gilman Hot Springs to talk with the Master at Arms about a report from Starkey. It was a secret report saying that he was concerned as to what documents I might have given Garrison, and he was saying things like, 'Armstrong is stating that we are responsible for Nib's problems.' This was a fairly accurate rendition of the way I had spoken about it, but it was apparent that it was completely unacceptable that I do such a thing. It would just be a matter of time till I was 'busted.'

So I was desperately trying to get Garrison everything that I could. I now knew that the whole thing was crazy, but also that I couldn't quit the job until I was through getting Garrison what he needed. So I worked as long as I could and copied virtually everything I could for Garrison.

Gerald Armstrong as quoted in a text file: "corydon.txt," a version of Bent Corydon's book, Messiah or Madman

30 Nov

30 c. November 1981

Quoted from Gerald Armstrong legal document:

In late November of 1981, Defendant (Armstrong) was requested to come to Gilman Hot Springs by Commodores Messenger Organization Executive, Cirrus Slevin. Defendant Armstrong was ordered to undergo a 'security check'....

Gerald Armstrong's "Appendix" for an unknown court case
-- Dec

Vicki Aznaran was an executive during the schism, rising to become David Miscavige's immediate junior.

In December 1981, Vicki Aznaran was assigned to Author Services Inc., a for-profit corporation using Sea Org personnel. She was "commissioned to reorganize corporate structures and effect sham sales of millions of copies of Dianetics to the corporate Defendants named herein as a vehicle for transferring assets among them."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Dec

Gerald Armstrong claims that this is about the time that he last sees L. Ron Hubbard.

UPI story of 14 November 1982, on file

Note:

The referenced UPI story [14 November 1982] says that Gerald Armstrong claimed that he "last saw Hubbard toward the end of last year." This entry is placed here to reflect that. Date is estimated based on the language of the UPI story. But LRH is supposed to have disappeared in February, 1980, and NO ONE--except the Broekers--is supposed to have ever seen him alive again. How did Gerald Armstrong see him "toward the end" of 1981? Somebody is LYING!

-- Dec

Gerald Armstrong leaves the church "in December, 1981," taking "about 2 percent of the accumulated biographical documents...."

UPI story of 11 May 1984

-- Dec

Quoting from David Miscavige:

Mr. Hubbard took no part in the disbanding of the GO or removal of Mary Sue Hubbard. In fact, the first he heard of it was five months after the initial purge, in July of 1981. While he had been out of communication and uninvolved in Church activities for the previous two years, he had engaged in further researches on Dianetics and Scientology.

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ, Defendants. CASE NO. CV 91-6426 HL David Miscavige's declaration in court

Note:

Thus David admits to a CMO conspiracy to takeover the church.

Contrary Data - David Miscavige:

DM's statement "he (LRH) had been out of communication and uninvolved in church activities for the previous two years" conflicts with the following statements....

That LRH personally hired Sherman Lenske during this period of time
That LRH appointed Bill Franks as ED Int
That LRH sent a dispatch removing DianeVoegeding and making DM, CO CMO Int (see entries at 1 April 1981 and June 1981 and 27 June 1981)
According to Miscavige, LRH had no knowledge of MSH resignation and the disbanding of the GO until 5 months later. This would place his being informed in December.

DM says LRH had two reactions:

1) He felt satisfaction that ethical Scientologists had shown initiative and acted.
2) On the other hand, the actions of the GO and Mission Holders, and the inaction of some of the ecclesiastical staff caused him great concern about the future of the religion and how it would accomplish its mission in his absence when he was no longer alive in body.

DM says he was not involved in the corporate restructuring. He says LRH insisted on handling his own affairs with regard to his relationship with the religion as its Founder. As the source of the religion's Scriptures, LRH held the intellectual property rights of Dianetics and Scientology, through the ownership of both the religious trademarks and the copyrights to the Scripture. To accomplish his goal in seeing to the future of the religion he founded, LRH employed his own attorneys to be the architects of his estate planning. It was under these circumstances that two brand new churches came into being. (RTC & CST)

Having learned of GO corruption and having learned that several responsible persons in ecclesiastical management had failed to act, LRH determined that the future of the religion could not depend on a management body alone. To ensure he could maintain the standard and orthodox practice of the religion, LRH had registered all of the Dianetics and Scientology trademarks. While ecclesiastical means would most often suffice to see to orthodoxy, trademarks also provided a legal means to prevent unorthodox use.

Over the years, many individuals had attempted to create splinter churches of Scientology, using a perverted version of the subject. Through the legal power of the trademarks, such offshoots could be prevented or at least prevented from misleading people by representing themselves as orthodox Scientology. LRH decided to donate the trademarks to the religion but he insisted that any church to whom he donated them be entirely independent of any management body involved in the day-to-day affairs of ministering to the religion and its parishioners. RTC was created for this reason - to receive the Dianetics and Scientology trademarks and thus be responsible only for orthodoxy.

LRH also wanted to ensure his copyrights to the extensive library of Scientology Scripture would be used for the benefit of the religion, and not for the benefit of any one person or persons. And again, while ecclesiastical means would usually be all that was needed to maintain orthodoxy, LRH had always employed the copyright laws as a means to legally enforce his rights to prevent alteration of his materials by others.

Also, LRH had often spoken of archiving the Scriptures of Scientology in the event of a catastrophe. Harking back to the concern for the future of the religion and in light of the events of the early 1980s, LRH furthered reasoned that yet another independent church body should receive his copyrights.

Even though RTC would be the recipient of his trademarks, and charged only with the orthodox application of the religion, LRH felt that even those duties could distract them from the ultimate preservation of the religion through archiving its materials in indestructible form.

In an abundance of caution, should any church organization be corrupted again, he determined that no church should hold both the trademarks and the copyrights. Thus, to receive his copyrights, Church of Spiritual Technology was formed. CST’s function is purely archival in nature. CST preserves the written Scripture on stainless steel plates, the recorded word on nickel plated recordings, and places all of it in titanium containers stored in vaults constructed to withstand nuclear explosions or other cataclysmic events.

CST also stands as the ultimate safeguard of the Scientology religion should the entire religion, even RTC, ever deviate from the pure Scientology religious teachings.

The GO had already demonstrated the danger of corrupt officials. While powers of persuasion and internal justice procedures had corrected the GO problem, this safeguard was considered insufficient should a similar problem recur in the future. LRH reasoned that involvement in day-to-day affairs was the only way any individual could ever be seduced into unethical
activity. Hence, LRH suggested that these new church corporations should have Trustees. As Trustees, they would have no authority in the conduct of corporate affairs, with neither the ability to give orders or directions, nor perform any corporate activities whatsoever. Their only authority would be to appoint or remove directors.

Since they would not be involved in corporate affairs it was expected they would not become involved in any potential corporate malfeasance or dereliction of corporate duties and bylaws. Since there would be several Trustees, no individual Trustee could subvert the corporate structure or Board of Directors by moving themselves into a position as a Director. As a result, there would be layers of safeguards ensuring corporate integrity, while also providing a mechanism to ensure no church could ever again be corrupted without a mechanism for rectifying the problem.

The restructuring of other churches of Scientology was not part of LRH's estate plan, although it evolved out of the same desire to ensure the future of the religion, not just following the death of its Founder, but for all time.

RTC did not come out of Church of Scientology California, but was a brand new organization, established precisely because the role it is charged with performing did not exist in the religion and the religion almost collapsed because no church performed that function.

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999

Note:

In 1994 a booklet is published entitled The Church of Scientology 40th Anniversary.

An article on RTC in this booklet says:

"Mr. Miscavige has worked tirelessly to protect the religion. He authored the early 1980s reorganization of Church corporate and management structures which have given the religion years of sustained growth and stable leadership."

Well, looks like David committed perjury again in the above affidavit where he says he was not involved in the corporate restructuring.

Falsehood that he was not involved in the corporate restructuring - David Miscavige

-- Dec

Bill Franks holds a Mission Holders conference to address expansion plans for the religion. There are two meetings, the first one in Clearwater, Florida, the second one in San Francisco. Miscavige says he was invited to their meeting to give them an explanation of what happened to the G.O.

According to Miscavige, this turned into a "mutiny meeting" by some of these Mission Holders. The Mission Holders were protesting new demands for more money and more control being exerted over them. With all of the shakeups and LRH being unable to appear the Mission Holders were threatening to revolt. Franks agreed to their plans to make themselves an outside advisory board to ecclesiastical management.

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999

-- Dec

Ron announces the "Success Through Communication Course."

Ron's Journal 33

Note:

We seriously doubt that Ron had anything to do with this watered down course.
22 Dec

Scientology Missions International (SMI) is incorporated.
Corporate classification: Religious; Laurie Bartelson,
Registered Agent; Jean Discher, President.

Search results, posted on the Internet, of corporate filings

23 Dec

The second Mission Holders' meeting was held at the Flag Land Base in Florida in December 1981, in the Scientology owned Sandcastle Hotel. The meeting was scheduled to last for two days, and fifty people arrived for the first day. The swell of excitement took hold, the meeting continued for five days, and by the time it was broken up, about two hundred people had attended.

The meeting was chaired by Mission Holder Dean Stokes. Most of the Holders of larger Missions, and some of those deprived of their Missions, were in attendance. Quite a few GO staff were also there, and the meeting turned into a mass confessional, as those present gradually admitted the plans and actions taken secretly in the past. Greene described the exhilaration as the Mission Holders, the Guardian's Office, and Mission Office staff came back into touch with one another.

One executive was noticeably absent: Bill Franks, the Executive Director International, who had called the meeting. The Mission Holders had heard by now that the anonymous Watchdog Committee were Franks' superiors, despite the Hubbard Policy Letter saying Franks was head of the Church. They demanded Franks' presence. He arrived accompanied by a CMO missionaire.

One of the Mission Holders, Brown McKee, said he was assigning the lowest of Hubbard's Ethics Conditions, "Confusion," to the Watchdog Committee. The formula for completion of this Condition is simple: "Find out where you are." The confusion was that WDC was ostensibly running the Church, in contradiction to the Executive Director International Policy Letter, and without any apparent authority. The Watchdog Committee was seen by the Mission Holders as part of a mutinous takeover.

Paradoxically, this was exactly how the Watchdog Committee saw the Mission Holders. The Mission Holders demanded the presence of the Watchdog Committee. Mission Holder Bent Corydon, whose Riverside Mission had just been returned to him, has joked that the Mission Holders were quite ready to fly out to Gilman Hot Springs, and explain matters to the WDC "with baseball bats." Before this could happen, representatives of the WDC arrived to quell the "Mutiny."

Senior Case Supervisor International David Mayo was there, and rather lamely started giving a pep talk on new "Technical" research. Mayo did not get very far. Norman Starkey, who had arrived with the WDC, and was actually in charge of the Church's new non-GO legal bureau, tried to read a Hubbard article about tolerance and forgiveness called "What Is Greatness?" He did not get very far either. David Miscavige looked on, as the meeting broke up into smaller groups, with the Mission Holders trying to explain their actions to the WDC representatives. Their attempts were unsuccessful.

Unbeknownst to most of those at the meeting, there really was a plan to wrest control from the Watchdog Committee. A small group of Scientologists, including a few Mission Holders and veteran Sea Org members, took part in this plot. It fell apart when one of their number reported their secret discussions.

Hubbard was given the CMO account of events, and started to send dispatches to senior executives at Gilman describing the Mission Holders' "mutiny," and an infiltration by enemy agents. Hubbard raged about Don Purcell and the early days, when "vested interests" had tried to prise Dianetics from his control.

Swift action was taken to counter the "mutiny." On December 23, 1981, a Policy Letter was issued entitled "International Watchdog Committee." Perhaps only a few people noticed that it was not signed by L. Ron Hubbard, but by the International Watchdog Committee. It
stated, quite simply: “The International Watchdog Committee is the most senior body for management in the Church of Scientology International.”

Four days later, Executive Director International "for life" Bill Franks was replaced. The coup was very nearly complete.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

As far as I remember Bill Franks was Ed Int until December 1981. He was replaced by Kerry Gleason. Guillaume Lesevre was appointed ED Int in November 1982.

Post to COSinvestigations by Denis
Scientology Time Track Page 296 of 710  Scientology Integrity

Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1982

(no date) : Scientology

The Church paid for the third time in 1982. Millions of dollars paid in good faith by Scientologists for the further dissemination of their beliefs went straight into Hubbard's personal accounts, and were used to keep him in luxury, with a million dollar camera collection, silk shirts tailored in Saville Row, and a large personal retinue at his beck and call.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

(no date) : Scientology

Vicki Aznaran sees David Miscavige hit another Sea Org member, John Axel, in the mouth. She says he also uses photographs of staff members who have fallen into disregard for targets for pistol shooting.

Jesse Prince sees DM hitting Marty Rathbun in the face and body as hard as he could. He saw Miscavige throw two women into the wall, making them cry. These were Terry Gamboa and Marion Bender. He also saw times of guards holding someone by the arms while Miscavige spit in the persons face and punched them in the body. John Ward was one of these. Miscavige did a lot of spitting in people's face.

Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Jesse Prince tape # 3

Incorrectly Included violence and fascism - David Miscavige

(no date) : Scientology

Late 1982

The core group of Commodore's Messengers had completed their task. When they were first appointed to management at the end of 1979, with the creation of the Watchdog Committee, there were two power groups, linked only through Hubbard. The CMO had to take over both the Guardian's Office and the Sea Org without being allowed to show any evidence that they were following Hubbard's direction.

The Watchdog Committee had gradually asserted control over the everyday management of Scientology Churches. By May 1981, it was strong enough to successfully challenge Mary Sue Hubbard. The GO was in its control by August. Hubbard's Personal Office was absorbed in 1981, with the creation of the Product Development Office International. A purge of long-term Messengers also took place in 1981, with the removal in June of Diane Voegeding, then Commanding Officer of CMO. Her sister, Gale Irwin, replaced her, only to be ousted at the end of the year.

After removing Executive Director International, Bill Franks, that December, John Nelson, the next Commanding Officer of the CMO, lasted six months. By the end of 1981, the Missions had been placed under the control of the new Scientology Missions International.

A purge of Mission Holders began early in 1982 culminating in the San Francisco Mission Holders' Conference that October, where leading Mission Holder Dean Stokes was added to the growing list of excommunicants. Mayo and his staff had been removed in August. By the end of 1982, most of the Sea Org veterans who had held high positions had been declared Suppressive.
The whole restructuring had to be engineered without a single appearance by Hubbard. The CMO had to persuade the management organizations of the Church that they were acting with Hubbard’s authority, but with no signed orders from him, nor even orders issued over his name. At the same time, a new management structure had been created through an elaborate series of supposedly separate corporations.

Author Services Incorporated looked after Hubbard’s finances, in reality causing millions to be transferred from the Church into his personal accounts. The Religious Technology Center controlled the use of the trademarks. The International Finance Police, part of the new Church of Scientology International, monitored income.

To add insult to injury, the CMO announced monthly price rises starting in January 1983, and distributed a newsletter with extracts from the San Francisco Mission Holders’ Conference. Photographs of the uniformed and beribboned speakers glared out ferociously. Most Scientologists had conceived themselves part of a crusade to bring sanity to the world. The savage rhetoric, the aggressive attitude and the perplexing new corporate titles, especially the International Finance Police and their Dictator, did not fit easily into that concept of sanity.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Omitted reflection of the Aims of Scientology in top management - Incorrectly Included leadership that is ITSELF criminal, insane and at war -

David Miscavige and his top Aides

(no date) : Scientology

Some Scientologists have given almost forty years of their lives, and enormous sums of money, without attaining any of the promised abilities of the state of Operating Thetan.

After years of claims about the powers of OTs, Hubbard redefined the state in 1982. He said the available OT levels were actually a preparation for real OT levels, which were yet to be released.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jan : Scientology

Vicki Aznaran is posted in RTC.

United States District Court Central District Of California, NO. CV 91-6426 Hlh (tx); Church Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz, Declaration of Vicki Aznaran

-- Jan : Scientology

Quoted from David Miscavige:

From the beginning of 1982 until March of 1987, I was Chief Executive Officer and later Chairman of the Board of Author Services, Inc. (ASI), a California corporation which managed the personal, business, and literary affairs of L. Ron Hubbard.

From David Miscavige’s Declaration of February 1994

01 Jan : Scientology

Attorney Sherman Lenske incorporates Religious Technology Center (RTC).

RTC’s Articles of Incorporation state:

It is formed by Terri Gamboa, David Mayo, Norman Starkey, Phoebe Maurer, Lyman Spurlock, Julia Watson, and David Miscavige. The corporate affairs shall be regulated by a
Board of 7 persons who shall be designated Trustees, which Board shall have and exercise all powers given to "Directors" by California nonprofit corporate law.

This corporation is organized and shall be operated for the primary purpose of ensuring and maintaining the purity and integrity of the religion of Scientology by acting as a vehicle for guaranteeing the ethical propagation, worship, and administration of the religious faith, doctrines and practice of Scientology, to regulate and conduct religious services for its congregation, to foster and enhance the spiritual welfare of the followers of Scientology, to espouse such evidence of the Supreme Being and human spirit as may be knowable to man and by their use to bring greater tranquility, order and survival to man in the external world, and to propagate and disseminate the Church Creed in accordance with the religious faith of Scientology as laid down by the Founder, LRH and as set forth in the by-laws.

Article VII:

b) The corporation is to have power and authority of a head organization, to create subordinate corporations, to issue charters to such subordinate corporations and have the articles of subordinate corporations require the dissolution of such subordinate corporations whenever the charter issued by this corporation is taken away from it. Also, the assets of the subordinate corporation go to RTC upon dissolution of the subordinate corporation.

RTC Articles of Incorporation

Note:

**Miscavige is a Trustee of RTC, giving him the power to appoint and remove Directors.**

Miscavige maintains absolute control over all officers and board members of RTC by possessing undated, signed resignations of each member.

RTC licenses all other Scientology organizations to sell Dianetics and Scientology. This gives it command control over every Scientology corporation and Scientologist, (except the later formed Church of Spiritual Technology).

Note:

In an affidavit dated 17 Feb 1994, David Miscavige says the following about RTC:

RTC is not part of Church management, nor is it involved in the daily affairs of various Church of Scientology organizations. RTC exists to see that Dianetics and Scientology technology is safeguarded, is in good hands, and is properly used. RTC was formed with the specific purpose of seeing that the religion of Scientology was kept pure and true to the source materials of the religion.

The authority of RTC stems from the ownership of the trademarks of Dianetics and Scientology. In brief, RTC's maintenance of these trademarks is threefold:

1. ensuring that when something is represented as Dianetics or Scientology, that it actually is.
2. Seeing that any organization representing itself as Dianetics or Scientology, while actually being something different, is prevented from doing so.
3. Seeing that anyone offering Scientology, but calling it something else, is prevented from doing so.

As Chairman of the Board he is interested in the standard application of the Scripture of Scientology as detailed in HCOP/Ls and HCOBs and the spoken words of LRH in tapes and films. He inspects and corrects departures from the standard application of the Scripture of the religion. I also ensure that any attempted perversion of the technology of Dianetics and Scientology is rapidly dealt with, to keep the religion pure so that all people may benefit from the application of Mr. Hubbard's breakthroughs in the fields of the mind, spirit and life.
He also oversees the affairs of RTC in its function of verifying that the source writings of the religion are kept pure. This specifically includes the verification that the materials representing themselves as being Dianetics and Scientology are in fact that, and that they honestly reflect the source writings of the religion by L. Ron Hubbard.

Note:

As you will see on this time track, this shows he is Treason on his post. He has betrayed the trust of LRH and all Scientologists by allowing the re-writing and altering of a vast majority of LRH's tech in books, HCOBs and tapes.

Also, what he doesn't say is that this is how he controls all of Scientology. If they don't do what he wants, he will pull their license to use Dianetics and Scientology materials. Lyman Spurlock arranged for RTC to have contracts with every single corporation that uses Hubbard and Scientology trademarks and copyrights in any way. The real purpose of these contracts was to have a legal means to collect money from these entities and to put anyone out of business who refused to tow the line dictated by LRH or his successors.

The purpose of RTC was ostensibly to hold the trademarks in the event of Ron's death.

What actually was accomplished is that the entire church and all Scientologists came under the authority of RTC by virtue of the fact that one's authority to use the trademarks could be removed at any time by this group. This essentially put David Miscavige not only in charge of the entire church but in charge of every single Scientologist. He could simply come down on any Scientologist that he chose to at will.

There was some concern that the trademarks would pass into the public domain because LRH had been claiming that he had been off management lines since 1966. Therefore, he had not been in the position where he was responsible for and controlling the trademarks for the last 16 years.

The church attorneys were terrified that these trademarks would eventually be lost and so RTC was a necessity. (Sounds like Sherman Lenske advised the creation of RTC. More bad legal advice to the Hubbards?)

In fact, of course, what was really going on was that Miscavige was individuating himself from the church because he feared that the church management structure would eventually find a way to remove him. And by setting up RTC and putting himself outside the reach of the church, he assured himself of a position that would be irrevocable.

Zegel Tape No. 2
Jesse Prince affidavit
Stacy Young affidavit
David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999
Jesse Prince tape # 2
California State - Secretary of State corporate records

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994

Omitted Document - RTC By-Laws

-- Feb : Scientology

Vaughn Young is invited by Miscavige to join "Special Project" to head up the PR section. The idea was forwarded to LRH who approved Vaughn's appointment in mid-February. Vaughn was then informed that "Special Project" (and Miscavige was Special Project i/c) was in reality ASI but they could not admit it yet.

ASI was formed as a for-profit corporation on the guise that it was Hubbard's literary agency. While it had that function, its actual function was to be LRH's contact point back into the Scientology organization.
The staff of ASI reported to LRH and LRH issued orders to the staff, which they then issued down into the organization, thus making ASI the senior entity in the Scientology hierarchy. This did not come easy because LRH was prevented from saying that ASI was his replacement for Flag because that would have defeated the entire purpose and linked him back to the non-profit churches. So, there was considerable arm-twisting and threats and demotions as Miscavige and ASI consolidated its power over the very Sea Org units that had been in control.

All ASI staff had to write a weekly report to LRH. Miscavige repeatedly rejected their reports, until they were perfectly worded to appear that Miscavige had everything fully under control. **No one could send anything to LRH without being edited by Miscavige. This meant that LRH effectively did not know what was really going on from 1981 until his death.**

It was during this time until Ron's death, that Miscavige began systematically replacing LRH as the head of Scientology.

Because ASI was at the top of the Scientology empire, it was often the site of meetings with various officers from different Scientology organizations. They had come to learn that ASI staff were now Hubbard's personal representatives and spoke for him so the ASI boardroom became the site of clandestine meetings of various corporations so LRH's orders could be issued. Of course, this was all quite illegal since ASI was a for-profit corporation and we were issuing orders to non-profit entities. They had simply replaced the earlier structure and disregarded corporate lines as they had always disregarded corporate lines. The difference was that the power was no longer distributed between the GO and the SO but held in one place: Miscavige and the ASI he controlled.

ASI was the site of meetings (often chaired by Miscavige) that directed legal strategies, telling different corporations and their attorneys what to do, what to sell and how much money should come to ASI, which was then funneled into Hubbard's personal accounts. If anyone disagreed they were removed and replaced with someone who complied.

Throughout this period LRH issued his orders as "advices", rather than "orders", and attempts were made to make him a "consultant". In truth, LRH was fully in command as much as he had been when he was on the ship Apollo. Miscavige was in charge of ASI and he had assumed the title of Chairman of the Board of ASI so he could claim that he was not the Executive Director or an officer of ASI. This was done to give him an "arm's length" protection, just like LRH, to avoid any litigation. But, titles aside, there was never any question in the minds of the Scientology hierarchy who was in charge, Miscavige.

Vaughn Young affidavit

Stacy Young affidavit

Circuit Court of the Thirteenth Judicial Circuit, Hillsborough County, State of Florida
Case No. 97-01235 - Jesse Prince affidavit - dated August 1999

Note:
There are two possibilities here:

1. This is a takeover and LRH knew nothing of all this or was forced to accept it.
2. LRH directed the whole re-organization and approved of it.

23 Feb : Scientology

Scientology Policy Directive (SPD) #1 is issued, establishing this type of illegal issue.

High Crime Report of 18 December 1995 by Chris Evans

Wrong Source - whoever started this type of issue
Incorrectly included covert hidden data/policy line - whoever started this type of issue
Wrong target - people who are unaware of this hidden line and follow overt policy
Between March and November 1982, LRH, Pat Broeker, David Miscavige, Lyman Spurlock and others illegally transfer over 30 million dollars of Church of Scientology funds to the bank accounts of ASI and LRH in Liechtenstein and Luxembourg. These transfers are based on exaggerated billings by ASI to the Churches of Scientology.

Attorney Sherman Lenske represents ASI, RTC, CST, and LRH in the fraudulent transfer of money, property and assets from various Scientology corporations to LRH personally. Lenske also acted as the probate attorney who prepared wills and trusts on behalf of LRH.

In violation of their charters, the Board of Directors of each Scientology corporation were illegally controlled by LRH, Broeker, David Miscavige and ASI. The goal of this management technique, was to optimize LRH's personal income in violation of prohibition against personal inurement imposed on institutions seeking tax exempt status under IRC Section 501(c)(3).

This management maze permits money to be shifted among entities to hide their profit-making reality and to avoid taxes and judgements.

These funds were then within the estate of LRH so they came to be in the possession, custody and control of Norman Starkey, executor of LRH's estate. It is alleged these funds were then illegally seized and stolen by David Miscavige in a fraud perpetrated on LRH's heirs.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Graham Berry letter to Monique Yingling

The organizational restructuring of Scientology continued apace through 1982. On January 1, the Religious Technology Center (RTC) was incorporated. RTC took over the trademarks of Dianetics and Scientology. David Mayo's signature is on the incorporation papers, but he claims that the terms were altered after he signed. David Miscavige was another of the seven signatories.

It was a hasty attempt to divide the sinking ship of the Church of Scientology of California into watertight compartments.

The CMO, acting on Hubbard's instructions, attacked the mutinous Mission Holders. Those readmitted during the 1981 conferences were once again declaredSuppressive, and others were added to the list. Several previously untouched Mission Holders were also declaredSuppressive, Brown McKee among them. McKee had broken one of the great taboos by making his complaints against Scientology public, speaking to the press and to the Clearwater Commissioners.

Hubbard was in the habit of issuing a "Ron's Journal" to the faithful at New Year and on his birthday. On March 13, 1982, Scientologists who were attending birthday parties at Orgs and Missions the world over heard Ron's Journal 34. It was called "The Future of Scientology," and concentrated on supposed religious persecution:

Time and again since 1950, the vested interests which pretend to run the world, for their own appetites and profit, have mounted full-scale attacks. With a running dog press and slavish government agencies the forces of evil have launched their lies and sought, by whatever twisted means, to check and destroy Scientology. What is being decided in this arena is whether mankind has a chance to go free or be smashed and tortured as an abject subject of the power elite.

Hubbard claimed that attacks upon Scientology were doomed to fail because its opponents are "mad monkeys." The issue also hinted at some current catastrophe, saying "The last enemy attack is winding down." It was Hubbard's way of expressing approval for the small
group of new rulers.

Having taken over the Guardian's Office, and consigned "mutinous" Mission Holders to the outer darkness, the CMO began an internal purge. Long-term Messengers were "off-loaded." So savage was the purge that CMO Int's own staff dwindled to less than twenty.

David Miscavige resigned from the Sea Organization to become Chairman of the Board at Author Services Incorporated. The directors of a large share of Hubbard's ballooning personal fortune could not be seen to be members of the very organization which would continue to enlarge that fortune. However, Miscavige maintained his tight control of the Church. ASI was staffed solely with top Sea Org staff who had been allowed to resign their billion-year contracts to join. Only those at Gilman knew that ASI was actually the controlling group. This superiority was demonstrated when ASI staff arrived and started issuing orders even to the Watchdog Committee.

Five of the seven incorporators of the non-profit Religious Technology Center became ASI staff. ASI is a for-profit corporation, which derives most of its income from the Scientology organizations controlled by the RTC.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Apr : Scientology
Stacy (Brooks) Young is made Organizing Officer for Author Services, Inc. (ASI), working directly under COB ASI, David Miscavige.

United States District Court, Central District of California, #CV-6426-HLH (Tx); Church of Scientology International v. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz; Declaration Of Stacy Brooks Young October 1994.

-- Apr : Scientology
April c. 1982
David Miscavige comes up with idea for "Special Properties." According to Vaughn Young, it was an idea dreamed up to recoup losses that had been incurred by DM while investing LRH's money.

U. S. District Court, Central District Of California; Case No. Cv 91 6426 Hlh (tx); Church Of Scientology International, Plaintiff vs Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz Declaration of Vaughn Young; Date: April 4, 1994

-- Apr : Scientology
In April 1982, David Mayo received a long dispatch from Hubbard, copies of which were circulated to CMO executives. Stating that he anticipated his own demise within the next five years, Hubbard gave the "Tech hats" to Mayo for twenty to twenty-five years. This would give Hubbard time to "find a new body," grow up and resume his Scientological responsibilities.

Giving Mayo the "Tech hats" meant that Mayo would decide what was "Standard" Scientology, and what was "non-Standard" or "squirrel" Scientology. Mayo would be the final arbiter of Hubbard's "Technology" of the human mind and spirit. This appeared to be a position of tremendous power, because Mayo could not be removed.

On Hubbard's orders, Mayo set about creating yet another corporation for his Office of the Senior Case Supervisor International. His twenty to twenty-five year posting was shorter even than Executive Director Bill Franks' posting "for life." Mayo had only a few months left.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Contrary Facts -
This letter and the OT 8 briefing where Ron says he will come back as a politician.
Apr : Scientology
PUBLIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION
PRESS RELEASE (Issued in 1997)

STUDY FINDS EXECUTIVE AND JUDICIAL BRANCHES CONSPIRED TO
CONTROL RELIGIOUS WORKS FOR MILITARY INTELLIGENCE PURPOSES

A chronological investigative analysis of once-classified intelligence reports, corporate papers, copyright and trademark records, court documents, and other public records has exposed a massive and pervasive co-ordination of the Executive and Judicial Branches in order to effect a cover-up, since at least 1972, of copyrighted Scientology technologies being illegally utilized in United States strategic intelligence. The study shows that the cover-up has reached all the way to the Oval Office.

The timeline of events documents that an employee of the National Security Agency (NSA), Dr. Harold Puthoff, infiltrated Scientology, completed its confidential upper-level courses, and almost immediately secured a top-secret contract with the Central Intelligence Agency to set up the CIA-initiated "remote-viewing" intelligence program. The evidence is that the program secretly utilized Scientology techniques--intellectual property of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard--without Hubbard's or any Scientology organization's knowledge or permission, and without compensation.

The study also shows that Scientology's Guardian's Office (GO)--headed by Hubbard's wife Mary Sue--had province over the intellectual properties being illegally used by the federal government. The GO became embroiled in protracted litigation, via the churches, of numerous Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) suits against NSA, the CIA, the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), the Department of Defense, the Secret Service, and other Executive Branch departments and agencies.

The FOIA suits sought the release of documents related to Scientology and to L. Ron Hubbard that were known to exist, but were being withheld by the federal intelligence agencies and the Defense Department, among others, on grounds of NATIONAL SECURITY.

One ruling against the Scientologists even went so far as to justify withholding of documents about Scientology on the grounds that the Director of CIA is "responsible for protecting intelligence sources AND METHODS from unauthorized disclosure. Neither Hubbard, his wife, nor the Guardian's Office knew the exact nature of the documents, nor about Hubbard's copyrighted materials being illegally used by the federal intelligence agencies.

Scientology's FOIA suits spanned the very time when the top-secret Scientology-based remote viewing program and budget were not only being expanded, but were being utilized by the Department of Defense, the President's National Security Council (NSC), and the Joint Chiefs of Staff. But the documents being sought by the Guardian's Office were never released; the FBI raided the church's offices in July of 1977, and the federal government filed criminal charges accusing Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office of "criminal spying"--a strange irony.

The sensational case resulted in Mary Sue Hubbard and 10 Guardian's Office co-defendants being sentenced to jail without a trial by federal Judge Charles R. Richey, which led to the ultimate disbanding of Scientology's Guardian's Office. This opened the way for a new senior corporation, "Church of Spiritual Technology" (CST), doing business as the L. Ron Hubbard Library. It was set up in 1982--right after the Supreme Court had upheld Mary Sue Hubbard's conviction—for the express purpose of gaining receivership and control of L. Ron Hubbard's copyrights. But it was in the founding of this corporation that the first hint of the cover-up by the federal government lay buried.

In an EXCLUSIVE 1997 STORY, the PUBLIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION reported that Meade Emory--former Assistant to the Commissioner of the Internal Revenue Service and former Legislation Attorney, Joint Committee on Taxation—had been a co-founder of CST, Scientology's most senior corporation. That corporation now controls the copyrights for all of L. Ron Hubbard's intellectual properties, once valued at close to $100 million. CST also enjoys ultimate authority over all Scientology-related trademarks, including even the name L. Ron Hubbard.
But the discovery of Emory, a non-Scientologist, in such an unusual position raised red flags, since Emory's involvement in setting up the corporation had been hidden for fifteen years. Then it was learned that Emory had been Assistant to Commissioner of IRS Donald C. Alexander from 1975 through 1977. Strangely, those were the very years that an IRS employee, Gerald Wolfe, was supposedly a Scientology "double agent" guilty of numerous thefts of IRS documents for Mary Sue Hubbard and the Guardian's Office—heading to the arrests and convictions.

Other oddities also surfaced:

1. According to a U.S. Claims Court ruling, none of the founders of CST but one had any religious connection with Scientology. They were non-Scientologist tax and probate attorneys.
2. The October 1993 IRS tax-exemption for CST was granted in a then-secret Closing Agreement only after a final round-up of every intellectual property ever produced by L. Ron Hubbard had been completed.
3. On November 29, 1993, scarcely two months after CST had been granted tax exemption by IRS in a secret Closing Agreement, all 7,730 of L. Ron Hubbard's copyrights were quietly transferred to CST.

PRF's original press release and supporting documents about Meade Emory's ties to CST were sent to major newspapers—including the Wall Street Journal—and to Senator William V. Roth, Jr., Finance Committee Chairman and Vice Chairman of the Joint Committee on Taxation. Within 15 days the secret agreement between IRS and CST, et al., was leaked to Wall Street Journal, who never ran the story on Emory.

But the IRS Closing Agreement, once released, revealed that it had been the final step in the United States government's 20-year campaign to secretly get L. Ron Hubbard's copyrighted technologies and techniques—being illegally used by federal agencies in strategic intelligence—firmly under secret federal government control.

Putting the copyrights in a 501(c)(3) corporation bypassed the separation clause of the Constitution, because CST, despite its name, is not a church.

So certain was the IRS that the secret agreement would never be exposed that it included a "Continued Conspiracy Clause," requiring all signatories to agree in collusion to protect Meade Emory and all other "current or former" employees of IRS and the United States government against any and all claims of their having been involved in a "continued conspiracy." Yet it was just such a "continued conspiracy" that apparently had brought the secret Closing Agreement into being.

The federal government further secured its position by secretly setting up an illegal and unconstitutional "Church Tax Compliance Committee" to enforce Treasury regulations on the structure and function of the various Scientology organizations, including permanent installations of "Tax Compliance Officers" in each organization.

Senator Roth's inaction on the Executive Summary regarding Meade Emory's involvement with the creation of Scientology's most senior corporation has now raised questions whether the Legislative Branch has been involved in the cover-up as well.

Note:

The GO filed FOIA suits on the various Intelligence agencies - CIA, NSA, etc.

The US Intelligence community defended the cases on the basis of NATIONAL SECURITY. Judge Richey ruled in favor of the Intelligence community in each case, agreeing that the church could not have the files on the grounds of NATIONAL SECURITY.

When these FOIA cases were filed, Scientology OTs Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann and Pat Price are all being AGENTS for the CIA, NSA, etc., practicing and teaching Remote Viewing, a euphemistic word for PSYCHIC SPYING and PSYCHIC WARFARE.

Know what the NATIONAL SECURITY issue was?

REMOTE VIEWING AKA PSYCHIC WARFARE
Remember the plant caught by Mike McIaughry - Major Bruce Rothwell?

Rothwell said that Scientology was considered to be a NATIONAL SECURITY THREAT because of the "remote viewing" research work at SRI. The US Intelligence community feared that OTs could learn government secrets by doing "psychic spying" AND that OTs could influence the guidance system on nuclear weapons with their thought - also proven by experiments at SRI.

So, we have the data that the US Intelligence community considers Scientology OTs to be a NATIONAL SECURITY THREAT because they figure OTs could wage psychic warfare on them. So, the Global Enslavers and the US Intelligence community both have a MOTIVE for preventing any OTs being made.

Then, the same judge Richey is manipulated into being the judge for MSH and the other GO Execs and he convicts them and they go to jail. While MSH is in jail and LRH is "in hiding" with all comm to or from LRH going through David Miscavige - the Church of Spiritual Technology is incorporated to take over all of the copyrights.

Miscavige, the man who muscled his way into power, is the notary on LRH wills. Then, RTC proceeds to massively alter LRH issues and CST does nothing about it. This violates both RTC's and CST's articles of incorporation to keep LRH as source.

Also, OT 7 and OT 8 are wildly squirreled by RTC and no Theta Clears or OTs are ever produced by the church. Flag cannot do anything about the squirreling because RTC will pull their license if they do not comply with RTC orders.

A further stop on making OTs is effected by introducing two arbitraries:

Before releasing OT 9 and 10 -

1. EACH AND EVERY Scientologist must complete OT VIII and
2. ALL orgs have to be Saint Hill size. (Announced in Scientology News Issue 15)

That will NEVER happen. So, the making of OTs is at a total stop. The bridge to spiritual freedom inside the church is now a DEAD END. No beings will go free in the church.

Gee, I wonder why RTC/CST is destroying the tech and not making any OTs?

NATIONAL SECURITY?

And what is the US Intelligence community willing to do in the interest of NATIONAL SECURITY? Especially when it is psych-infested, Nazi connected, Head Global Enslavers connected - as in the case of JFK assassination, etc. Would it be so bold as to infiltrate and take over a church? As the CIA did with ALL other groups in the US that it saw as a THREAT? And murder its leaders, like they did to the Black Panthers, etc?

What about the CIA bringing street drugs into the US to finance its intelligence operations as exposed in the San Jose Mercury? What about CIA assassinations overseas and within the US? What about CIA's mind control programs? What about CIA's Nazi origins and connections to International Bankers? What is the relation to other Presidential assassination attempts by "lone nuts" and the CIA's mind control program?

Such a group would never consider taking over a church and murdering or incarcerating or mentally incapacitating its leader - would they? No, they're too moral for that.

According to a post by Alan Walters- he and Pat Price developed this "Remote Viewing and Remote Influencing" tech in 1968 - just before Price took off and began doing psychic spy work for the CIA, etc.

Here is what Alan said:

Pat Price and I began remote viewing in 1968. We spent roughly 350 hours training ourselves. Much of what Pat and I did was over the phone. We would set each other targets and debug each other. Pat was in the GO in those days....BI I believe.
The one ability that most do not want to talk about is Remote Commanding. LRH, MSH, Bob Thomas, Jane Kember, Yvonne, Alex Sybersky, myself and our top crews had these abilities. If Scott takes a look at the period in LA in the early 70's he will observe a Remote Command Team in Operation. They were powerful!

Posted by Alan Walters to COSinvestigations on 7/16/00

But .... NOOOO - RV HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH SCIENTOLOGY !!!

So say the Intelligence agents of the Global Enslavers who try to debunk all of this.

RIGHT. Who do they think they're kidding?

So, who were these guys working for? Did they report to and work with the GO and refuse to be agents for the government? NO. They worked for the government and continued to research and teach and practice RV for the CIA, NSA, etc. It was their job! Their loyalty is to the government, not the church. They are and ALWAYS WERE government agents, not Scientologists! They worked for the US Intelligence community before ever setting foot inside a church, not just afterwards.

DOVETAILING WITH ALL THIS IS CIA's MIND CONTROL PROGRAM...

And, mind control machines have been developed for use in PSYCHIC WARFARE. Alan called it Remote Controlling when developing it with Pat Price in 1968. Its also called Remote Influencing. Machines are being used to amplify same.

When coupled with or being done by a machine - ITS ALSO CALLED IMPLANTING!

HOW FLAG IS THETA TRAP/IMPLANT STATION NUMBER 1 ... 

It is a Theta Trap because there is an apparencty that one can go OT in the Church.

It is just BAIT with a HIDDEN HOOK in it. No one will go OT in the Church while the current management is in control.

In 2000 the Church announced they were creating a machine for use in the new Super Power building. The machine is supposed to "enhance perceptions". RTC missionaries have also mentioned being connected with aliens. Also, what LRH issue authorizes any such machine?

And we are supposed to trust them with this new machine that "enhances perception"? What COVERT device will be placed in THAT machine?

Yea, while getting "perceptions enhanced" one is at the same time getting IMPLANTED with microwaves that restimulate case. That's lovely. You have got be nuts to trust these guys.

What about the RE-CYCLING of NOTS case, as in Black NOTS? Who are the Black NOTS auditors who do this? Black NOTs is not just "reverse auditing" - it is practicing Psychic Warfare. WHO does that? The CIA? Aliens?

The era of Psychic Warfare and Psychotronics is upon us.

Just follow the yellow brick road to Flag - where the man behind the curtain with a psychotronics machine will do all kinds of magical things for you.

The treasonous top management is guilty of destroying the group, its technology and its end product of freed beings. They were not appointed by LRH - they took over by fraud and by using force.
So, these people running the church - they are not Scientologists.

Who do they work for?

Well, who BENEFITS from what they are doing? The Enslavers do.

That's who they work for.

THETA TRAP/IMPLANT STATION NUMBER 2 IN THE "FREEZONE"

Some OT 7's, through no fault of the management who tried their hardest to prevent it,

get enough case gain to openly challenge RTC's squirreling of the tech. They have enough

return of their integrity and self-determinism to walk out.

As Scientologists wake up to top Church management and depart the formal church - they

are descended upon by various vultures and Intelligence agents outside of the Church who

want to complete the job of preventing them from going free.

There are hardcore critics who peddle hatred and lies about the Church, LRH and Scientology

tech - these see no good to any of it - and their product is for you to entirely lose the

purpose of using Scientology tech to gain spiritual freedom.

Intelligence agents of the Enslavers have also infiltrated the "Freezone" and created groups to

handle those Scientologists who still have an interest in Scientology tech and spiritual

freedom.

Some of these are Theta Traps also offering BAIT with a HIDDEN HOOK in it.

The BAIT is similar to the church's bait. They offer some workable techniques for spiritual

advancement. But the HIDDEN HOOK is also the same as the church - you do not GET OUT

OF JAIL.

The Global Enslavers are buying time towards their end of complete secular and spiritual

enslavement of mankind. Once a One-World Government is in place, they will use mind

control technology to the fullest to make mankind completely subservient to them.

For the time being, the Global Enslavers are perfectly happy with human beings making more

pleasant prisoner living conditions for themselves - but only as long as they remain in jail

while doing so. All this apparent spiritual advancement is an ILLUSION that earth-bound

spiritual beings are getting somewhere.

Because, ALL of that apparent spiritual gain will be wiped out when the Global Enslavers gain

complete political control of the planet and utilize their super-advanced mind control

technology to throw all of humanity into a super slave state. At that point you can kiss all

human and spiritual freedoms goodbye.

LRH said it best in this quote from History of Man:

"The auditor has made what we are calling a MEST Clear, a good, sane, rational MEST being

about a skyscraper higher than Homo sapiens. But in that Homo sapiens is a pretty horrible

thing to be, this isn't good enough, not nearly good enough. This Homo novis is limited in his

self-determinism by all the economic and social restrictions of an aberrated society. He is not

free of food, clothing or shelter.

Compared to Homo sapiens, Homo novis is very high and godlike. Compared to a truly self-
determined being, Homo novis is an ant ready to die under anybody's misstep. The

possession of a MEST body is a liability, for through that body the being can be given pain,
can be regimented by the routine demands of eating and care from harm until at the very,

very highest he can be but a puppet dancing to the spin of some unthinking planet under the

strong glare of a remote and careless sun. Under these conditions a being, burdened with the

care and liability of a body, made uncertain by an unknowingness, bows to strange and
non-existent gods, resorts to terrible make-shifts in lieu of justice, cringes before the mightier bomb, the sharper blade.

You can, at your own choice, go on living with and processing this composite known as Homo sapiens and create Homo novis. And you are condemning a preclear to the dwindling spiral -for the theta being, as part of the composite, decays fast and soon dies forever in the rigid apathy of MEST.

The main thing wrong with any preclear is that he cannot disentangle himself from entities... and MEST bodies. The only reason why a person becomes aberrated about other people is that he cannot distinguish between himself and others. Identification of the real "I" is the sure cure for identification of self with others and others with others. A theta being can be de-aberrated by ridding him of his chains of facsimiles and restoring to him his knowledge of identity. The identity of a theta being is not based on his memory of events but on an actual knowledge of identity.

A theta being can enjoy existence and emotional impact... His activities lie above 8.0 on the tone scale. He is very high aesthetically and devotes most of his time to aesthetics."

Commentary Note:

And so, those in the "freezone" who would only make happier prisoners of us by improving living conditions in our earthly jail - are in fact working for the Global Enslavers, whether they realize it or not.

The actual purpose of Scientology is to FREE beings from their earthly spiritual prison.

The agents of the Global Enslavers work day and night to make earth-bound spiritual beings lose sight of that purpose and product. Thus, groups in the "freezone" that do that, are actually betraying spiritual beings by allowing them to live in the illusion of temporary bliss from ignorance of the plans of the Global Enslavers.

And, that describes the hidden hook of such groups in the "freezone".

It is as if a man is standing on a railroad track with his back to an oncoming train. The kind and decent thing to do is to tell the man to turn around and notice the train coming his way so he can step off of the track and avoid being clobbered.

There are those in the freezone who do the mean thing. They nay-say that there is any Global conspiracy to enslave man and get the man on the track to NOT LOOK - which is to say practice NOT-ISNESS towards the plans of the Global Enslavers.

Well, the fact of the matter is the train is heading on down the track - right at us. It isn't the train of freedom, either.

We are doing the kind and decent thing by getting men to LOOK and SEE and ACT.

We also remind him to not forget the actual goal of Scientology - FREE BEINGS.

So, the price of freedom applies even more in the "freezone" and one needs to enter it with his eyes wide open. The price of freedom = constant alertness and willingness to fight back. If you end up in another Theta Trap in the freezone or if you fall for the hatred and lies of the black propaganda campaign of Intelligence agents - and consequently lose your initial purpose of going free - then the Enslavers have won. They beat you.

The Global Enslaver's Intelligence agents in the freezone promote the false idea that LRH was purely a bad guy. This is a wrong WHY. It leaves way too much unexplained.

Need to look wider.

The government took over Scientology explains more, but not everything.

Need to look wider.
Well, hell, let's back up into space and take a look at planet earth. What is this place and what is the whole scene here, anyway? Oh, it's a prison planet. And we are the prisoners. And we have a jailor. That explains everything, not just Scientology management.

Now what was it that Scientology was supposed to do? Make happy little prisoners out of us, so we can more fully enjoy being a prisoner in our jail? Uhhhh - no. Who would oppose us getting out of jail - our jailors? Let's try this theory on for size....

Sooner or later all Scientologists end up at Flag. So we make that Theta Trap/Implant Station Number 1. Nobody gets out of jail here.

Now some enlightened individuals realize it's a Theta Trap/Implant Station and leave.

ALERT! WE HAVE ESCAPEES FROM IMPLANT STATION NUMBER 1 !! The ESCAPEES fall into two categories:

1. ARC broke with the whole subject. NO PROBLEM.
2. ARC broke with Implant Station # 1, but not the SUBJECT = PROBLEM.

ESCAPEE number 2 above, still has hope of getting out of jail. Enters freezone.

SOLUTION = THETA TRAP/IMPLANT STATION NUMBER 2 IN FREEZONE.

Product of Theta Trap number 2 in freezone = improve prisoners life so he is more happy about conditions in jail but he is totally turned off to the SUBJECT of Scientology and he has forgotten his original GOAL to no longer be a prisoner.

Whether Theta Trap number 2 is being done by KNOWING AGENTS of our jailor or by UNKNOWING DUPE AGENTS of our jailor, makes little difference, as long as the result is the same:

NO PRISONERS GET OUT OF JAIL

ONLY GOT HAPPIER PRISONERS WITH IMPROVED LIFE IN JAIL, THAT'S OK.

In addition to Theta Traps in the "freezone" there are also those who engage in RECYCLING of NOTs case and who practice Psychic Warfare using psychotronics. Groups engaged in those activities are Implant Station number 2 in the freezone.

The bridge to Theta Clear and OT still exists. It just has a CURVE in the road.

Those who do not see the CURVE in the road and continue straight ahead inside the church, will not make OT. Those who do see the curve in the road and take it into the freezone, have to realize it is a perilous turn that must be properly negotiated or you end up not making OT that way.

In the early 1980s there was an offshoot outside of the church, establishing the entire bridge outside of the church. This was Ron's Org. Current data indicates this has been infiltrated and taken over. Those who took over have been busy sabotaging that tech too.

Despite all of the above there is still good news. The Theta Group now exists as the last bastion of On-Source auditors. Ron founded the group. Its primary task is to ensure that the product of Free Spiritual Beings is realized on Earth. So, there are still some decent Scientologists outside of the Church who actually do have the purpose of making FREE spiritual beings by making Theta Clears and OTs -and with these you can accomplish your goals.
15 Apr : Scientology

David Miscavige orders payment of $250,000.00 to set up US District Judge Ben Krentzman in a black operation to frame him with drugs and prostitutes. A private investigator, Dick Bast, secured a yacht and attempted to lure the judge on board in order to film him under compromising circumstances. The judge declined the invitation.

At the same time David Miscavige orders thousands of dollars be given to attorney Dan Warren in Daytona, Florida to pay off State Circuit Judge James Durden who was sitting as Justice on a Scientology case.

Los Angeles Times January 1, 1987

Note:

This article is about a suit brought by 400 former church execs:

In April 1982, the suit alleges, Miscavige ordered the payment of $250,000 to set up and frame United States District Judge Ben Krentzman in a scheme to compromise him with drugs and prostitutes. It similarly contends that thousands of dollars were ordered spent to pay off Florida State Circuit Judge James Durden, then presiding over a Scientology case.

The San Diego Union-Tribune January 1, 1987

19 Apr : Scientology

The Associated Press; April 19, 1982,

Court Leaves Intact Conviction of Scientology Official

The Supreme Court today left intact the conviction of Mary Sue Hubbard, the No. 2 official of the controversial Church of Scientology, stemming from an alleged plot to steal government documents. The court, without comment, turned aside objections to the conspiracy convictions of Ms. Hubbard and Duke Snider, another church official.

The government said it voluntarily returned 40 percent of the documents seized in the Los Angeles search, and offered to return nearly 80 percent of the documents seized from the Washington office of the church. Evidence found in the search in Washington was not used in the criminal prosecution. Evidence seized in the Los Angeles raid was used to prosecute the church members.

-- May : Scientology

The town of Clearwater, Florida was increasingly worried by the Scientology presence. The St. Petersburg Times had won a Pulitzer Prize for its coverage of Guardian's Office dirty tricks. The courts had made the documentation used in the GO case available; the St. Petersburg Times, and Clearwater's own Sun newspaper, had publicized several Guardian's Office operations. The Clearwater City Commissioners, headed by a new mayor, approached Michael Flynn, by now an expert on Scientology, to help them in their investigation of Scientology.

Public Hearings were held in Clearwater in May 1982. Flynn was to present witnesses and evidence regarding Scientology for a week, and then the Church would be given the same time for its reply. Religious issues were not in question. The City Commissioner James Berfield opened the Hearings with a statement of intent:

The purpose of these public hearings is to investigate alleged violation of criminal and civil laws, and the alleged violation of fundamental rights by the Church of Scientology, an organization which now conducts extensive activities within our city. The purpose of the investigation is to determine whether there is
a need for legislation to correct the alleged violations. It is not our purpose to interfere with any of the beliefs, doctrines, tenets, or activities of Scientology which arguably fall within the ambit of religious belief or activity in the broadest legal interpretation. It is not our purpose to conduct a witch hunt and receive testimony, documents, or any other type of evidence which is not reasonably related to significant, vital areas of municipal concern.

The Clearwater Hearings were locally televised. Scientologists were warned not to watch them. Eddie Waiters, who had been a Class VIII Auditor and Case Supervisor, and a member of the Las Vegas GO, set the stage with a broad account of Scientology and its underhanded dealings. Then Hubbard's estranged son, Nibs, took the stand. He painted his father as a complete con-man, a sinister black magician whose philosophy resulted from horrendous drug abuse.

Casey Kelly had been Director of Income at the Flag Land Base. He testified that income there had averaged $400-500,000 per week. In a good week they could take $1 million. Kelly spoke of a time when Church staff were forbidden to have children because there was insufficient room in the Flag Land Base nursery. Former Messengers have said that children were completely prohibited at Gilman Hot Springs as well. Abortions were common.

The Hartwells talked about their bizarre experiences making movies with Hubbard in the California desert.

George Meister told of the tragic death of his daughter aboard the Apollo in 1971, and the disgraceful treatment he received thereafter.

Lavenda van Schaik, Flynn's first Scientology litigant, claimed that her Confessional folders had been "culled," and a list of her deepest secrets sent to the press. She was persistently harassed by the Guardian's Office, whose Op against her was codenamed "Shake and Bake."

Scott Mayer was on Scientology staff for twelve years. Mayer left Scientology in 1976. Two years later, he was still a GO target, staying more or less in hiding. He eventually decided to find out just how serious the GO was. Mayer let it be known that he was staying at a certain address, and left his car parked outside. It was Christmas Eve, 1978. The car was blown up. Although he could not substantiate anything about the attack, he decided the Guardian's Office meant business, and stayed in hiding. Mayer's resolve to act was strengthened, and he became a consultant to the IRS in their ongoing litigation against Scientology.

Mayer had worked on confidential operations for Scientology, among them an elaborate smuggling system which used a series of five fictitious companies to courier money out of America. Couriers were carefully trained, told exactly what to say if apprehended, and sent out with double-wrapped packages. The inner wrapper was labelled with the true destination. He also talked about blackmailing a potential defector into silence, using information from the person's Scientology Confessional auditing.

Probably Mayer's most heartbreaking assignment was the maintenance of a ranch for Sea Org children in Mexico. They were called the "Cadet Org": Children were routinely transported from Los Angeles to the Mexican base and berthed and housed there . . . so that their mothers and fathers could get on with their business within the Church. It was cheaper to ship the kids to Mexico than to provide acceptable housing in L.A. The ranch was not a safe environment for children: Bandits were coming in at night and they were stealing grain and they were stealing saddles and whatever wasn't tied down.

Bandits were not the only problem the children faced in Mexico. There were scorpions, snakes and poisonous spiders. Because the Sea Org is run on a shoestring budget, it took Mayer some time to resolve this intolerable situation. He did so not by appealing to his superior's compassion, but by pointing out what bad public relations a death would cause. He took a jar of scorpions with him to emphasize his point.

Before journalist Paulette Cooper took the stand, a former Scientology agent who had stolen Cooper's medical records testified. He also talked about another agent placed in a cleaning company so he could steal files from a Boston attorney's office. He gave this picture of the B-l cell he worked in:
We used code names and our reports were written in code names. . . . The letters that were written in the smear campaigns - the typewriters were stolen and usually used just for a short time .... Everything was done with plastic gloves so that there wouldn't be any fingerprints.

He was a case officer for Scientology agents who had infiltrated the Attorney General's Office, the Department of Consumer Affairs and the Better Business Bureau. Each week these people would file reports... it was very difficult for a public person in Boston to make a complaint about the Church and have it go anywhere. We had all the bases covered.

Paulette Cooper then testified about the effects of being on the receiving end of the Church's harrassive tactics. The Scientologists had just filed their eighteenth law suit against her:

There has also been some other harassment in the past six months or so: continued calls to me, calls to my family. The Scientologists find out what the person's "buttons" [sensitive spots] are, as they put it, and the way to get to them. And they know that a way to get to me is to harass my parents . . . They've put out libelous publications about me; they've sent letters saying that I was soon to be imprisoned... attempts have been made to put me in prison. They've sent false reports about me to the Justice Department, the District Attorney's Office, the IRS.

After her first article on Scientology, in 1968, Cooper received a flood of death threats and smear letters; her phone was bugged; lawsuits were filed against her; attempts were made to break into her apartment; and she was framed for a bomb threat.

At one point Cooper moved, and her cousin Joy, of rather similar appearance, took over her old apartment. Soon afterwards, before the cousin had even changed the name plate on the door, someone called with flowers:

When Joy opened the door to get these flowers, he unwrapped the gun... he took the gun and he put it at Joy's temple and he cocked the gun, and we don't know whether it misfired, whether it was a scare technique... somehow the gun did not go off... he started choking her, and she was able to break away and she started to scream. And the person ran away.

Many of the 300 tenants in the new apartment building were sent copies of a smear letter, saying that Paulette Cooper had venereal disease and sexually molested children.

To answer the bomb threat charges brought falsely by Scientology, Cooper had to find a $5,000 advance to retain an attorney. She appeared before the grand jury, and truthfully denied the allegations throughout. She was indicted not only for making the threats, but also for perjury! She faced the possibility of a fifteen-year jail sentence.

Her career as a free-lance journalist was in jeopardy: What editor is ever going to give an assignment to someone who's been indicted or convicted for sending bomb threats to someone they've opposed?

Cooper developed insomnia, sleeping for only two to four hours a night, and wandered around in a daze of exhaustion. At this point, she met Jerry Levin, who took pity on her terrible situation. At last she had a friend and confidant who would listen to everything. And having listened, she later discovered, Levin would file his report with the Guardian's Office. After the GO trial in 1979, Levin's reports were made public. Jerry Levin was also known as Don Alverzo, one of the Washington burglars. Paulette Cooper was Fair Game; in Hubbard's words she could be "tricked, sued or lied to or destroyed."
It took over two years for the bomb threat charges against Cooper to be dropped. She was completely exonerated after the FBI found the GO Orders for the Ops against her. By that time her book, The Scandal of Scientology, had long been out of print. The Guardian's Office had even imported small quantities into foreign countries, so they could obtain injunctions against its distribution. Copies were stolen from libraries and bought up from used book shops, then destroyed.

Cooper's final point to the Clearwater Commission was the insistence that Scientology incessantly claims to have reformed itself, to have expelled the bad elements. She had heard such claims in 1968. We are still hearing them now. They have never been true. The Scientologists expel another scapegoat, make a great show that the culprit has been removed, and then replace him with someone who will repeat the offending behavior.

Flynn's last witness was former Mission Holder Brown McKee, who a few months earlier had been a major voice at the Flag Mission Holders' conference. After twenty-four years of membership, having trained to a high level as an Auditor, and having done the vaunted OT levels, Brown McKee took a surprisingly short time to put Scientology in perspective:

> After this meeting in December 1981, we went back to Connecticut with the firm conviction that there was no interest within this Church for reform. The dirty tricks, the Guardian's Office operations, and that type of thing, which they had told us were all a matter of the past, we found out were not a matter of the past ... I've been a minister of the Church for some sixteen years, and I really took it seriously. I've married people, I've buried them, and to me it was a duty and an honor. And to find out what my Church had been doing - it's a little hard on me.

On May 10, 1982, the Scientologists were scheduled to start presenting witnesses to rebut the earlier testimony to the Clearwater City Commission. Instead their lawyer questioned the legality of the proceedings, and, quite typically, tried to impugn Flynn's character.

**A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack**

--- May : Scientology

In May 1982, Miscavige and the rest of the staff of Special Project moved to a suite of offices on Sunset Boulevard and adopted the corporate mantle of ASI. **Miscavige appointed himself COB of ASI.** This title was for consumption by the general public. Miscavige continued to identify himself as Special Project Ops in correspondence with church personnel.

Miscavige appointed Terri Gamboa Executive Director of ASI. He gave Norman Starkey the title Legal Affairs Director. Lyman Spurlock became Corporate Affairs Director. Miscavige gave Robert Vaughn Young the title Public Affairs Director, and...Miscavige assigned (Stacy Young) the job of Organizing Officer ...

> United States District Court, Central District of California, #CV-6426-HLH (Tx); Church of Scientology International v. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz; Declaration Of Stacy Brooks Young 13 October 1994

--- May : Scientology

LRH executes a new will, a mere few days after the corporate restructuring had taken place. He names Pat Broeker as Executor. (However, in the 1986 last minute will, the day before his death, Norman Starkey is named as Executor).

According to a 29 June 1992 United States Claims Court document (CST vs. United States), as part of LRH's estate planning, LRH made 3 gifts to Scientology. The first two were inter vivos, and a third was testamentary. All three transfers were made, or in the case of the will,
designated, in May 1982.

First, LRH gave use of the Advanced Technology and religious marks to RTC. These Scientology religious marks include the terms Dianetics and Scientology and Mr. Hubbard’s name, initials and signature. RTC is charged with the duty to oversee lower-ranking churches to ensure they practice Scientology in an orthodox manner. RTC gave CSI a license to use the marks with any Scientology services sold by CSI on condition that CSI recognize RTC as the final word on matters of theological orthodoxy. As required by Mr Hubbard’s gifts, RTC delegates rights to use the Advanced Technology and religious marks to qualified churches in the ecclesiastical hierarchy and then supervises their activities to ensure compliance with Scriptural requirements. In exchange for use of the marks, churches that minister the Advanced Technology pay RTC six percent of the contributions they receive.

Although orthodoxy is not clearly defined in the records, the court notes it has at least the result of requiring all churches to buy materials licensed through CSI, the current mother church. All of LRH’s works are copyrighted with formal licensing arrangements made between LRH and the distributing churches.

LRH’s gift to RTC was conditioned on RTC obtaining exemption under I.R.C. @ 501 (c)(3). Thus far, RTC has been found non-exempt by the Commissioner.

CST was created in 1982 in order to receive the second gift. LRH gave CST two options over the marks and technology which he had given to RTC. The first option is to take control of the trademarks on published LRH works and the insignia of various organizations. The second option is over the Advanced Technology. CST has the option, exercisable at its sole discretion, to take over use and authority of the Advanced Technology from RTC if RTC allows their use in an unorthodox manner.

The third gift was designated in LRH’s will of 1982. In it, CST was made the conditional beneficiary of the remainder interest of LRH’s personal estate, after certain bequests to family members. The CST bequest included the copyrights to LRH’s Scientology works, and certain limited rights over the marks and technology that he had retained at the time of his gift to RTC. It also included all of LRH’s non-Scientology works of fiction which continue to produce royalties.

The publishing rights and copyrights alone carry with them the rights to receive the substantial royalties which flow from sales of Scientology books and tapes to the public. These rights will provide CST with a sizeable annual income, but only if it achieves tax exempt status. These assets have not yet been distributed to CST, and they are accumulation income as part of the residual estate, which is being held by a pour-over trust.

The following copyrighted materials were included in LRH’s bequest to CST: a) HCO Policy Letters; b) HCO Bulletins; c) Miscellaneous directives and orders concerning ecclesiastical matters; d) Tapes of lectures on Scientology and the rendering of Scientology services; e) Instructional films on Scientology.

As part of LRH’s estate planning, CST was founded in 1982 by Lyman Spurlock, Meade Emory, Leon Misterek and Sherman Lenske.

One of CST’s specific duties, unique among Scientology churches, is to create and maintain an archive of scriptures for future generations. The other stated purpose behind CST was to provide LRH, then still living, with a depository for the bulk of his testamentary estate, as explained above. CST’s founders wanted to accomplish “the creation of an organization to which Mr. Hubbard would be willing to (and did) bequeath the bulk of his estate, and most importantly his copyrights and patents (which include copyrights to scriptures of the religion and patents on the E-Meter).”

The four Special Directors, with the exception of Spurlock, are non-Scientologists. They must be lawyers to ensure that CST takes no action to jeopardize its tax exempt status. The General Directors and staff of CST must be Sea Org members in good standing. The Trustees are required to have been Scientologists for at least 8 years and must be highly trained in Scientology. They must be actively involved in giving and receiving Scientology services and train for 12 and half hours per week.

Three of the four Trustees worked previously for Church of Scientology of California which
was dismantled in 1981. Terri Gamboa is a Trustee of CST. She was at the same time a Director, the President, and a shareholder of Author Services, Inc. Greg Wilhere, a Trustee of CST, was formerly an employee of the Founding Church of Scientology, CSC, and the Church of Scientology Flag Service Organization.

Marion Meisler is a Trustee of CST. She was at the same time an employee of ASI. Lyman Spurlock is President of CST, one of its Directors, and one of its Trustees. He is also a Trustee of RTC. As Trustee, Spurlock has the authority to elect and remove Directors who run RTC. Thus Spurlock has the ability to influence RTC's activities.

Dan Przybylski is Vice President of CST and one of its Directors. He has been an employee of CSC, CSI, and RTC. Leo Johnson is Secretary and Nancy O'Meara is Treasurer of CST.

CST is in the process of archiving Scientology scriptures. It has purchased several large parcels of land. Its administrative offices and main preservation facility is in San Bernardino, California. There is a 6,000 square foot preservation building and another facility will be built to house original Scientology scriptures.

CST has purchased other sites for storage facilities. CST has archive sites in Northern California and New Mexico and has plans to acquire additional sites. Vault construction in New Mexico was begun in 1986 after construction of staff living quarters, access roads and water supply. Underground tunnels are being dug at the New Mexico site. Vault construction at San Bernardino and Northern California is predicted to cost over 5 million.

CST intends to preserve Scientology scriptures in all of the forms in which they currently exist, printed page, taped lecture and films. CST is also involved in developing new E-Meter technology.

The stages of archiving are elaborate. First, CST must obtain the original Scientology work. Originals have been found in the possession of individuals in many different countries. In most cases, the possessors of the documents donated them to CST for preservation. CST also obtains originals from RTC.

There are 42 LRH films and over 6500 original audio tapes to be archived. CSI is to provide a transcript of each tape to CST.

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

Note:

In the two most important entries of the time Track, there is mention of forgery. The first was giving RTC the power, and now this one about the will signed the day before LRH died. Both documents were notorized by DM. Both documents are pivotal in the development of current Scientology control.

05 May : Scientology

Ronald DeWolf, 47, is the second of two witnesses at the opening session of a series of hearings being conducted by the Clearwater, Florida city commission into the operation of the church.

Ed Walters, a 44-year-old “former high-ranking church member who works at a Nevada casino,” is the first witness, and tells the commission he helped burglarize buildings in Las Vegas, to help gain personal information about church members that the church used to insure members would never leave, and said church members frequently planted illegal drugs on their enemies and then turned them in to police.

City officials say the hearings are a prelude to passage of ordinances to control charitable solicitations and for consumer protection. (A charitable solicitations ordinance could force the Scientologists to provide financial records they have so far refused to reveal.)
10 May : Scientology

From a document containing signature of L. Ron Hubbard [which has been ruled by one expert as a forgery], notarized by David Miscavige:

"NOW, THEREFORE, for good and valuable consideration, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, said L. Ron Hubbard does hereby assign unto said Religious Technology Center all of his rights, title and interest in and to the above-identified marks, registrations and applications for registrations, together with all goodwill symbolized by the marks."

In this, L. Ron Hubbard allegedly signs the agreement which, as far as can be understood, licenses the trademarks to RTC, and gives the U.S. rights to the Advanced Technology to RTC. The Notary Public for LRH's signing is David Miscavige. [See also entry for 16 May, when the document is executed on behalf of RTC by then-President of RTC, Stephen Marlowe.

Several sources; reproduction of document posted on the Internet; also, book: Religion, Inc.

Contrary Facts -

How can Miscavige notarize LRH's signature when in DM's affidavits he says he did not know LRH's whereabouts and no one except the Broekers had personal contact with Ron?

Note:

Lone Ranger post to COSinvestigations:

The document I saw in Jon Zegal's office was some dude who did some handwriting analysis for the supreme court. There were 4 signatures on the document turning over control of the trademarks to RTC. The report stated that 2 folks had done 2 signatures, and that the notary had done the other 2. The notary was David Miscavige. The dude had been given copies of known LRH signatures from old letters and books to compare with.

Jon also hired a voice analysis (at either UCLA or USC) who was supplied with LRH lectures from different time periods. He said "The Proof" tape was not LRH either, with a very detailed report of differences in speech patterns, breathing patterns, even went so far as to correctly ID places LRH had lived that influenced his inflections etc, and a report on same of the imitator on the Proof tape.

Additional Note:

In case you missed the significance of the above - it says that MISCAVIGE SIGNED FOR LRH AND AS THE NOTARY. The expert handwriting analysis said that the handwriting of the notary, was the same handwriting that signed for LRH in the document.

Note: See 15 June 1982 for a look at the forged signature

Omitted PERSONAL SIGNATURE of LRH in trademark assignment to RTC -
False notary attestation that he witnessed LRH signing in person -

David Miscavige

10 May : Scientology

In 1982 Sherman Lenske assists in drafting a new pour-over will for LRH. Lenske says LRH signed it on this date.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske dated 4 February 1986

10 May : Scientology
LRH purportedly signs a new Will. It is witnessed by Pat and Annie Broeker. He names Pat Broeker as executor. The Will says the Authors Family Trust has been established on this date and that document is part of the Will.

The 1982 Will

Important Note:
There is no mention of copyrights in this Will.

Omitted Document - The Authors Family Trust document

16 May : Scientology
LRH allegedly gives the marks of the Scientology religion to a newly formed church, Religious Technology Center (RTC)


16 May : Scientology
RTC representatives sign the assignment agreement in which LRH assigns the U.S. rights to the Advanced technology. As explained in the Lenske and Steven Marlowe declarations, the document is countersigned by RTC representatives Steven and Laura Marlowe on May 16, 1982. It is then that Marlowe writes in "the May 16 entry on the first page."

Objections to April 1, 1997 order of Magistrate Judge regarding deposition of David Miscavige, April 18, 1997 by Thomas R. Hogan and Attorneys for Plaintiffs, in RTC, et. al vs. Ehrlich;

also, Various Sources; Quote from Sherman Lenske's Declaration taken from FACTnet April 1997 Points and Authorities in The United States District Court for the District of Colorado, Civil Action No. 95-K-2143, RTC t. al vs. Factnet

Note:
In no case is any of the COPYRIGHT OWNERSHIP of these rights transferred.

According to Sherman Lenske: "As one part of Mr. Hubbard's estate planning, he directed that his U.S. rights to the Advanced Technology, exclusive of copyrights, be conveyed to RTC at that time [referring to the time of the May 16, 1982 Assignment] and the remainder [of LICENSED rights to the Advanced Technology] would be transferred to RTC following his death. See also entry for 30 November 1988.

26 May : Scientology
A suppressive person declaration declares Bill Robertson and several others, including Alex Sibersky. Bill Robertson's crime is dealing with the O.T. materials in creating something called the Galactic Patrol and using the O.T. materials primarily overseas.

Denver testimony of Robert Vaughn Young, 21st day of September, 1995

Note:
CRIMINAL PROCEEDINGS IN SPAIN AGAINST SCIENTOLOGY

What follows is a short synopsis of the true events leading up to the present judicial proceedings which are in progress in Spain. They have been brought against the Church of Scientology International, Dianetics, Narconon, RTC and other Scientological organizations, their agents and responsible executives.

The beginning of the summary of the criminal proceedings in Spain date to approximately early 1982. At that time the ex- Commanding Officer for Iberia, Per Gardstrom was apparently "arrested" as he arrived in Madrid airport from Copenhagen. He was detained by
three plainclothes officers.

Lurking nearby was a woman, Montserrat Aguilera, at that time the President of the local Scientology organization in Spain and head of OSA in that country. With her was Kurt Weiland, her senior in the OSA for Europe at that time and until recently, head of OSA Internationally. Gardstrom had arrived in Spain to deliver certain information to the Spanish authorities. This concerned the alleged illegal exportation of money from Spain by the sect to their European bank accounts.

Friends of Gardstrom who expected his arrival were witness to his arrest. They quickly attempted to contact the Spanish police in order to learn why he had been detained and to assist in his release. They contacted the various police agencies, the Guardia Civil, and even obtained the help of the Swedish consulate in Madrid in their efforts to locate him and to obtain his release. Later that day they were shocked to find that Gardstrom had in fact NOT been arrested by any Spanish police agency whatsoever!

It was therefore assumed possible that he had been kidnapped, and the police followed up on this possibility by opening an investigation into his disappearance.

The following day, Gardstrom called his friends in Spain. He told them that after having been interrogated by police officers at the airport he had been summarily deported from that country as "persona non grata".

However, the Spanish police, after investigating his arrival and departure, ascertained, by checking their arrival and departure cards and by interrogating the airline crews, that Gardstrom had boarded the following flight back to Copenhagen, together with Kurt Weiland, next to whom he was seated. His arrest had been a farce perpetrated by the OSA, the purpose of which had been to frighten the people who were expecting him.

The result was an opened police investigation that would, 14 years later, result in the criminal proceeding now under way.

An amazing win for Kurt Weiland whose "bright idea" began the almost decade long investigation.

Some years earlier, following Hubbard's apparent disappearance from the sect, thousands of its former members were expelled in a years-long "purge" of its dedicated and long-time militants.

One of the victims of this purge was Hubbard's "Second Deputy Commodore," William Robertson, known within the Sea Organization as "Captain Bill". Pursued by agents of the sect, declared as a "Suppressive Person" by their "justice" system and fearing for his life, he had made his way to Spain where he shortly founded, along with 18 others, the Iglesia Universal de Cienciologia in Spain, an alternative which he projected for those who had been expelled from the sect but wished to continue to study or apply Hubbard's philosophy, while not agreeing with the sect's so called "ethics" policies.

This incorporation, although completely legal and guaranteed as a right under the Spanish Constitution, was not considered as such by the power hungry young usurpers known at that time as the "Watchdog Committee", made up of members of the CMO who had taken over control of the sect, headed by David Miscavige and, at that time, Pat and Annie Broeker. Their response to this action was a more than decade long conspiracy to undermine and destroy the aspirations of the dissenters to obtain their own religious freedom. The sect would do this regardless of the methods employed, regardless of the legality of their actions.

Shortly following the creation of the Iglesia Universal de Cienciologia, one of the members of this dissident group was jailed in Germany due to false charges brought against her by the local Scientology organization. The arrest was arranged to take place in the middle of a peaceful meeting of ex-Scientologists in the city of Munich. The arrest took place on a Saturday evening, so that she would have to spend the whole weekend in jail before being able to obtain release by the judge the following Monday. This was one of Kurt Weiland's successes.

The following week, Pedro Lerma, known as "Petrus", of Madrid, Spain, another of the founding members of the Iglesia Universal de Cienciologia of Spain and who had, on his own,
created a center for drug rehabilitation and who had refused to permit his center to be taken over by the new masters of the sect found himself jailed on false charges and sent to the prison at Carabanchel. Days later, after much difficulty on the part of his family and friends to raise funds, he was released pending trial. He would live for almost 6 years under the threat of prison, until his case came to be viewed and sentenced in 1990. He was defiled in the press and on the media by agents of the sect.

When the case was tried, he was exonerated of all charges, the falsity of which pointed directly to the operatives of the sect in Spain. The sentence was handed down by the 16th Section of the Provincial Audience of Madrid in October of that year, Sentence No. 639. Among the many data proven in this trial, the sentence includes findings about the motivations of Scientology which are surprisingly anomalous to the friendly, “public relations” appearance given by the PR experts of the sect:

"... which is none other than that of “making money and making more money”, and to which end they put into practice graft, extortion, kidnappings and sequester, theft and robbery of documents, falsifications, larceny, false accusations and denouncements, obstruction of justice, defrauding of the public treasury, Social Security and a countless list of unlimited illicit activities from which we should not exclude espionage......."

This was another of Kurt Weiland's successes.

The judge who had been duped into having Lerma falsely imprisoned was D. Jose Maria Vazquez Honrubia. This judge wasn't to readily forget their misuse of justice as the sect would later realize.

Weiland couldn't help but telephone to Robertson in Germany to tell him how he had had Lerma jailed in Spain. And he let him know that John Caban, one of the dissidents assisting Robertson in Spain, would have a surprise waiting for him when he returned to that country.

Before returning to Spain, they contacted with Per Gardstrom, who had been removed from his position in the sect in Spain, and who had been forced to do hard labor in sect's "Rehabilitation Projects Force" as their psychological reorientation camps were called (redefinition of terms).

After the arrest perpetrated in Munich, Gardstrom offered to take documents to Spain which he wished to present to the authorities there. He alleged that these documents would demonstrate the illicit removal of moneys from Spain during the time that he was in command of the organizations there.

About a week later, the infamous "Madrid Airport Incident" took place and the sect's troubles in Spain began.

It was again a great success of Mr. Weiland, who then came to the US to participate in the harassment of David Mayo in California.

After the incident at the Madrid airport, detectives hired by the sect continued in their unconstitutional persecution of the Spanish dissidents. The sole purpose was to attempt to find or to fabricate some charges with which they could put one of the dissidents in jail.

During this time and in the following years the sect continued to promise undeliverable states to unsuspecting victims, especially those who had children who were addicted to drugs in some form. This would later come to be known when over 100 individuals presented formal accusations against the sect for some sort or other of fraud. It was found that these people had not come forward previously due to fear of reprisals from the sect.

Of the over 100 accusations filed in the case against the Scientology organizations and their responsible executives, more than 50 were for theft or larceny. There were approximately 20 accusations of sub-standard sanitary conditions in their Narconons. About 15 persons filed accusations of having received threats of one kind or another from the sect. The accusations of coercion numbered almost 20. The accusations found within this case include, moreover, those of false arrest or false accusation, slander, theft with intimidation, professional intrusion, evasion of capital as well as crimes against fundamental and constitutional rights of
individuals and the right to privacy.

In 1988, numerous members of the sect, along with the president of the International Church of Scientology were arrested. After their interrogation, those deemed as responsible under the laws of Spain were arraigned. Since Spanish law contemplates the ultimate responsibility of the directors and executives of an organization for the crimes which could be committed by agents and members of that organization, Heber Jentsch and other leading members of the oficialdom of the sect were charged, and most were released on bail.

Jentsch obtained his release apparently by the intervention of Jessica Parcell, long time member of the sect, who remembered an influential Spanish boyfriend from her youth after being contacted by the special operations group working on obtaining Jentsch's release.

During the next couple of years, the sect began contacting the individuals who had formulated accusations against them, in most instances reaching some sort of economic agreement with each, and requiring that these individuals retract their accusations. Approximately 33 of these retractions admitted doing so because of an economic settlement of some sort, constituting a most obvious admission of guilt on the part of the sect that the charges brought against them by these individuals were true.

Despite their efforts to submerge the courts in paper and to dissuade the multitude of litigants from continuing with their accusations, the course of justice continued on.

Attempts to illegally investigate the judges and others present in the case were doomed as well to failure, the judicial police having caught the detectives and attorneys of the sect "inflagrante" while they were conducting an illegal investigation into the private and personal lives of their "enemies".

In the fall of 1988, Caban, one of the plaintiffs present in the Scientology case, was attacked by three alleged "ex-Scientologists" outside his place of work. The attackers, now awaiting trial for attempted homicide, were Alberto Suarez and another individual, who had connections to the International Justice Chief of Scientology, and Montserrat Aguilera, OSA operative in Spain.

The Scientologists, having played all their tricks, have found that they will go to trial after all.

Their buildings in Madrid are up for sale.

Post to alt.religion.Scientology on 12 Nov 1995 by anon-remailer@utopia.hacktic.nl

False solution - criminal fascist Fair Game tactics -
**Incorrectly Included solutions that result in destroying the church**
- Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly by eliminating competitors -
- Incorrectly Included effort to deny others civil liberties to practice their religion -
- Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -
- Omitted Application of the Aims of Scientology -

RTC and OSA Execs

28 May : Scientology

Attorney Sherman Lenske incorporates Church of Spiritual Technology (CST) dba L. Ron Hubbard Library.

The articles of incorporation state:

Specifically its purpose is to espouse, present, propagate, practice, ensure, and maintain the purity and integrity of the religion of Scientology, as the same has been developed and may be further developed by LRH to the end that any person wishing to, and participating in Scientology may derive the greatest possible good of the spiritual awareness of his Beingness, Doingness and Knowingness.
Its purpose is to protect and preserve the religion of Scientology through establishment of religious scholarship funds, museums, libraries and such other institutions which will ensure the benefits of Scientology to future generations. More particularly, the corporation is formed for the accomplishment, without limitation, of the following more specific purposes:

a. To serve as a means of promulgating, preserving and administering the religious faith of Scientology throughout the world.

Church of Spiritual Technology Articles of Incorporation
Church of Spiritual Technology By-Laws

Lyman Spurlock directed the creation of all the Scientology new corporations in 1981 & 82. He is one of the four co-founders of CST and he is the only Scientologist among them.

CST is unique in that it is the only Scientology corporation known to have "Special Directors". It is a secret who these people are.

The reason why nobody knows who these "Special Directors" are, has to do with California corporate law and IRS codes. In California, only members of a religious corporation can have access to the corporate records that name the special directors, trustees, directors and officers. And the CST was set up specifically to have no members. So it was the founders of CST who made sure that the identities of the people running it would be forever protected.

At the top of the CST corporate structure are the "Special Directors". The command line:

Special Directors - they have the power to elect and remove the Trustees
Trustees - they have the power to elect and remove the Board of Directors
Board of Directors - they have the power to elect and remove the Officers
Officers

A 1992 United States Claims Court case says Sherman Lenske is one of the "Special Directors". His brother Stephen Lenske and law partner Lawrence Heller are also.

The same Court case says that there are 4 co-founders for CST:

Sherman Lenske, Meade Emory, Leon Misterek - all tax attorneys & non-Scientologists
Lyman Spurlock - a CPA who is a Sea Org member

Sherman Lenske:

He was instrumental in the corporate restructuring of all of Scientology. He also drafted the new last minute will that LRH allegedly signed the day before his death, giving all of the copyrights to CST. Because of this CST has control over RTC, ASI, CSI and all Scientology entities.

Meade Emory:

He was Assistant to the Commissioner of the IRS from 1975-1977. This was when Gerald Wolfe was caught stealing IRS documents for the Guardian's Office. As a result, the FBI raided, leading to the overthrow of MSH and dissolution of the Guardian's Office, by David Miscavige. Then, less than a year later, Emory is a co-founder of CST. And, CST ends up in control of everything that MSH and the Guardian’s Office previously controlled.

Lyman Spurlock:

He is the only co-founder who is a Scientologist. As a co-founder, he apparently appointed himself as one of the Trustees. Then as a Trustee he elected himself as a Director and then as President (corporate officer). Later, in 1996 he also holds the post of Tax Compliance Officer in RTC. (Per the secret agreement that Miscavige made with the IRS in 1993 - this makes him an IRS agent too.)

Leon Misterek:
Little is known about this Seattle attorney. The only comment he would give about being a CST co-founder was that he did it when he was a law partner with Meade Emory.

How CST grabbed the copyrights:

The day before his death, LRH's will is changed, handing over control of his estate to Norman Starkey. Starkey's duties mainly concern transferring about 8,000 copyrighted titles that were left in trust by LRH, first into Author's Family Trust-B, then to CST.

After Ron's death, Norman Starkey gathers up every LRH copyright in sight for the next 7 years. Then, on 29 November 1993, right after Miscavige made the secret agreement with the IRS, he transfers them to CST.

Through a complex series of assignments and agreements, CST owns all of the copyrights to all works by LRH and all "based on the works of LRH" or "derived from the works of LRH". In addition to owning and licensing all copyrights, it possesses the right to seize all Dianetic and Scientology trademarks and all of Scientology's Advanced Technology.

"CST has the power to dismantle RTC by taking over the religious trademarks and use of the Advanced Technology, thereby gaining direct control over all Scientology Organizations..."


Thus, CST has ultimate power over the entire domain of all Scientology-related entities, including RTC.

Jesse Prince says that the attorneys, Lenske and Heller, are also key players. If you talk about somebody that is running Scientology besides Miscavige then you look at those attorneys.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

Meade Emory's biography
California State - Secretary of State corporate records
The Mysterious Death of L. Ron Hubbard
Veritas website
Jesse Prince tape 7

Note:

HCOP1 14 June 1965 Politics, Freedom From:

"... the United States government and the efforts of that government since 1955, stepped up since 1963, TO SEIZE SCIENTOLOGY RATHER THAN FORBID OR STOP IT..."

Note:

Post to COSinvestigations by Croesus:

I have very carefully gone over the by laws of CST and have concluded that the design is well thought out to accomplish what we all want in Scientology. In other words the problems we feel need fixing in Scientology do not stem from the corporate design of CST.

Careful study seems to indicate that the corporate design of CST was intended to:
keep Scientology pure (on source LRH)
keep any one person from personally gaining financially
to keep Scientology controlled by experienced Scientologists
to keep someone or some group who are not Scientologists from taking over

It is my opinion that the design of CST has the stamp of LRH on it.
The common question is always: was Scientology taken over around 1982 with Ron’s disappearance, which might explain why the church acts so badly and non-Scientology?

Thoughts are that:

- takeover might have been by the IRS or CIA
- by some smart tax lawyers
- maybe even off planet ETs
- maybe suppressive Scientologists who wrested control away from LRH as he got weak

Or that Hubbard did control Scientology right up to the end and that what has happened is just the result of incompetent or suppressive application of policies by people who shouldn’t really be running the show.

But no matter, one of the mysteries in all this is the structure of RTC and CST and who is behind it, since these corporate structures have become the ultimate controllers of Scientology.

So this is the basic structure of CST in a nutshell. The day to day running of CST is by the CST directors. To be a CST director one must (as quoted from by-laws):

“A person may serve and continue to serve as a General Director only so long as he is and remains:

i. Well-versed in the Scriptures;
ii. Well-versed in the Scientology Ethics and Justice system
iii. A proven Scientology executive, evidenced by statistics
iv. A duly ordained minister of Scientology in good standing with the Mother Church;
v. Has attained the age of majority.”

This doesn't sound like much of a requirement to be a director and I agree. However, who appoints the directors? These general directors, who the by laws charge with “running the show”, are appointed and removed by the trustees. Because of this control the trustees have ultimate power. These trustees (initially three but it can go to seven) are Scientologists who must have very specific credentials as you will see in a minute. But first there is another class of director called the special directors we want to look at. These directors are off to the side so to speak and have completely different duties then the general directors. They are not involved in the daily running of CST.

There are three special directors all of them tax attorneys. Their primary duty is to review each and every action by the directors and to veto any action of the general directors which they think:

1) violates federal tax laws
2) jeopardizes the tax exempt status of the church
3) wastes church assets
4) incurs a financial benefit to any one person.

In other words the special directors are there in a very specific and limited capacity. They are part of a check and balance system.

Having lawyers as directors of CST creates the idea that non Scientologists, in fact maybe enemies, might be running things. This does not seem to be the case, however.

By the way, to understand better why the special directors don’t and can’t control CST, every ruling by the special directors can be overruled by a majority vote of the trustees and directors. What this basically means is that if the tax lawyers veto something and warn that an action is in violation of tax law or they think the directors are wasting church assets, that veto can be overridden by the trustees and the general directors.

Now back to the trustees. They have ultimate power since they appoint and discharge the general directors who run the show. To be a trustee requires very strict requirement. They are the following:
a. A person who has a good uninterrupted track record of at least eight years as an ethical and loyal Scientologist

b. A person who has experienced excellent case gain and has attained the case level of OT III or above

c. A person who is well versed in the technology of Dianetics and Scientology and has applied this technology to help others, with excellent results

d. A person who is well versed in the administrative policy or organizations affiliated with the religion of Scientology and has a track record of demonstrated success in the utilization and application of such policy

e. A person who is an ordained Scientology minister, in good standing pursuant to those principles set forth in the Scriptures

f. A person who is a good student; that is to say, a person who is able accurately and speedily to duplicate and apply that which has been studied with a minimum of correction necessary

g. A person who is well versed in the Scientology Ethics and Justice system

Qualities to Be Attained Within Ten (10) Years Following Appointment as a Trustee:

In addition to the foregoing qualifications, each person who is appointed to serve as a Trustee of the Church must attain the following qualities within ten (10) years after appointment as a Trustee:

a. The person must have attained NOTS case completion or be on Solo NOTS

b. The person must have become a Permanent Class 8 Auditor

c. The person must have successfully completed the Organization Executive Course and the Flag Executive Briefing Course

d. The person must have attained the status of a Data Series Evaluator.

Moreover, during the ten-year period following each person's appointment as a Trustee of the Church, that person's continued qualification to serve as a Trustee of the Church shall at all times be dependent upon such person's demonstrating steady and satisfactory progress toward attainment of the foregoing four qualifications within the ten-year period. More specifically, each such person must spend an average of at least 12-1/2 hours of study/auditing per week toward the attainment of those qualifications.

Continued Study as a Qualification for Continued Service as a Trustee:

In addition to each of the foregoing requirements, and notwithstanding each Trustee's having attained all of the qualifications enumerated above, each Trustee's continued service as a Trustee shall be dependent upon such Trustee's continued study and/or auditing or the receipt of auditing for an average of not less than 12-1/2 hours per week. For example, if a Trustee should be away from his post for two weeks, he would be required to make up the 25 hours of time lost by increasing the number of study/auditing hours during the balance of the six-month period. The initial six-month period will be calculated from date of appointment.

Thereafter such periods shall be based upon the semi-anniversary or anniversary of appointment. Failure to satisfy the minimum study/auditing requirements during a six-month period, without a reason which is acceptable to the remainder of the Trustees, will subject any Trustee to review by the entire Board of Trustees and possible removal in the discretion of the remainder of the Trustees.

What all this says is that, according to the by-laws of the CST corporation, the trustees running CST must be experienced, trained executives and high classed auditors and they must continue in this capacity by continued training and auditing.
With all this, are there any guarantees that three, crazy trustees couldn't get in and slowly destroy the place? No, but I think it is clear that the design of CST was to try to at least prevent that and to also prevent a possible takeover by non-Scientologists. To me this is very clearly the intent behind the design of CST. To me the design of CST is what I would have expected from LRH if he were going to set up an organization to continue after he died.

This is why I do not believe that Scientology was taken over, at least not taken over by outside influences. Why? Because those outside influences would not have written a document like this. These by-laws make it too difficult for them to run and control CST and would also make it too easy for real Scientologists to get rid of them.

Croesus Additional

Note:

The above makes a good argument that LRH was involved in organizing the structure of CST. That is no guarantee that all of the Trustees have not turned traitor and become enemy agents, though. Or that they have not betrayed all of the above, which they clearly have done.

Every one of the Trustees are guilty of treason and have mutual out-rudiments on it, so who is going to vote them out?

The whole new corporate design of CST, RTC, and CSI has a MAJOR FLAW in it:

THERE IS NO WAY TO REMOVE AND REPLACE CORRUPT TRUSTEES

31 May : Scientology

The Church of Scientology Celebrity Center signs a Trademark License Agreement with RTC.

RTC then issues a document to Celebrity Center, as follows:

Church of Scientology Celebrity Center is granted permission to use the trademarks and service marks of the Scientology Religion and all materials as authorized by policy directives for a Scientology Church Organization ...

Church of Scientology International, with the approval of Religious Technology Center, grants to this Church the right to use each and all of the marks in connection with services pertaining to the religion of Scientology rendered by this Church.

This grant extends to all activities of this Church with respect to the Scientology religion that are under the ecclesiastical supervision of the Church of Scientology International...

The Grant Document dated 31 May 1982

Note:

There are many outpoints in the above grant and licensing agreement. The first outpoint is that the document "giving" RTC the trademarks has been deemed to contain a forged LRH signature.

The second outpoint is the US Constitution guarantees the right to practice the religion of one's choice and RTC is pretending that people do not have this right and need permission from RTC to practice Scientology, which is nonsense.

The third outpoint is that CSI is enforcing Scientology churches to accept CSI as ecclesiastical authority instead of LRH issues.

The fourth outpoint is the statement "all materials as authorized by policy directives for a Scientology Church Organization". This is referring to an illegal type of "policy" issue from CSI Execs (not LRH) called Scientology Policy Directives. So, what they are saying here is that Scientology Policy Directives are senior to LRH HCOBs, LRH PLs, and LRH tapes and that LRH issues are not useable unless a Scientology Policy Directive authorizes
them!!!

Falsehood that LRH gave the trademarks to RTC -
False use of copyrights and trademarks to deny Constitutional rights -
Wrong Source - LRH issues are ecclesiastical authority, not CSI -
False Issues - Scientology Policy Directives -
False Authority - attempting to make SPDs senior to LRH issues -
Omitted application of KSW -
Omitted application of Ethics and Justice for KSW High Crimes -
False Scientologists -

RTC and CSI Execls

-- Jun : Scientology

Pat Broeker and David Miscavige resign their positions in the Sea Org and are now full time non-Sea Org members running RTC and Author Services.

Zegel Tape No. 2

-- Jun : Scientology

In June 1982, Wendell Reynolds became the first International Finance Dictator, and was sent to Florida, where he recruited staff for the International Finance Police. The titles reflect the mood of the time.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jun : Scientology

In June, yet another Commanding Officer of the CMO fell. John Nelson was replaced by Miscavige's nineteen-year-old protege, Marc Yaeger. While still a teenager he became the senior officer in the management structure of Scientology, at least in name.

Yaeger had risen far from his start as video-machine operator on the Tech films. "Video-machine operator" is a rather grandiose title for someone who pushes the button to start and stop the recorder. Yaeger joined the Sea Org when he was fifteen, so has minimal formal education. The same holds for most CMO staff. Indeed, most of the original Messengers were even younger when they were taken away from their schooling.

Ex-CO CMO John Nelson was assigned to physical labor. Rumor had it that Miscavige's All Clear Unit would quash the legal threats against Hubbard by the end of 1982, so preparations were made at Gilman Hot Springs for Hubbard's return.

John Nelson has described his cloak and dagger meetings with Pat Broeker, who delivered orders from Hubbard to Gilman. These orders came in the form of tapes from Hubbard, which would be transcribed as "Advices." This was designed to perpetuate the fiction that Hubbard was not the head of the Church. In theory, the Church could take or leave his "Advices." In practice, these Hubbard orders were carried out to the letter.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jun : Scientology

June c. 1982

David Miscavige, head of Author Services, Inc. (ASI), is "personally overseeing" the activities of a private investigator referred to as "Tin Goose" who is doing surveillance on Omar Garrison and Gerry Armstrong. Tin Goose is billing to attorney John Peterson, but reporting to Miscavige "mid-1982."

U. S. District Court, Central District Of California; Case No. CV 91 6426 HLH
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz
Declaration Of Robert Vaughn Young, Dated: April 4, 1994

01 Jun : Scientology

Heber Jentsch, President of CSI, files restated articles of incorporation for Church of Scientology International.

Its purpose is to act as the mother Church, which is the ultimate ecclesiastical authority of Scientology. It has no members.

California Secretary of State records

15 Jun : Scientology

This is the date next to the “LRH signature“ on the document that assigns the trademarks to RTC. Handwriting experts have proclaimed the "LRH" signature to be a forgery.

One of the Handwriting expert's report (declaring LRH signature a forgery)

15 Jun : Scientology

Reel/Frame: 0421/0014 TRADEMARK ASSIGNMENT ACKNOWLEDGED
Date Recorded: 1982-08-02 [see]
Date Acknowledged: 1982-06-15
Assignor(s): HUBBARD, L. RON
C/O THE EXPLORERS CLUB 46 EAST 70TH ST. NEW YORK NEW YORK 10021
Assignee(s): RELIGIOUS TECHNOLOGY CENTER
6517 SUNSET BLVD. LOS ANGELES CALIFORNIA 90028
CORPORATION CALIFORNIA
Brief: ASSIGNS THE ENTIRE INTEREST AND THE GOODWILL
Serial No. Reg. No. Mark
72-025533 0678100 S
72-025534 0666898 ABILITY
72-310819 0877948 ...........
72-334771 0898018 SCIENTOLOGY
73-007908 1012452 ...........
73-233761 1174579 SCIENTOLOGY
73-409360 1317343 ...........
Correspondence Address:
FULWIDER, PATTON, ET AL
2400 EQUITABLE PLAZA 3435 WILSHIRE BLVD. LOS ANGELES, CA
United States Trademark Office records

15 Jun : Scientology 15

C. June 1982

The New England Merchants Bank freezes LRH's account after determining that a $2 million check written against it in June 1982 has a forged signature.

AP story of 13 November 1982

17 Jun : Scientology

LRH ED 340R INT is released, a revision of the original 13 March 1982 issue. There is an odd parenthetical note at the beginning of this LRH ED:

* Note: I would be very pleased if you would care to do the following as an improvement on the existing Birthday Game which was not written by me. All targets so far made can be
considered valid."

LRH ED 340R INT

Note:

The parenthetical note at the beginning of this LRH ED means that the unrevised LRH ED 340 INT was not written by LRH. Which also means that there is no way to know if this revised version was, either. Also, see the LRH ED 289 INT entry at 16 November 1976 where LRH also says that this practice has been going on, but has now been very thoroughly forbidden.

-- Jul : Scientology

July and August 1982

Broeker and Miscavige engage in a political purge. Virtually every senior church executive, except those that are under their influence, are pulled off post, comm-evied, and for the most part, declared and expelled.

Here is a partial list of these execs:

John Nelson - CO CMO INT Kerry Gleason - ED INT
Allen Buchanan - Deputy ED INT Moe Samuels - CO CMO SU
John Axel - SMI Roger Barnes - ED SMI
Pat Hunter - LRH Comm INT Bess Sullivan - CO FOLD
Emil Gilbert - CO FOLD Canada Chris Stevens - CO SU
Peter Warren - Div 6 INT Jay Horowitz - FEBC Supervisor
Julie Gilespie - SNR C/S INT staff David Mayo - SNR C/S INT

In addition, the Commanding Officer of every FOLD and every org in the U.S.

Some of them were told they could receive no services for 20 years and they had to get 2,000 people into Scientology before being allowed back.

Zegel Tape No. 2

Incorrectly Included political purge - Miscavige and accomplices

07 Jul : Scientology

Hubbard's policy is now considered "scripture," and according to Scientology Policy Directive 19, of 7 July 1982, Hubbard alone can alter these "scriptures."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note from Mike:

The squirrel management is so squirrel that they don't even follow their own squirrel issues. They squirrel on their own squirrelling. The above is one example. They re-wrote C/ S Series 73, then refuse to apply what they wrote! That's another example.

Note:

Also realize that Scientology Policy Directives are themselves an illegal issue and even if they were a legal issue - they are junior to and cannot change policy.

Wrong Source - writers and followers of SPDs

30 Jul : Scientology

LRH ED 339R INT is issued, revising the original, which had been issued on 13 March 1982. The ED opens with this curious parenthetical note:
Note:

Because of staff insistence, it is no longer legal for other people than myself to write LRH EDs. The line can be abused and so, as the birthday game LRH ED you have was written by others, the boards of directors have requested that I write one personally to supplant it. I am, as you know, not now an officer or director of these corporations, but, as a favor, consented to do so. After all, you are my friends and I am very interested in your prosperity and well being. So here it is.

LRH ED 339R INT

Note:

The parenthetical comment says: "it is no longer legal for other people than myself to write LRH EDs." It was NEVER legal, per policy, for other people than LRH to write LRH EDs. Also, see the LRH ED 289 INT entry at 16 November 1976 where LRH also says that this practice has been going on, but has "now been very thoroughly forbidden."

-- Aug : Scientology

The GI stat for WUS orgs begins a six month crash, from $600,000 a week down to $100,000 in December 1982.

WUS Back To Source and Boom Eval - dated 2 March 1983

-- Aug : Scientology

Mayo says he was trying to correct current upper level management, which resulted in hostilities and the covert cutting of his comm line to LRH. He and Julie Mayo were attempting to cause some reforms while they were within the Church. He is one of hundreds of long standing Scientology execs removed in this political purge.

Miscavige assigns Julie Mayo to the RPF. She says that information had been sent to LRH that made him upset with the Mayo's and several others and they were never given an opportunity to correct that information. She spends the next few months running around a tree, 12 hours a day, 7 days a week. There was no time off, even to do her laundry.

Zegel Tape No. 2
Julie Mayo letter
President Church of Scientology International Checksheet

-- Aug : Scientology

Late August 1982

At the end of August, David Mayo and his entire staff were removed from their positions, and put under guard at Gilman.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

02 Aug : Scientology

On August 2, 1982, the Church of Scientology of California filed suit against Gerald Armstrong for Conversion (a form of theft); breach of fiduciary duty (breach of trust); and breach of confidence. Mary Sue Hubbard joined the suit against Armstrong as an "intervenor," and added a charge of "Invasion of Privacy" to the suit.

Gerald Armstrong's cross-complaint against Scientology is filed by Boston attorney Michael Flynn, subsequent to filing by the Church: Scientology v. Armstrong, Los Angeles Superior Court No. C 420158.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
Breckenridge ruling in CSC v. Armstrong, stamped July 23 1984;
also, Gerald Armstrong's "Appendix" for an unknown court case

Note:
The Church and Mary Sue lost the case in 1984. A ruling in favor Armstrong was found.

29 Aug : Scientology
According to a David Mayo affidavit:

"on August 29, 1982, David Miscavige, and others, acting on the orders of L. Ron Hubbard, kidnapped me and subsequently kept me captive and physically and mentally abused me for six months"

Brainwashing in Scientology's Rehabilitation Project Force (RPF)
Revised Version of a Presentation at the Society for the Scientific Study of Religion, San Diego, California (November 7, 1977) by Dr Stephen Kent [University of Alberta, Canada]

Incorrectly Included psychiatric brainwashing tech in the RPF - SO Execs

-- Sep : Scientology
LRH gave an order to bring the best cramming officer to the secret international management base in Hemet, Ca. He was needed there to do correction on upper level management execs because they had no clue how to manage international Scientology. Jesse Prince was Cramming Officer at Flag and he was selected.

Jesse Prince attends bi-weekly meetings at Author Services Inc. over the next 5 years.

Jesse then learns that David Mayo had fallen from grace because LRH thought he had been bought off by Scientology mission holders and was either a dupe or a plant. Mayo is accused of squirreling the tech.

Jesse Prince letters

Note from Mike:

Jesse told me this story in person. He called it the shoebox story. He said LRH had sent Mayo on mission to handle de-dinging, which was started by Kingsley Wimbush and was circulating around the Mission network. Mayo returned with a shoebox full of money. This led LRH to believe that Mayo was bought off by the Mission Holders and was their dupe or a plant. Thus Mayo was busted on orders of LRH. I observe that Mayo was busted before Jesse went to Gilman, so he must have heard this story there, and it may be the short story of DM.

-- Sep : Scientology
Stacy Young is assigned to the RPF because she is openly critical of Miscavige's coercive and degrading treatment of staff members. His style of management was screaming profanities and terrorizing the staff. The ASI offices were on the 9th floor, yet people could hear Miscavige screaming down on the street a block away.

One day he gave Stacy an insight into why he acted this way. He said "You think I yell loudly, but you've never heard anyone yell until you've heard LRH. I'll never be able to scream the way he does. But Stacy, that's the only way to get compliance." Stacy realized then that Miscavige was trying to be like LRH in preparation for taking Ron's place when he died.

Anyone who disagreed with Miscavige or challenged his authority in any way was branded a traitor who was out to destroy Scientology. This is why David Mayo was ousted and replaced with Ray Mithoff. Many others were thrown out in 1981 & 1982 and replaced with people who would obey Miscavige orders unquestionably. John Nelson, head of CMO is removed by
Miscavige replaced with Miscavige loyal follower, Marc Yaeger.

Jim Isaacson was in charge of investing Ron's money and he was expected to show a profit every week. Miscavige would scream mercilessly at Jim every day. One day Miscavige found Jim lost a large amount of money by investing incorrectly in the gold market.

Miscavige and Starkey literally dragged Jim into a conference room. For the next 3 1/2 hours Miscavige yelled at Jim, demanding who sent him to destroy Scientology. Miscavige then told Stacy to get the information from Jim and to not let him leave until he confessed everything.

When Stacy went in the conference room she found Jim collapsed on the table. His eyes were glazed and he was shaking uncontrollably. She told him to go home and get some sleep. Jim was sent to the RPF a few days later. His wife, Joyce Isaacson, was already in the RPF for refusing to go along with Miscavige's brutal treatment of staff.

The RPF filled up with people who tried to stand up to Miscavige. Any staff who were critical of Miscavige were sent to the RPF. He surrounded himself with people who were willing to do whatever he ordered.

One of Miscavige's tactics to control people on staff was to separate husband and wives. One day Stacy told another staff member that Miscavige was a brutal, tyrannical bully. That night security body routed her to the RPF.

Her stay in the RPF started with a gang bang sec check. Andre Tabayoyon and Rick Aznaran screamed at her and interrogated her for hours at a time.

Miscavige ordered that she do the "running program" as part of her requirements for getting off the RPF. This was running around a large pole for 12 hours a day. This was to be done until she had a realization of what was wrong with her, whereupon she would stop being critical of Miscavige.

At one point he ordered Stacy to Florida to separate her from her husband. Because of a foot injury, she could not go and so she was kept in Los Angeles, locked on the seventh floor and kept there under guard, so she could not escape and reach her husband.

(She stays on the RPF in Los Angeles for eight months.)

United States District Court, Central District of California, #CV-6426-HLH (Tx);
Church of Scientology International v. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz;
Declaration Of Stacy Brooks Young October 1994

24 Sep : Scientology

Los Angeles Superior Court Judge John Cole places the contested LRH documents in the Armstrong suit ("21 boxes of personal letters and journals of the sect's reclusive founder L. Ron Hubbard") under the control of the county clerk. "The church claims Armstrong stole the material, but Armstrong claims Hubbard had permitted him to use it under a contract to produce a biography of the church founder."

DPI story of 26 April 1983

-- Oct : Scientology

In October several other well known, long-term Sea Org members were rounded up and taken to Gilman Hot Springs. One of these, Jay Hurwitz, described the experience in some detail:

The first day I arrived at INT [International HQ, Gilman] I had a Nazi style "Interrogation" sec check which was done by the highest authorities of Scientology. There were four interrogators present in the room firing questions at me while I was on a meter.

They were: David Miscavige, one of the three highest execs running Scientology.
today; Steve Marlowe, Executive Director of RTC; Marc Yaeger, CO CMO INT; Vicky Aznaran, Deputy Inspector General.

Their first question to me was "Who is paying you?"... I was then subjected to enormous duress with statements like "we will stay here all night until you tell us who is running you" (in other words I was a plant, an enemy agent). Miscavige said he would declare me [Suppressive] on the spot if I didn't tell him who my operations man was ....

For the first five days I was at INT I was kept locked up under guard with three other people (females) . . . for the first two days, we were kept in an office ....For the next three days, we were kept confined in a toilet, under guard ....We used the same toilet facilities in the presence of one another.

Hurwitz accused Miscavige of physically assaulting three people during the course of his investigation. A Committee of Evidence was convened and lasted for several weeks. Hurwitz was one of those who left before the Findings and Recommendations of that "Comm Ev" were published in January 1983.

The purge of the so-called Executive Strata of the Sea Org had continued. David Mayo and his staff had been removed in August 1982. By the time of the San Francisco Mission Holders' Conference in October, there were seventeen key executives at Gilman awaiting a Committee of Evidence.

Among them were the former Executive Director International and his Deputy; the Commanding Officer Canada; the Commanding Officer of Scientology Missions International and his superior, the Church Management Executive over Missions; the Commanding Officer Eastern U.S.; four members of the International Management Organization; the Commanding Officer of the CMO film unit; the two senior Field Executives (whose boss, Hubbard's daughter Diana, had left shortly before); and former Chairman of the Watchdog Committee and Commanding Officer CMO International, John Nelson.

Hubbard had organized Scientology in a series of compartments, and with the detention of these executives the CMO had removed all potential major opposition from each compartment of the Organization.

The detainees were moved to a place dubbed "Happy Valley," a remote camp inside an Indian reservation not far from Gilman. Although they were not prevented from leaving, the former Sea Org executives were watched by security guards. They were, however, told that if they left they would be declared Suppressive for all eternity, and never readmitted to the Scientology congregation. It was a dreadful threat to committed Scientologists who had devoted most of their adult lives to the Tech.

The group were subjected to a Committee of Evidence: a Scientology trial, where the Committee act as prosecutors, judges and jury rolled into one. They were charged with thirty-six offences, ranging from somehow employing Scientology to receive sexual favors to being in the pay of the enemies of Scientology. David Mayo was found guilty of "committing" a problem.

The Findings and Recommendations of the Committee came to a total of over ninety pages. The major thread of the Findings was the purported plot to overthrow the CMO. It was asserted that Deputy Executive Director International Allen Buchanan, one of the defendants, had been "brainwashed" by former ED Int, Bill Franks. Franks had brought Buchanan to believe that he must protect the Church from senior management. There were very few specifics amongst the bombast.

The Committee recommended that earlier threats of perpetual excommunication be carried out. Most of the recommended sentences include the assertion that the defendant will never in any lifetime be allowed Scientology services. It also included a perpetual writ of disconnection, forbidding all Scientologists to assist or communicate with the defendants. It further recommended that the Church should look into the possibility of filing criminal charges against the defendants. The investigation was to take into account a list of charges including sabotage and industrial espionage.
The Inspector General of the Religious Technology Center approved the recommendations for seven of the defendants, one of whom was the only party to be exonerated (she had been seized by mistake); the other six had already left Happy Valley in disgust. The ten who remained were informed that the Committee's recommendations would not be carried out if the defendants recanted.

Nonetheless, all of their Scientology certificates were cancelled. David Mayo and his wife Merrill were both Class 12s, the highest Auditor class, attained by only a handful of Scientologists. It would have taken at least four years of full-time training for them to regain this status. Each of the defendants would have to publish a witnessed statement confessing their evil motives. The Inspector General ended his statement by speaking about the benevolence of his decisions.

The Happy Valley story was not over. During the summer of 1982, Hubbard had tested out a new idea with Mayo's help. Executives were becoming exhausted, so rather than shortening their eighteen-hour day, Hubbard had issued the Running Program. Executives were to run around a fixed point for about an hour a day, and take huge quantities of mineral supplements. For the Happy Valley detainees the time was extended. They were to run, in desert heat, for five hours a day, round and round a tree.

Perhaps because of his especially potent contaminating effect, Mayo was separated from the rest of the group, given a pole to run around (and even ordered to paint it red). The runners took the affair as lightly as possible. Only one guard was assigned to them, so Mayo and those at the tree would take turns to sit down, and the guard would have to trek between them to goad them back into action.

The Running Program took its toll. Mayo, a slight man, lost twenty-five pounds. Whether through the program, or the general lack of medical care within the Sea Org, Mayo's teeth and gums also suffered badly. In February 1983, convinced that he could do nothing to change the attitude of management, he accepted his Suppressive Person declare and left.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included "shotgun" method to find a plant (shoot everybody) -
Incorrectly Included criminal mind - accusing others of a takeover conspiracy -

David Miscavige and Aides

-- Oct : Scientology

A "Committee of Evidence" is convened on Julie Mayo and 15 other executives. This Comm Ev had apparently already found them guilty of ridiculously outrageous things, before the Committee was ever convened. It was based on a secret investigation by Gelda Mithoff who was also a member of the Comm Ev. The Chairman of the Comm Ev was Ray Mithoff. The secret investigation had resulted in the removal of David and Julie Mayo from SNR C/S INT and they were replaced by Mithoff. Miscavige had ordered the Comm Ev and his wife Shelly was also a member.

One night she and the 15 others were woken at SAM and sec checked individually by RTC execs Vicky Aznaran, Jesse Prince and Geoff Shervell. In Julie's sec check they said that unless she confessed that she was working for the IRS, FBI or other government agency, she would be sent to jail, be banned from tech lines forever and lose her eternity.

When Julie said she did not work for any government agency they said she would go easier on her if she confessed to supplying Alan Walters with a mailing list. Julie said she did not do that either, so they sent her to go think about it and write her confession.

Julie was not allowed to defend herself at the Comm Ev. She was not allowed to see the investigation reports and was given no opportunity to present her side of the story. The Comm Ev did not have any evidence against her. When she was called before the Committee for the last time, there was a sign in front of Ray Mithoff which said "You could be sent to the pokey for two years."
Julie asked on what grounds she could be sent to the pokey and Ray said for out tech. Julie then CSWed to leave. By this time there were security fences around Gilman Hot Springs and the security office was now full of guns that had not been there before. Julie was kept under constant guard. Her CSW to leave was not answered so she decided to try to escape.

Julie Mayo letter

False comm evs that are not fact-finding bodies -
False comm evs that omit a person's good works and contributions -
False justice -

David Miscavige and accomplices in a political purge

-- Oct : Scientology

The Aznarans allege that the intention in October 1982 (the time of the San Francisco Mission Holders’ Conference) was "for all Scientology entities to turn over their profits to . . . Author Services, Inc." When Vicki expressed disapproval of this, she was ordered to the RPF in Hemet where, "for approximately 120 days, she was forced to participate in the ‘running program.’ The running program required Vicki and other persons subjected to the control of Defendants to run around an orange telephone pole from 7:00 a.m. to 9:30 p.m .... with ten minute rests every one-half hour, and thirty minute breaks for lunch and dinner.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Oct : Scientology

As far as I remember Bill Franks was Ed Int until December 1981. He was replaced by Kerry Gleason. Guillaume Lesevre was appointed ED Int in October 1982.

Post to COSinvestigations by Denis

-- Oct : Scientology

Flo Barnett is an old St. Hill class VI auditor. Her daughter, Michelle, is married to David Miscavige. When she got a transcript of the Mission Holders Meeting from the org she was upset by what went on at this meeting. She told her friend, Joyce Stephenson, that the people running RTC are mentally sick or worse still, SP. (Seven months later she tells Joyce that the C of S has been taken over by the enemy and all of the good people have been kicked out. Joyce heard there are more Class XIlIs in the field than at orgs.)

Joyce Stephenson declaration

-- Oct : Scientology

Late October 1982

Over the years the Mission Holders had learned to be wary of the Sea Org. They had watched the pageant effaces alternately screaming and smiling; seen the little tyrants rise and fall. In the past, Hubbard had stepped in and put a few "heads on pikes." The Mission Holders also knew that expulsion from the Church of Scientology would effectively ruin their Missions, so all they could do was knuckle under and wait. Lambasted by the leaders of the new order, surrounded by scowling members of the International Finance Police, the Mission Holders tried to stay cool. This time, however, waiting it out would not work. The situation did not blow over, and the usual horrified Hubbard edict denying all knowledge did not appear either.

Martin Samuels was a legend among Scientologists. He ran a chain of five Missions. The Church's magazine Center, devoted to the Mission network, was always heavy with praise for Samuels. A 1975 issue says that in a single year 3,000 new people started the Communication Course in Samuels' Missions.

In early 1970s, Samuels started the Delphian Project. It began as a center for research into Alternative Energy, but a school, the Delphian Foundation, was established for the children of
Project staff. The school used Hubbard’s “Study Technology.” By the time of the Mission Holders’ Conference Samuels had twelve schools, with over 600 pupils.

But at the end of the Mission Holders’ Conference Samuels spoke out. On top of their normal ten percent tithe to the Scientology Church, the Mission Holders had been ordered to pay five percent for a promotional campaign to Bridge Publications. Samuels explained that he could not pay the additional tithe. **His Missions were non-profit, tax-exempt corporations, and Bridge had been separated from the Church and made into a for-profit corporation, and such donations would be illegal.** Samuels was taken into a side room by eight members of the International Finance Police, and given a “Gang Sec Check.” He was threatened with a “Suppressive declare” if he did not make “personal payments to L. Ron Hubbard.” So he handed over $20,000 and a $10,000 wrist watch to a Finance Policeman.

Samuels’ access to his Missions’ bank accounts was frozen. His wife was warned that she would have to “disconnect” from him if he was declared Suppressive. He was ordered to Flag, in Florida, to undergo more Security Checks, for which he had to pay $300 an hour. Within a month Martin Samuels had paid $40,000 to the Scientology Church. This still was not enough, and he was ordered to the International Finance Police Ethics Officer at Flag. At the meeting, Samuels was told he had been declared Suppressive, and shown the confession of a Scientology executive who had admitted to being a transvestite with homosexual tendencies. Samuels claims that he was ordered to publicly confess to “acts that were similarly degrading.” Otherwise the Church would file both civil and criminal prosecutions against him that would keep him “tied up in court forever.” He was also warned that he would be watched and the Church would “keep tabs on him forever.”

Samuels refused to demean himself by signing a fictitious confession, even though his Missions were now in the hands of the Church, and he had surrendered control of his personal accounts. The Scientologists now launched their campaign in earnest. Samuels’ wife, family, business associates and friends were told he had stolen funds from his Missions, and that he was “insane” and an enemy of the Church of Scientology.

The Suppressive declare was published, and Samuels’ wife left him, taking the children with her. She “disconnected” and started divorce proceedings. His children were told he was a “criminal and would probably be going to jail in the near future.” Scientologist business associates and friends were ordered to disconnect from him or be declared Suppressive themselves. Even Samuels’ stockbroker, who was a Scientologist, was ordered to disconnect, and refused to take instructions to sell stock. As he had been declared, Samuels was told he must leave his sister’s house, where he was staying, or she too would be declared Suppressive.

In a few weeks, Samuels had lost the business he had built up over thirteen years, with an annual turnover of millions of dollars. His seventeen year marriage was destroyed, and he was deprived of his possessions. Samuels felt like a college kid again, rolling up penniless on his parents’ doorstep. He responded by filing a lawsuit against Hubbard in 1983, claiming damages of $72 million. A jury awarded $30 million, and the Scientologists appealed the decision. The case was finally settled in 1986 with an out of court payment of $500,000 to Samuels.

There were very few of the big Mission Holders left. Among them was Bent Corydon, who held the franchise for Riverside, in southern California. Soon after the Conference, in October 1982, the Finance Police arrived. They demanded, and were paid, $15,000 for their first day. They demanded, and were paid, $15,000 for their second day. At this point Corydon ran out of ready money, Corydon wanted to stay in the Church. He had built the Mission up from nothing, lost it in the 1970s, and finally fought his way back, only to discover that the reserves of nearly a million dollars that he had built up were gone. He could not face losing the Riverside Mission again. In desperation he took his attorney’s advice to put the valuable Mission building into a trust before it was seized in lieu of some trumped up “fine.”

Corydon’s wife was a Class 8 Auditor. The retaliation to the “can’t pay” claim was rapid. Mary Corydon’s Auditor certificates were cancelled. Corydon wrote:

> Without Mary's certificates, we were no longer in a position to operate at all, according to laid-down policy. The Church would have to come to our "rescue." I soon got the call to come down to Los Angeles to the Scientology Missions.
International Ethics Officer. This could mean only one thing. They would propose that we be turned into an Organization. Orgs are under total domination of management, and they own no property .... This in other words would be the final and total takeover of our Mission.

Corydon had heard that both the Kansas City Org and the Omaha Mission had splintered from the Church. He talked to these "squirrels," and decided that to continue delivering Scientology he too would have to splinter. At the end of 1982 he did just that.

The International Finance Dictator fulfilled a part of his promise, and all of the wealthier Missions were "verified," handing over an undoubtedly enormous sum for the privilege.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included theft of missions from mission holders - RTC Execs

01 Oct : Scientology
1 c. October c. 1982
Quoted from Andre Tabayoyon:

I was on the RPF with Stacy Young and supervised the administration of various Black Dianetics procedures on her. Part of this program included a 'gang-bang sec check,' which Rick Aznaran and I performed at the instruction of Sr C/S Int Ray Mithoff.

U.S. District Court, Central District of California, Case No. CV 91 6426 HLH (Tx);
Church of Scientology International, Plaintiff, vs. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz
Declaration of Andre Tabayoyon, 4 April 1994

Incorrectly Included "Reverse Processing" - SO Execs

15 Oct : Scientology
L. Ron Hubbard's science fiction novel, "Battlefield Earth," is released.

PR Newswire, November 15, 1982 also
book, Religion, Inc.

17 Oct : Scientology
While so many former top executives of Scientology were confined at Gilman Hot Springs, the new management took its final strike at the power of the Mission Holders. Howard "Homer" Schomer, who was the Treasury Secretary of Author Services Incorporated, has testified that money was being channeled frantically into Hubbard's bank accounts during 1982. Schomer was in a position to know since he made the transfers. He has said that during his six months at ASI, about $34 million was paid into Hubbard's accounts. Schomer says this money came mostly from the Church, rather than from book royalties. Yet again Scientology was billed retroactively by Hubbard. Orgs were charged for their past use of taped lectures. They were charged for their past use of Hubbard courses.

Schomer says there was a target figure of $85 million by the end of 1982. If this figure was achieved, there would be fat bonuses for ASI staff. Probably acting on Hubbard's orders, the new management called the Mission Holders to a conference at the San Francisco Hilton Hotel on October 17, 1982. At this fateful meeting, any degree of independence the Mission Holders retained was torn away from them. The meeting was also part of the desperate attempt to raise the targeted $85 million.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:
All of the reports about hundreds of millions being shuffled to LRH - shows an outpoint of missing money. The value of the LRH estate established in probate court was about 35 million dollars. Where did all the other hundred million or so go? Embezzlement?

17 Oct : Scientology

Quoting from a New York Times story:

At an Oct. 17 meeting at the San Francisco Hilton, members of the new leadership group informed the franchise owners that the church had been reorganized "to make the whole structure impregnable, especially in regards to the I.R.S.

New York Times story of 6 January 1982,
also, SO ED 2104 INT (Transcript); reproduced in the book, Religion, Inc.

Note:

This reorganization was complete only when

A) the Church of Spiritual Technology (CST) has been set up--by, among others, former Assistant to the Commissioner of IRS, Meade Emory--to become the beneficiary and owner of ALL of L. Ron Hubbard's intellectual property and

B) the final appeal of the defendant's in the "Snow White" related cases has been turned down by the Supreme Court. Now the "new management" makes it official with this meeting.

And now the public smearing of L. Ron Hubbard can begin in earnest, with Gerald Armstrong and Ron DeWolfe, aka L. Ron Hubbard, Jr.

17 Oct : Scientology

From the early 1950s, Hubbard had been trying out various franchise schemes. In return for a substantial licensing fee, the purchase of a large quantity of books, E-meters and Hubbard tapes, and the payment often percent of their gross income, new Scientology Centers would be franchised. From 1953, when the Philadelphia Center was taken over, successful Centers were periodically absorbed as assets by Hubbard.

In the 1960s, Hubbard created a new scheme. The same rules applied, including the tithe, and in return the Franchises (also called Centers or Missions) had the right to give introductory courses and auditing, eventually constituting about the first third of Hubbard's "Bridge." They would have to send their graduates on to the Orgs for higher level services. They were to adhere to the Policies and the Technology of Scientology, but were not as tightly controlled as the Orgs. Having paid their dues, the Mission Holders could keep the remaining profits. Some of them created very lucrative businesses.

During 1982, Scientology Missions International, which oversaw the activities of Missions, issued new contracts to Mission Holders. In the words of Mission Holder Bent Corydon, "we were quickly confronted with new articles to sign, which would essentially take away all our legal autonomy as a separate corporation. All our corporate books were removed .... About a month after most of us had signed these articles we were called to the Mission Holders' Conference."

The CMO, using their new corporate guises, were going to put the mutineers in their place. The Guardian's Office had quietly intimidated individuals in private, but the CMO were going to confront a whole group of Scientologists in a noisy showdown. Putting aside the mask of friendliness, they would show their true faces. The iron fist was on public display with no pretense at a kid glove. The Mission Holders were summoned to the San Francisco Hilton on October 17, 1982.

Before the meeting began, Mission Holder Gary Smith, who was sitting at the back with his wife and four-year-old daughter, was ordered to move to the unoccupied front row. He refused and was declaredSuppressive on the spot.

During 1981, Kingsley Wimbush and his Missions had become the talk of the Scientology
world. The major Mission, Steven's Creek Boulevard, in San Jose, was making so much money Wimbush did not know what to do with it. It could take in over $100,000 in a week, outperforming the combined incomes of most of the other eighty or so Missions.

Before the 1982 Conference, Wimbush had been declared Suppressive, allegedly for being the author of a "squirrel" counselling procedure, "de-dinging." This "squirrel" procedure had in fact been enthusiastically distributed around the world by the Church itself. Wimbush had been doing everything within his power to appease the new rulers and regain his former status. So, on the morning of October 17, when a Sea Org member rolled up on his doorstep and told him he had had a few minutes to ready himself for the journey to San Francisco, he had jumped at the chance. He thought he would be exonerated at last. He had no idea that he was being taken to San Francisco just to be part of a degrading spectacle.

The aisles were lined with unsmiling Sea Org Ethics Officers watching the audience closely, and carrying clipboards to take note of the least sign of dissent. The Master of Ceremonies was twenty-two-year-old David Miscavige, a Sea Org "Commander," and, unbeknownst to the attendees, Chairman of the Board of Author Services Incorporated. At the beginning of the harangue, the Mission Holders were told that the trademarks were now in the hands of the Religious Technology Center (RTC). Larry Heller, who was introduced as the Church's Attorney, had this to say:

RTC has a right to send a mission directly to the individual Mission Holders to determine whether the trademarks are being properly used by you. This mission may review your books, your records, and interview your personnel ....

RTC... has the right to immediately suspend any utilization by the individual Missions of those trademarks. The word "immediate" is the key word here. There need not be a hearing in order for there to be a suspension. RTC will order that you no longer use the trademarks and you must stop or be subject to civil penalties and ultimately criminal prosecution.

Attorney Heller was the only speaker not dripping with braid and campaign ribbons. The new leaders had strutted onto the podium, puffed up with the self-importance of their paramilitary titles, and looking like the new rulers of a tin-pot dictatorship. But the comic elements were lost in all the shouting. Of the new Mission articles "Warrant Officer" Lyman Spurlock, the Corporate Affairs Director of the Church of Scientology, said the following:

From now on all Missions will be corporations. There's very good reasons for this. A lot of you may know that you just recently received new corporate papers, let's see some nods, okay. These new corporate papers are designed to make the whole structure impregnable, especially as regards to the IRS .... RTC is a very formidable group of Sea Org members who have the toughness to see that the Tech is standardly applied.

"Commander" David Miscavige, the Master of Ceremonies, gave a fervent, if bizarre, guarantee: "The new corporate structure assures Scientology being around for eternity."

"Commander" Steve Marlowe, the Inspector General of the Religious Technology Center, was next in line to browbeat the Mission Holders: "We are a religion and this religion is what is going to save mankind. Get the idea? Thirty years from now, someone squirrels Scientology and starts calling it Scientology because there's a lot of money to be made .... Suddenly you have factions, schisms, all kinds of very horrible things - they don't get muscled around by the IRS or by crazy loonies . . . you're playing with the winning team." ("The IRS" was edited from the CMC's published transcript of the meeting.)

Ironically, the Conference itself precipitated a schism. The Inspector General next accused the Mission Holders of "ripping-off" public from the Orgs, the major theme of the meeting:
This management means business. There are ecclesiastical concerns, there are secular concerns. Violations will be prosecuted without a doubt. And we’re just not here to threaten you or whatever. This is your salvation too. You just take a look at the viewpoint that someone would have behind bars looking out at the rest of Scientology. Not too sweet. We’re not going to get stepped on ....

The Inspector General Network exists within RTC. They have tremendous information lines. They have resources that enable them to get down to the very lowest echelon of the field. And quite frankly, things will get found out about.

"Commander" Norman Starkey, one of only two veteran Sea Org members to be accepted into the CMO, then took his place at the rostrum and announced that the legal battles of both the Commodore and the Church were almost over. This was far from the truth. Starkey went on to berate the Scientology Church’s most effective critic, attorney Michael Flynn, at great length. Starkey asserted that former Mission Holder Brown McKee, who had spoken at the Clearwater Hearings, was in Flynn's hire. Of McKee, he said:

He will never, ever, ever and I promise you, for any life time, ever again get on any E-meter or ever have a chance to get out of his trap. And those who are on OT3 knows what that means! That means dying and dying and dying and dying again. Forever, for eternity.

If he had bothered to check, Starkey would have found that McKee had completed his OT3 years before.

"Captain" Guillaume Lesevre had flown over from Europe to become the new Executive Director International only days before the Conference. He complained that although Missions were sending their public to the relatively plush Flag Land Base, in Clearwater, they were not sending them into their local Orgs. He found the practice unreasonable. Simply because an Org was "dirty" was not reason enough not to send well-heeled new public to it.

Then Lesevre issued a quota to each Mission. The U.S. Missions were to send a total of 348 people to Orgs during the following week. There was a real threat that if they failed to meet these quotas, which were very high, something unpleasant would happen to them. Furthermore, the quotas would be increased each week. But all of this was just a warm up. The International Finance Dictator took the stage, and came right to the heart of the matter. He did not mince words:

All right now, collectively you guys are in some weird lower [Ethics] condition. By association, if no other reason, you have allowed the Missions to go squirrel and I mean squirrel... right now you guys are CI [Counter Intention] on my lines, maybe one exception in this room, but I doubt it, because you guys are sitting on public, you’re ripping off the Orgs, you’re doing all manner of crazy things ....

Now some of the guys you see standing around here are International Finance Police and their job is to go out and find this stuff and if you guys are guilty of it, you’ve just had it ....

The old routine here was you got Scientology justice procedures applied to you when you did something wrong. Well you guys are a separate corporation from the Church and when you rip-off or steal from the Org, or bribe people it’s a corporate crime and you can be real sure that you’re going to all end up in the slammer.

The International Finance Dictator then told the Mission Holders they were going to pay $75 a head for the privilege of having been shouted at, and ordered them to donate five percent of
their net income to a campaign to promote Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health. He added: “If I hear one person in this room who is not coughing up five percent minimum you’ve got an investigation coming your way because you’ve got other crimes.”

The Dictator then explained how his International Finance Police were going to raise money. He did not tell the Mission Holders why vast sums were needed, and perhaps he did not know.

Do you have any idea about the penalties for taking public off the Orgs’ lines—it’s $10,000 a head per policy. If you rip-off a staff member or have a staff member working in your Mission at the same time he’s employed by an Org you pay for the entirety of his training/processing plus a $2,000 fine . . .

If we will pull this thing together and get these nuts off the line and actually do Dianetics and Scientology, you can go anywhere you want to go. Right now there is so much criminality floating through this mission network I don’t want to hear about it. If you come clean we’ll work out some reparations for all the rip-offs that you’ve done in the past and straighten the record. If you don’t want to come clean, forget it. If you’ve done stuff in the past and you come clean now we’ll give you the benefit of the doubt .... You don’t come clean tonight and I find out something after this, man, you’ve had it.

The Mission Holders were ordered to write up their overts, not an unusual procedure for staff in Scientology Orgs. They were then subjected to the largest multiple Security Check ever witnessed in Scientology. The interrogators sat behind their E-meters at a row of tables, and the Mission Holders sat in rows facing them, confessing their “crimes.”

Although the International Finance Dictator gave assurances that if they “came clean” it would be easier for them, it is hard to see how it could have been made more difficult. After the Sec-Check, Dictator Reynolds took the platform again, and gave examples of the “reparations” the Church demanded. The best established Mission chain, the Church of Scientology Mission of Davis, or COSMOD, was to pay “millions of dollars.” Wimbush’s former Mission had been assessed for a quarter of a million dollars for the last few months alone. The Missions in these two chains were to be visited first, followed by every other Scientology Mission in the world.

Missions were allowed to train people only to a certain level. Beyond that level, trainee Auditors would have to go to a Church Org. It was alleged that Missions had taken to “delivering” some of these prohibited courses, thus invading the exclusive domain of the Orgs.

Missions were only allowed to audit people on the levels below Clear. Then they had to go to an Org, and on to one of the four Advanced Orgs. The Missions were not allowed to audit Clears. It was alleged that they had. And they were to be fined $10,000 for each and every Clear they had audited.

It was a peculiar situation. As Commander Leserve observed, the Church Orgs were often rather scruffy. Their operating funds were low, and their staff pay very poor, usually well below the poverty level, as members of religious organizations are not protected by minimum wage laws. Of course, the lion’s share of the income was going to Hubbard.

The Mission Holders were willing to invest profits back into their Missions, and were not subject to a constant round of Sea Org missionaries, so their operation was far more efficient. The Missions were almost invariably more attractive environments, and more of their income went to the staff.

Consequently, the Missions attracted the best qualified Scientologists as staff. It was not unusual to find Class 8 Auditors in the Missions. Orgs would often struggle along with a single Class 4 Auditor, who had received only a few months’ training. The Missions were generally far more financially successful than the Church’s Orgs, but they were restricted in the services they could deliver, because the Sea Org controlled the levels beyond Clear.
Finance Dictator Reynolds, having informed the Mission Holders of the fines, told them that the International Finance Police would be sending out "verification missions," at a cost of $15,000 per day, payable by the Mission Holder at the start of each new day. It is difficult to convey the force with which these tirades were delivered. A tape does exist, and, gloating over their achievement, the young rulers even published a carefully censored and reworded transcript. They wanted Scientologists to make no mistake about how "tough and ruthless," their new masters were. This transcript was crucial in my decision to leave the Church. Further, I used it very successfully to persuade others to leave.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included out-of-valence, insane, suppressive leadership - Miscavige & Aides

17 Oct : Scientology

By this time, Miscavige had established ASI, RTC, CSI and CST, and obtained control over all Scientology corporate bank accounts.

The second Mission Holders meeting is held in San Francisco, with 400 mission holders attending. Miscavige gathered staff from ASI and they put on SO uniforms and took over control and terrorized the Mission Holder's Conference.

The other Sea Org members assisting Miscavige:
Lyman Spurlock as Corporate Affairs Director, ASI
Norman Starkey, Legal Affairs Director ASI
Ray Mithoff, Snr C/S Int
Marc Yager CO CMO Int
Guillaume Lessevre, ED Int
Steve Marlow, IG RTC
Wendell Reynolds, Finance Dictator Int (Head of International Finance Police.)

David Miscavige informs the mission holders that he and RTC had taken over all Scientology organizations. He says that LRH donated the vast majority of the trademarks to RTC. He tells them that every franchise holder would be required to sign a new agreement with RTC and if they did not do so they would be fined or thrown into jail.

Individuals who objected to the ASI, RTC take over of the assets were locked into rooms and interrogated on the e-meter and were either forced to sign the new agreements or removed from their positions and deprived of their business, property and possessions.

Several Mission holders were expelled on the spot for being unhappy about what they were hearing. Miscavige orders the mission holders to pay large sums of money for a promo campaign for DMSMH, under threat of being investigated for crimes against Scientology and losing their businesses if they refused. As a result, millions of dollars are paid to CSI and RTC accounts.

Six Hundred people are declared Suppressive and expelled from Scientology at this time. All people who criticized Miscavige or refused to obey his orders were subject to expulsion.

It was a show of brute Sea Org strength and was touted in the Sea Org Expansion News, entitled "The Sea Org Moves In". It was done under the guise of "protecting the tech" and "getting people on source" when it really was nothing more than a consolidation of power. Vaughn heard the brags of Miscavige, Starkey and Spurlock when they returned to ASI, boasting how they terrorized people and how successful their "raid" was.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Vaughn Young affidavit Stacy Young affidavit

17 Oct : Scientology
New Articles of Incorporation for Missions are issued by RTC. These new articles state:

"...the Corporation is formed for the purpose of providing a corporate organization through which and by means of which the operations and activities of the Church, which as a church is subject to the ultimate ecclesiastical authority of Scientology Missions International, a Nonprofit Religious Corporation, and its respective successors in ecclesiastical authority, may be accomplished."

The By-Laws call for signing a contract entitled:

LICENSE AGREEMENT - SMI/MISSION (Marks)

The New Articles of Incorporation and By-Laws

Wrong Source - RTC and CSI Execs

Important Note:

This new corporate restructuring is the death of KSW and being On-Source.

THIS IS PROOF THAT LRH DID NOT AUTHORIZE RTC and CST:

These new articles of incorporation state that the various churches and missions MUST ACCEPT CSI AS ECCLESIASTICAL AUTHORITY - NOT LRH ISSUES!!

LRH is the only ecclesiastical authority for Scientology - not CSI, not RTC, not Miscavige or Mithoff - ONLY LRH.

SO THIS IS HOW THE SCAM WORKS!

They forced the various churches and missions to accept CSI as Source instead of LRH, by stating this in the articles of incorporation and then having them sign a licensing agreement for trademark use. The licensing agreement ensures no one will go against CSI off-source issues because if they do - they lose their right to practice Scientology! So, anyone not accepting off-source issues from CSI is simply put out of business and so, KSW is dead.

17 Oct : Scientology

This is a transcript of the 17 October 1982 Mission Holders Conference in San Francisco.

Attorney Larry Heller is the first speaker. He is a Special Director of the Church of Spiritual Technology, but that information is withheld from the Mission Holders.

Heller says:

"All of the Scientology/Dianetic trademarks were previously owned by L. Ron Hubbard. L. Ron Hubbard has donated the vast majority of those to a corporation which some of you have probably heard of, by the name of Religious Technology Center.

RTC has a right to send a mission directly to the individual mission holders to determine whether the trademarks are being properly used by you. If there is a determination by RTC that Scientology services being given to public by any of you under the Scientology trademarks are not on Source, then RTC... has the right to immediately suspend any utilization by the individual missions of those trademarks. RTC will order that you no longer use the trademark and you must stop or be subject to civil penalties and ultimately criminal prosecution."

SO ED 2104 INT 7 November 1982 The US Missions Holders Conference

Important Note:

The RTC Execs failed to mention that the LRH signature "giving RTC the trademarks", was deemed to be a forgery. So, RTC's "authority" to do all of this is based on a lie.
Falsehood that LRH gave RTC the trademarks, his signature is forged - RTC Execs

Note:

HCOPL 7 August 1965 Suppressive Persons, Main Characteristics Of -

Good staff members are a prime target for SPs. In one org where an SP got a foothold, 60% of the staff was gotten rid of.....

AN SP WILL SEEK TO UPSET AND GET RID OF THE BEST STAFF MEMBERS.

HCOPL 5 April 1965 Academies Relation To HCO Justice...

Here's "Whee, kill everybody!" in person. Here also is the possible government agent, the AMA BMA stooge. Here is the guy who plans to "squirrel" and "grab Scientology".

Note:

Coupled with all of this, prices are raised considerably, making services easily affordable to only about 10% of the people with sufficient incomes. The amount of people on courses drops and thereafter, orgs look like morgues compared to the way they were in the 1970s.

Thus, more of the group engram was laid in. The group got serious, not fun.

The tone level of the group drops to fear. These fears exist to this day:

- fear of Miscavige
- fear of RTC
- fear of the RPF
- fear of OSA
- fear of being denied eligibility to the OT levels
- fear to speak out
- fear to apply KSW
- etc.

The outpoint is wrong direction on the tone scale for the group (down instead of up) - thanks to these Merchants of Fear: David Miscavige & his closest aides, and their -

**REIGN OF TERROR**

Science of Survival:

"An auditor is not trying to cure anything. He is simply raising tone."

The whole idea of Scientology is to raise beings on the tone scale:

- Around tone 4 you reach a state called clear.
- Around tone 8 you reach a state called theta clear.
- Around tone 20 you reach a state called cleared theta clear aka OT.

Going down to fear on the tone scale is not Scientology - it is suppression.

-- Nov : Scientology

From then to the present, the Church of Scientology pays millions to lawyers. These attorney fees are used as a money-laundering scheme to pay private investigators for covert black intelligence operations against enemies.
If the target is a Scientologist, one of the things done is to turn the person's preclear folders over to the non-Scientologist Pis. The person's confessional data is pulled for blackmail, extortion or a black PR campaign to assassinate his character and ruin the person's reputation with his friends, relatives and employers with the intention of ruining his life.

Staff members in OSA's intelligence unit would also go through the folders looking for buttons, such as fears, what the person is trying to protect, etc. and these would be used to design black intelligence operations against the person.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Declaration of Joseph Yanny
Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Vaughn Young affidavit
Jesse Prince tape # 1 Jesse
Prince tape # 5

Note:
This includes black operations on DM's imagined enemies - all of the truly dedicated Scientologists he has had expelled simply because they dared to challenge his psychotic leadership or squirreling. They had no actual crime against Scientology, loved LRH and the tech enough to apply KSW and stand up to him. So, he got rid of them, not because they were any threat to Scientology, but only because he imagined them to be a threat to him.

Omitted Application of the PL Politics Freedom From - David Miscavige

07 Nov : Scientology

SO ED 2104 INT The US Missions Holders Conference
This is a transcript of the 17 October 1982 Mission Holders Conference in San Francisco.
Attorney Larry Heller is the first speaker. He is a Special Director of the Church of Spiritual Technology, but that information is withheld from the Mission Holders.

Heller says:

“All of the Scientology/Dianetic trademarks were previously owned by L. Ron Hubbard. L. Ron Hubbard has donated the vast majority of those to a corporation which some of you have probably heard of, by the name of Religious Technology Center.

RTC has a right to send a mission directly to the individual mission holders to determine whether the trademarks are being properly used by you. If there is a determination by RTC that Scientology services being given to public by any of you under the Scientology trademarks are not on Source, then RTC... has the right to immediately suspend any utilization by the individual missions of those trademarks. RTC will order that you no longer use the trademark and you must stop or be subject to civil penalties and ultimately criminal prosecution.”

SO ED 2104 INT 7 November 1982 The US Missions Holders Conference

Important Note:
The RTC Execs failed to mention that the LRH signature "giving RTC the trademarks", was deemed to be a forgery. So, RTC's "authority" to do all of this is based on a lie.

Falsehood that LRH gave RTC the trademarks, his signature is forged - RTC Execs 10

Nov : ‘FreeZone’
A non-interference zone (http://fza.org/fzreflib/docref.php?ref=1390)
“The planet known as Teegeeack - local dialect “Earth” or Terra - Sun 12, Sector 9, is hereby declared a Free Zone.

No political interference in its affairs from any other part of the Sector or Galaxy will be tolerated.

No economic interference in its affairs will be tolerated from any non-planetary agency or power.

All of its inhabitants are hereby declared Free Zone Citizens and free of external political or economic interference.

The regulating agency of this decree is the Galactic Patrol Sector 9, Sector Commander Elron Elray and his designated representatives.

The planet is henceforth under the Sole Auspices of the Galactic Patrol, Sector 9, for coordination with Galactic and Sector Affairs and for compliance with this decree.

The Technical and Ethical experiments in progress on Teegeeack are not affected by this decree and are to continue under the auspices of the Galactic Patrol, Sector 9...”

10 Nov: Scientology

Gerald Armstrong is interviewed for a story in the Riverside Press-Enterprise newspaper, in which he says that LRH may be dead. He says that LRH suffered "numerous medical problems, twice requiring hospitalization in the 1970s."

In the DPI story, Gerald Armstrong says that he last saw Hubbard "toward the end of last year," and that "His (LRH's) weight was way down. He was very shaky. He always shook a lot. His hands were never steady. I felt he looked very weak and drawn. There is every chance that the man is in fact dead."

AP story of 13 November 1982
UPI story of 14 November 1982

12 Nov: Scientology

L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., aka Ronald DeWolf, aka Nibs, files a petition in Superior Court in Riverside County, California—with 30,000 accompanying documents—saying that he believes that his father is dead or mentally incompetent, and asking the court to appoint him trustee-and-or give him conservatorship power—of his father's affairs to protect the assets. DeWolf alleges "that officials of the church have stolen millions of dollars, gems and securities from his 71-year-old father or from his estate in the past year."

He also claims in the court action that Scientology worldwide is "being run by David Miscavige, described in the petition as a "22-year-old with a ninth-grade education." DeWolf further charges Miscavige and James Isaacson "forged Hubbard's signature to loot the accounts." DeWolf says, "The only way he (Hubbard) can contest all of this is to show up physically in court. But I expect he may have trouble doing that because I don't think he is alive."

Other claims made by DeWolf, either in the petition, and/or in a story about it that appeared in the Riverside Press-Enterprise newspaper include: "While living in La Quinta in Riverside County, Hubbard made secret plans for his death...and instructed [Kima] Douglas to "bury him in the date fields' in the area and not to disclose his death. Shortly thereafter,' DeWolf said in his petition, "my father disappeared.'

Hubbard's son filed his petition in Riverside County because his father's last known whereabouts was Gilman Hot Springs, a former resort near Hemet that is now owned by the Scientologists. Since October 1981, DeWolf contends, millions of dollars have been removed from Hubbard's bank accounts with forged signatures. He said the New England Merchants Bank froze Hubbard's account after determining that a $2 million check
written against it in June had a forged signature.

His petition claims attempts also have been made to sell about $1 million worth of Hubbard's gems in Los Angeles and that Scientology officials "surreptitiously acquired all of the copyrights' to Hubbard's books and articles spanning 30 years. In his petition, DeWolf portrays his father as a heavy drug user who wrote his most important books and articles while "saturated' with cocaine and other drugs. Moreover, he suffered from venereal disease most of his adult life, said De Wolf, claiming his father was mentally ill for decades.

According to DeWolf, Hubbard's beliefs came from black magic and satanic theories associated with the Order of Templars Orientalis and its founder, Englishman Aleister Crowley. Hubbard became involved with John W. Parsons, a close associate of Crowley's, and Sarah Northrup, at the end of World War II, he alleges. The trio attempted to create a "moonchild' during 11 days of rituals when "an unborn human embryo was "implanted" with "satanic power,"' the court document contends.

Of the petition, it is said, "He [DeWolf] made the request after a longtime Hubbard aide submitted a 21-page court affidavit in another case swearing that Hubbard had repeatedly fled Southern California residences in fear of federal agents, that he was obsessed with cleanliness, ordering that living quarters be dust-free and his bedroom tiled. More claims in the stories covering this: "A science fiction novel by Hubbard...was published in October, but DeWolf claimed the 800-page saga, Battlefield Earth, and other publications released under his father's name in recent years actually were crafted by church officials."


Note:
The "30,000 accompanying documents." Is this actually part of the Armstrong case? This is additionally confused by a report [see entry for 10 February 1983] that the ownership of these documents are the subject of a case in Los Angeles Superior Court.

15 Nov : Scientology
UPI quotes from a telephone interview with Ronald DeWolf: "Nobody has seen him [LRH] since March 1980. We have evidence we will bring into court Dec. 30 to show that he died here in the United States, probably in Hemet, ...He was in incredibly poor health for many, many years. He always put out the line that he was in extremely good health when in fact he was in incredibly poor health."

DeWolf is also reported to have said that his father, who would be 71, suffered from pulmonary embolisms, an ulcer, arthritis and venereal disease, and that LRH asked to be buried secretly so church members would continue to think he was alive and in perfect health. "One of the last thing he said to medical attendants was, 'Bury me in the date fields and don't tell anyone,' UPI quotes DeWolf as saying.

UPI story of 15 November 1982 regarding a phone interview of the same day

Note:
Ron DeWolfe claims nobody has seen LRH since March 1980.
But Gerald Armstrong has told the press that he last saw LRH near the end of 1981!
Somebody's lying.

15 Nov : Scientology
A UPI story claims that:
A spokeswoman for St. Martin's Press, which published Battlefield Earth,' a saga of planetary enslavement and intergalactic war, said the firm had corresponded with Hubbard in writing about the book and an upcoming 12-volume sequel, but no one had met or spoken with the author. 'Stylistically, the book is consistent with everything he's done in the past,' spokeswoman Maryanne Mazzola said. We have no reason to believe he's dead. We believe
he's alive and writing.

15 Nov : Scientology
PR Newswire, November 15, 1982

A 2.5-million-word sequel to L. Ron Hubbard's award-winning science fiction novel 'Battlefield Earth' -- titled Mission Earth and unprecedented in size and scope - was announced today by Author Services, Inc. The Los-Angeles based literary agency said that Hubbard's mammoth sequel to his current national bestseller is expected to be published in 12 volumes, with the first volume scheduled for national release during 1983. The landmark Hubbard novel will be the longest single work of fiction ever published, an Author Services spokesman said. ...

17 Nov : Scientology

Church members insist their guru is still alive. To prove it they have produced an autographed copy of his most recent science-fiction novel, Battlefield Earth, which was given to literary agent Forrest Ackerman. Verified by two handwriting experts, the inscription, dated Nov. 17, 1982, reads: To 4E [abbreviation for Forrie], my favorite monster and long time friend. L. Ron Hubbard. Earth, what's left of it -1982.

Newsweek story, 6 December 1982

17 Nov : Scientology
U.P.I., November 17, 1982

The Church of Scientology has dismissed as 'fabrications' claims by the son of founder L. Ron Hubbard that his father is dead or mentally incompetent and that church officials are looting their leader's estate. The church's board of directors issued a statement Tuesday saying comments by Ronald DeWolf were 'fabrications without any basis in truth or fact.' ...

17 Nov : Scientology
PR Newswire, November 17, 1982

The Church of Scientology announced today it has filed an abuse of process lawsuit here, charging that out-of-state lawyer Michael Flynn and his associates have for years carried out a carefully organized plan to destroy the church through a massive and continuing media and legal campaign.

In a parallel announcement, church attorney John Peterson dismissed a suit filed last week in Riverside, Calif., by Ronald DeWolf as 'just one more maneuver by Mr. Flynn and his associates to help along other cases they have pending.' Peterson cited a sworn deposition by Flynn dated Aug. 28, 1982, in which the attorney admitted that he represented DeWolf, eldest son of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, and that he was preparing various petitions to several courts for DeWolf in order to collect his (Hubbard's) assets.

Note:
Here is another effort by Flynn to put the assets of the church into receivership.

19 Nov : Scientology

A notice is filed Friday in Riverside County Superior Court on behalf of Mary Sue Hubbard, 51, seeking to keep her stepson, Ronald E. DeWolf, from being named trustee of LRH's estate. Her attorney, Barrett S. Litt, gives several quotes to the Associated Press:

Her husband, as far as she is aware, is perfectly capable of handling his own affairs and is doing so. She hears from Hubbard on a regular basis and is comfortably supported by her husband on a monthly basis. Litt admits that Mrs. Hubbard has not seen her reclusive husband since 1979, but he says she feels there is no need for DeWolf's petition. The story

347
It is uncertain whether Mrs. Hubbard will attend the hearing because she faces sentencing Dec. 9 in Washington, D.C., on her conviction in a Church of Scientology scheme to steal federal government documents. ...At the time of her conviction, Mrs. Hubbard was controller of the church. She has since resigned. Litt said Mrs. Hubbard was not seeking to substitute herself for DeWolf as Hubbard's trustee.

But he added, If a trustee were to be appointed, she would be the presumptive person to be trustee since state statutes give preference to a spouse.

AP story of 20 November 1982
UPI story of 22 November 1982

After the Mission Holders' Conference another corporate instrument of the new management appeared: The International Hubbard Ecclesiastical League of Pastors (I HELP). Rather than working for Orgs or Missions, some Scientologists simply give individual counselling. They are known as Field Auditors. The more successful Field Auditors made very good money.

In December 1982, I HELP called a meeting in Los Angeles. Several hundred field Auditors attended and were ordered to join this new body. Membership would cost $100 a year, and ten percent of their gross income. None of this was too worrying; however, to join they had to waive all previous agreements with the Church, and sign a contract binding them to the decisions of I HELP. Many shied away from signing. The tone of the meeting reflected that of the earlier Mission Holders' Conference, news of which had inevitably travelled to the Scientology field. Of the hundreds who attended, perhaps a dozen signed contracts that night. Then the bullying began.

In the 1970s, the World Institute of Scientology Enterprises (WISE) came into being to cash in on successful businessmen who were also Scientologists. Ostensibly it existed to offer consultancy services, provide the most up-to-date Hubbard Policy Letters on administration, and train the staff of Scientology businesses in the immense Hubbard Administrative Technology. Practically, WISE gave very little to its members for their tithes.

Now the Scientology business community in Los Angeles was invaded by the Finance Dictator's henchmen, and fines were levied for alleged abuses of privilege. Intransigent businessmen were threatened with Suppressivet Declare. Those who depended upon other Scientologists for the bulk of their business had no choice but to pay up. At least one sizeable business had to send its entire staff to Flag, in Clearwater, to do the Keeping Scientology Working Course, at a cost of tens of thousands of dollars. Employees who complained were given Security Checks, at their own expense. The man who had created the business was ostracized for his "squirrel Tech."

WISE also altered its contracts with businesses managed by public Scientologists, which now had to pay a $250 annual membership, in addition to a percentage of their income. The Religious Technology Center, and its International Finance Police, had effectively wrecked the network which had provided Scientology's interface with the public at large. They had also started a massive schism, especially in California where most of these events took place. Whether Hubbard's $85 million Christmas present was delivered we do not know, but Miscavige and company did their damnedest.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Altered Importance - destroying good will to raise a quick 85 million - ASI Execs

09 Dec : Scientology

Quoted from AP story of this date:

I think he's dead, or become as mentally incompetent as a cigar-store wooden Indian or a bowl of Jell-0," said Ronald E. DeWolf, 48, an apartment manager in Carson City, Nev. I've
known for years that the person writing me and other members of my family, and sending presents, was not L. Ron Hubbard.

AP story of 9 December 1982

09 Dec : Scientology
Mary Sue Hubbard is scheduled to appear in a Washington, D.C. court for sentencing on a federal conspiracy conviction.

AP story of 20 November 1982
UPI story of 22 November 1982

24 Dec : Scientology
Bent Corydon, head of the Scientology mission in Riverside, California, is expelled.


30 Dec : Scientology
A hearing is held regarding the Ronald DeWolf petition to be made trustee of his father's assets. Attorneys for Mary Sue Hubbard urge Superior Court Judge J. David Hennigan to dismiss Wolf's petition. Los Angeles attorney Barrett Litt contends that the court action is an invasion of Hubbard's privacy. Judge Hennigan challenges Litt to have LRH appear in court:

If he (Hubbard) is concerned about his privacy, the judge says, all he has to do is walk in here and say, ‘Here I am’ and I'm alive. Litt says that LRH, long a recluse, will not appear. Hennigan has said that it is unlikely he will appoint DeWolf as trustee of his father's assets because the two have been estranged since 1959, when DeWolf left the church and changed his name from L. Ron Hubbard Jr. The judge asks if Mrs. Hubbard would be willing to be trustee if the Scientology founder is ruled dead or incompetent.

She, or a nominee, would act as trustee, attorney Litt says. An attorney for DeWolf, Wilkie Cheong of Los Angeles, says he would object to Mary Sue Hubbard or her nominee acting as a trustee. We would like the court to suggest a corporate trustee, he says, such as a trust department at a large bank.

AP story of 30 December 1982

30 Dec : Scientology
The Associated Press December 30, 1982

Judge Orders Trial Over Status of Church Founder

A trial will be held in April to determine if Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard is dead or mentally incompetent, a Superior Court judge ruled Thursday. Ronald DeWolf, Hubbard's oldest child, contends in a court petition that his father has not been seen since March 1980, when he was living secretly in Hemet, 25 miles southeast of Riverside.

DeWolf, of Carson City, Nevada, is asking the court to name him trustee of his father's assets. He maintains officials of the Church of Scientology have stolen millions of dollars from Hubbard. Attorneys for Hubbard's wife, Mary Sue, urged Superior Court Judge J. David Hennigan to dismiss Wolf's petition.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1983

(no date) : Scientology
CST's operating funds come exclusively from other Scientology management churches.

Church of Spiritual Technology receives a "one-time start-up grant" of $17,959,745 from Church of Scientology Flag Service Organization. In addition, CST receives unrestricted annual grants hereafter from RTC ranging from $623,000 to $2.8 million.

CST files its initial petition for tax exempt status to the IRS. CSI and RTC also apply at the same time.

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

(no date) : Scientology
While Hubbard was alive, he was more than a president, he was an absolute dictator, controlling Scientology through the Sea Org and the Guardian's Office?

The Sea Org manages the Orgs, and, more loosely, the Missions. The Orgs and Missions have no hand in management, and are ill-informed of its activities.

Until it passed into the hands of the Commodore’s Messengers, the Guardian's Office was the most powerful organization in Scientology. The GO contained the Legal, Financial, Public Relations and Intelligence departments?.

This (the Intelligence Bureau) was Hubbard's personal CIA, and details of its modus operandi came as a shock not only to public Scientologists, Org staffs and Sea Org members, but even to many Guardian's Office staff.

Free nations have the advantage of a free press, this is not so in the Scientology community.

The Public Relations department ... simply does not report any of the many failures to public Scientologists. If a court case is lost, or a government closes Orgs down, Scientologists will generally hear of it only if the media reports it.

The PR department censors and distorts information... So Scientologists generally have little accurate information.

By 1983, the GO Bureaus had been separated from one another, and absorbed along with the Sea Org under the Messengers' control. Since Hubbard's death, control seems to have passed to David Miscavige, who directs the Church through the Sea Org.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The above data is the truth about Church PR. It also lies, sometimes in subtle ways by omitting to tell the whole truth about a situation, sometimes even blatant outright lies.

Incorrectly Included Information Prison for Scientologists -
False conclusions by Scientologists because they have omitted data on the church -
Incorrectly Included subtle mind-control method by controlling data -
Omitted action by church PR to put a stop to Fair Game PL causing bad PR -
(no date) : Scientology

From 1983 to 1986, over 30,000 people left Scientology because of Miscavige's brand of "Scientology". Thousands more have left since then, many of whom are still in good standing but they are just sitting off lines, knowing things are wrong, refusing service until the time when Miscavige is gone and things get back on source.

Joyce Stephenson declaration

Incorrectly included suppressive "shotgun" method to find a plant (shoot everybody)
Wrong Target - 30,000 "SP" Scientologists - the real SP is ONE guy - David Miscavige

David Miscavige and his CMO accomplices

Note:

It occurs to me that LRH committed a crime and had a withhold. The crime and withhold was inurement of non-profit church money to him. When it comes to non-profit status, it means just that - NON PROFIT. When setting up a company you have a choice to make:

A. You want to take the profits and pay taxes
B. You do not take the profits (non-profit) and so you don't pay taxes

You cannot have it BOTH ways.

LRH wanted to have his cake and eat it too. He wanted and accepted non-profit status for the churches. But, he then illegally took those profits for himself without paying taxes.

LRH had this withhold from the IRS and other Scientologists. And I think this partially explains the purpose of the Snow White program. The IRS was missing his withhold. The IRS was conducting an audit on LRH's personal income tax return. So Intelligence was ordered to get those files too.

When the GO was caught stealing government files - it was then thought there must be government plants high up in the church. The old church structure was also a liability legal-wise and tax-wise. Thus came about the re-organization of the church and the destructive shotgun method of purging all senior staff. All brought about by his missed withhold.

If the above is true then LRH himself is guilty of two suppressive acts:

Criminal tax fraud of personally receiving non-profit church funds, thus placing church tax-exempt status at risk.

Placing Scientology and Scientologists at risk to handle Ron cheating on taxes

(no date) : Scientology

Tampering with valid spiritual information to prevent escape by prisoners

From the book Gods of Eden by William Bramley:

The New Testament, like much of the Old Testament, is in many places a greatly altered version of the original accounts on which it is based. In addition, probably less than 5% of all that Jesus and his original followers taught is found in the Bible.

Many of the changes and deletions to the New Testament were made by special church councils. The editing process began as early as 325 A.D. during the First Council of Nicea, and continued well into the 12th Century. For example, the Second Synod (church council) of Constantinople in 553 A.D. deleted from the Bible Jesus's references to "reincarnation" - an important concept to Jesus and his early followers.
Later, the Lateran Councils of the 12th Century added a tenet to the Bible that was never taught by Jesus: the concept of the Holy Trinity. The church destroyed many documents and records which contradicted the radical changes that were made to Christian doctrine by these Councils.

Maverick religions are those which have broken from Custodial dogma and have attempted a practical or scientific approach to spiritual salvation.

Founded around the year 525 B.C. by an Indian prince named Gautama Siddharta (who was later known as Buddha or Enlightened One), Buddhism spread rapidly throughout the Far East. Unlike many modern Buddhists, early Buddhists did not worship Buddha as a god; instead they respected him as a thinker who had designed a method by which an individual, through his or her own efforts, might achieve spiritual freedom by way of knowledge and spiritual exercises.

Buddhism, like the other maverick systems, underwent a great deal of change, splintering and decay as the centuries progressed. This caused the loss of most of Siddharta's true teachings. In addition, many teachings and practices not created by Buddha were later added to his religion and mislabeled "Buddhism".

A good example of this decay is found in the definition of nirvana. The word nirvana originally referred to that state of existence in which the spirit has achieved full awareness of itself as a spiritual being and no longer experiences suffering due to misidentification with the material universe.

Nirvana has also been translated as Nothingness or the Void: horrible sounding concepts which have come to imply to many people today that nirvana is a state of non-existence or that it involves a loss of contact with the physical universe. In truth, the original maverick goal was to achieve quite the opposite state. Buddha's true state of Nirvana included a stronger sense of existence, increased self-identity, and an ability to more accurately perceive the physical universe.

According to Buddhist legend, Gautama knew that he had not accomplished his goal of creating a religion that would bring about full spiritual liberation for all mankind. He therefore promised that a second Buddha or Enlightened One would arrive later in history to complete the task.

Note:

The book Gods of Eden shows how each religion on earth has been tampered with by the Custodians. The tampering is in the form of destroying spiritual knowledge that would lead to spiritual freedom or promoting spiritual data that does not lead to spiritual freedom.

By alteration, deletion, and fabrication RTC proceeds to destroy Ron's teachings:

(no date) : Scientology

Virginia, I thought you might be interested in what David Mayo said in 1983. He had just started the ACC and the church was worried so they sent a person named Geoff over to him who, in front of three witnesses, asked what it would take to get him not to compete and to close down the ACC. Geoff indicated that mistakes have been made in declares before and that his could probably be corrected too.

Mayo said:

"I told him (Geoff) that should the following conditions be met that I would gladly close down the AAC, whether I was permitted back or not."

These were:

that the prices be lowered to a point where the average person could afford to go up the bridge and be able to get his family up the bridge; that all incorrect and unjust ethics actions be cancelled and false statements made corrected and that a Board of Review be set up which any Scientologist could go to for redress and that these be actually handled and
corrected; that management would have to get into communication with the execs, staffs and public Scientologists and apply the “Essay on Management”, “The Credo of a Good and Skilled Manager” etc.;”

Then he said which I think is of particular interest to you:

"that actual out-tech such as political use of sec checks, messing up cases in the middle of other actions and OT levels with sec checks and "gang-bang" sec checking would all have to cease; that these and any other outnesses would have to be genuinely corrected and that I would have to see this occurring - not just lip service being paid to these points."

"There were some other points also but Geoff said that even before I got to the third point, I would have to be kidding because there was no way that I could make such demands, nor was there any way that such demands could be met."

Posted by Croesus to COSinvestigations

Note:

Well, Mayo sounds pretty suppressive to me. I can see why they expelled him. (Joke)

(no date) : Scientology

In 1983, however, a close friend with whom I was working was Declared. I was summoned to the Ethics Office at Saint Hill, and shown a Scientology Policy Directive which reintroduced the practice of "Disconnection". Hubbard had introduced the policy of Disconnection in 1965. This policy had caused problems with several governments, and in 1968 Hubbard had acquiesced to demands that the policy be cancelled. Now the policy was back.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

An LRH HCOB cancelled enforced disconnection in 1968.

An affidavit by Vaughn Young says that Miscavige ordered him to write a policy that brought enforced disconnection back into being, without LRH's knowledge or approval. What motivated Miscavige to do this was the success of Mayo's group. DM said the whole public of the church would soon be over there if they did not stop it. Thus DM had enforced disconnection resurrected so he could make Scientologists not communicate with Declared Scientologists, especially people in Mayo's group.

Omitted Seniority of Orders - an SPD cannot override an HCOB or HCOPL -

David Miscavige, Vaughn Young and those who follow this illegal SPD

(no date) : Scientology

LRH executes an alteration in his will, called a codicil. This includes a clause forbidding any autopsy, viewing or service, stating instead that Ron's body is to be cremated as soon as possible after his death.

Internet article - The Mysterious Death of L. Ron Hubbard

-- Jan : Scientology

In January 1983, the Scientology Church published a list of 611 individuals who had been declared Suppressive.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

False declares - there is no way that many suppressives were in management - DM
-- Jan : Scientology

Julie Mayo escapes from Gilman Hot Springs with two security guards chasing her.

Julie Mayo letter

-- Jan : Scientology

...monthly price rises were re-introduced in January 1983.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included suppressive prices as another way to stop people going OT -
Altered Importance that making money is senior to planet clearing -

ASI & CMO Execs

07 Jan : Scientology

The Associated Press January 7, 1983

Scientology Founder’s Wife Gets Four Years in Prison

Mary Sue Hubbard, whose husband founded the Church of Scientology, was sentenced to four years in prison today for her role in directing a massive conspiracy to steal government documents about the church.

Ten others who were previously convicted for their roles in the church conspiracy have been sentenced to prison terms ranging from 1 to 6 years.

24 Jan : Scientology

Time January 24, 1983

MINISTRY OF FEAR

Last October in San Francisco, some 70 local leaders of the Church of Scientology gathered to hear nine church executives harangue them about their shortcomings.

A spectacular money-maker, the cult has assets estimated at $1 billion, including a massive estate in Gilman Hot Springs, California - a Clearwater, Florida hotel complex - and the former Cedars of Lebanon Hospital in Los Angeles, now its headquarters.

Now Scientology faces the greatest crisis of its history. Its leader is in hiding, its governance is in disarray, the U.S. Tax Court is reviewing its tax-exempt status based on 1970-72 IRS audits, and it is under sharp legal attack.

Scientology's troubles have become public knowledge largely through the efforts of Michael Flynn, a Boston lawyer. His most explosive case developed two years ago, when he met Ronald DeWolf.

The best evidence that Hubbard is at least incapacitated is the rapid decay of his organization. DeWolf's court petition suggests a fierce struggle for control of the cult between old-line Scientologists and a handful of members in their early 20s who were brought up in the sect. With Hubbard absent, and his wife sentenced and other Scientology leaders serving prison terms, these people have apparently moved into a power vacuum.

Larry Heller, a church attorney, announced at the meeting that the Religious Technology Center, a private corporation of which Miscavige was an incorporator and initial trustee, now owns all of Hubbard's copyrights. Flynn and DeWolf charge that the copyright assignment is a scheme to milk hundreds of millions of dollars which belong to the Hubbard estate. Already, says Flynn, Scientology officials have made more than $100 million from the copyrights.
DeWolf says that he, his wife, Henrietta, and their five children have been harassed by Scientologists under his father's 1967 "Fair Game" doctrine, which holds that any enemy of the church is open to harassment and attack. DeWolf alleges that he was assaulted once in his own home, and that the wheel nuts on his car were twice loosened in an attempt to cause an accident.

In an affidavit submitted in connection with his suits, Flynn has detailed a church operation (which he says was codenamed "Juggernaut") aimed at putting an end to Flynn's lawsuits -- and perhaps to the lawyer himself. Partially substantiated by some of the defectors from the cult whom he represents, Flynn says that Juggernaut included hundreds of abusive phone calls, a mailed murder threat, theft of documents from his office, nine complaints against him filed with the Massachusetts Bar Association -- all dismissed -- and even a telephone call to a friend of Flynn's in which the lawyer was falsely accused of murdering a client's husband.

What may have been Juggernaut's most sinister operation may never be proved, however. In October 1979, while Flynn was piloting his private plane on a trip to South Bend, Ind., the engine failed. According to his affidavit, Flynn made an emergency landing, and mechanics discovered that both fuel tanks had been contaminated with water. Flynn cannot prove who sabotaged the plane, but he has his suspicions.

California Superior Court Judge J. David Hennigan has openly challenged Hubbard to appear in his courtroom -- and has indicated that he may turn the copyrights over to an independent trustee if Hubbard does not. The only way they can defeat us is by producing Hubbard -- and they can't, Flynn says. If he's not dead, he's old, sick and degenerate.

Note:

More evidence that the criminal actions of the Intelligence Bureau did not stop by disbanding the GO. RTC and OSA continued them.

Falsehood that the GO was disbanded because of criminality - David Miscavige

31 Jan : Scientology

Time January 31, 1983

Mystery of the Vanished Ruler

In Hubbard's absence, Scientology is deeply riven by bitter disputes. A dozen or so of Hubbard's youngest followers, who have spent much of their lives in the cult's bizarre world, have seized control of the organization. Claiming to be "on Source" with Hubbard, and to be acting under his direction, they are also trying to gain control of the church's assets, estimated to be more than $ 280 million.

Meanwhile, the Internal Revenue Service has demanded some $ 6 million in taxes and penalties from Scientology for the years 1970 through 1974. The IRS says the sum is due from income not used for church purposes. If the IRS wins the pending tax-court case, there is every likelihood that it will proceed against the church for millions more in taxes and penalties for later years.

Some dissidents in the church contend that Hubbard has gone into hiding to avoid legal hassles. They claim that for years he has secretly placed huge amounts of church funds and hoards of jewels in foreign bank accounts and vaults. According to this theory, Hubbard has let his youthful proteges take control in order to separate himself legally from the church and its suits while retaining many of its assets. Other Scientology defectors argue that while this may have been Hubbard's plan, the one-time loyal followers have taken advantage of his failing health and are now seeking to enrich themselves. If Hubbard actually is dead, the charge goes, the church is being looted by those who now control it.

The peak income year for Scientology reportedly was $100 million.

Haunted by his fears of such "enemies" as the FBI and the IRS, Hubbard in 1966 set up headquarters in a 330-ft. converted British ferry. Tonja Burden, 23, a one-time Hubbard
favorite, contends that anyone breaking a rule was placed in foul chain lockers below deck: "I saw one boy held in there for 30 nights, crying and begging to be released."

Hubbard spent most of his time hiding in the desert during the late 1970s; a tan Valiant auto and $500,000 in cash were always at hand for a sudden getaway. He supervised the production of Scientology films for the faithful. He also stashed money overseas, setting up holding companies in Liberia, Luxembourg and Liechtenstein, and awaited what former intimates call "the all-clear date," when his legal troubles would be over and he could publicly return to direct his flock. The all clear never came, and, in fact, Hubbard's problem grew worse.

In March 1980, Hubbard disappeared, apparently in the company of two married associates, Pat and Ann Brocker; since then none of the three has reportedly been seen by other Scientologists.

His wife, who claims she feels no ill will toward Hubbard even though he let her take the rap for spying on the Government, says she hears from him regularly by mail. Some old acquaintances maintain that they have received letters from him, one as recent as three weeks ago.

In Hubbard's absence, the cult has changed dramatically. In January 1982, his young followers created the Religious Technology Center "for the primary purpose of ensuring and maintaining the purity and integrity of Scientology." One of the Sea Orgs, David Miscavige, 22, who claimed to be in regular touch with Hubbard, contended that the founder had "donated" all rights to his courses and techniques to the new corporation.

Some defectors, however, insists that the church planned to purchase these so-called trademarks from Hubbard for $85 million. Others believe the new corporation, in which Hubbard is not officially involved, was formed to shield him and his assets from the many lawsuits.

A purge of veteran Scientologists quickly followed the takeover. Bill Franks, 26, was thrown out of his office in Clearwater in December 1981 and fired as Scientology's executive director. "It's just a power grab," he says of the new leaders' acts. Their motive, he charges, is "totally money, absolute greed." Bent Corydon, chief of the mission in Riverside, Calif., which was one of the church's largest (1,000 members), claims that dark-shirted "finance policemen" demanded that he turn over $40,000 in the mission's treasury. He complied, and has since set up a new church unaffiliated with Scientology. "I got fed up with the young guys," he says. "The church has been attacking its own loyal people."

Alan Walter, a Scientologist for 20 years and a mission holder in the Middle West, contends that "Hubbard was a genius in many ways. He was set up by these kids. They were doing insane things. It was a reign of terror."

-- Feb : Scientology

Mayo's internal efforts to handle the attacks on him all failed and he leaves.

David Mayo letter

-- Feb : Scientology

W.I.S.E. (World Institute of Scientology Enterprises) is incorporated.
Corporate classification: Religious
Michael Stoller, Registered Agent
Sabine Peschken, President.

Search results, posted on the Internet, of corporate filings --

Feb : Scientology
The judge in Paulette Cooper's $12-million suit issues a default order against LRH.

Washington Post story of 7 March 1983

03 Feb : Scientology

According to an AP story, a reputed Hubbard letter is sent to Judge Hennigan's Riverside court where Ronald DeWolf's suit is being tried, but the court will not accept it as authentic.

AP story of 21 May 1983

03 Feb : Scientology

LRH ostensibly hand-writes a letter to Rocky Mountain News reporter Sue Lindsay:

Dear Mrs. Lindsay,
Here are my answers to your 54 areas of questions. It is always a pleasure to discuss my first love—writing. You may rest assured that you have an exclusive. And to alleviate any concern others may have, I am giving you this in my own hand.
Sincerely, [signature] L. Ron Hubbard
PS Say hello to Pikes Peak from an original Rocky Mountain boy!
The letter itself, with a thumb (or finger) print is reproduced in the issue.

Reprint of 20 February 1983 section of Rocky Mountain News, published by CSC

10 Feb : Scientology

Church of Scientology officials, at a news conference, display a copy of a week-old letter said to be written by L. Ron Hubbard, and tell reporters that allegations that the church founder is dead are an extortion attempt. The original of the letter contained Hubbard's own fingerprints, according to Church of Scientology International President Heber Jentzsch, and was sent to a Los Angeles Superior Court judge [Judge John L. Cole] who is deciding ownership of some 30,000 of Hubbard's documents allegedly stolen from the church. The news article goes on:

Jentzsch said the sweeping scrawl on the letter had been verified by handwriting experts as that of the 71-year-old Hubbard, who has not been seen publicly for more than two years. Jentzsch said a chemist also had verified that the letter had been written in a one-of-a-kind ink especially designed for Hubbard's use.

The experts' analysis proved that Mr. Hubbard was putting together this document after Feb. 2, 1983, Jentzsch told a news conference at the imposing gothic headquarters of the Church of Scientology of California.

It tells the court ... that Mr. Hubbard is alive and is clearly interested in this case, Jentzsch said, adding that he hoped it would put these rumors to rest.

A copy of the letter said to be from Hubbard read in part: Some years ago I loaned to the Church of Scientology many of my personal papers and entrusted them with the safe custody of those. Many documents were held by me but due to the fact that my writing and research over the past several years has precluded my establishment of any permanent residence, I was too short of space in my baggage to retain them and entrusted my personal papers and such to the Church of Scientology for safekeeping and storage.

Another quote from the letter, printed in the Washington Post later: Ron DeWolf was a war baby, said the letter. I was never there. His mother was an alcoholic and deserted me at war's end when the allocation from the govt. ceased and I was in the hospital at war's end, the usual wounded veteran's story. She ran off with the children and another man. It's too bad I never had the opportunity to raise him during his formative years. Had I been able to do so he might have turned out differently.

AP story of 10 February 1983 AP
story of 11 February 1983
Washington Post story of 7 March 1983

10 Feb : Scientology
PR Newswire 10 February 1983

A fully authenticated, handwritten letter from best-selling author and Dianetics and Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, bearing a set of his fingerprints and dated Feb. 3, 1983, has been received by a Los Angeles County Superior Court judge, who immediately ordered that it be made part of the official court records, the Church of Scientology announced today.

Church President Rev. Heber Jentzsch, who was also sent an authenticated copy of the letter, said the letter reaffirms Hubbard's ownership of documents now being held by the court and asks the judge to expedite their return to the church, which had been holding them in safekeeping.

Authenticity of the two-page letter was conclusively established by renowned experts using three different methods, according to the Church of Scientology.

Los Angeles handwriting and fingerprint expert, Howard C. Doulder, submitted a sworn affidavit attesting that the script and prints were Hubbard's.

Internationally recognized forensic expert Richard L. Brunelle used a sophisticated timed-ink identification technique employed by U.S. government agencies to verify that the letter was written after Feb. 2, 1983. In his affidavit, Brunelle stated that he had prepared a unique formulation of ink not available anywhere in the world, and had placed it in a ball-point pen cartridge on Feb. 2. Brunelle stated the ink used by Hubbard was that same ink. Accordingly, he stated, I have conclusively determined that the writing referred to in this document had to be written on, or subsequent to, Feb. 2, 1983.

Jentzsch said Hubbard's letter to the Hon. Judge John L. Cole will expedite a lawsuit brought by the church against former church filing clerk Gerald Armstrong, charging him with illegally taking documents and records belonging to the church, including personal letters and memorabilia of Hubbard.

Armstrong was compelled by judicial order to return the documents to the care of the court at the request of the Church of Scientology, Jentzsch added.

Hubbard wrote, I hope I have set the record straight and would sincerely appreciate your assistance in assuring that my belongings are returned to the church or their legal representatives.

14 Feb : Scientology
AP story 14 February 1983

Church Produces Purported Letter From Hubbard

Church of Scientology officials Monday produced a second letter purportedly written by church founder L. Ron Hubbard, saying he is alive and well and believes his estate to be in good hands.

The handwritten letter was filed as part of a motion to dismiss the Riverside County Superior Court probate battle in which Hubbard's son, Ronald DeWolf, claims his father is either dead or incompetent.

DeWolf says church officials have been stealing millions of dollars from the 71-year-old Hubbard and is asking the court to name him trustee of the estate. DeWolf had his name changed after breaking away from his father and the church.

'I am alive and well and working at my own trade,' said the four-page letter, addressed to 'the judge presiding over the L. Ron Hubbard probate matters.'

The letter, dated Feb. 3, notes that DeWolf hasn't seen his father since 1959 and 'would not
be in a position to know about me or the church or my activities or any related matters.'

DeWolf's attorney, Michael Flynn of Boston, dismissed the letter as insignificant compared to evidence he said will show Hubbard's estate is being mishandled.

We have a letter from (Hubbard's lawyer) Sherman Lenske to a third party,' in which Hubbard's physical status is discussed, said Flynn.

I know he's alive and well. That's all I've ever said,' Lenske said Monday, denying any letter could have indicated otherwise.

The letter submitted Monday contained fingerprints that a court affidavit said were identified as Hubbard's by Donald Keir of the Los Angeles Police Department. Keir said Monday he couldn't talk about the matter until he checked with church attorneys. The letter was also validated by a handwriting expert, ink-dating specialist, and former document examiner from the county Sheriff's Department, Lenske said.

The letter said: There should be no concern on your part about my health which is good, my existence or anything of the sort, because I simply have my work to do and I would risk breaking contracts if I did not complete it.'

Hubbard is a best-selling science fiction writer and writings bearing his name have been published since his alleged 1980 disappearance.

Any claim that my estate is being mishandled is false,' the letter said. 'My business affairs are handled by contract with a Hollywood-based company, Author Services Inc.' It also said Hubbard has not been a church officer for 17 years.

Lenske and his brother, attorney Stephen Lenske, said Hubbard won't appear in person to prove he is in good health because he should not have to 'dignify the allegations of a crazed man.'

The man wants to be left alone, he wants to be private,' Sherman Lenske said.

The attorneys would not divulge whether they have had personal contact with Hubbard, nor whether they know his whereabouts.

14 Feb : Scientology

L. Ron Hubbard, best-selling author and founder of Dianetics and Scientology, informed a Riverside, Calif., county superior court judge today in an authenticated handwritten letter that I am alive and well and working at my own trade (as a writer). He rejected as false and ill-informed claims that his estate is being mishandled.

The four-page letter -- bearing two signatures, a set of Hubbard's fingerprints, and dated Feb. 3, 1983 -- marked the first direct, public response by the 71-year-old writer-philosopher to an attempted attack on his estate by his estranged son, Ronald E. DeWolf.

Addressed to the Judge Presiding Over the L. Ron Hubbard 'Probate Matters', the handwritten letter was delivered to Riverside Superior Court Judge David J. Hennigan, the judge in the probate case.

Describing the letter as conclusive proof that Mr. Hubbard not only is not 'missing' but is alive, well and as prodigiously productive as ever, Barrett Lill, attorney of record in the probate case, immediately petitioned the Riverside Superior Court to dismiss the remnants of the case as a sham pleading, totally without foundation or merit.

Authenticity of the Hubbard letter -- based on handwriting, original fingerprints, and timed-ink dating -- was conclusively established in independently sworn affidavits by four recognized experts.

These include Los Angeles handwriting and fingerprint expert, Howard C. Doulder, former
document examiner with the U.S. Treasury Department; Donald Kier, fingerprint and latent print expert, Los Angeles Police Department; handwriting expert William L. Bowman, former senior document examiner with the Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department, and internationally renowned forensic chemist, Richard L. Brunelle.

Hubbard dismissed as false and ill-informed any claim that his estate is being mishandled. His said his business affairs are contractually managed by Author Services Inc., a Hollywood, Calif., company that handles his literary and musical works, and provides me with periodic full accounting of my finances and detailed reports of my business affairs.

Hubbard told the judge that my business affairs and estate are being very competently managed and any claims to the contrary are false and ill-informed.

The author of one of the 20th century's most enduring best-sellers, Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health, which laid the technological foundations for the Church of Scientology formed by others in 1954, Hubbard expressed surprise that Ronald DeWolf "would be attacking or harassing the church, as I have not been an officer of it for nearly 17 years. I've even divested myself of the trademarks of Dianetics and Scientology and these are now owned by a Church corporation, Religious Technology Center.

Hubbard's personal attorneys -- the Los Angeles firm of Lenske, Lenske, Heller & Magasin -- said the letter clearly and remorselessly exposes the claims of DeWolf and his attorney Michael Flynn for what they are -- a viciously concocted bodyguard of lies, distortions and fabrications.

20 Feb : Scientology
The Rocky Mountain News publishes a handwritten, 7,000-word letter signed "L. Ron Hubbard" and says the letter's authenticity has been supported by forensic document expert in Los Angeles Howard Doulder.

AP story of 21 February 1983 Washington
Post story of 7 March 1983

Note:
An earlier newspaper account said that the letter displayed by Heber Jentzsch and church officials at a news conference was two pages [see entry for 10 February 1983]. Can 7,000 words fit on two pages, handwritten? Is this a different letter? Not only that, but a later Washington Post article says: A four-page letter in a nearly illegible hand, but stamped with fingerprints to prove it was Hubbard's work, recently reached his lawyers in a Federal Express envelope with no return address.

Also note that the authenticator of these letters is Howard C. Doulder, former document examiner with the U.S. Treasury.

20 Feb : Scientology
Rocky Mountain News publishes an interview with LRH--all written answers to written questions.

Reprint of 20 February 1983 section of Rocky Mountain News, published by CSC

21 Feb : Scientology
AP story 21 February 1983

Ron DeWolf, the son of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, says he disagrees with a handwriting expert's claim that a letter signed by Hubbard was authentic.

DeWolf said Sunday he can supply experts to dispute the contention that the letter purportedly from his father was valid.
The Rocky Mountain News published a handwritten, 7,000-word letter Sunday signed L. Ron Hubbard and said the letter’s authenticity was supported by forensic document expert Howard Doulder.

DeWolf said he didn’t know who wrote the letter, and can’t say exactly where or when his father died.

But, he said, When people have their hands caught in a billion-dollar cookie jar, they are willing to try just about anything. I would imagine they are getting kind of desperate. For every expert insisting his father is alive, DeWolf said, We can supply an expert that says differently.

DeWolf estimates the Church of Scientology assets at about $1 billion. His effort to assume control of the funds is being blocked by Hubbard’s wife, Mary Sue Hubbard, and others.

The son, a Carson City apartment house manager, has filed suit in Riverside County Superior Court on the trusteeship. An evidentiary hearing is set for April 18.

-- Mar : 'FreeZone'

-Daniel McKeown leaves the COS

(email Daniel to Virginia, April 7, 2001 7:51PM)

"I left the CoS for good in March 1983."

-- Mar : Scientology

In March 1983, there was a huge raid on Scientology premises in Toronto. The warrant ran to 158 pages, and described the earlier theft of files from an Ontario hospital, the Committee on Healing Arts, the Toronto Sun and the Ontario government.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

More Legal attacks from the Fair Game PL and criminal actions of church Intelligence.

-- Mar : Scientology

For many years, Valerie Stansfield ran her own auditing practice. She had been in Scientology for twenty years, and as a Class 9 Auditor was very highly trained. In March 1983, she was telephoned by a Finance Policeman and given half an hour to come to his office. She politely refused, and after a harangue agreed to an appointment that evening.

When she and her husband Manfred arrived, she was told that her nutritional counselling was "squirrel." Then the Finance Policeman read a list of accusations, and demanded that she hand over the counselling folders of all her clients immediately. Valerie reluctantly agreed to give the Finance Police the folders, but urged that they wait for a more opportune time to pick them up, as there were clients at her house.

Then International Finance Police Ethics Officer Don Larson walked in and started berating Valerie. He screamed abuse at her, and ordered his underlings to remove Manfred Stansfield, who refused to leave. Larson accused them both of "squirreling," and told Manfred he was Suppressive. Manfred returned the insult, to which Larson replied "You're a fucking SP [Suppressive]. Get out."

Shocked by this aggressive treatment, the Stanfields wrote to their friends. The letter was one of the first public statements about the tactics of the new management; it was recopied and distributed to an increasingly bewildered Scientology field. Outlandish fines were imposed on some of the new members of I HELP. One Field Auditor was fined for introducing two of his Preclears who subsequently did business together. This was somehow construed as
a breach of ethics.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The dismantling of the Mission network caused one crash in auditing stats. Now they are going after the smaller auditing practices.

Incorrectly Included attacks on groups & individuals practicing auditing -

RTC & Finance Police

-- Mar : Scientology

Jesse Prince is promoted to Deputy Inspector General External RTC. He is number 3 in command, his only seniors being David Miscavige and LRH.

There are two other RTC board members:
Vicki Aznaran is Inspector General and President.
Warren McShane is a member.
David Miscavige, Norman Starkey and Lyman Spurlock are trustees of RTC.

At this meeting he learned that David Miscavige was a managing agent of all of Scientology corporations, including ASI, RTC, CSI, CST and CSC.

Scientology's intelligence network is run by RTC. Jesse Prince was now the head of this.

Prince took direct orders from Miscavige on intelligence actions and legal matters. Thus, he has personal knowledge of the criminal activities being conducted by Miscavige and RTC.

Prince says from time to time, based on orders from Miscavige, he would order others to engage in illegal activities against perceived enemies of Scientology. These activities included, but are not limited to, wire-tapping, planting illegal drugs on enemies to set them up for being arrested, and destruction of documents that contained evidence of illegal activities. They also commonly went through parishioner's preclear files for confessional material that could be used for blackmail or extortion.

After one of the meetings Jesse overheard Miscavige and Rathbun talking about working with a former IRS employee, Meade Emory. They also said they had an agent working for them inside the IRS and they would not say who it was. It was the biggest secret and he never heard them mention it again.

Jesse Prince letters
Jesse Prince tape # 2
Circuit Court of the Thirteenth Judicial Circuit, Hillsborough County, State of Florida
Case No. 97-01235 - Jesse Prince affidavit - dated August 1999

-- Mar : Scientology

Michael Flynn was representing L. Ron Hubbard Junior in a probate action wherein LRH Jr. alleged that Miscavige was holding his father hostage and stealing money from his estate. Miscavige says Flynn was using this as a ploy to get LRH to appear in court so they could serve him in the other lawsuits they had filed against LRH.

Also, Miscavige confided in Jesse Prince (in 1985) that they would not allow LRH to personally appear in the probate case because LRH was mentally incapable. So, the lawyers, Sherman Lenske and Heller, lied to the court and said they did not know where he was.

Note:

We think there was another reason. If LRH appeared in person he may have told the court things that indicated he was opposed to what Miscavige and Sherman Lenske were doing with his estate. And that could have ruined their covert plans to seize Scientology by fraudulently
grabbing the copyrights with the last minute will that gave Ron's entire estate, including the copyrights, to the Church of Spiritual Technology.

In any case, the court indicated that it would rule favorably for LRH Jr. and declare LRH a "missing person" unless LRH appeared or filed a sworn declaration. Therefore, Miscavige's attorneys filed a sworn declaration, allegedly from LRH, with the court.

The LRH declaration filed with the court said that his assets were under his personal control. Therefore, the probate action was dismissed.

It was around this time that Miscavige bragged to Jesse Prince that he could forge LRH's signature. He demonstrated it for Jesse and showed that he could do it perfectly. He said that Norman Starkey could also forge Ron's signature.

At the same time, Miscavige is also a notary public. So, he could forge LRH's signature on anything, then sign it off as being the notary who witnessed Ron signing it.

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999
Jesse Prince tape # 3

Note:

According to handwriting analysis experts - this is exactly what Miscavige did on the assignment of the Trademarks to RTC and on "LRH" wills which gave CST the copyrights. The experts said the signature of Hubbard on the documents was done by the same person who notarized the documents - David Miscavige

--- Mar : Scientology

In March 1983, Captain Miscavige, Lenske, Peterson and ASI ordered the payment of in excess of one million dollars to set up and frame Attorney Michael Flynn of Boston, Massachusetts, in an alleged attempt to forge a two-million dollar check of L. Ron Commodore Hubbard. Millions of dollars, from funds unknowingly and/or unwittingly contributed to by Plaintiff's monies and labor, were paid to John Peterson (deceased) and Eugene Ingram, a private investigator, to perpetrate the above described illegal scheme (U.S. v. Kattar, 840 F.2d 118 (1st Cir. 1988).

First Amended Complaint, Pattison vs. CSI, et. al; UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT CENTRAL DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA,Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx).

Note:

This article is about a suit brought by 400 former church execs:

In March 1983, the suit says, Miscavige and his attorneys ordered the payment of more than $1 million to set up and frame Boston attorney Michael Flynn, a longtime courtroom foe of Scientology.

The San Diego Union-Tribune January 1, 1987

--- Mar : Scientology

DM and attorney Sherman Lenske order a payment of millions of dollars for an intelligence black operation to set up and frame Attorney Michael Flynn of Boston. The money is paid to attorney John Peterson and private investigator Eugene Ingram. The plan was to get Flynn prosecuted for an alleged attempt to forge a two million dollar check of LRH's.

The bank informed the FBI about the forged check and Flynn told the FBI that Miscavige was the most likely person to have done this. So, the FBI investigated David. Ingram has fled the country to avoid prosecution for this and other crimes he committed in carrying out intelligence black operations.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Vicki Aznaran affidavit

Note:

Since then, Ingram has returned and is back in action, carrying out black ops again.

07 Mar : Scientology
Washington Post 7 March 1983

Denver’s Rocky Mountain News recently reported that Hubbard had given it an interview, ending 15 years of refusing to speak to the press, but the interview consisted of written answers to questions submitted through Hubbard's lawyers. His attorneys say they must keep confidential whether they even know where he is.

Hubbard’s attorneys, Sherman and Stephen Lenske, called the letter an important piece of evidence. Sherman Lenske said experts told him they could determine if prints came from a dead man because a body decomposes rapidly. One of the experts who validated Hubbard’s letter, retired U.S. Treasury fingerprint and document expert Howard C. Doulder, said he probably could not tell the difference if fingerprints were from a carefully preserved body, but added that he had been shown boxes and boxes of recent manuscripts in Hubbard’s handwriting and was certain he was alive.

So where is Hubbard? Doulder said the recent dates on the documents from Hubbard indicated he was somewhere in the United States, perhaps still in California.

07 Mar : Scientology
Washington Post 7 March 1983

Mary Sue is in federal prison.

Note:

A handwritten letter from Mary Sue while she is in prison indicates she made a deal with the government to prevent LRH from being charged in the Snow White case. Thus, LRH was named as an unindicted co-conspirator in that case and was kept out of jail.

Quote from the book ...and the truth shall set you free:

The Church of Scientology was named by former CIA officer, Miles Copeland, as one of two religious-type groups with which the CIA made “arrangements.” The Elite make sure they work through both sides whenever possible, in this case the "cult" and the "cult-busters." In doing so they control the actions and events the public mind sees and absorbs.

Quote from an article by LRH entitled A Story:

A STORY - by LRH

Once upon a time there was a man, or perhaps he was not a man, who slept for a very long time. When he laid himself down to rest, the world was not too terrible. When he awakened, however, things had changed. Far away a red cloud rose and when he looked more closely he saw that it was a battle.

The world had gone mad. Somebody must do something. The man thought for many days. And then he made a golden ball and filled it with everything necessary to undo a black enchantment. It was a very pretty ball, on the end of an ivory stick. And it was very easy to use for one had but to hold it over the head of a human being and wish him well to break the thrall which held that being.

And the man saw that this was good and so he showed many people how to use the golden ball and told them all that was necessary to break the black enchantment clear across the whole world.
And some used it. And some said, "It isn't really gold." And some wanted to hide it for fear it would be stolen. And some said, "It's GOLD!" and bought knives and pistols with it and fought. And some said cunningly, "With this POWER I can rule Earth."

But the man paid little heed. He tried to form companies to make the golden ball available to many. But the people in the companies said, "It's mine!" "It's power!" "It's gold!" and "The man will kill us all!" and so they fought amongst themselves and threw dust over the golden ball and tried to dent it.

And at last the man sat down in a desert place and sent his word about that anybody could use this ball that wanted it. And they sent officers and thieves and lawyers at him to say that nobody could use the ball. And they took the man's captain and said they would imprison him for saying the golden ball was owned by everybody. And they made the government put guards around the man in case anybody sent him money to help ship the golden ball to everyone.

And the man looked at these people and not one of them who hated the golden ball had ever used it in any way but only thrown dust on it and tried to dent it and he looked at the sly people who went up and down the roads saying, "It is not really gold!" "The man really stole it," and then he looked and saw beyond these the haggard faces, the crippled children, the sorrowing women. And above all these he saw the red cloud of the battle.

And the battle cloud grew taller. And it grew taller and taller as though it hung with fire up above an entire world. And the man, sitting in the desert place, looked at the golden ball.

New R&D Series Volume#10, page 276
New Tech Volume#1, pages 285

Note: The above scenario is exactly how Ron's life ended.

Note:

Posted to COSinvestigations:

I got this E-mail from Nancy Appledore2@aol.com and she allowed me to publish it here, as she tells us, that "A Story" was altered in a major way by RTC:

"Wow, I am so glad you sent this to me... They have ALTERED it, BIG time.. The only copy I ever saw, was at Flag in 1980. It was in his own handwriting. He had written it in the late 50's or early 60's.

I remember what struck me was the bit about they took and imprisoned his WIFE. And I remember thinking how did he know this way back then... (When Nancy read A Story in 1980 - Mary Sue had just been sentenced to prison.)

So, RTC has changed WIFE to Captain. And omitted the paragraph about how the man was isolated from his family and his children were treated poorly.

And then they completely omitted the ending...

Because in the ending I saw in LRH's handwriting there is justice... and the golden balls become FREE...

nancy

more recall...

I remember that some people got control of the golden ball for themselves. I remember that the man was kept isolated from his family, his wife went to jail, his children were not treated well.

And darkness fell across the land for a long time...

But the Ending - well that's the part I wanted to find the story for...
I do know there was a bit of a battle for control but that there was a happy ending.

and lightness and happiness won out...
The Golden balls were free in the end...

nancy

Note:

The church is being destroyed by an INTELLIGENCE AGENCY.

The WORST destruction to the church is being caused from WITHIN the church by its top management, who are covert enemy agents.

CLASSIC Intelligence operations follow this pattern:

1. Infiltrate the group targeted for destruction with enemy agents.

2. The enemy agent provocateurs WITHIN the targeted group then encourage group members to commit crimes or immoral acts, or perform them themselves.

3. Enemy agents OUTSIDE of the targeted group then conduct a Black PR campaign (Propaganda) against the targeted group by making a public outcry against the crimes and immoral acts of the ENEMY AGENT PROVOCATEURS WITHIN THE GROUP.

The purpose of the Black PR Campaign is to create a bad public opinion of the targeted group so that no one comes to its defense when the overt legal attack occurs.

4. An OVERT legal attack in the form of police raids, arrests, lawsuits and new laws to outlaw the group and its practices.

The intended end product of the Intelligence operation is eventual extermination of the targeted group.

Notice that the common denominator of the whole operation given in 1 to 4 above, is they are all agents of the SAME Intelligence Agency. Thus, the agent provocateurs INSIDE the group are on the same side as the Black PR and Legal agents OUTSIDE of the group. They are working TOGETHER for the SAME Intelligence Agency, with the same goal in mind - extermination of the targeted group.

They first infiltrate the group to establish internal Intelligence agent provocateurs, followed by a Black PR attack, followed by a Legal attack. The function of the agent provocateurs INSIDE the church is to provide the AMMUNITION for the Black PR agents and Legal agents OUTSIDE of the church to use in their attack.

The ammunition provided them are the crimes and immoral acts being committed by the agent provocateurs INSIDE the church - the current top management - David Miscavige and assistant clowns.

Reform of the church is a misnomer anyway, because the only thing needing reforming is the ENEMY AGENT PROVOCATEURS who are operating inside the church to destroy it - this is the current top management of the church.

Until those enemy agent provocateurs WITHIN the church are removed and replaced, no Reform is possible. Once they are replaced with sane leadership who are ACTUAL Scientologists, then the cancellation of destructive policies - such as Fair Game Law - can occur. And, the stop on making OTs will also be out of the road.

The SITUATION we found in our Eval is:

1. A GROUP THAT IS DESTROYING ITSELF & ITS END PRODUCT

2. A TREASONOUS TOP MANAGEMENT THAT IS GUILTY OF DESTROYING THE GROUP, ITS TECHNOLOGY AND ITS END PRODUCT OF FREE BEINGS.
Number 1 above is mostly being done by the suppressive top management - but their destructive acts are BEING TOLERATED by most Scientologists and so these have an overt of omission and so they are PTS. They are PTS to the suppressive top management because they FEAR them and so do not ACT to remove them.

On the day any given Scientologist stops FEARING the top management - is the day they are no longer PTS and can become free of the suppression.

When enough Scientologists are no longer PTS because they no longer fear top management - is the day we will be able to remove them and replace with sane leadership - and then we will have our sought after Reforms.

And then the church can produce its product - FREED SPIRITUAL BEINGS

18 Mar : Scientology
Someone obtains a copy from the F.B.I, of a fingerprint card, which is described as:

An 8 1/2" x 14" piece of blue paper dated March 18, 1983, from the F.B.I., signed by Assistant Director of the Identification Division, Nick F. Stames. On the face of the paper it states, Title 28, Section 1733, of the U.L. Code, and that the attached fingerprint card is a true copy and is issued on a Lafayette Ron HUBBARD, with F.B.I. #2442106.

Attached by a cloth ribbon was a set of ten (10) rolled controlled fingerprints, dated 12-16-52 in the lower left-front of card, and a larger bold print number in the upper right front of the card of 244-210-B. The classification is

22 M 1 U Oil 10 L
1 R III

This is a duplicate card of the fingerprint card Mr. James Ford of the F.B.I, had in his possession, which is the original.

Conrad M. Feierabend, Scientific Investigation,
SHERRIFF'S OFFICE, San Luis Obispo, California;
SUPPLEMENTARY REPORT;
NUMBER OF ORIGINAL REPORT 8601-1284/Coroner 8936;
TYPE OF CRIME OR INCIDENT Coroner's Case;
Deceased/ HUBBARD, Lafayette Ronald;
DATE OF THIS REPORT 1-29-86

21 Apr : Scientology
PR Newswire April 21, 1983

The Church of Scientology announced today it has won a motion to stay proceedings in a Boston case pending resolution of a similar case filed against the church in California by Scientology critic Paulette Cooper.

The decision followed last week's ruling in federal court in Los Angeles that Scientology is a bona fide religion.

Church attorney Eric Lieberman called the ruling a recognition that Cooper has been manipulating the judicial process by the tactic of filing duplicative lawsuits.

27 Apr : Scientology
AP story of 27 April 1983

Judge Rules Against Releasing Hubbard Documents
Twenty-one boxes of documents from Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard will remain in court custody pending the outcome of a trial, a judge has ruled.

-- May : Scientology

... an opinion was sought on the authenticity of Hubbard's signature on the documents transferring his Scientology trademarks to the Religious Technology Center. These had been examined by an American expert at Michael Flynn's request in May 1983. The expert had stated that the signatures were not written by the individual represented in the specimen signatures provided.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- May : Scientology

In about May 1983, Vicki was deemed rehabilitated and ordered back to the Religious Technology Center at Gilman. Until Hubbard's death, the Aznarans remained at Gilman, when Richard was ordered to Hubbard's ranch at Creston working there as a security guard for a year and a half: "Richard was forced to falsify time cards to falsely indicate that he had been working forty hour work weeks, so as to avoid an obligation on the part of Defendants from paying him overtime ....

Richard was forced to sleep in a horse stable with several . . . other indoctrinated employees. During the course of Richard's stay at the ranch, Vicki was not told of his whereabouts, nor were Plaintiffs permitted to correspond with each other.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

03 May : Scientology

U.P.I. May 3, 1984

The international empire of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard was balanced atop a pyramid of lies and criminality, an attorney for a former church archivist charged Thursday.

Michael Flynn, in opening statements before Superior Court Judge Paul Breckenridge Jr., said when archivist Gerald Armstrong made off with a collection of Hubbard's personal papers, he was protecting a sacred trust to himself and to the hundreds of thousands of people like him who were victimized by the church leader.

Flynn, who has filed suits against the Church of Scientology nationwide, said Armstrong brought him the documents for safe keeping because he was afraid he might be harmed by church members.

Flynn said Armstrong became disillusioned with the church and its founder after studying the papers, which include military and legal records in addition to letters and diaries. He said the papers proved claims made by Hubbard -- including that he was a World War II naval hero and the subject of the movie "Mr. Roberts" -- to attract members to Scientology were misrepresentations and promotions to obtain money.

Church attorneys argued that Armstrong invaded Hubbard's privacy by taking original documents and copying others.

"It is a story of how Mr. Armstrong took these papers and gave them to Mr. Flynn ... a self-described antagonist of the church ... for the purpose of attacking the Hubbards, to invade their privacy and to discredit Mr. Hubbard, the revered founder of the Church of Scientology," he said.

18 May : Scientology

Re: LRH declaration: Los Angeles attorney Stephen Lenske, representing the Church of Scientology, said...he received the declaration by commercial carrier Wednesday afternoon.
AP story of 21 May 1983

19 May : Scientology
AP story of 21 May 1983

An alleged LRH declaration is filed in Riverside Superior Court:

The declaration denounced DeWolf as neither a friend nor a family member in the true sense of the word. Although biologically he is my son, his hostility and animosity to me are apparent and have been for years.

The writer of the declaration said it was filed because the court had indicated it would not accept as authentic a reputed Hubbard letter sent to the court last Feb. 3.

20 May : Scientology
AP story of 20 May 1983

A Superior Court judge said Friday he is convinced that Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, is alive, despite claims he is dead or mentally incompetent.

Judge David Hennigan said he was not sure the author was alive until he read a seven-page legal declaration from Hubbard [filed with the court on 19 May 1983] saying he keeps his whereabouts a secret because his life has been threatened.

I am not a missing person, Hubbard said in the declaration. I am in seclusion of my own choosing. My privacy is important to me, and I do not wish it or my affairs invaded ... Due to my concern for my own privacy, and also due to my concern for my personal security (there have been numerous threats against my life over the years), I have always kept my residence a complete secret or one known only to a few close confidants, the declaration said.

The document, signed and fingerprinted by Hubbard and authenticated by handwriting and fingerprint experts, was filed Thursday with the court.

The judge is considering a civil lawsuit by Hubbard's estranged son who says his father is either dead or mentally incompetent. The judge said he had been leaning toward a judgment in favor of the son, Ronald DeWolf, and appointment of a trustee to manage Hubbard's affairs. It (the case) would have been resolved in your favor if it had not been for the declaration, Hennigan told DeWolf's attorney, Wilkie Cheong of Los Angeles.

Hennigan gave Cheong three weeks to try to disprove the authenticity of the document. At that time, Hennigan plans a final ruling in the case.

Note:

Now the ever-growing LRH letter has gone from two, to four, to now SEVEN pages! And it has wound up in Judge Hennigan's Riverside Court, instead of Judge Cole's Los Angeles court. Is this a different document? What is going on?

20 May : Scientology
DPI story of 20 May 1983

Superior Court Judge David Hennigan said he was convinced Hubbard is alive after reading a seven-page declaration, signed by Hubbard, which says the author keeps his whereabouts a secret because his life has been threatened. The document, signed and fingerprinted by Hubbard and authenticated by handwriting and fingerprint experts, was filed with the court on Thursday.

...Cheong said he had not had time to fully review Hubbard's declaration, but thought it was
kind of funny that it appeared at the last moment under these circumstances. He said there are all sorts of reasons why the document might be inadmissible as evidence in the suit. Just for example, that declaration could have been typed up by someone else who then had Hubbard sign it, not knowing what he was doing ... even assuming the signature is authentic.

Note:

The DPI version says the declaration: ...bore initials and fingerprints on all seven pages, and says, Attached to the declaration were statements from two handwriting experts verifying an accompanying sample of Hubbard's script.

This seems to PROVE that there are at least TWO SEPARATE documents that have been submitted to TWO SEPARATE courts, both purporting to prove that LRH is alive and well, without him having to make a personal appearance in a court.

The first, the HANDWRITTEN letter—was introduced into Judge Cole's Los Angeles court [see entry for 10 February 1983]—and now a TYPEWRITTEN seven-page declaration that ostensibly has been SIGNED by LRH is filed in Judge Hennigan's Riverside Court. Not only that, but there may be at least THREE documents, since the Rocky Mountain News also published a handwritten letter [see entry for 20 February 1983], and there is no confirmation that it is the same letter introduced into Judge Cole's court.

20 May : Scientology

AP story of 21 May 1983

DeWolf told The Associated Press late Friday that his attorneys plan to file a petition for conservatorship that would force the court to examine Hubbard directly. Assuming this declaration is from my father, this proves that he can be contacted, DeWolf said by telephone from Carson City, Nev. So we want to know his state of health and who is manipulating him. We are going to file a petition for conservatorship which will require his examination.

DeWolf said that if his father is alive, the son still has enough evidence of illegal drug use and forged legal documents to have Hubbard declared incompetent to handle his own affairs. Asked if he now was inclined to believe his father was alive, DeWolf replied, We honestly don't know.

20 May : Scientology

PR Newswire May 20, 1983

L. Ron Hubbard, best-selling author and founder of Dianetics and Scientology, called today, in a sworn declaration, for a Riverside Superior Court judge to "once and for all" dismiss what he denounced as a "false and malicious" probate action brought by his estranged and disinherited son, Ronald E. DeWolf, the Church of Scientology reported.

The church said that the Hubbard statement -- bearing his fingerprints, signatures, and a sworn, handwritten declaration -- told the court that DeWolf is "neither a friend nor a family member in the true sense of the word ..."

I have disinherited him (DeWolf) by name in the various wills I have prepared over the past several years. He is disinherited in my current will; and I intend to disinherit him in future wills. Hubbard informed presiding Superior Court Judge David J. Hennigan that I do not wish to have turned over to the court, or DeWolf, my present will and inter-vivos trust.

In submitting the Hubbard declaration -- authenticated in sworn affidavits by internationally recognized handwriting and fingerprint experts Donald Keir and William Bowman -- attorney of record Barrett S. Litt called the statement "absolutely conclusive and final," according to the Church of Scientology.

Point by point refuting other claims made by his disinherited son, Hubbard said:

He retains complete control of all important matters, including signing my own checks (and other financial documents) and receiving detailed and regular reports from my business
manager (Author Services Inc., Los Angeles).

Hubbard deplored as equally ridiculous the idea that Scientologists would steal from me.

Scientologists, he concluded, are my most trusted associates and would never do anything to harm me, much less hold me prisoner or steal from me.

Contrary Facts:

This purported letter from LRH says that ASI reports to him regularly. This conflicts with earlier statements that they did not know his whereabouts and could not contact LRH.

Falsehood by "LRH" saying he trusts Scientologists & they would not steal from him:

The recent purge of church management staff with over 600 declares shows a lack of trust of Scientologists. Also...

LRH ordering DM sec checked by Jesse Prince later in time and Prince finding that Broeker and DM were stealing money from LRH and spending it in Las Vegas. Also...

Why all the sec-checking done in orgs if Scientologists are trusted so much?

21 May : Scientology

AP story of 21 May 1983

Gratuituously thrown into an AP story about the Ronald DeWolfe suit:

The Internal Revenue Service claims the Church of Scientology owes $6 million in taxes and penalties for the years 1970 through 1974. The IRS says the sum is due from income not used for church purposes.

01 Jun : Scientology

Summer 1983

A new practice called Severe Reality Adjustment (SRA) is flourishing at Gilman Hot Springs. Miscavige embraces and engages in them. The technique consisted of several people ganging up on another person and interrogating and intimidating the person. The person was "shocked" into a different reality. These are also called "gang-bang sec checks." Miscavige did one on Mayo when Mayo had disagreements with management over high prices, SRAs and some other things.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Julie Mayo letter

Quote from Science of Survival -

"The auditor is not trying to cure anything. He is simply raising tone."

The above practice called SRA drives people DOWN tone - so its reverse auditing.

01 Jun : Scientology

Summer 1983

In January 1983, the Scientology Church published a list of 611 individuals who had been declared Suppressive. The CMO had overplayed their "ruthless" efficiency. Too many people had been expelled in too short a period of time. It was inevitable that groups of these
Suppressives would form an independent Scientology movement.

The new snarling face of management, the price rises and Hubbard's conspicuous absence from public view created a climate in which members questioned the authority of the new Church management, and moved towards splinter groups. The sheer quantity of Suppressive Declares could only assist such a movement. Perhaps a few individuals had been attacking the Church from within, but hundreds of long-term and popular Church members, many of whom had worked with Hubbard for years? It was too much to believe. Many of the new Suppressives had good reputations among Scientologists, not readily destroyed by the vague Declare Orders.

In 1983, a loose independent Scientology network came into being. Letters describing the bizarre events within the Church were written anonymously, or under pen names. Sympathizers would redistribute them. Some Church members receiving such letters would either destroy them, or send them to the Ethics Officer at their local Org, often unread. It was a strange response? It seemed that many Scientologists had been so conditioned to accept the authority of Church publications that they chose to ignore even the most obvious abuses.

There were also tapes. In the summer of 1983, John and Jeanny Hansen visited Gilman Hot Springs, and were startled by its military atmosphere. The Hansens interviewed various key figures of the CMO takeover who had since been excommunicated.

A Los Angeles Field Auditor, Jon Zegel, produced a series of tapes at six-month intervals, explaining the events behind the purge. He released his first tape in August 1983. His excellent sources, grasp of the situation, and persuasive delivery made the tapes important in convincing many Scientologists of the trouble within their Church. The tapes were distributed, copied and recopied almost to the point of inaudibility.

By design, there was very little to connect Hubbard with the new regime, as written communications were signed by the Watchdog Committee or the Religious Technology Center. The speeches had been made by Messengers largely unknown outside top management circles. The familiar faces were gone. Paradoxically, Scientologists' loyalty to Hubbard was a main force in the mass exodus from the Church. Many Scientologists resigned believing that Hubbard was either dead or a captive of the CMO. They were sure the Church had been infiltrated by hostile forces, and that the Tech was being used to intimidate, harass and possibly even brainwash members.

Hundreds resigned, and, with great fervor, set about creating a new Scientology movement beyond the confines of the Church. It was to be a Scientology without "gang sec-checks," without enforced "disconnection" and without mass Suppressive Person declares. It would also be far more affordable.

The CMO was quick to respond to the threat. One of the first splinter groups, the Church of Scio-Logos in Omaha, Nebraska, was soon struggling against a suit brought by the RTC. The group in Kansas City had disappeared without trace. Bent Corydon had managed to keep his Center afloat, despite the defection of most of his staff back to the Church after his decision to splinter in November 1982.

Many members simply retreated from the Church and quietly set up counselling practices, without advertising. If there was to be a movement, it would have to find a focal point. By issuing a torrent of abuse against David Mayo, the Church created such a focal point.

David Mayo had been involved in Scientology since 1957. He had devoted his life to L. Ron Hubbard's Tech, working in the Auckland Org in New Zealand, and joining the Sea Org in January 1968, shortly after its inception. For over ten years, Mayo had held increasingly senior positions in the Church.

When he left the Happy Valley Running Program, in February 1983, he was penniless, homeless, without a job, and ostracized by most of the people he had known and worked with. He joined forces with John Nelson, who had been the first to leave Happy Valley, and they started a tiling business. One of their customers was another of Hubbard's former Personal Staff, Harvey Haber. They inevitably discussed Scientology. Julie Gillespie, Mayo's former assistant, also participated in these long and painful discussions which led to the decision to form a splinter group. In July 1983, the Advanced Ability Center (AAC) of Santa...
Barbara came into being.

They worked out of Haber's house at first. In the Church, personal auditing from David Mayo would have cost at least $1,000 an hour. After all, he had been Hubbard's own Auditor. The AAC's first client cut the grass in exchange for counselling. To promote their endeavor the group mailed a letter in which Mayo explained his background in Scientology. To their amazement, the letter was picked up and redistributed throughout the world. They began to receive requests for counselling from as far away as South Africa, Britain and Japan. Soon they had their own center, thronged with Independent Scientologists either taking services or demanding an explanation for the perplexing events in Scientology.

The Scientology Church responded swiftly:

Ray Mithoff, Mayo's replacement as Senior Case Supervisor International, wrote his seventeen-page attack "The Story of a Squirrel: David Mayo," which quoted extensively from Hubbard dispatches, and was distributed to the Church’s full mailing list.

To quote from "Story of a Squirrel":

Betrayals like this are not new. And over the past thirty-three years our group has weathered its share of those who sought to infiltrate and sabotage our activities, gaining positions within the Church through deception in order to halt the expansion of Scientology or disrupt its organizational structure.

Quoting from Hubbard, the Directive continued:

"Mayo was the boy they were relying on. He is a very clever fellow in that he could lie to me consistently, convincingly report, this, that or the other thing . . . He directly lied, and was found to be squirreling the simplest process there ever was." Hubbard went on to call Mayo "that Mr. SP Mayo, the darling of the psychs," a "criminal" and "a dramatizing megalomaniac."

Mayo had worked with Hubbard for several years on the as yet unreleased Operating Thetan levels above OT 7.

In a clumsy attempt to discredit any use by Mayo of these materials, Mithoff said:

"He knows that there are many OT levels above Solo NOTs [OT7] which have been fully researched, and knows that he does NOT have any of the data on these, nor has he ever seen them."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

13 Jun : Scientology

AP story of 13 June 1983

The reclusive Church of Scientology founder, L. Ron Hubbard, is neither dead nor mentally incompetent and does not need to appear in court to prove it, a judge ruled Monday. Superior Court Judge David Hennigan rejected a request that Hubbard's oldest son, Ronald DeWolf, be given control of Hubbard's estate and noted that Hubbard has a constitutional right to privacy.

The judge said he was swayed by a declaration ...in which Hubbard declared he was alive and well and in seclusion of my own choosing.

...Hennigan rejected an argument by Cheong that Hubbard's declaration might have been faked.

Cheong said Hubbard's signature looked legitimate, but added: It appears that it was a blank piece of paper that was signed by him, with the words added later.

But Hennigan said the Los Angeles attorney presented insufficient showing ... that Hubbard's affairs are in need of management. Hennigan granted that there is no question that
someone is handling the legal and financial affairs for the elusive Hubbard. They may not be handled properly, he said, but they are being handled.

Note:

Cognition! ASI is "HANDLING" LRH's AFFAIRS "FOR HIM".

It is also reported elsewhere that DM & ASI hold many blank pieces of paper with LRH's signature on them.

So this is why ASI exists!! It is his literary, business, and personal AGENT.

Ron very well could be dead, incarcerated or mentally incapacitated because?

ASI IS "HANDLING" LRH'S AFFAIRS "FOR HIM".

So, of course they can take a blank piece of paper bearing his signature and type in whatever they want to say. They also have IRS handwriting experts to back it up.

13 Jun: Scientology PR

Newswire

Superior Court Judge Hennigan, Church of Scientology officials reported, flatly rejected an attempt by DeWolf's attorneys to challenge a sworn, May 15, 1983, declaration submitted to the court by Hubbard.

In his final ruling today dismissing the case, church officials said Judge Hennigan put special emphasis on what church officials termed the transcendent rights of constitutionally guaranteed privacy, and on the authenticated contents of Hubbard's sworn declaration, in particular the effective handling of his business affairs by Author Services Inc. of Los Angeles, and by Hubbard's personal attorneys.

24 Jun: Scientology

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, Plaintiff,

vs.

INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, Defendant.

Civ. A. No. 80-3239. United States District Court, District of Columbia.

Taxpayer brought action under the Freedom of Information Act to compel Internal Revenue Service to release certain documents claimed by agency to be exempt from disclosure.

DISCUSSION

I. Plaintiff's FOIA Request

In its original request under FOIA submitted on May 16, 1980, plaintiff sought the release of virtually all materials contained in IRS files nationwide which pertained specifically to the California Church, and to Scientology, in general.

C. Disclosure of Documents From IRS National Office

The Court has examined in camera those portions of each of the eight documents claimed by defendant to be exempt under Exemption 6 and has concluded that the balance of factors clearly weighs in favor of non-disclosure by the defendant.

-- Jul: Scientology

David and Julie Mayo are involved in a reform movement which resulted in the forming of the Church of the New Civilization. The Church of the New Civilization started an Advanced Ability Center, wherein they delivered the tech. David Miscavige gets infuriated and orders Mayo's group destroyed by any means possible.
RTC got Bob Mithoff to infiltrate Mayos' group. RTC got Mayo's mailing list and RTC exec Gary Klinger mailed disparaging information to and contacted members of AAC and intimidated and harassed them. Gary Klinger rented the office above AAC and conducting electronic surveillance from there, and reported daily to Miscavige what they overheard.

Black operations against Mayo's group included each time Mayo took a trip abroad, they had him detained by customs on the false data he was smuggling drugs. Mithoff also broke into where the materials were locked up and stole a copy of Mayo's rewritten NOTs materials and it was later used for a lawsuit against him.

Julie Mayo letter Jesse
Prince letters Jesse
Prince tape # 2

Following is a post to the internet by David & Julie Mayo:

Just prior to the Sen spamming, the dirty tricks and criminality that has been done by Miscavige / RTC / Church of Scientology after David Miscavige / RTC took over the Guardian's Office in 1981 were starting to get exposed.

This is a very important area as it affects their tax exempt status and reports that they have made to government agencies such as IRS and Interpol. Miscavige / RTC / CoS have taken the position, and Miscavige has declared, that all the criminality was stopped when Miscavige took over the Guardian's Office and that he kicked out the people that were involved. But in fact that wasn't done. Instead, many of the Guardian's Office personnel who were involved in the criminality were retained and the old Guardian's Office patterns continued under RTC control.

Examples of Guardian's Office personnel retained: Gary Klingler and Kurt Weiland, both formerly members of the Guardian's Office, were retained by RTC and did dirty tricks and missions to disrupt the AAC and to target the Mayos, personally. Kendrick Moxon, one of the unindicted conspirators, was retained as a lawyer by RTC and Church of Scientology in many lawsuits after Miscavige took over RTC and the Guardian's Office. Brian Rubineck, formerly of the Guardian's Office, was used to infiltrate and spy on the IRM and us from 1986 to late 1980's --- well after Miscavige / RTC took over the Guardian's Office. (This had been admitted by RTC/ Church of Scientology in that they have used Rubineck's testimony.)

Also admitted by RTC / Church of Scientology: Robert Mithoff, brother of Ray Mithoff, and Sammie (Cynthia) Mithoff (wife of Robert Mithoff), were retained by Church of Scientology / RTC and its lawyers (in particular John Peterson) to infiltrate and spy on the AAC and David and Julia Mayo between the years 1983-1987. The Mithoffs were paid several thousand dollars per month to do this. Robert Mithoffs code name was "TH", for "Trojan Horse".

During the course of this "infiltration", the Mithoffs misrepresented that they had left the Church of Scientology and were no longer connected with it in any way when they were hired by the Church of the New Civilization / AAC. During the course of their employment and work at the AAC, the Mithoffs stole much proprietary information from the AAC, including: the AAV materials, financial information, names and telephone numbers of parishioners, confidential case notes, personal letters, mailing lists and provided this information to RTC/ Church of Scientology and their lawyers. The mailing list was used by RTC / Church of Scientology to send out bulk mailings of hate mail, which was defamatory of AAC staff. After David Miscavige / RTC took over the old Guardian's Office, the Guardian's Office policy concerning retaining professional intelligence agents was continued. Ron Kimball, ex-DEA, was hired around 1984 to do covert ops on former ASI and Church of Scientology staff member, Homer Schomer, whom RTC believed (falsely) to be in association with the CNC and Cooley asserted that in court.

In 1994 a private detective calling himself "John Bertrant" of Boca Raton, Florida called up Mayos' friends, supporters and clients and spread rumors that Mayo had been jailed and other defamatory information. "John Bertrant" told one client of the Mayos that Bertrant had done contract work for the CIA.

We have other information concerning dirty tricks since Guardian's Office take over by
Miscavige/ RTC in 1981.

David & Julie Mayo Note:

Also, Helena Kobrin is the copyright attorney for the Church and her husband is a "retired" DEA/NSA agent.

Sure are a lot of US Intelligence community types mixed up in all this criminal Fair Game activity that has gone on since the GO was disbanded for crimes. It is a falsehood that the GO was disbanded for crimes because the criminal activities of church Intelligence did not stop.

And what were we saying earlier about the infiltration of Intelligence agent provocateurs INSIDE the church - who then commit criminal acts that provides the AMMUNITION to the agents OUTSIDE the church for black propaganda attacks, which are then followed by Legal attacks?

Are you beginning to see why we said earlier on this time track that RTC is the new GO? It is autonomous and every bit as corrupt as the Guardian's Office was. Actually, RTC is worse than the GO ever was, because the GO never re-wrote LRH's tech, like RTC has. Read on and find out about:

THE GOLDEN AGE OF SQUIRRELING

At the bi-weekly ASI meetings David Miscavige would ask Vicki Aznaran and Jesse Prince what they were going to do to put an end to Mayo. A copyright suit was suggested and so Miscavige brought in LRH Personal Secretary Pat Bricce to get a briefing on copyright filings. He was disappointed to find that no one was responsible for copyright filings since the Guardian's Office had been re-organized by him.

Jesse Prince is at another ASI meeting. David Miscavige, Lyman Spurlock, Vicki Aznaran, Patricia Brice and Edith Buchele are present. The meeting was about the fact that the copyrights had not been registered and thousands of pages of LRH materials were now public domain. (Note: By law, once in the public domain, it stays there. You can't get it back.)

David Miscavige orders Pat Brice (LRH personal secretary and ASI employee) to begin the process of mass copyright registration for all LRH materials. Pat says it is too late and Miscavige says to do it anyway.

Then Jesse saw Pat Brice come and say 'we can't do this, per the law, we can't even do this. There's a lot of this stuff we can not do anything with it because it went into the public domain. We have no rights on these things. DM jumped up and screamed at her. I don't care what you have to do, just do it.

In mid 1983 a massive program to register LRH material began. This is the reason most copyright filings have a date of 1983 forward. They knew it was not copyright-able and DM told her to do it anyway. She then preceded to file 1000s of false copyright applications.

After that Pat Brice left the church.

United States District Court for the District of Colorado

RTC vs FACTNet Case No. 95-K-2143
Judge Kane's Memorandum Opinion Nov 4, 1998

Vaughn Young affidavit
Jesse Prince letters
Jesse Prince affidavit
Jesse Prince tape # 6
Note:

Here’s a tip for you - they tried to get around this by putting LRH HCOBs into tech volumes and then getting a copyright to cover the whole book. But, if you look at the individual HCOBs in the tech volumes, the copyright is missing on each individual one. Know why that is? Because they don’t own the copyright on it anymore, it’s in the public domain! And it is there to stay, as a judge has already told them in a copyright case you will read about later on this time track.

Jesse says common practice is to take an issue that has fallen into the public domain, change a few lines of it, then get a copyright on their revised edition.

Note:

By law the only part that is copyrighted is their change. The part that was in the public domain remains in the public domain and is not copyrighted. And that is the only part we are interested in using anyway. We don’t want their re-written parts, they can have them.

Furthermore, by copyright law, they do not own the ideas expressed in the issues. Once published, those are as free as the air and they belong to anybody who wants to use them.

United States District Court for the District of Colorado
RTC vs FACTNet Case No. 95-K-2143
Judge Kane's Memorandum Opinion Nov 4, 1998

Jesse Prince tape # 6
Internet posting regarding copyright law
Internet posting regarding copyright law

Note:

When Dianetics The Modern Science of Mental Health was released, the idea was for people to read the book and co-audit, towards the goal of clearing the planet. Was there any concern about using copyright law to stop them? No. The purpose was to get lots of people co-auditing towards the goal of clearing the planet. Some people auditioned well and got good results, some didn’t. So what? Any auditing is better than no auditing.

Groups formed to teach people to audit better and people who got good results went to improve their auditing skills and people who did not get good results also went to improve their auditing skills. Either way, you got them all coming to you by offering a group they could go to, to learn how to audit better.

One has to wonder - what is their big compulsion to own copyrights on the technology? It really is not a problem towards the goal of clearing the planet, if that is your goal.

So what if anyone could then open up shop and deliver the tech? That is all towards the goal of clearing the planet.

Altering LRH issues was the wrong solution to this. The correct solution was to get more on source thereby earning the reputation of being the place to go for the best results because you are totally 100% standard in applying pure on-source LRH technology.

You can’t say they want the copyrights to prevent squirreling. They don’t care about that. They alter the tech and squirrel all day long every day.

They have used copyrights to try and close down splinter groups. Splinter groups are not squirrel groups. This shows their true intentions and why they want copyrights.

They want copyrights on the technology so that they have a monopoly, giving people only one place to go. The benefits to them for people having only one place to go are:
a. Money - they can maximize profits. They can charge as much as they want &
   people have to pay it because they have nowhere else to go.
b. Extortion. They can make people do what they say by threatening to deny
   them services if they don’t comply - because they have nowhere else to go.
c. Abuses. They can make people put up with all manner of abuses - because
   they have nowhere else to go.
d. Control. By having a monopoly on delivering the technology they have control
   over whether or not the planet gets cleared.

Most important, control over whether anyone makes it to OT.

And the last one, control over whether anyone makes it to OT, is the real reason why all this is
happening - to prevent it. Want proof? Look at their statistics on making OTs.

Note:

In February 2001 Issue 15 of Scientology News announces these two arbitraries:

Before releasing OT 9 and 10
1. Each and every Scientologist must be OT VIII
2. All orgs have to be St. Hill size

The above will NEVER happen - proof of their counter-intention to making OTs.

-- Jul : Scientology

UPI story of 8 May 1984

Omar Garrison reaches a settlement with the church...agreeing to abandon the biography
and return any documents in his possession.

15 Jul : Scientology

SCIENTOLOGY POLICY DIRECTIVE

15 JULY 1986R REVISED 17 JULY 1987
All Orgs and Missions
Public Notice Board
Academy Supers
LRH PRs
LRH Comms
KOTs

ISSUE LINE FOR SOURCE DATA

On 24 January 1986, L. Ron Hubbard discarded the MEST body he had been using and moved
on to higher level OT research. Prior to this he had researched, written up and issued an
incredibly vast amount of material on life and the tech of improving conditions, both for
individuals and for groups.

The speed that LRH researched and wrote up new discoveries was so great that it surpassed
the rate at which it was released and sent out. LRH thus left behind a wealth of as-yet-
unissued material. And he also left behind precise and detailed instructions on how it was to
be released.

The purpose of this Scientology Policy Directive is to inform you of how these LRH materials
will be issued. LRH’s provisions for the future release of his materials included seeing to it that
a unit was hatted and trained so that it could carry out his instructions to the letter. This unit
was established several years ago in the Office of Senior C/S Int in CMO International, and
was and is called LRH Technical Research and Compilations (RTRC). Its staff were thoroughly
trained and apprenticed by LRH. His intention in doing this was to ensure that he could
continue full speed ahead with his research, in complete confidence that the notes and
taped dictations made as he progressed could later be competently put into issuable form and made available to his friends whether he was physically present to do the job or not.

The task of LRH Tech Research and Compilations is to compile* LRH material, from his written notes and following his precise instructions, into standardized types of issues. These include HCO Bulletins, HCO Policy Letters, books and course checksheets, depending on what was specified by LRH. Each of these will consist of the exact Source writings, precisely as LRH wrote them up, and issued per his instructions -- and without additives, deletions or interpretations.

The staff in this unit have also been given extensive and extremely detailed instructions for the handling of revisions to existing materials, where, for example, LRH's notes specified revising or modifying a point in an existing issue because of an illegal alteration by others in the past or because of a later discovery LRH had made.

This does not mean that this unit is the "source" of tech material or that it writes or originates anything. It is not there to originate, experiment with or interpret tech or policy. Its sole purpose is to make available existing Source materials with absolutely no alteration, exactly as LRH authored them. There is only one Source of Dianetics and Scientology tech and policy; there will always be only one Source, and that is L. Ron Hubbard.

Each compilation done by LRH Tech Research and Compilations unit is carefully checked against LRH's writings, to ensure that there is no slightest departure from them and that the purity of the tech is totally protected.

The responsibility for approval of these issues rests with Religious Technology Center.

* compile: To gather and put together (statistics, facts, etc.) in an orderly form, [from Webster's New World Dictionary]

SPD 15.7.86R-2 -
LRH Tech will continue to be issued in red on white HCO Bulletins. LRH Policy will continue to be issued in green on white HCO Policy Letters. Both these issue types will continue to bear LRH's signature, as they will be assembled directly from his notes and dictation.

HCOBs and HCO PLs that are newly compiled will carry a notation under LRH's name of "Compilation assisted by LRH Technical Research and Compilations". (Reference: HCOB 24 Jan 1977, TECH CORRECTION ROUND-UP)

In instances where LRH notes or instructions require that an existing HCOB or HCO PL be revised or updated, the HCOB or HCO PL will carry a notation under LRH's name of "Revision assisted by LRH Technical Research and Compilations".

There are also some unpublished HCOBs and HCO PLs, fully written in their final form by LRH, which were intended for a later release date. When they are released, the original date will be given along with the date of release. Such issues will be in the usual HCOB or HCO PL format and will not have any "assisted by" notation.

The longstanding rule that "If it isn't in writing from LRH, it's not true" is every bit as valid as it ever was.

Right now there is more than enough tech and policy existing in LRH's HCO PLs, HCOBs, tapes and books to clear this planet and take any person to states higher than he or she ever dreamed were possible. And with the rest of LRH's research writings being issued we will have all of the tech, to take Man to full OT, and all of the administrative policy, to make the job that much easier.

Cmdr. Ray Mithoff SNR C/S INTERNATIONAL
Authorized by AVC INTERNATIONAL
for CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY INTERNATIONAL
CSI:AVCI:RM:be:gg

Outpoints:
Wrong Source - Ray Mithoff Incorrectly included illegal issue (SPDs) - Omitted Seniority of Issues (SPDs cannot override LRH PLs or HCOBs) - Altered Sequence = if Ron made RTRC 3 years ago, why wait til he's dead to say so? - Incorrectly included hidden data line - Omitted LRH handwritten original authorizing this SPD - Omitted LRH handwritten originals for what this SPD says - Omitted LRH handwritten originals for any of their changes - Falsehood LRH authorized the changes as proven by altered LRH audio tapes - Incorrectly included justification of their High Crimes - Incorrectly included violation of their corporate charters - CST/RTC Omitted Application of KSW - Omitted Comm Ev & Treason assignment for High Crimes of altering tech - Wrong Target - comm evs on people who apply KSW (to cover up RTC's squirrel ing) Ray Mithoff, Snr C/S Int & Staff, RTC, All International Execs

THE ABOVE SPD IS A LIE. LRH DID NOT SET UP THIS LINE.

The decision to set up a unit to make alterations to LRH issues comes right after the realization that LRH copyrights had fallen into the public domain. The way they tried to solve that problem is by making alterations to all LRH issues - so they could then say CSI is the author, not LRH - and then get a new copyright on their altered version of the LRH issue. This is a con game wherein they make it appear they own copyrights to LRH issues when in fact they do not.

The original LRH issue that fell into the public domain, by law, remains in the public domain forever. They cannot get it back. The only thing they own a copyright on is their squirrel changes to the LRH issues.

15 Jul : Scientology 15

c. July c. 1983

A person whose first name is Janadair is holding the post of HCO Chief CMO Int. She is listed here because her name appears elsewhere in the data, and this is a cross reference. She is one of the terminals over the Celeb Recovery Project at CC Int at this point in time."

Dispatch from HCO Chief CMO Int to Celeb Recovery Pjct. I/C

05 Aug : Scientology

PR Newswire August 5, 1983

The Church of Scientology of California announced today it is suing Boston lawyer Michael J. Flynn for $2 million in damages because of false and defamatory statements the attorney allegedly made intentionally and recklessly in order to damage the church.

In a complaint filed today in U.S. District Court in Los Angeles, the church charged that Flynn knew he was making a false statement when he claimed that the church had attempted to tamper with his airplane before an October 1979 flight to South Bend, Ind.

20 Aug : Scientology

SO ED 2344 The Story Of A Squirrel: David Mayo.

The author of this issue is Ray Mithoff. On page 10 of this issue it accuses Mayo of the following:

"Falsely attributing or falsely representing oneself or others as Source of Scientology or Dianetics technology; or using a position gained with staff and/or public to falsely attribute non-Source material as authorized Scientology or Dianetics technology."
Then, Mithoff conspires with RTC to run a 20 year campaign of altering, deleting and fabricating LRH issues - exactly what he accused Mayo of in this issue.

SO ED 2344 Int

Incorrectly Included criminal mind - accusing others of what it is doing

Ray Mithoff

-- Sep : Scientology

Rocky Mountain News September 1983

by Sue Lindsay

Thirty-seven investors, including some who mortgaged their homes to get money, have lost $1.5 million in a Denver scheme that promised a whopping 60 percent in annual interest. Among the big losers was L. Ron Hubbard, founder of the Church of Scientology, who lost almost half a million dollars.

Hubbard staff member John Busby put $450,000 of L. Ron Hubbard's money - drawn from Hubbard's account in the Bank of Luxembourg - into BRW after Busby saw an ad Martin placed in the Los Angeles Times. He first invested $50,000 last June, then $100,000 in July and $300,000 in September.

-- Sep : Scientology

In September 1983, I visited a friend who had been in Scientology for 20 years. She showed me a letter from David Mayo that had just been broadly circulated among Scientologists. Mayo had been the Senior Case Supervisor International, and Hubbard's heir apparent. Mayo had been declared suppressive earlier that year.

Mayo described his background in Scientology from his first involvement in 1957. He had been a staff member from that time, joining the Sea Org in 1968, shortly after its inception. He had been trained by Hubbard personally, and was one of a handful of top-grade Class XII auditors.

From the early 1970s Mayo had supervised Hubbard's own auditing. He had worked with Hubbard on OT 5, 6 and 7 (NOTS and Solo NOTS) and was Hubbard's auditor in 1978. He was one of the very few people privy to the many as yet unreleased OT levels.

Mayo claimed that Hubbard had appointed him his successor in a "long and detailed letter" in April 1982.

Mayo wrote that a group of young Sea Org members had cut his line to Hubbard, who was in seclusion by this time and that "after all my efforts to rectify matters internally, I left in February 1983". He had started an independent Scientology group called the Advanced Ability Center in Santa Barbara, California.

How could David Mayo, who had worked so closely with Hubbard for so many years, suddenly turn out to be Suppressive? Surely, Hubbard should be pretty good at spotting Suppressives. Why had it taken him twenty years to spot Mayo?

A few days later I received a copy of a Church Executive Directive called The Story of a Squirrel: David Mayo. The story of a squirrel was written by Mayo's replacement, the new Senior Case Supervisor International, Ray Mithoff. It was full of fatuous statements, many of which were attributed to Hubbard:

Mayo was simply a bird-dog. The definition of a bird-dog is: Somebody sent in by the enemy to mess things up. He was sabotaging execs by wrecking their cases.

The next day I phoned John Mace. I listened to tapes and read newsletters and resignations that had been passing from hand to hand in the Scientology world. The tapes were by various Declared Scientologists and described events leading up to an alleged take-over by Miscavige.
and his cronies. The message was clear. The Church had been taken over. Hubbard was dead or incapacitated. The new rulers were fanatics intent on completely taking over all power within the Church. To do this they had “Declared” hundreds of people suppressive.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

29 Sep : Scientology

A year after the Mission Holders’ Conference, the Scientology Missions International statistic sheet for the week ending September 29, 1983, shows a sad decline. From $808,435 worldwide in a week, in September 1982, down to $171,356; a seventy-nine percent reduction, and actually less than the earlier combined income of Samuels' five Missions.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Oct : Scientology

"Story of a Squirrel" did nothing to contain the move towards independence. Soon after the independent Santa Barbara Center opened, former Mission Holder Eddie Mace set up the first independent Australian Center, and others followed in Denmark and England.

The English group's first public meeting was held in October 1983, with Captain Bill Robertson as the main speaker. Robertson was a former Sea Org Captain, who had been a Hubbard aide at various times since the 1960s. Captain Bill, as he was commonly known, had been declared Suppressive in 1982. Since that time he had been preaching his own elaboration of Hubbard's conspiracy theory.

Along with Hubbard, Robertson was sure that U.S. government agencies had infiltrated Scientology. Robertson further believed that Hubbard was dead, and that the government agencies, using Miscavige as their dupe, had succeeded in their takeover of the Church. Robertson also believed that Hubbard was the embodiment of one "Elron Elray," and had returned to the Mothership of the Galactic Patrol, from whence he was sending telepathic directives to Robertson about the Marcabian invasion of the Earth. At the meeting Robertson made no mention of these peculiar notions, and was successful in galvanizing British Independents into action.

Soon there were independent centers in Switzerland, New Zealand, Germany and Italy. In fact, they sprang up wherever there were Scientology Orgs. Along with this came an increasing availability of information about Hubbard and his organizations, as former Hubbard aides spoke out.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

This group of independents is called Ron's Org and continues to expand even today.

This was the initial meaning of the word freezone - referring to Ron's Org. Later the word freezone is more loosely used to mean any auditing practitioners outside of the formal church.

-- Nov : Scientology

The first direct contact between Mayo's group and European Independents came at a meeting in Spain, in November 1983. Harvey Haber arrived late, having been detained and thoroughly searched by Spanish Customs. Someone had told them he was a narcotics dealer. Haber had been a senior Hubbard aide, and had many startling experiences to relate.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

14 Nov : Scientology
Sherman Lenske says in 1983 he drafted a Codicil to LRH's 1982 Will and that LRH signed it on 14 November 1983. This document says that Ron's body is to be cremated when he dies and that no autopsy is to be performed. This appears to be another forgery of LRH's signature.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske dated 4 February 1986
Codicil dated 14 Nov 1983

-- Dec : Scientology

Former Sea Org executive Robin Scott saw the increasing autocracy of the Church, and made grand plans to save Scientology.

The major obstacle to the continuance of Scientology outside the Church was that the Independents did not have all of the so-called "confidential" materials. They had the OT levels up to NOTs (which was listed as "new OT5"), but not NOTs itself.

So Scott met with Morag Bellmaine and Ron Lawley of the East Grinstead Independent Center, and in December 1983, they mounted their own commando operation. They did not know that David Mayo, who had written the original NOTs materials with Hubbard, was already producing a new version.

The trio travelled to Denmark. During the afternoon Scott went into the Advanced Org in Copenhagen to see if anyone was there who knew either of his partners. Scott pretended to be interested in paying a great deal of money for NOTs auditing, so was treated like royalty, and given a guided tour. He memorized the layout of the building, saw no one he knew, and returned to brief Ron and Morag.

Late that evening, dressed to the gills in Sea Org uniform (and with Bellmaine wearing the wrong cap-badge for her supposed rank), Lawley and Bellmaine walked into the Copenhagen Advanced Organization. They had carefully drilled the dismissive attitude of Sea Org missionaires, and demanded to see the Commanding Officer. He arrived, quivering.

Lawley said they were on mission from the Religious Technology Center, and had come to investigate serious out-tech. Here they had taken a chance as there might have been an RTC mission there already. To their surprise the CO readily admitted to gross out-tech, but said he had sent his Senior Case Supervisor to Florida for retraining, and what more could he do? The bullying missionaires told him what more. He could show them a NOTs pack, because they were sure there was something wrong with the materials, so poor were Copenhagen's results.

The Commanding Officer did not hesitate, rounding up every available NOTs pack, and apologizing that two of his Auditors were still in session with theirs. Lawley and Bellmaine found themselves in a private room, with over thirty NOTs packs. They loaded two into a brief case, and their feet didn't touch the ground until they had left Denmark.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

09 Dec : Scientology

Robin Scott walks into the Advanced Org in Denmark, posing as an RTC representative. He asks for and receives a copy of the NOTs materials and walks out with them.

RTC v. Scott, et al, - US District Court for the Central District of California

Note:

In addition, others have walked out with all of the OT levels up to OT 8, including other processes such as Super Power and the Ls.

Captain Bill Robertson also formulated OT levels above OT 8, based on earlier LRH issues describing OT processes, making the entire bridge now available in the field.

In case the significance of this event at first escapes you, it means the orgs and the U.S.
intelligence community no longer have a monopoly on the OT levels.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1984

RTC files a suit against David Mayo and for use of upper level material obtained from the Denmark AO. RTC v. Scott, et al, in US District Court for the Central District of California.

Note:
At first, they were granted an injunction but the decision is overturned by the appellate court, along with an order to pay Mayo 2.9 million. But, by the time the injunction was reversed, Mayo's group had been put out of business.

John Nelson was Commanding Officer, Commodore Messenger Organization, the year was 1983. It was during this time period that Hubbard was informed by the lawyers Lenske Lenske and Heller that he would no longer be able to send his orders into any Scientology corporation like he was used to doing because it endangered Scientology's chance at getting it's 501 C3 tax exempt status.

Hubbard went into a complete rage and decided he no longer cared what happened in Scientology because he felt Scientology was being taken away from him. Hubbard considered everyone, especially Miscavige, of being against him and the majority of the executives over the fake Scientology corporations were removed. John Nelson was just one of the casualties of Hubbard's rant and he was removed from his position of power.

Note:
This makes no sense. If LRH was ordering people removed, why not remove DM?

John ended up leaving the Sea Org and joined David Mayo who started many groups called AAC or Advanced Ability Centers. Many Scientologist flocked to the AAC and reported they were having more wins and gains with David Mayo than they ever had in Scientology.

To say the least, this was very disturbing to Hubbard. Hubbard ordered Miscavige to get Mayo and Nelson thrown in jail by whatever means. Ultimately, it became my job to get them put in jail.

Many intelligence operations were run on Mayo, Nelson and his groups. Rick Aznaran, ran an operation on John Nelson that nearly cost John his life. John was traveling in Hong Kong on business. Unbeknownst to John, Rick Aznaran and a newly hired private investigator were watching Johns every move.

Rick and his PI had very high-end bugging devices as well as the standard breaking and entering tools. John had a hotel room in Hong Kong and at one point left to meet with business contacts. When John left his hotel room, Rick and his PI friend broke into Johns room and placed bugging devices in lamp stands and the telephone. Rick figured out how to handle the problem with John once and for all. In Hong Kong, if a person is caught with a large amount of heroin, the person caught gets the death sentence.

The PI with Rick called me from Hong Kong and told me that Rick had planted a large amount of heroin in John's room. Rick was arranging for the Hong Kong police to raid John's room because John was a drug dealer. The PI wanted to make sure I understood what
was going on here and the PI wanted NOTHING to do with getting an innocent person framed and killed. The PI said he was on his way back to the states and Rick would have to do his dirty work alone.

I myself had been involved with Rick illegally bugging other people but never had we ever done anything to get anyone killed. I told Rick it was the wrong thing to do and to get his ass back home as fast as he could. Miscavige was told what was happening and agreed Rick should come back home because too many people knew what the op was as I had already told many people about it.

Jesse Prince

Note:

Where would Rick get a large amount of heroin?
If true, it shows church Intelligence as having major drug-supplier connections. Like Interpol or government Intelligence agency pals.

(no date) : Scientology

In January 1986 - Dr. Denk tells the San Luis Obispo Coroner that he had been residing with LRH at the Creston ranch and treating LRH for the last two years. This would mean that Denk went to live at LRH's ranch sometime in 1984.

Supplementary Coroners Report dated 30 January 1986

Omitted Data - what condition was Dr. Denk treating LRH for?
Omitted Data - why did Denk have to live there every day for two years?

-- Jan : Scientology

George Orwell's fated 1984 began for Scientologists with a taped message from Ron Hubbard, the first in a year. It was called "Today and Tomorrow: The Proof." Hundreds were sent free of charge to Independents.

The tape was a departure from the usual Hubbard procedure. The talk was scripted, and there were interruptions throughout, where Hubbard was asked questions, given answers, even corrected on some slight underestimation of a statistic, or assured of the enthusiasm generated by his recent bland issues. The statistics were very good, taken at face value, but when Independent Jon Zegel cross-checked them, for his third taped talk, he discovered several major inconsistencies. The talk was the longest eulogy ever delivered by Hubbard about management:

The Church had some hard times a few years ago. For a very long while, as you know, I have not been connected with active management of the Church ....It took quite a while, I'm told, for the Church to sort itself out ....Scientology Churches are very vast and influential global organizations, and there were people around whose claws itched to take them over, and in a perverted form exploit them for their own profit, ... Certain people infiltrated the Legal department, the old Guardian's Office, and set it up to lose left and right, and get people in trouble. They also infiltrated top management. Being off lines I was not involved with any of this .... At last a small hardcore group of founding members, devoted on-Policy, in-Tech Scientologists who suddenly understood what was happening, used their power as trustees and just as it looked like the Churches were finished and about to fall into hostile hands, they suddenly isolated the infiltrators and threw them out.

Hubbard showed none of his usual loud humor on the tape. He sounded cheerful, but somehow the power was gone, if indeed it was Hubbard's voice. By this time the Messengers had very sophisticated sound equipment, and some Independents insisted that a Fairlight synthesizer had been used to generate a voice similar to Hubbard's.
The solution was probably far simpler: the tape was processed with Hubbard's "Clearsound," a rather primitive filtering system, which would have reduced the impingement of Hubbard's gasping breathing, giving the voice its slightly artificial feel.

At the beginning of 1984, proof positive of Hubbard's support of the CMO might have induced many resignees to return. The tape simply was not enough.

The Advanced Ability Center East Grinstead came into being in January 1984, in a loose alliance with Mayo's group in Santa Barbara.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:
About a 1000 declares is isolating the infiltrators? No way there was a 1000 agents.
False statement that "they suddenly isolated the infiltrators" -
Incorrectly Included Criminal Mind- accusing others of what they did (takeover) -

David Miscavige and co-conspirators

Note:
Several voice analysis studies were done on this tape at universities. Each one found the tape to not be Hubbard's voice. One voice analysis was done by Carson Investigation, and it too came to the conclusion this tape was not made by LRH.

Carson Investigation Voice Analysis Report dated 17 January 1984

Note:
Making a phony tape in support of RTC is proof that LRH was not behind RTC. If he was actually behind RTC there would have been no need to make a phony tape because they could have gotten Ron himself to make a real one.

Let us not forget the forged "LRH" signature on the document that "gives" RTC the trademarks, which is more proof that LRH was not behind RTC.

02 Jan : Scientology

As Chairman of the Board ASI, Miscavige invested and lost some of LRH's fortune in oil well speculation, without telling Hubbard. The oil company was Highlands, Goodall, & Grear located in Oklahoma. The estimated loss was 50 million. To recover this, Miscavige instituted the sale of "Special Properties". He created and sold "leather-bound special editions" of LRH books, telling purchasers they were an investment.

Jesse Prince was sitting in the office with David Miscavige and Norman Starkey. Both of them had mastered forging LRH's signature. David and Norman said "We'll never get him to sign this?it's like there ain't no way in hell LRH is going to sign this shit. We'll sign it."

And so they did, committing not only forgery, but also fraud on the people who bought the books with "LRH's signature."

It's said that DM used this skill to also create fraudulent transfers, trust and testamentary instruments purportedly executed by LRH, which Miscavige then notarized despite the obvious conflict of interest. Contrary to law, he has never deposited those notary logs with the State of California and has refused to produce them in discovery in litigation.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Zegel Tape No. 2 Vaughn Young affidavit Jesse Prince tape # 3
19 Jan: ‘FreeZone’

Sector Operations Bulletin No. 18 : 19 Jan 1984

CBR Tape Transcript Q&A:
“Q 20. Is it this group I've been hearing about, who can handle this mess and act and get the people of Earth to wake up and choose their own destiny as citizens of a Free Zone planet taking its place in the society of the Galactic Civilization and playing a survival, expansion, flourish and prosper, fun game called "The New Civilization Game". - Is not it the group known as the Galactic Patrol? A 20. Yes.”

* The Galactic Patrol has the responsibility of carrying out the purposes and intents of the 'Free Zone Decree'. Earth is considered a Free Zone planet which has the right to decide it's own future. 'Free Zone' and 'Non-Interference' go hand-in-hand.

23 Jan : Scientology

Associated Press January 23 1984

Scientology Church Under Investigation, Newspaper Reports

Federal authorities are investigating a possible 1982 extortion plot by the Church of Scientology to entrap and compromise a federal judge who presided over a suit against the sect, a newspaper reports.

The purported plot allegedly involved an attempt to lure U.S. District Judge Ben Krentzman aboard a boat where prostitutes and drugs were to be used, The Clearwater Sun reported Sunday in a copyright story.

The Sun quoted sources as saying that federal investigators have been in contact with a former high-ranking Scientologist who has been granted immunity to testify in the case.

Sources told the newspaper that the witness was ordered by Scientology officials to use $250,000 to execute the plan to compromise Krentzman because Scientology officials anticipated an unfavorable ruling in the suit.

Contacted at his Clearwater home, Krentzman said authorities had briefed him about some wild story that would appear in the newspaper.

I never heard anything about it until just recently, the judge said. He declined further comment.

One of Krentzman's more controversial cases before his semiretirement in 1982 was a suit filed against the Church of Scientology by Tonja C. Burden.

Krentzman ordered the sect to reveal the whereabouts of Hubbard, who had not been seen in a number of years, the newspaper said. Church officials told Krentzman that Hubbard, who founded the sect in 1954, retired in 1966 and they did not know where he was.

Krentzman also was involved with the church when he ruled that it did not have a right to sue then Clearwater Mayor Gabriel Cazares on a claim that Cazares had stired up bad feeling against the group. Krentzman was overruled on appeal in 1981.

23 Jan : Scientology

U.P.I. January 23, 1984

Boston attorney Michael Flynn and former Church of Scientology official Bill Franks have told federal prosecutors church officials plotted to compromise a federal judge who was hearing a case involving scientologists, two area newspapers have reported.

The Clearwater Sun and the St. Petersburg Times both reported the plot involved an attempt
to lure U.S. District Judge Ben Krentzman onto a yacht that had drugs and prostitutes aboard.

Flynn told the Times he and Franks, former executive director of the Church of Scientology International, had sent statements about the plot to federal officials in Tampa.

They declined to comment.

Flynn alleged the church paid a private detective $250,000 to lure Krentzman aboard a yacht containing drugs, prostitutes and a video camera in hopes of filming him in an embarrassing situation.

He said the plot failed to lure the judge aboard the vessel.

At the time of the alleged plot, Krentzman was presiding over a suit filed against the church in 1980 by a former member who claimed she was enslaved by the church.

She is represented by Flynn and the suit still is pending in federal court.

Note:

Another church black intelligence operation exposed and causing bad PR.

Incorrectly Included criminal acts that provide ammunition for a legal attack - False solution - black ops = ALTER-ISNESS (lies) and NOT-ISNESS (force) - Miscavige, RTC and OSA

27 Jan : Scientology

Shiona Fox-Ness leaves the Sea Org with personal knowledge of the criminal activities of upper level management. **She knows Comm Evs to be a farce**, a mere going through the motions executed after someone has already been targeted for demolition and the decision taken to expel them. The findings are often invented, grossly overstated, and serve as a means to blacken the character of the targeted individual. **She has also witnessed LRH EDs, bulletins, policies, and telexes that did not originate from, nor were they signed by LRH.**

She says much of the data in RJ 38 Today and Tomorrow The Proof, is false.

Shiona Fox-Ness Resignation

Note:

This tape proves that Miscavige and Broeker were feeding LRH false data.

The tape is trying to “PR” RTC’s wonderful products and statistics. The data and statistics are false, here are a few examples:

The tape says there is a war against squirrels and that a preliminary injunction has been won against the California Association of Dianetic Auditors. It says this is the first victory against squirrels based on trademarks. It says the preliminary injunction shut this person down.

The truth is that a preliminary injunction is a court document that is issued simply on request, it is preliminary to any hearing of facts, and that is not a victory at all, but merely a preliminary step to a trial. If the judge heard they were advertising this as a victory he would be most displeased. Also, this person is not a squirrel group, but simply a splinter group. And, they are not shut down, as a matter of fact they are doing better than ever.

The tape says the Perth Australia squirrel group run by Eddie Mace is under attack and has been reduced to next to nothing.

The truth is the group used to be a mission. RTC went into it, ripped it up, was abrasive and rude to the people there and consequently the management of the mission decided to leave
the church. Since leaving the church, they moved to larger quarters, they're now delivering the entire bridge and their statistics have increased 8 fold, just since Spring.

The statistics given in the tape are exaggerated or utterly false. Here are some examples:

Per the tape, 53 new missions started in 1983 for a total of 168. According to Scientology Missions International statistic sheets, 26 new missions started in 1983 but there were 27 missions that closed down. The total missions at the beginning of the year was 60, the total at the end of the year was 59, not 168.

The tape says the number of new starts for the year is 417,311. Dividing that into weeks the figure is 8025 per week. The class IV org statistic sheets show 1001 new starts per week. The Scientology Mission International statistic sheets show 400 new starts per week. Therefore the statistic has been inflated by 6600 new starts per week that did not happen and it is a false statistic.

The actual statistics for the entire mission network for the year are way down. Gross income is down by 70%, well done auditing hours are down 70%, student points down 50% and first service starts are down by 80%.

Zegel Tape No. 2

Note:

We could go on but the point has been made.

Also, John Zegel, sent a copy of RJ 38, plus RJ 36 and an earlier Hubbard tape on study methods, to two university departments, one in Canada and one in the USA, who were involved in the analysis of the Watergate tapes. Both sets of experts reported separately that in their opinion, the three tapes were made by three separate people.

Another report, published in the Phoenix journal of an independent Scientology group, declared: 'a voice-print has been done and the results prove that LRH is not the speaker on the last two "Ron's Journals". R.L. Addison of Carson Investigations, Vancouver BC, did the test.'

Check out this URL for an image:
http://www.clever.net/webwerks/veritas/mailings/voice.htm

Note:

RJ38 (1984 NewYear tape) and the 1983 RJ, compared to a 1964 study tape 
Analyzer = Mr. R. L. Addison of Carson Investigations 
198 W. Hastings St. suite 107, Vancouver, British Columbia.

Extracts from the voice analysis report:

"Please note that for the purposes of identification, the notations T, X and Y have been marked on the subject tapes for easy reference. Tape T has been used as the test tape and is assumed to be deemed as the real L. Ron Hubbard. Tapes X and Y are the tapes in question as to their authenticity.

It is my opinion that we are dealing with two different people. There are, however, several things to take into consideration. We are dealing with a possible difference in time of twenty some odd years. Lecturers who have been involved in that profession for that length of time can and do change their style of delivery.

Tape T is being delivered by an individual who has a tendency to slur words and make thoughtful pauses in his addresses. The enunciation is not clear, and the voice rises and falls in an irregular pattern. Tapes X and Y are enunciated very clearly and with purpose. Three times on X and twice on Y, it is obvious that there is a lacking in the nasal quality so obvious in tape T.

All three tapes were slowed down to one twentieth of the regular recorded speed. This is
where the major differences showed. The speaker on tape T has a much lower pitch. There is also the obvious result of speaking with a bit of air passing over the vocal chords at the end of sentences. It is also the opinion that the individual on tapes X and Y was educated in the eastern United States, possibly in the New York area, with time spent in Boston. The voice on tape T has spent more of his time in the mid-west and the south eastern part of the country.”

Note:

If it is true that RTC manufactured a false "LRH" tape - that PROVES LRH did not support CST&RTC.

-- Feb : Scientology

In February, Robin Scott opened Candacraig House, in Scotland, and it became the third AAC. Independent Centers were springing up throughout the U.S. and Europe.

In February, Independents received the first mailings from the anonymous "Stamp Out the Squirrels Committee," postmarked Los Angeles. The letters were headed with the design of a badge distributed within the Church, depicting a gleeful cartoon squirrel, rubbing its paws together, in a red circle, with a red bar across it. The anonymous letters carried this logo, with the legend "Trademark Religious Technology Center" printed beneath it.

The principal target of these scandal sheets was David Mayo. Mayo and his staff were attacked in fifteen newletters dated from February to April 1984. Of the suggestion that Mayo might be able to release the long awaited Operating Thetan levels above OT7, the second letter said this: "Obviously he doesn't care about people's spiritual freedom, so what is his motivation in making this false promise - money?" (Mayo's groups were charging about a fifth of Church prices.)

Mayo and his staff were pilloried unrelentingly. Of course, this character assassination convinced many members that the Church really had gone crazy.

The attack on the AAC did not stop at venomous libels. The AAC's offices were watched constantly by private investigators. Mayo was followed day and night. Listening devices were quite openly aimed at the windows of counselling rooms. A Religious Technology Center "mission" was permanently posted to observe and interfere with the AAC.

In England, in January 1984, four health professionals, three of them medical doctors, resigned from the Church and mailed their joint resignation broadly to Scientologists. A copy found its way to the national Daily Mail newspaper.

There had been a tacit agreement between the Church and the Independents that Scientology's dirty linen was best kept out of the public view. Journalist Peter Sheridan, broke through that agreement. Sheridan interviewed a father whose three teenage children had "disconnected" from him. The children's mother, who had remarried, was a Sea Org member. The youngest child, aged thirteen, had written a disconnection letter to his father.

Sheridan had also spoken to an Independent whose children had been expelled from Greenfields, the East Grinstead school run on Scientology principles.

On February 11, the Daily Mail carried a full-page article titled "We disconnect you!" or in its northern issue, "The Disconnection Terror."

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included criminal and fascist Fair Game Law actions -
Incorrectly Included enforced disconnection -
Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly -
Incorrectly Included denial of civil rights -such as freedom of religion & association -
Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -
Omitted Application of the Aims of Scientology -

DM & RTC
02 Feb : Scientology

Feb. 2, 1984, Report Number SR3.1 R (S-5)

This is a follow-up report concerning Laurel Sullivan's testimony.

I contacted Federal Prosecutor, John Fitzgibbon's, in regards to Ms. Sullivan's upcoming testimony. Mr. Fitzgibbon's wanted to be informed if Ms. Sullivan had any testimony about the Judge Krentzman situation or any other situation Scientology might have been involved in concerning Federal judges.

Emmons Report Chronology, posted to a.r.s.

Note:

We believe Lieutenant Emmons is with the Clearwater City Police and he is working to get immunity granted to Laurel Sullivan so she can testify to government prosecutors about her knowledge of the attempt to set up Judge Krentzman with drugs and prostitutes.

02 Feb : Scientology

Associated Press February 2, 1984

Private Eye: Conducted Covert Operation For Church

A private detective says he masqueraded as an agent for nonexistent European investors so he could meet influential businessmen as part of an investigation for the Church of Scientology.

The ruse was outlined briefly in court documents which a church attorney says were filed to blunt allegations of a plot to entrap and compromise a federal judge hearing a case against the church.

The motions and counter-motions are part of a lawsuit filed here against the church by former Scientologist Tonja Burden, who alleges she was enslaved by the church.

Last week Ms. Burden's attorney, Michael Flynn of Boston, and a former high-ranking church member contended in sworn statements that the church tried in 1982 to compromise U.S. District Judge Ben Krentzman, who was then hearing the Burden case.

According to the statements, private investigators for the church wanted to lure Krentzman onto an 81-foot yacht, then offer him prostitutes and drugs while secretly recording and filming the events. The alleged plot was never carried out, Flynn said. Krentzman said he was never aware of any such plan.

In motions filed Tuesday, church attorney Paul Johnson included affidavits from private detectives Richard Bast and Robert Keefer, who both denied attempts to "set up" the judge.

In his affidavit, Bast said he personally supervised an investigation designed to establish contact with local, realty, banking and business interests ... for the purpose of gaining information concerning any possible conspiracy against the church ...

He said his investigators developed a cover story that they represented wealthy foreign investors interested in real estate in Florida.

Bast said Krentzman's name came up, but never explained why.

In preparing for the investigation, Judge Krentzman's name as well as the names of other public figures, were mentioned. I was specifically instructed with respect to Judge Krentzman that there was to be no effort made to make contact with him, and that instruction was followed.

Johnson said he knew nothing of the undercover inquiry by church-paid detectives until after the entrapment allegations surfaced in a copyright story Jan. 22 by the Clearwater Sun newspaper.
At least five prominent Clearwater business leaders have said they were aboard the yacht in 1982 for what they thought were discussions with representatives for wealthy foreign investors ready to dump millions into downtown development.

Johnson refused to comment on whether there were hidden cameras or recording equipment aboard the yacht.

Bank president David Carley and local lawyer Timothy Johnson Jr. were among the businessmen who told the St. Petersburg Times they were approached by Keefer and taken aboard the yacht to discuss real estate investments.

They said at times the conversation was steered to the church, with Keefer saying that his unidentified German investor was concerned about adverse publicity regarding the church in Clearwater.

At one point, according to Johnson, Keefer offered a subtle but clear request that some of the businessmen try to get a postponement of an imminent city hearing into allegations of illegal church activities. Johnson said he shrugged off the request.

20 Feb : 'FreeZone'

Sector Operations Bulletin No. 19 : 20 Feb 1984
(http://fza.org/fzreflib/docref.php?ref=1390)
CBR says:
"...The results are already conclusive. Scientology and Dianetics are flourishing and prospering in the Free Zone (outside the Church)...."

* The church, and everyone else for that matter, can be considered to be in the Free Zone. After all, we all live on this planet, don't we? Here we see that Sen and Dn are doing what it is that they were intended to do.

Sector Operations Bulletin No. 19 : 20 Feb 1984
(http://fza.org/fzreflib/docref.php?ref=1390) CBR says:
"Most importantly, with the Free Zone Decree came the opportunity for the inhabitants of Earth to decide their own destiny. The definition of a Free Zone Planet is: "One that may choose its own political or economic affiliation or choose to remain independent and represented thusly in the Grand Council. Such choices to be made in suitable referendum of its populations after representative chosen leaders of the various subgroups of its populations have engaged in free testimony and discussion of the merits and shortcomings of each proposed course of action. The planet shall remain Free Zone until such referendum is correctly and ethically held. A free Zone Planet is under the auspices of the Galactic Patrol Authority of the Sector in which it is situated, their authority limited to their purpose and the definition herein stated.""

* It can't get any clearer than that.

Sector Operations Bulletin No. 19 : 20 Feb 1984
(http://fza.org/fzreflib/docref.php?ref=1390) CBR says:
"The Markabians left on Earth will be forced to go along with the New Civilization as technically they are Free Zone Citizens..."

* Technically, everyone on the planet is a Free Zone Citizen. Technically, but not in fact.

21 Feb : 'FreeZone'
Sector Operations Bulletin No. 20 : 21 Feb 1984
(http://fza.org/fzrelib/docref.php?ref=1391)

CBR says:
"All Free-Zone Citizens of Planet Earth are hereby warned of the conspiracy to suppress personal freedom by the creation of a police state and are enjoined to refuse to cooperate with the steps being taken toward the enslavement of Earth.

*We are being warned that not all is as it appears to be.

-- Mar : Scientology

Solo NOTs, or New OT7, had been released to Scientologists in 1979. After five years, usually of daily solo-auditing, no one in the Church had finished the level. With some relief, Independents were at last allowed to attest their completion. Realizing the situation, the Captain of Flag, in Clearwater, sent out a letter to Church members on this highest level, saying how alarmed he was that no one had finished. A flood of Church completions started three months later.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

12 Mar : Scientology

Lyman Spurlock was given a general power of attorney by LRH, as his personal employee.

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T
Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States

Note:

Norman Starkey and David Miscavige demonstrated that they can forge LRH's signature. Therefore this power of attorney, wills allegedly signed by LRH, etc. are all suspect.

13 Mar : Scientology

The Office of Special Affairs had retained not only many of the old Guardian's Office staff, but many of the old tricks too. Robin Scott, who had helped extract the NOTs materials from the Advanced Org in Denmark, was phoned by a prospective customer inviting him to Sweden. His air fare would be paid. Scott boarded a plane which stopped at Copenhagen on March 13, Hubbard's birthday. He was apprehended at Copenhagen airport. Sea Org members accompanied the arresting officers, and took photographs of the whole affair.

During the course of Scott's incarceration, an opinion was sought on the authenticity of Hubbard's signature on the documents transferring his Scientology trademarks to the Religious Technology Center. These had been examined by an American expert at Michael Flynn's request in May 1983. The expert had stated that the signatures "were not written by the individual represented" in the specimen signatures provided.

A signed letter dating from the 1950s, definitely written by Hubbard, was given to a Scandinavian expert, who said there was "a probability amounting almost to certainty" that the RTC signatures were not Hubbard's. She added that this is the most definite statement given by handwriting experts.

Diane Voegeding, who had formerly been the Commanding Officer of the CMO, came to Scott's aid by giving an affidavit that questioned the Religious Technology Center's right to the trademarks. Voegeding said that David Miscavige was in fact the Notary Public responsible for Hubbard's legal documents, and that Miscavige illicitly kept a book of undated Hubbard signatures.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack 13

Mar : Scientology
OT Committee Worldwide - Ethics Order #1 Bill of Particulars 13 March 1984

David Miscavige of Los Angeles CA is hereby named as an interested party and is to appear before a Committee of Evidence.

From written Knowledge Reports, debriefs and investigations gathered concerning senior Church management and its activities over the last few years, there is evidence that David Miscavige has committed and been party to many High Crimes and Crimes.

It is charged that:

HIGH CRIMES

1. Mutiny

During the course of 1981, David Miscavige unlawfully removed his senior, Diane Voegerding, from the post of CO CMO Int and subsequently placed himself above the CO CMO Int without authority to do so.

2. Organizing a splinter group which takes and perverts Scientology materials or practices, in whole or in part, still calling it Scientology or calling it something else.

From 1982, Miscavige has taken part in gang sec-checking, authorized "perpetual" suppressive declares, ordered the squirrel "running program," denied Scientologists access to justice, and placed his own orders senior to LRH policy - thusly assisting in the creation of that splinter group known as RTC.

3. Public statements against Scientology or Scientologists but not to Comm Evs duly convened.

On October 17th 1982, Miscavige held a meeting of Mission Holders in San Francisco where he berated Mission Holders publicly; three were verbally declared. No Comm Evs had been convened upon these Mission Holders.

7. Engaging in malicious rumor-mongering to destroy the authority or repute of higher officers or the leading names of Scientology or to "safeguard" a position.

Miscavige has been a source of third-party and a prime mover behind the non-specific declares of many Scientology opinion leaders. These include David Mayo, Ken Urquhart, Ricardo Garcia, Jay Hurwitz, and many others.

9. Spreading libelous and slanderous statements about the alleged behaviour of Clears

Miscavige has denigrated the workability of Scientology with mass declares (some 1900 since his assumption of power) and most particularly with his attack upon David Mayo, a Class 12 and LRH's auditor.

10. Seeking to splinter off an area of Scientology and deny it properly constituted authority for personal profit, personal power, or to "save the organization from the higher officers of Scientology."

Miscavige was instrumental in the removal of
MSH, Controller;
Bill Franks, ED Int;
Dede Voegerding, CO CMO Int;
David Mayo, Senior CS Int;
Kerry Gleeson, ED Int;
Allen Buchanan, D/ED Int;
Peter Warren, Senior to Public Divs;
Suzette Hubbard, CMO Gold;
Gale Irwin, CO CMO;
John Nelson, CO CMO Int;
Roger Barnes, CO SMI;
John Aczel, Management Exec for Missions;
Emile Gilbert, CO Canada;
Ron Hopkins, CO UK;
and MANY other senior terminals.

Properly constituted authority has been denied to Scientologists via the refusal of Comm Evs, the refusal to act upon petitions, the issuance of off-policy declares, and the removal from management of many OECs and FEBCs and their replacement with relatively untrained personnel.

CRIMES

1. Placing Scientology or Scientologists at risk.

The situation brought about within the Church - nearly 2000 declares and thousands of Scientologists leaving the Church - has brought many press articles, Scientologists have been taken to court by the Church, and Scientologists (Martin Samuels and Bent Corydon, for example) have taken the Church to court. Also, per LRH, Clears who have not done OTIII are at risk and yet upper levels are being denied Scientologists by off-policy pricing and services.

2. Following illegal orders or illegal policies or alter-is, knowing them to be different or contrary to those issued by the International Board.

Failure to observe Pricing and Justice Policy. Issue of illegal declares. Issue of material allegedly by LRH, but not in fact by LRH (RJ38.)

4. Permitting a section, unit, department, organization, zone or division to collapse.

Despite propaganda, the Church of Scientology is actually in a decline by actual observation of Orgs.

6. Neglect of responsibilities resulting in catastrophe. The inhibition of the Church’s ability to deliver the Bridge.

8. Using Scientology harmfully.

The use of the squirrel "running program" which caused physical and mental harm to those on it. Wrong indications via suppressive declares. Splitting families via the illegal re-introduction of disconnection.

9. Using a local title to set aside the orders or policies of the International Board.

By inserting the All Clear Committee above the Watchdog Committee on the org board.

12. Falsifying a communication from a higher authority.

Forging orders allegedly from L. Ron Hubbard.

14. Holding Scientology materials or policies up to ridicule, contempt or scorn.

Instituting gang-bang sec-checking, thusly ridiculing HCOB 30 Nov78 “Confessional Procedure.”

Convening Authority W.

B. Robertson

Second Deputy Commodore
Chairman, OT Committee WW
On March 23, 1984, the English High Court issued a Summons on behalf of the Church of Scientology Advanced Organization Saint Hill Europe and Africa requesting an injunction against Robin Scott, Morag Bellmaine and Ron Lawley to restrain them from the use, distribution or copying of the stolen NOTs packs. A temporary injunction was issued, pending the response of the defendants.

The East Grinstead newspapers carried an article announcing that the Church was offering a £120,000 reward for information leading to the recovery of what are said to be scriptures stolen from its European headquarters.

After nearly five weeks in jail, the theft charge against Robin Scott was thrown out by the Danish judge, but he was found guilty of a mixture of industrial espionage and trespass. He was given a four-month sentence, the remainder of which was suspended.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Apr : Scientology

David Miscavige holds a meeting at ASI with Jesse Prince, Vicki Aznaran, Marc Yaeger, and Lyman Spurlock. Miscavige tells them that he has received word of an IRS criminal investigation with the threat of a raid on ASI. One of the main reasons for no tax-exempt status is that LRH was actually the managing agent of Scientology in disregard of the corporate structure.

There was no doubt in the minds of the ASI staff what the IRS would find if they got the ASI documents, as the FBI had done in the 1977 raid. Such documents would show LRH running the Scientology empire via ASI and ASI's bleeding Scientology organizations for millions of dollars, most of it under the guise of "licensing agreements" drawn up by Spurlock, all of the money going into ASI's and then Hubbard's personal accounts. Some monies were converted to precious metals or jewels that were couriered directly to LRH. Some was deposited into overseas banks, usually Luxembourg or Liechtenstein, that had secret accounts in Hubbard's and ASI's names. This allowed LRH to tap into them directly.

Since ASI was incorporated as a for-profit company, ASI staff knew that ordering nonprofits to come up with incredible sums sometimes in a matter of hours (a $25,000.00 licensing fee from just one organization was not unusual) was all in violation of IRS laws and it could put LRH and ASI at risk. So, ASI staff implemented Miscavige's orders to hide the evidence.

There was a concern that the IRS would obtain hundreds of orders from LRH in the form of "advises" to Scientology. Under orders from Miscavige, Rick and Vicki Aznaran and Foster Tompkins destroy evidence of LRH advises that showed that he was still the managing agent of orgs. Norman Starkey ordered Vicki Aznaran to go to a computer facility in Los Angeles and destroy all evidence that showed LRH's involvement and control of Scientology's money.

David Miscavige, Norman Starkey and Rick Jackson placed back up copies of the advises and evidence of LRH control of Scientology money in a secret storage facility.

The ASI staff were ordered to go through ASI files and pull all correspondence with LRH that involved his or ASI's connection to the various Churches of Scientology. Since that had been mostly what ASI had been doing for years, it was most of ASI's files. They took up about 20 4-drawer filing cabinets.

These files were then moved to a secret office and kept under 24-hour guard. The ASI staff worked there for a couple of months until the crisis was over.

Miscavige is worried about going to jail so he devises several schemes to flee the country. Guards are also trained to avoid service of process. Miscavige becomes the target of an IRS-CID investigation, alleging that DM participated in a conspiracy to defraud the IRS. This investigation is ended in 1986 when LRH dies.

Circuit Court of the Thirteenth Judicial Circuit, Hillsborough County, State of Florida
Case No. 97-01235 - Jesse Prince affidavit - dated August 1999
Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Vaughn Young affidavit (Two different Young affidavits)
David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999

Note:
The above highlighted sentence is very important. What it says is that David Miscavige placed into storage EVIDENCE OF LRH’S CRIMES. This crime was likely used to blackmail LRH, threatening him with jail if he did not cooperate - thus began the coup.

Remember A Story wherein LRH says:

"And at last the man sat down in a desert place and sent his word about that anybody could use this ball that wanted it. And they sent officers and thieves and lawyers at him to say that nobody could use the ball. And they took the man's captain (wife) and said they would imprison him for saying the golden ball was owned by everybody. And they made the government put guards around the man in case anybody sent him money to help ship the golden ball to everyone."

Now- later in time, after Ron dies - Miscavige and these same wog attorneys use BLACKMAIL to get Ron's appointed replacement - Pat Broeker - to leave. They went to Broeker and said you signed for all this money that was going to LRH but you have no proof that you gave it to LRH - this makes you guilty of receiving the money. If you do not cooperate and leave we will have you put in jail for IRS tax fraud. So Broeker left, leaving Miscavige in charge, with nothing in writing from LRH that DM was his appointed replacement.

We believe that LRH was already threatened with this in 1980 - before the dismantling of the GO and the restructuring of the church. Ron would never have allowed this political purge of his closest friends and loyal supporters.

What Miscavige did in his political purge was get rid of everybody who was loyal to LRH. And he replaced them with only people who would listen to him, which is the kind of staff you find on post today. This was pure politics. The staff on post today obey Miscavige and RTC orders over LRH tech and policy issues. If they don’t, he expels them.

Thus the Church of Scientology is dead - replaced by the Church of David-IRS-ology.

The 1993 secret agreement with the IRS turns all senior management terminals in the church into IRS tax collection officers - in this role they enforce the payment of taxes by church members. This is why there are sec check questions that ask if you have paid your taxes and if you refuse - they expel you like they did with Randy McDonald and friends.

Now the Church has been turned into a con game. People are charged suppressive sums of money for a FALSE dream that they can go OT in the church. But the big reason for the takeover was to PREVENT anyone going OT. Completing the con game is - where does all the money go? Maybe it goes into IRS coffers, or is used to finance government Intelligence operations, or to build a new underground city for use by the Global Enslavers.

The enemy must be laughing their ass off over all this. We are now financing our future enslavement by the Global Enslavers under the DELUSION we are going free.

All the above is an apparency. We have the last laugh?

On Ron's birthday in 1983 - he wrote Ron's Journal 37. In it he gave a birthday gift to all Scientologists "to return the flow of the avalanches of good wishes and remembrances that you send me. And as I accept them gratefully, so I hope you will accept this legacy." “It is the tech.”

One of the definitions of legacy is “a will”. Ron was secretly sending Scientologists a coded message of his ACTUAL WILL - not the phoney will made for him by the government Intelligence takeover people. Ron wanted ALL people of Earth to own the tech. It was his gift to MANKIND.

It was not his gift to a few select men who run CST.
Ron spent most of his life developing this tech to give to these few guys?

Bwahahahahahaha! Don't make me laugh.

These few select men who stole Ron's gift to mankind, from mankind, have not only hoarded it, they have destroyed it through alteration, deletion and fabrication. This destruction was especially done to the Upper Bridge to prevent anyone going OT.

BUT LISTEN TO THIS - RON PULLED A FAST ONE ON THEM:

HE ALLOWED THE COPYRIGHTS TO FALL INTO THE PUBLIC DOMAIN.

CSTAND RTC OWN NOTHING - THAT IS PART OF THEIR CON GAME.

Ron is a lot smarter than most folks realize. He PREDICTED all of this way before it happened in an article called A Story. So, if he knew it was coming - why would he not take action to prevent it?

HE DID TAKE ACTION TO PREVENT IT - HE LET THE COPYRIGHTS FALL INTO THE PUBLIC DOMAIN BEFORE THE ENSLAVER COUP TOOK PLACE.

The other action he took to prevent it - HE LEFT THEM NO UPPER BRIDGE:

HCOB 24 January 1977 Tech Correction Roundup:

For a number of years people have wondered when OT VIII would be released.

Well, to tell you the honest truth, OT VIII has been in existence all those several years, and to it has been added a very large number of OT grades. None of them have ever been issued. Notes for all these grades are in existence. What I have been waiting for is 2 or 3 months of free time to go over these materials and write them up and make them available through Advanced Organizations.

Now, I will make a bargain with you. If you get all tech straightened out and the orgs and flaps and emergencies off my lines and get your training in and Word Clearing in and everything flying and this civilization even more thoroughly pointed in a civilized direction, you will buy me those 3 months worth of time so I will be able to afford the time to write up all these Advanced Levels I have researched. Do your job well and buy me these 3 months.

Is it a bargain?

LRH

Note:

Ron never does write these OT Levels up - because after he dies in 1986 - Pat Broeker trys to use these research notes to put together OT 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 etc. These Upper Bridge OT levels were basically a re-hash of the old OT 4, 5, 6, 7.

Broeker never completed this project because Miscavige ousted Broeker as part of a political purge. Ray Mithoff then tried using these research notes to assemble an OT VIII to deliver - and all 3 versions Mithoff issued were a flop -

Data from Jesse Prince who was on the Issue Authority Line in RTC:

Jesse says that Ray Mithoff wrote OT 8 from scraps of paper containing little notes, it was a compilation process. And yet the church issued OT 8 as if it was authored by LRH, that this was his work. The initials at the end of the HCOB are LRH/RM and whoever the typist was, just like the NOTS materials.

The church has delivered different versions of OT 8.

Ray Mithoff was the one who wrote the original OT VIII supposedly from LRH notes. Pat
Broeker was also involved in writing it. DM said he had to see it because he was Issue Authority.

Then DM told Jesse Prince that what was in there was going to blow peoples minds. It was not a happy thing. He said I don't know what is going to happen when we put this out. He was hesitant. He did not want to do it. In the first 3 and a half months they delivered the first version of OT VIII. One of the people who did the original OTVIII was a man from Europe. He said fuck Scientology and left the church. A lot of people were horribly upset and complained about it.

Jesse had a conversation with DM about it. It was like damn it, we knew it before we released it and now it has happened. So, DM and Mithoff secretly revised it and removed the part that was upsetting people and the new version came out.

Jesse Prince tape # 1

The moral of the story - Ron did not leave the Enslavers any Upper Bridge to do.

Wait a minute. We recently saw Captain Bill issue a Comm Ev on Miscavige.

Hmmmmm. It would appear that Captain Bill is loyal to LRH.

Wonder what he is doing setting up a group outside the church called RON'S ORG?

And then he proceeds to release OT Levels up to OT 40 - that work.

It makes sense - where else would Ron release his tech - except to HIS org?

The UPPER BRIDGE OT LEVELS EXIST IN THE FREEZONE.

Review the earlier part of this time track that talks about the CURVE in the road. One of the funny things about that is - it's truly FREE there. Enslavers don't "own" it. So, they can't use the law suppressively to stop it!

Ron was not fooled and done in by the Global Enslavers. He foresaw all of this and he took action to prevent it. He actually set them a trap - and they took the bait like ants to honey. Look at this reference:

LRH Tape Lecture - 7 August 1963 - R2H Fundamentals (Academy Level 3 tape)

"I don't know what would happen if we? I was toying with this this morning. I was thinking of outer-space tactics and strategy.

I was sitting there idly speculating about it over my scrambled eggs, and I suddenly realized - still eating, I mean, I'm decadent - I suddenly realized that these between-lives blokes, the Marcabians, wouldn't know what to do if they came down here and saw that they had a Marcab headquarters here. We set up their headquarters for them, and you put up their flag, you see, and so forth.

But look at the Marcabian press: "Here in this prison, in spite of all that has been done to them, they're still loyal to their mother country." God, you know, that's touching, you know?"
That's a tear-jerker. And I sort of sat back and I said, "Well, Ronnie, you're a dangerous man."

But the reaction of earth population, all of which has come down through that channel, to these symbols might be something approaching the most fabulous thing you ever saw. It might be utter frothing, see? Might produce widespread riot and chaos. I don't know. But it was an interesting thought, anyway, as I think you will agree. Not that we are going to do anything desperate like that - at least this afternoon."

In chess there is a move called a sacrifice move. You allow the opponent to take one of your pieces for free - but what the opponent does not realize is - by taking that piece he has set himself up for checkmate.

And shortly after the above tape lecture discussing outer-space tactics and strategy - we have Fair Game PL, military Sea Org, heavy ethics, mind control - all Global Enslaver technology - and the OT levels are released to free spiritual beings from Marcab prison.

The Global Enslavers took the bait like ants to honey. And the vultures descended.

And, what did the vultures get by taking the piece called the Church?

Checkmate.

RON - you Master Game Player - you are a sly devil.

HOW TO DE-PTS YOURSELF BY REMOVING RTC’S EXTORTION LEVER

Scientologists within the church are PTS to the suppressive top management.

This management is 1.1 on the tone scale.

It harms their dynamics in various ways under the guise of helping them attain spiritual freedom - when it has a hidden intention to prevent anyone becoming OT.

The PTS Scientologist cannot blame top management. His WHY is his own doing.

His WHY is TOLERATING the suppressive MISAPPLICATIONS of Scientology by RTC that result in destruction to his dynamics.

WHY SCIENTOLOGISTS TOLERATE RTC SUPPRESSION -

RTC holds a LEVER over every Scientologist - called eligibility for OT levels.

RTC uses this LEVER to extort and coerce Scientologists to do whatever RTC says.

Thus they FEAR RTC because they FEAR losing eligibility for the OT levels.

But - all of this is based on a LIE -

Scientologists **FALSELY** believe that the church is the ONLY place they can go OT.

The truth is the opposite.

The path to OT inside the church is a DEAD END and the ONLY people with a chance to attain the states of Theta Clear and OT are the Scientologists in the freezone.

The case gain and exteriorization and OT phenomena in the freezone far exceeds anything being accomplished inside the church. And there is no eligibility.

On the day any Scientologist no longer FEARS RTC - is the day he's no longer PTS.

The above tells you how to De-PTS yourself by REMOVING RTC’S LEVER.
When you do the above - then you have a good chance of becoming a FREE BEING.

As an aside, abolishment of eligibility is one of our points of Reform for the church.

The tech is Ron's gift to mankind. To get his gift - all any man has to do is ask for it.

It is not one man's place to block another man from receiving Ron's gift to him.

12 Apr : Scientology

A United States passport dated April 12, 1984 is issued to L. Ron Hubbard by the passport agency in Los Angeles.

Conrad M. Feierabend, Scientific Investigation, SHERRIFF'S OFFICE, San Luis Obispo, California;
SUPPLEMENTARY REPORT;
NUMBER OF ORIGINAL REPORT 8601-1284/Coroner 8936;
TYPE OF CRIME OR INCIDENT Coroner's Case;
Deceased/ HUBBARD, Lafayette Ronald;
DATE OF THIS REPORT 1-29-86 April 18, 1984

20 Apr : Scientology

PR Newswire April 20, 1984

A man who allegedly committed tax fraud and tax evasion was arrested and jailed in Stockholm, Sweden, based on evidence given by the Church of Scientology, the church's spokesman announced here today. Church attorney John Peterson identified the individual involved as Stefan Sahlvall, 32, of Stockholm, who, Peterson said, may also have illegally obtained confidential Church of Scientology scriptures.

Evidence against Sahlvall was given to the Stockholm authorities by the Copenhagen, Denmark, Church of Scientology, Peterson said. He added that Sahlvall was arrested upon his arrival in Stockholm on a flight from Los Angeles. According to Peterson, police records in Stockholm show that Sahlvall allegedly failed to report approximately $100,000 in income. Peterson said that the Sahlvall case follows only days after the conviction and jailing of Robin Scott in Denmark for his role in the theft of confidential scriptures from the Danish Church of Scientology.

-- May : Scientology

Mr. Hubbard went completely out of touch with any and all Church entities from May of 1984, until he passed away in January of 1986.

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California
CSI, plaintiff vs. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz -CASE No. cv 91-6426 HL
David Miscavige affidavit

-- May : Scientology

Jesse Prince says the role of attorney Sherman Lenske was to give them advice to ensure LRH's authority and control over Scientology was covered up. But over time, the attorneys would limit LRH's control more and more. The excuse was "we give you any kind of money you want, just shut up and take the money and let us run things." Miscavige just forced Ron out of existence by taking control away a little at a time. And LRH saw it.

Jesse says that he knows a big battle was going on between LRH and Miscavige because LRH thought his hands were totally tied. Ron was going to other people besides David to try to help him continue to have control over the church.

So, LRH had Jesse give David Miscavige a sec check. The following was found:
The line for getting money to LRH was that Pat Broeker would tell David to bring cash in a briefcase. In the sec check Miscavige confessed that when he brought money, he and Pat would meet in Las Vegas and they spent thousands of dollars of LRH's money, on gambling and whores.

Jesse found that Miscavige was in complete disagreement with LRH and with Broeker as to what should happen and when it should happen. And he was sick of giving them money because he said they just wasted money. So, he was considering cutting them off from the money too.

Jesse gave the results to Broeker and he does not think LRH got it because he never got an acknowledgement from Ron. Quite often Ron would give a gift, like a leather jacket, for helping him, or at least, he always said "thank you."

When Jesse gave the sec check to Broeker, Broeker said "Well, I think you did a good job. The old man has a lot on his mind, and we're trying to keep this stuff off of his lines."

Note:
Broeker either never gave it to Ron or he altered it, as it also contained Broeker's crimes.

Despite all of this, after last month's threat of an IRS raid, Miscavige has attorneys (Lenske) tell LRH to not run the Church at all. LRH objects.

DM says from then on, LRH went completely out of touch with any Church entities. According to DM, LRH stops all communications with church personnel. He travels around Washington and California in a motorhome, finally settling at a ranch at Creston near San Luis Obispo, Ca. Only Pat and Annie Broeker had direct comm with him.

Jesse Prince letters
David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999
Jesse Prince tape # 3

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994

May : Scientology
End of May 1984

At the end of May, German officials raided both the Scientology Org and the Mission in Munich, and carted away reams of documents.

Shortly before the German raid, Scottish Independent Fred Smithers called me. He explained that his stepson, Gulliver, was a member of CMO U.K. at Saint Hill. Gulliver had just phoned him to say he wanted to leave the Church. Fred asked if I could give Gulliver a room for the night. He arrived that Sunday evening while we were having dinner with friends. It came as a shock when he realized his stepfather had sent him into the lair of an infamous Suppressive, but he soon recovered and sustained a two-hour interview. The incredulity of his audience increased by the minute.

For six months, Gulliver had been a top executive in the Commodore's Messenger Organization U.K. which controlled all other Scientology organizations in Britain. He rated himself one of the top four executives in CMO U.K. He was fourteen years old. He explained that there were several others his age, and some "kids" in the CMO.

The Watchdog Committee was now bypassing the whole elaborate management structure of the Church. WDC was sending telexes down to individual Orgs on a daily basis, often hourly, demanding "compliance."

A CMO newsletter had claimed that the CMO Continental units are the OBSERVATION, EXECUTION and POLICE ARM Of WDC. Gulliver's job was to enforce Watchdog Committee
orders. He had been in charge of seasoned Sea Org veterans, OTs who had received a great deal of auditing, and were highly trained counsellors well versed in Scientology administration, having done the Organization Executive Course, and sometimes even the Flag Executive Briefing Course. They had had months of training, and years of on the job experience. Gulliver had neither.

In a Scientology Organization everything is meant to be done per Policy. Among these are the supposed right to question an order, and the right to demand that an order be put in writing. A CMO teenager would frequently issue a verbal order, and threaten the recipient with the Rehabilitation Project Force (RPF) if the order was questioned. Again the staff member theoretically has a right to demand a Committee of Evidence prior to assignment of the RPF. These rights were all denied.

Gulliver said that all of the U.K. Organizations were losing money. He also said that the majority of the money they did make was sent to the U.S., so periodically the Watchdog Committee would have to pay even the lighting and heating bills, following a complex Purchase Order system. Nearly all of the U.K. Orgs had their telephones disconnected at some point during 1984, because of the delay in receiving funds.

Most alarming of all, the fourteen-year-old Gulliver talked about the last Watchdog Committee program he had worked on, the Non-SO spouse program. Sea Org members whose spouses were not in the Sea Org were either to persuade them to join up, or to divorce them.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

07 May : Scientology
UPI story of 8 May 1984

The wife of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard Monday described the taking of the couple's personal letters and other documents as 'mental rape' and she vented her anger at having to come to court to retrieve them.

Mrs. Hubbard, former controller of the worldwide organization, and the church are suing church archivist Gerald Armstrong for return of some 20 boxes of personal papers now in the custody of the County Clerk.

Mrs. Hubbard also testified she last saw her husband of 32 years in August 1979 and that she has no idea of his whereabouts.

31 May : Scientology
End of May 1984

The following is an excerpt from the Zegal tapes, #3:

"Coming up a little closer to present time, I thought we would talk about the recent Church caper in Germany. The OT Committee which is an association of Free Scientologists from around the world was holding a convention in Munich West Germany and the Church fired two missions and 10 detectives to try to disrupt that meeting.

These missions came from COST, the Church Of Spiritual Technology, which is the new alter ego of the Church of Scientology and the RTC, the Religious Technology Center. They discovered that attending this meeting was one Silvie Herman, a former staff member from Munich, and what the missions attempted to do was to collect an affidavit from some of her former staff member associates, indicating that perhaps she had misappropriated funds or embezzled money or some such things while on staff, so that they could present criminal charges against her.

In fact they did collect such an affidavit, they went to the German Police and the German Police came and arrested Silvie Herman and put her in jail. The Free Scientologists that were there, got real real busy when this occurred, gathered up a huge amount of documentation indicating that this was a typical kind of Church activity, that they had submitted false
affidavits and so forth in the past, and had this material delivered to the judge prior to the hearing.

When the hearing for Silvie took place, the judge looked through the materials and said that there was considerable question in their minds regarding this particular affidavit. As a result of that he released Silvie on her own recognizance, but unknown to the Church Officials at that time, the State Attorney, which is the next higher level Attorney in the German legal system, had had a meeting with the judge scheduled for just 15 minutes after this trial was to be over.

In fact that meeting took place and a decision was made that there should be a raid against the Orgs in Munich. The following morning at 8 am, 100 police officers arrived in front of the Munich Org and another 15 or 20 arrived at the local mission.

4500 kilograms of files were taken at the Org. Approximately 300 kilograms of files were taken at the nearby Mission, a total of nearly 5 metric tons of documents. Of those materials, no pc folders were taken.

After reviewing that information, and looking through the financial records of the Church, a hearing on the status was held and it was found that the Church of Scientology in fact was not a Church at all, but in fact a trade or commercial activity, a for profit corporation in Germany. Scientology has lost its Church status, they now, all the staff members, have to apply for trade licenses to be Scientologists.

Note:

So, the Germany situation resulted from another black intelligence operation, gone wrong, in the effort to MAINTAIN A MONOPOLY and STOP PEOPLE FROM AUDITING AND GOING OT under the guise of "smashing squirrels".

All this effort to stop people from auditing shows they have no goal of a Clear planet.

Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -
Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly -
False purpose (evil purpose) of stopping auditing to prevent any OTs being made -

CST, RTC, and OSA

-- Jun : Scientology

After this “near call” it was decided to beef up RTC to take some of the functions from ASI, thus reducing the threats. Until then, RTC was junior to ASI only because ASI was where Miscavige was working. Miscavige began spending more time at RTC. RTC could thus be the enforcement section so ASI staff did not have to implement another Mission Holders Conference and put Miscavige in the limelight.

Miscavige orders/allows the re-writing of various LRH issues:

Vaughn Young says he has personal knowledge that material was written and issued under the name L. Ron Hubbard that he did not author. Vaughn personally wrote material under his name for years. This ranged from simple messages to be sent to various organizational staff on events such as Ron's birthday, to composing an entire directive that was issued under Ron's name. In these instances, they were done without Ron's knowledge or consent.

The directive Vaughn wrote concerned the Scientology policy of “disconnection.” The order to do this came from David Miscavige. Miscavige said we had to reinstitute the Policy of Disconnection and ordered Vaughn to write it. Vaughn wrote it. It was not sent to LRH for his approval and was issued into the Church of Scientology.

Vaughn also wrote material that went into the body of the 10 part series of "Mission Earth." This was done after Ron's death and so did not have Ron's approval. All of this was put out under Ron's name.
Therefore, the mere presence of LRH's name on written material is no guarantee that he wrote it or even knew about it. Others may have ghosted it without Ron's knowledge or consent. The material may have also been changed considerably by others.

When Jesse Prince was number two in command, right under DM, he was on the Issue Authority (IA) line. A submission for IA looked like this:

There would be multiple policy letters or HCOBs that had somewhat related issues concerning the issue that was being created, and maybe some advice throughout the years. And they would make a compilation issue based on all of these things, and they would put together something that had a specific theme and an idea, but it would come from many different sources. And they would put LRH's name on the compilation issue. This was done when he was still alive. So it would appear to a Scientologist that LRH had written the whole thing. When in fact LRH had only written a few lines of it or nothing at all.

The only way this is disclosed is you will have at the end of the issue the name L Ron Hubbard. Then you'll have someone's initials. Those initials are the initials of the person who compiled it and wrote the issue. And then beside those initials are the initials of the typist.

Jesse never saw anything that had absolutely nothing to do with anything that LRH had ever written, but he has definitely seen things come out that LRH had never seen and never knew existed. These issues were created inside the organization and they put Ron's name on it. And they copyrighted it under his name when he did not in fact create it.

Ray Mithoff ghosted a lot of the technical material.

RTRC is in the office of the SNRC S INT and this unit is issuing the altered tech materials.

Prince saw them issue a lot of materials wherein they were sent something by LRH that was only two or three sentences long and they would make a 2 or 3 page bulletin out of it. And then they put Ron's name on it and present it as if LRH authored it entirely.

They would also write entire HCOBs, that LRH never authored or saw and put LRH's name on it. Other HCOBs, like HCOB 18 June 1990 C/S Series 124, has LRH's name on it, says it is a compilation, but it is not a compilation, they wrote it.

Jesse says that Ray Mithoff wrote OT 8 from scraps of paper containing little notes, it was a compilation process. And yet the church issued OT 8 as if it was authored by LRH. That this was his work. The initials at the end of the HCOB are LRH/RM and whoever the typist was, just like the NOTS materials.

The church has delivered different versions of OT 8.

Ray Mithoff was the one who wrote the original OTVIII supposedly from LRH notes. Pat Broeker was also involved in writing it. DM said he had to see it because he was Issue Authority.

Then DM told Jesse Prince that what was in there was going to blow peoples minds. It was not a happy thing. He said I don't know what is going to happen when we put this out. He was hesitant. He did not want to do it.

In the first 3 and a half months they delivered the first version of OTVIII. One of the people who did the original OTVIII was a man from Europe. He said fuck Scientology and left the church. A lot of people were horribly upset and complained about it.

Jesse had a conversation with DM about it. It was like damn it, we knew it before we released it and now it has happened.

So, DM and Mithoff secretly revised it and removed the part that was upsetting people and the new version came out.

This is what is currently being done within Scientology, where Hubbard material is being altered, to delete and/or hide from public view anything that might prove to be embarrassing. At the same time the originals are kept from public view.
Jesse says they were once worried that a staff member in RTRC was going to go out security and blow this, that and the other. Her name was Holly Finell and her husband was Bill. DM ordered Jesse to bug their home. So, Jesse and Rick Aznaran put a lamp in their room that contained a bug and then listened to their private conversations. They knew it was illegal.

Vaughn Young letter Vaughn
Young affidavit Jesse Prince tape
# 1 # 2 # 6

Note:

The above is Felony Fraud on the paying Scientology public. Miscavige makes affidavits and public statements that all tech is made available in a pure, unadulterated form. He knows it is not. The paying public believes they are purchasing pure on-source LRH technology, when the truth is they are being defrauded. Miscavige has put the church at risk because a multi-billion dollar class action lawsuit could be brought on behalf of the paying public, to return all of their donations they made over the past 20 years.

--- Jun : Scientology

A meeting is held at ASI. David Miscavige, Lyman Spurlock, Vicki Aznaran, Norman Starkey, Marty Rathbun, attorney Earl Cooley and Jesse Prince are present. Miscavige says Scientology has been court ordered to produce the pc file of Larry Wollersheim. His 6 foot high stack of pc folders was culled down to about 50 pages by Vicki Aznaran. Cooley then told the court that was the entire file. There was a second order to produce the entire file, so Miscavige ordered the file destroyed.

Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Jesse Prince affidavit

22 Jun : Scientology

The litigious nature of the Church of Scientology is well-known.

It has waged a twenty-year battle against the Internal Revenue Service in the United States. The IRS insists that the profits of Scientology have accrued to the benefit of a private individual, namely L. Ron Hubbard.

There was a ten-year battle against the Food and Drug Administration. The Courts upheld the FDA's assertion that the E-meter was improperly labeled. But the Church did manage to overturn a ruling that material seized from them be destroyed. So the Church claims victory.

In the 1970s in France, Hubbard was sentenced in absentia to a prison term for fraud.

In the 1970s, the Church fought to prevent the sale of books critical of Scientology. They failed in this attempt, but caused authors George Malko, Paulette Cooper, Cyril Vosper and Robert Kaufman considerable difficulty (not only from the law suits: Roy Wallis, in his Salvation and Protest, described the harassment he received after writing about Scientology).

In 1982, Paulette Cooper, author of The Scandal of Scientology testified that the Church had brought eighteen suits against her. More recently Russell Miller has defended against attempts to prevent distribution of his Bare-Faced Messiah in England, Canada, Australia and the United States.

In 1983, the Legal office of the Church admitted that it did not know how many suits were outstanding in England alone. So many writs had been issued for libel it had lost track. In 1968, thirty-eight libel suits were dropped by the Church in England. Cases which continued were uniformly lost by the Church.

Boston attorney Michael Flynn won fourteen of the sixteen complaints brought against him by the Church, the remaining two being withdrawn.

Scientology has filed hundreds of cases over the years. Most have been withdrawn before trial, but in Britain suits against a former Police Commissioner and against Member of
Parliament Geoffrey Johnson-Smith were both lost by the Church. In return, there have been hundreds of suits filed against Scientology.

Also in the legal arena are the reports of the many Commissions of Inquiry, and of several U.S. grand jury investigations. These run to tens of thousands of pages. Two books have been written about the attempt made by the Guardian’s Office to take over the National Association of Mental Health in the U.K. in the late 1960s, which also ended in a ruling against Scientology in the English High Court.

Of all the court cases, two stand out. Their verdicts came down within a month of each other: one in Los Angeles, the other in London. The first, and perhaps the most revealing to date, was the case brought by the Scientologists against Gerald Armstrong.

In America, dismissing a case brought against a former member by the Scientologists, Judge Breckenridge said:

In addition to violating and abusing its own members’ civil rights, the organization over the years...has harassed and abused those persons not within the Church whom it perceives as enemies.

Judge Breckenridge’s opinion continues:

...from his extensive knowledge of the covert and intelligence operations carried out by the Church of Scientology of California against its enemies (suppressive persons), Defendant Armstrong became terrified and feared that his life and the life of his wife were in danger, and he also feared he would be the target of costly and harassing lawsuits. In addition, Mr. Garrison became afraid for the security of the documents and believed that the intelligence network of the Church of Scientology would break and enter his home to retrieve them.

Mary Sue Hubbard joined the suit against Armstrong as an “intervenor,” and added a charge of “Invasion of Privacy” to the suit.

Judge Breckenridge’s opinion continues:

After the within suit was filed...Defendant Armstrong was the subject of harassment, including being followed and surveilled by individuals who admitted employment by Plaintiff; being assaulted by one of these individuals; being struck bodily by a car driven by one of these individuals; having two attempts made by said individuals apparently to involve Defendant Armstrong in a freeway automobile accident; having said individuals come onto Defendant Armstrong’s property, spy in his windows, create disturbances, and upset his neighbors.

After hearing four weeks of testimony, and deliberating for two weeks, Judge Breckenridge ruled that Gerald Armstrong was entitled to judgment and costs.

Of the Founder and his Church, Judge Breckenridge wrote:

In addition to violating and abusing its own members’ civil rights, the organization over the years with its “Fair Game” doctrine has harassed and abused those persons not in the Church whom it perceives as enemies.

The evidence portrays a man who has been virtually a pathological liar when it comes to his history, background, and achievements.

LRH’s wife, Mary Sue Hubbard is also a plaintiff herein. Yet she was the head of the Guardian Office for years and among other things, authored the infamous order “Guardian’s Order 121669” which directed culling of supposedly confidential Preclear folders for the purposes of internal security.

In her testimony she expressed the feelings that defendant by delivering the documents, writings, letters to his attorneys, subjected her to mental rape....

It is, of course, rather ironic that the person who authorized G.O. order 121669 should
complain about an invasion of privacy. The practice of culling supposedly confidential “P. C. folders or files” to obtain information for purposes of intimidation and/or harassment is repugnant and outrageous. The Guardian’s Office, which plaintiff headed, was no respecter of anyone’s civil rights, particularly that of privacy.

The documents involved in the case were extensive. They included copies of letters from Hubbard to his father, to his first two wives, and to the children of his first marriage. They also included Hubbard’s teenage diaries, his Boy Scout records, poems, and the manuscript of an unpublished book called Positive Mental Therapy.

Also included were Hubbard’s letters to Mary Sue Hubbard over the years, where he said exactly what he was doing while researching the “Technology” of Scientology. For example, there are letters sent from North Africa in late 1966, to Mary Sue at Saint Hill, which give details of the drugs Hubbard was taking to “research” the most secret of Scientology’s levels, OT3.

During the course of the trial, the judge heard testimony from Armstrong; his wife Jocelyn; Laurel Sullivan, who had been Armstrong’s senior on the Biography Project; the proposed author Omar Garrison; Hubbard’s nurse Kima Douglas (who left Hubbard in January 1980); and former Author Services Incorporated Treasury Secretary Howard Schomer.

Omar Garrison, who had been commissioned to write the biography, had this to say of the documentation Armstrong provided:

The inconsistencies were implicit in various documents which Mr. Armstrong provided me with respect to Mr. Hubbard’s curriculum vitae, with respect to his Navy career, with respect to almost every aspect of his life. These undeniable and documented facts did not coincide with the official published biography that the church had promulgated.

Jocelyn Armstrong testified that she had worked on a project where Mission Holders were to sign backdated contracts, Board minutes and resignations.

Kima Douglas was Hubbard’s personal Medical Officer from 1975 until her departure on January 16, 1980. From 1977, she was with Hubbard on a daily basis. She was also the head of no less than fourteen Scientology corporations, and had written undated resignations from each. Among these was the Religious Research Foundation, which was used to channel monies from the Flagship, and later the Flag Land Base, into non-Church accounts controlled by Hubbard.

Douglas testified that she was with Hubbard when he approved Armstrong’s request to collect material for a biography. She had also been present when Hubbard had ordered that supposedly confidential counselling folders should be “culled” for admissions of crimes, and anti-social or immoral actions, for future use.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included criminal, fascist black Intelligence operations - RTC & OSA

22 Jun : Scientology

DPI story of 22 June 1984

A judge’s ruling that absolved a Church of Scientology archivist of any liability in taking thousands of personal documents belonging to founder L. Ron Hubbard.

The judge ordered approximately 500 documents under seal released to the public. They could then be used in other lawsuits.

In addition to violating and abusing its own members’ civil rights,’ he wrote in his ruling, ‘the organization over the years with its “Fair Game” doctrine has harassed and abused those persons not in the church whom it perceives as enemies.
30 Jun : Scientology
Late June 1984

In Spring 1984, I learned of a child custody case in which Scientology was at issue. The father, a Church Scientologist, was seeking to retain custody of his two young children. The mother and stepfather had left Scientology.

To quote from the judgment:

At the heart of the mother's case is the contention that if the children remain in the care of the father they will be brought up as Scientologists and will be seriously damaged ...

Justice Latey compared the truth about Hubbard with the Church's published claims:

To promote himself and the cult he has made these, among other false claims:

- That he was a much decorated war hero. He was not. That he commanded a corvette squadron. He did not.
- That he was awarded the Purple Heart, a gallantry decoration for those wounded in action. He was not wounded and was not decorated.
- That he was crippled and blinded in the war and cured himself with Dianetic technique. He was not crippled and was not blinded.
- That he was sent by U.S. Naval Intelligence to break up a black magic ring in California. He was not. He was himself a member of that occult group and practiced ritual sexual magic in it.
- That he was a graduate of George Washington University and an atomic physicist. The facts are that he completed only one year of college and failed the one course on nuclear physics in which he enrolled.

Further on Justice Latey spoke of "Confessional auditing":

Contrary to the assurance of confidentiality, all "auditing" files are available to Scientology's intelligence and enforcement bureau and are used, if necessary, to control and extort obedience from the person who was audited. If a person seeks to escape from Scientology his auditing files are taken by the intelligence bureau and used, if wished, to pressure him into silence.

Justice Latey moved on to life inside Scientology:

Scientology must come first before family or friends. Much evidence has been given and not disputed of how it leads to alienation of one spouse from another, of alienation from children and from friends.

Mr. Justice Latey awarded custody of the children to the mother.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

This judge in England is making conclusions about LRH that could have only been drawn from reading the documents in the Armstrong case. How did the documents from the Armstrong case get over to this judge in England - when they were still under seal?

Incorrectly Included Fair Game & enforced disconnection resulting in Legal attacks -

RTC & OSA
11 Jul : Scientology UPI
11 July 1984
Scientology founder accused of diverting church money

The reclusive founder of Scientology diverted more than $100 million from the cult-like organization into his foreign bank accounts, former church officials said in interviews.

Mrs. Sullivan said she was in charge of a secret operation to transfer church assets to Hubbard through a corporate shell. She said before she left the operation she helped develop a plan for Hubbard to be paid $85 million in exchange for a trademark and copyrights to some of his books.

11 Jul : Scientology

Quoted from the following decision by the United States Court of Appeals:

In July 1984, the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS (Los Angeles District) began investigating L. Ron Hubbard's tax returns for the tax years 1979 through 1983.

In connection with tax investigation, United States brought action to compel state court clerk to produce sealed documents. Church and taxpayer's wife intervened. The United States District Court for the Central District of California, Harry L. Hupp, J., ordered production of some, but not all documents.

UNITED STATES of America, Petitioner/Appellee/Cross-Appellant, vs.
Frank S. ZOLIN, Respondent/Appellee, and Church of Scientology of California and Mary Sue Hubbard, Intervenors/Appellants/Cross-Appellees.
Nos. 85-6065, 85-6105 - United States Court of Appeals, Ninth Circuit
Argued and Submitted Nov. 6, 1986 - Decided Feb. 9, 1987

Note:
Laurel Sullivan was in charge of Mission Corporate Category Sort-Out (MCCS) in March 1980.

Right at the time when LRH disappeared - members of the Guardian's Office Legal Bureau and of the L. Ron Hubbard Personal Office met with Hubbard's attorney to discuss strategy.

They were trying to cover the tracks of the Religious Research Foundation, and other dubious or downright illegal schemes, which had poured Church of Scientology money into Hubbard's private accounts. The entire corporate structure was to be changed in a desperate attempt to avoid the consequences of Guardian's Office activities, and the ensuing concerted legal action against the corporate entity of which it was part, the Church of Scientology of California, the corporate heads of which were GO executives.

MCCS were toying with the idea of creating a Trust to legitimize some of the immense payments being made to Hubbard.

Laurel Sullivan and Gerry Armstrong were both assigned to work in the MCCS unit.

Some of the MCCS meetings were tape recorded and these tapes disclose a conspiracy to commit tax fraud. These tapes are called the ZOLIN tapes.

Now, in July 1984, Sullivan and Armstrong and other former execs are out of the church blowing the whistle on this conspiracy to commit tax fraud. Thus, at this time, the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS (Los Angeles District) began investigating L. Ron Hubbard's tax returns for the tax years 1979 through 1983.

Then the US Government tried to get the Zolin tapes which were sealed in the Los Angeles Superior Court records of the Gerry Armstrong court case with the Church. The Superior court denied access to the sealed Zolin tapes, so the government appealed the decision. The records of this appeal PROVE the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS (Los Angeles District) started a criminal investigation for tax fraud at this time.
This is important because later in time Church PR and church attorneys will attempt to lie about this fact and deny that there was any such investigation.

LRH and Broeker and Miscavige were all implicated in this crime because the method of getting church money to LRH was that Miscavige would courier the money to Broeker in Las Vegas.

There is also the distinct possibility that Miscavige and Broeker embezzled this money - millions of dollars - and an alive LRH could have blown the whistle on them as not having received it from them.

The factual existence of these charges against LRH and Broeker and Miscavige is important because these charges provide a MOTIVE for the murder of LRH by Broeker and Miscavige in January 1986. DM is quoted as saying in January 1986 - "the only thing that could stop it now is if the old man dies".

Shortly after that, that is exactly what happens - Ron is "found" dead - and there is a quick cover up of the cause of death by an immediate cremation of Ron's body - orchestrated by David Miscavige and Pat Broeker and Sherman Lenske and Dr Denk. These also conspire to block a Coroner investigation into the death.

Miscavige and Broeker and Lenske and Denk are also who conspired and orchestrated the restructuring and takeover of the church.

It was also in 1984 when Dr Denk disappeared from the Los Angeles area, to be at Ron's side full-time, not to return until a year after Ron's death. He was given ten thousand dollars and told to go gamble in Las Vegas right after the death and was also ordered by Miscavige to disappear for a year after Ron's death. This way, he would be unavailable for questioning.

Denk is also gagged from talking about what he knows about LRH = COVER UP.

11 Jul: Scientology

The New York Times July 11, 1984

Scientology Chief Got Millions, Ex-Aides Say

Former officials of the Church of Scientology say they helped L. Ron Hubbard, the reclusive founder of the cult-like organization, to secretly divert more than $100 million from the church into foreign bank accounts he controlled.

The church sued Mr. Armstrong to regain thousands of documents he had assembled for the biography, but on June 22 Judge Breckenridge ruled he had been justified in taking them "as the only way he could defend himself" against vindictive action taken against him as a "suppressive person."

Laurel Sullivan, 34 years old, left the organization in 1981 after serving 15 years as a senior official, the last eight as Mr. Hubbard's public relations adviser. She said in an interview that from 1972 to 1981 she was in charge of a secret operation to transfer church assets to Mr. Hubbard through a "corporate shell," the Religious Research Foundation, incorporated in Liberia.

When she left Scientology in 1981, Mrs. Sullivan said, the foundation's assets were $200 million to $300 million, although at one point in the 1970's they totaled $330 million.

Mrs. Sullivan, who earned $34 a week as a senior church staff member, asserted that to make it appear that money was being transferred from the foundation to Mr. Hubbard legally, she and other Scientologists had created fraudulent and retroactive billings. Mrs. Sullivan, a Canadian, is trying to obtain residency status in the United States and is seeking immunity from prosecution for "any of her activities in behalf of" Mr. Hubbard.

"It was fraud," she asserted, "an out-and-out ripping off of funds that were supposed to go to the church."
Mrs. Sullivan said that shortly before she left the organization she helped develop a plan by which Mr. Hubbard was to be paid $85 million by a new corporation, Religious Technology Center, in exchange for the "Dianetics" trademark and copyrights to some of his books. She said this money was to include $35 million to build a suitable mausoleum for Mr. Hubbard.

Kima Douglas, Mr. Hubbard's personal medical officer until she left Scientology in 1980, testified at the trial here that she had helped establish "14 or 15" corporations, including the Religious Research Foundation, and had "couriered hundreds of thousands of dollars out of the United States" for the Church of Scientology in violation of Federal laws requiring cash amounts over $5,000 to be disclosed to Customs officials.

She also said she had ferried money, "in large bundles" of Swiss francs, to banks in Luxembourg and Liechtenstein, for accounts listed in the names of the church and Mr. Hubbard. The former church officials said many of Mr. Hubbard's assets were now being managed by still another company he controls, Authors Services Inc.

Howard D. Schomer, a former Scientologist who was an executive of the company from March 1982 until November 1982, said in an interview that he had been told a major task of its staff was to convert assets of the Church of Scientology to the assets owned by Mr. Hubbard, in part by preparing invoices for fictitious services by Mr. Hubbard.

He said that in the first six months he worked for Authors Services, Mr. Hubbard's assets grew to $44 million from $10 million. Our purpose was to get as much money as we could from the church and make it look legal, he said, "We were skimming money from the church; it was fraudulent as far as I was concerned." As far as he knew, he said, Mr. Hubbard paid taxes on this income.

Members Blackmailed, They Say

In the interviews and at the trial, several former Scientologists said they had used confidential material from "auditing" sessions to blackmail members, a practice Judge Breckenridge deplored as "repugnant and outrageous."

Edward Walters, a Las Vegas casino executive, said in an interview that as a Guardian's Office "intelligence agent," he had routinely "culled" files for information about Scientologists, many of them deeply emotionally troubled, he said, and used it to intimidate them.

Mr. Walters said he had been involved in operations in which prostitutes and female Scientologists who in auditing had acknowledged promiscuity were used to seduce and then blackmail reporters, psychiatrists and law-enforcement officials who posed a potential threat.

17 Jul : Scientology

PR Newswire July 17, 1984

Construction of an $8 million library -- including a $1.5 million security system -- to house the collected literary works, original manuscripts, letters, diaries and personal memorabilia of author-philosopher L. Ron Hubbard is scheduled to begin in Los Angeles in 1985 and be completed in a year, his literary representative, Author Services Inc., announced.

Heard pointed out, for example, that the bidding price for the only two hard-cover first editions of Hubbard's best-selling science-fiction novel, Battlefield Earth, known to be personally inscribed and signed by the author, has already risen from $53,000 offered by an international collector earlier this year -- to more than $75,000.

Heard said that the entire existing Hubbard collection has now been stored in a series of underground vaults in half a dozen separate, but undisclosed locations.

-- Sep : Scientology

Flo Barnett had already attained the stated EP of SOLO NOTs in 1972. However, she had lost the OT state and therefore tried to rehabilitate it by auditing Solo NOTs. She decided to stop auditing Solo NOTs because it was not rehabilitating the state. She was unhappy with Flag
because they refused her request to rehab her former OT state and insisted she continue on Solo NOTs.

Therefore, she had Julie Mayo audit her for a few sessions. Whereupon, she was gotten back onto AOLA lines for repair auditing, which went well at first but then sour. After that, no one pursued her to fix her up. In late 1984 she was hit by a searing blinding pain in her head which is later diagnosed as an aneurysm in the left side of her head.

Joyce Stephenson declaration

03 Sep : Scientology

New York Times September 3, 1984

LAWYER SAYS SCIENTOLOGISTS ARE SEEKING TO ‘FRAME’ HIM

Michael J. Flynn, a Boston lawyer, was piloting a light aircraft toward South Bend, Ind., in October 1979 when its engine quit mysteriously at 8,500 feet. After making an emergency landing, he said he found several quarts of water in the fuel tank.

Most recently, Eugene M. Ingram, a private investigator for the Church of Scientology who was discharged from the Los Angeles Police Department in 1981, has given the Federal authorities an affidavit signed by a citizen of the United Arab Emirates who asserts that he once collaborated with Mr. Flynn to pass a forged $2 million check.

Last month, Mr. Ingram and officials of the church called news conferences in several cities around the country and announced they had solved the mystery. They asserted that they had obtained evidence proving that the check had been forged by Mr. Flynn.

They gave Federal officials here and in Boston a 29-page affidavit signed by Ala Tamimi, a citizen of the United Arab Emirates, that offered in great detail a purported account of how he had been recruited by Mr. Flynn to pass the forged check for $400,000 and then panicked and left it at the bank when the teller balked at cashing it.

Brackett Denniston, an assistant United States attorney in Boston... when asked about Mr. Tamimi, said he was in jail in Italy and under indictment in Boston on charges of mail fraud, wire fraud and perjury in connection with a scheme to fraudulently obtain fees in advance for arranging millions of dollars in loans that never materialized.

After the affidavits were submitted as evidence in a court here, in one of the dozens of actions involving the organization, Judge Paul G. Breckenridge of Superior Court assailed the church's attorneys on Aug. 2 for totally unprofessional conduct and called the material garbage.

24 Sep : Scientology

A few days later, on September 24, 1984, the Church of Scientology lost an appeal against the Internal Revenue Service. In a 222-page decision, the Tax Court judge gave a remarkably detailed account of the Church’s financial dealings from 1970-1972, showing the movement of huge sums out of Scientology and into Hubbard’s control.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

24 Sep : Scientology

The 1967 IRS decision to remove the C of S of California from the roster of tax exempt organizations for failing to comply with IRS rules and regulations, is upheld by the US Tax Court. The court found substantial evidence of private inurement to LRH and his family, including salaries, management fees, complete support of LRH’s family, and royalty payments on LRH’s writings. Additionally, the court found “covert indicia of benefit” to LRH including repayment of unspecified debts, and LRH’s absolute control over the millions of dollars resting in Operation Transport Corporation, Limited and the United States Churches of Scientology Trust.
Operation Transport Corporation is a non-charitable Panamanian corporation, found by the court to be run by the Flag Banking Organization. OTC was found to be a sham corporation for which FBO created financial records to give the false impression of a legitimate, independent existence.

The court found that the United States Churches of Scientology Trust and the Operation Transport Corporation were run for the private benefit of LRH and his family.

Church of Scientology of California Petitioner - Appellant vs Commissioner of Internal Revenue - Respondent - Appellee
No. 85-7324. United States Court of Appeals Ninth Circuit

25 Sep : Scientology
U.P.I. September 25, 1984

Church of Scientology officials said Tuesday they will appeal a U.S. tax court ruling denying tax-exempt status to the church's California affiliate, and fight to reform or dismantle the IRS if they lose.

While ruling the church must now pay taxes on all its considerable income, the court specifically ruled that $1.4 million in taxes and penalties is due for the years 1970 through 1972.

It has diverted millions of dollars through a bogus trust fund and a sham corporation to key Scientology officials and it has conspired for almost a decade to defraud the United States government by impeding the IRS from determining and collecting taxes from it and affiliated churches.

On Monday, the U.S. Tax Court in the District of Columbia handed down the lengthy 222-page decision holding that the Church of Scientology of California does not qualify for exemption of taxation ... because it is operated for a substantial commercial purpose and because its net earnings benefit L. Ron Hubbard, his family and OTC, a private noncharitable corporation controlled by key Scientology officials.

09 Oct : Scientology

On October 9, a group of Scientology dignitaries, including David Miscavige, flew to Saint Hill by helicopter, to sign the Pledge to Mankind and to form the International Association of Scientologists.

Scientologists paid $2,000 to become lifetime members of the Association.

In addition to the Pledge, the Church filed yet another lawsuit against attorney Michael Flynn, this time demanding $20,600,000 in damages. In the Complaint, it was alleged that Flynn had engineered the forgery of a $2 million check presented to a New York bank in 1982, to be drawn on the account of L. Ron Hubbard. Obviously, they had failed to find evidence which would interest the FBI or a District Attorney.

Undeterred, the Scientologists published an issue of its Freedom magazine, which is handed out by the thousand on the streets. They quoted from affidavits made by the two brothers who had perpetrated the check fraud, in which Flynn was accused of setting up the whole operation. After months of such libels, one of the brothers, who was being held in custody by German police, signed another affidavit, in which he claimed the Scientologists had paid him for the first affidavit. Eventually, the Church withdrew their ill-founded Complaint.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

Flynn, etc. accused the church of issuing the $2 million dollar check and the church accused him of it. One of the two did it. The church's allegation fell flat. What happened to the FBI
investigation into the church for having done this?

27 Oct : 'FreeZone'

CBR says:
"...Go to some of the Free Zone Independent Groups and they will give you the processing and training necessary that will help you with these abilities."

* Remember, these are "Independent Groups" WITHIN the Free Zone. They do not make up it's totality.

CBR says:
"...And these places exist in the "independent" - or what we call the Free Zone in Germany and other countries of Europe...."

* Again, these "independents" are being GROUPED under the Free Zone Decree.

19 Nov : Scientology

U.P.I. November 19, 1984

The Church of Scientology filed suit Monday to block a state court from releasing documents belonging to church-founder L. Ron Hubbard. Superior Court Judge Paul Breckenridge, after a lengthy and complex trial, ruled in August that Armstrong did nothing wrong by taking the files, which included Hubbard's letters and diaries, and ordered that the material could be released publically.

The church appealed the decision, and a temporary stay of Breckenridge's order to release the documents was issued by the state Supreme Court. That court's ruling dissolved Nov. 15, however, prompting the federal court suit.

Unless restrained ... the defendant will release for public dissemination thousands of private and stolen documents, thereby violating the plaintiff's constitutional rights to privacy and due process of law, the lawsuit complains. Once these documents are released, the harm to these plaintiffs is irreparable and complete.

Note:

The only way releasing the documents would harm the church is if they proved lies. This effort to block their issuance and saying they will harm the church, shows that the documents prove lies by church officials, including LRH.

Altered importance - Church officials - suppression of truth for PR images

19 Nov : Scientology

U.P.I. November 19, 1984

A federal judge Monday refused to block a state court from releasing the personal diaries and letters of reclusive Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard.

-- Dec : Scientology

In December 1984, came another bombshell. Following the massive raid on the Toronto Scientology Church of March 1983, charges were finally brought against eighteen high-ranking Church officials and former members, and the Church of Scientology itself. Among the charges was one of conspiracy to attempt murder, though this was dropped a few months later.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
20 Dec : Scientology

The Associated Press December 20, 1984

A Supreme Court justice today turned down a request from the Church of Scientology to prevent public disclosure of documents the church says were stolen by its former archivist. Justice William H. Rehnquist, without comment, let stand California court rulings that permit disclosure of the documents today.

The material, allegedly stolen by former church archivist Gerald Armstrong, has been kept under a court seal until now. The 9th U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals ruled on Nov. 27 that the papers could be opened for public inspection as of today.

Lawyers for the Scientologists said the California courts had declared them “fair game and outlaws” and placed them “beyond the pale of judicial protection” in the state.

Note:

That’s exactly how the church has been treating people with their fair game policy. Does this mean they disagree with being treated this way? Why don’t they have a cognition, then, and stop treating others this way?

20 Dec : Scientology

U.P.I. December 20, 1984

Hours after thousands of personal records and writings of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard were released by a court Thursday, a judge ordered the papers resealed.

Superior Court Judge Lawrence Waddington responded to an emergency lawsuit filed by Scientology members named in the papers who claimed their privacy rights were violated by public release of the documents.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1985

(no date) : 'FreeZone'

** possibly September/October 1985 (tech briefing 5 is Sept 85 and tech briefing 7 is November 1985)

Technical Briefing Number 6 : (http://fza.org/fzaref/docref.php7ref =1615)

CBR says:
"...And of course there is the BEST idea, just like we do it in the Free Zone, sometimes called the Independent Scientology Movement. Why don't we just REMAIN independent. That'll be a FREE ZONE PLANET. Hey, now that's the BEST idea! See?..."

* Here we see the introduction of applying the term 'Free Zone' to specific entities within it. But also notice that the HIGHER purpose is not lost - a Free Zone PLANET. It seems that some have already misapplied the purposes of the 'Free Zone Decree' with 'Independent' movements.

(no date) : Scientology

A black operation is begun to physically attack witnesses for government litigation against the Church, and other "enemies." The operatives have the code name "The Minutemen." Miscavige and Rathbun would say to Eugene Ingram, wouldn't it be nice if so and so got beat up. Ingram would assign one or two of his operatives to do it.

One such vigilante was sent to attack expelled Scientologist, Bent Corydon. A Mexican Scientologist was severely beaten up. There are many others, some of whom appear on this time track.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Declaration of Joseph Yanny (used to be a church attorney)
Jesse Prince tape # 1 Jesse Prince tape # 4

Note:

What is the difference now between these fascists and Hitler or the Mafia?
What church uses hired thugs to silence critics?
This is not a church - its organized crime operating under the cloak of a church.
False solution - NOT-ISNESS (force) - which makes critics worse and persist -
David Miscavige and hired thug operatives

(no date) : Scientology

Mid to Late 1980's

The start of Sen's trouble with the German govt can be traced back to Sen's role in the false arrest of an attendee at a Free Zone Assn convention in the mid 80s. Shortly after that, the reaction of the govt was to conduct a massive raid on the Munich Org where they seized practically all of OSA's files.

Although I think Germany has in many ways over-reacted to Sen in the workplace, I think
their response was generally prudent as the seized OSA documents re the undermining of various government agencies and other organizations was a valid reason for concern.

Scientology legal problems in Spain and Heber’s subsequent indictment in Spain stems from OSA oppressive actions against several RONS Org people in Spain in the late 80s.

Joe Harrington post to COSInvestigations

False criminal, fascist solutions that result in Legal attacks on the church -
Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -
Incorrectly Included effort to establish a monopoly -
False purpose (evil purpose) to stop people from auditing so no OTs are made -

RTC & OSA

(no date) : Scientology

Jesse Prince hires attorney Earle Cooley to handle RTC’s suit against David Mayo’s group, Advance Ability Center. When Mayo left Scientology he took nothing with him, so when he started his group, he had to re-write the NOTS materials from his memory. This was easy for him to do since he was the one who had written all of the NOTS materials when he was in the church.

RTC infiltrated Mayo’s group and committed the crime of breaking and entering to obtain a copy of Mayo’s rewritten NOTS materials. These materials were then evidence in the copyright lawsuit that RTC brought against Mayo.

Attorney Cooley knew that RTC obtained Mayo’s rewritten NOTS materials illegally. In preparing Jesse Prince to take the stand in this case, Cooley advised Jesse to lie about how RTC got Mayo’s materials. Cooley told Jesse to testify under oath that someone had dropped the materials off on the front steps.

Jesse Prince letters

Jesse Prince tape # 1 # 2 # 5

False Purpose (evil purpose) to stop people from auditing so no OTs are made -

DM and assistant CST/RTC criminals

(no date) : Scientology

Excerpt from actual COURT DOC -

Prior to the incorporation of BPI in 1981, the publication and distribution of the Scriptures and the manufacture and distribution of E-Meters in the United States were activities of Church of Scientology of California. Upon incorporation of BPI, Church of Scientology of California (CSC) transferred the assets used in those activities to BPI in exchange for all of its capital stock.

In 1982, CSC sold all of the shares of BPI to International SOR Trust, a non-U.S. religious trust. In 1985, International SOR Trust transferred the shares of BPI to International Publications Trust (IPT), which continues to own all of the shares.

IPT is a Scientology religious trust governed by three trustees. . . Two of the trustees of IPT are non-resident aliens. The third is a United States citizen and resident and a staff member of CSI, holding the position of WDC Pubs, i.e., the member of the Watchdog Committee concerned with ecclesiastical matters relating to the publication, manufacture, distribution and sale of the Scriptures and of the E-meters.

Post to act by Joe Schmoe in March 2001 - repost to COSI by Ed

Note:

The above poster does not give the name of the court case or the names of the Trustees.
String to pull.

(no date) : Scientology

Julie Christofferson is awarded 39 million in damages in her lawsuit against the Church.

The court found the Church guilty of practicing "Fair Game" against her and awarded her damages. Miscavige was personally managing the case. David orders all Scientologists to Portland for the Portland Crusade. Several months later a judge ruled it a mistrial.

Miscavige and Jesse Prince are pals at this time and DM confides to Jesse that they did not want LRH appearing in court. DM tells Jesse there's some things about LRH you just don't know and you have got to grow up and know something, that LRH is mentally unstable.

Also, Rick Aznaran was up at Creston once and he told Jesse that he could hear Ron screaming at thetans late at night when he was there. The servants were also aware of this.

Ron was heavily medicated with drugs from Dr. Denk, like valium and tranquilizers. Rick opened the medicine drawer and was surprised to find every kind of drug imaginable.

Jesse says that LRH was having Denk assist him with research. Denk provided any drug LRH wanted and LRH was being the guinea pig. Dennis Erlich claims to have met a guy who was also bringing cocaine, marijuana and LSD to LRH in Creston.

Vaughn Young affidavit
Jesse Prince tape # 3

Note:

If he's mentally unstable and drugged, how could he legally sign a last minute will?

(no date) : Scientology

Sherman Lenske says he assisted in drafting a new pour-over Will for LRH in 1985 and that Ron signed it on January 23, 1986.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske dated 4 February 1986

31 Jan : Scientology

On the last day of January 1985, the Scientologists filed a lawsuit against the Advanced Ability Centers in Santa Barbara, Aberdeen and East Grinstead, along with several of these Centers' principals, including David Mayo, Robin Scott, Morag Bellmaine and Ron Lawley. Jon Zegel, whose tapes recounting the CMO takeover were so popular, was also included.

The Complaint was for "racketeering; false description of origin; common law unfair competition; statutory unfair competition; receipt and concealment of stolen property; breach of trust; breach of contract; trade secret misappropriation; injunctive relief and damages." Scientology attorneys were invoking the Racketeering Influence and Corrupt Organizations Act, enacted to curtail the activities of organized crime.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included Criminal Mind - every charge is what the takeover guys did - False Purpose (evil purpose) to stop people from auditing so no OTs are made - DM and assistant CST/RTC criminals

-- Mar : Scientology

Also in March, Julie Christofferson-Tichbourne's case against Hubbard, the Church of Scientology of California, and the Scientology Mission of Davis came back into court in Portland, Oregon. The suit had originally been filed in 1977, and arose out of a claim for a
refund of some $3,000 dollars.

Julie Christofferson had become involved with Scientology in 1975, when she was seventeen. She had taken Scientology courses in place of a college course in engineering, and had spent her college money in doing so. She claimed that fraudulent representations had been made to her about the value of Scientology qualifications, and the benefits that Scientology counselling and training would bring to her.

It was the third time that the case had been brought to trial. In 1979, Christofferson - Tichbourne had been awarded $2.1 million. In 1982, the ruling had been overturned by the appellate court, dismissing the claim of outrageous conduct, but also striking the evidence of several Scientology witnesses.

The 1980s rift in Scientology had started after the appellate decision. Thousands had either left or been expelled from the Church. Among them were many valuable witnesses, and since the Armstrong case there was a greater willingness to go on record.

Martin Samuels gave devastating testimony. As the head of the Mission involved in the case, he had been a principal witness in the original trial. His life had been torn apart after the San Francisco Mission Holders' Conference in 1982. By the time of the new trial, he had brought his own case against Hubbard, also in Portland, for $72 million.

Before testifying, he was denied immunity from criminal prosecution for committing perjury at the 1979 Christofferson trial. On the stand, he said representations made by him that his Portland Mission had not been connected to the national Scientology organization were false. He also said that Scientology witnesses had been coached to lie before the original trial, in what he called a witness college. In the original trial, the Church had carefully constructed a fabric of lies, just as they had proposed to do in the Guardian's Office trial before Meisner's surrender to the FBI.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

False solution - coaching witnesses to lie - OSA

08 Mar : Scientology

The Associated Press March 8, 1985

Reclusive Scientology Founder L. Ron Hubbard Ordered to Appear for Questions

Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, not seen in public since 1980, has been ordered by a judge to appear this month and answer questions as part of a lawsuit filed by the organization.

U.S. District Judge Manuel L. Real ordered the church to bring Hubbard to a Los Angeles law office on March 20 to give a deposition.

The ruling Monday stemmed from the Church of Scientology's federal civil suit against lawyer Michael J. Flynn, a long-time litigant against the church.

13 Mar : Scientology

A Washington, DC, judge signed an order on March 13, 1985 (the Commodore's 74th birthday), requiring L. Ron Hubbard to appear in the long-standing case of the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, DCA versus the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

Hubbard failed to appear, and the case was dismissed. One of the Church's suits against Michael Flynn was also dismissed for Hubbard's failure to obey a court order to appear.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
13 Mar : Scientology 13
March 1985
The Times Mirror Company Los Angeles Times

The Church of Scientology of California filed a $1-million civil suit in Los Angeles Superior Court against a former aide of church founder L. Ron Hubbard, charging her with breach of a confidential relationship and asking the court to permanently enjoin her from future disclosures of privileged information. Laurel Sullivan, the defendant in the suit, gave testimony damaging to the church last May as a witness in the church's case against its former archivist, Gerald Armstrong. The suit alleges that she breached her duty by disclosing to unauthorized people -- including government agents, the FBI and news reporters -- privileged attorney-client information she had obtained when she was in charge of Mission, Corporate Category Sort-Out, a legal church project.

Incorrectly Included effort to suppress the truth - OSA

21 Mar : Scientology
PR Newswire March 21, 1985

In a surprise move, in federal court here today, attorney John Peterson -- representing the Church of Scientology of California -- filed a sworn affidavit by former Scientology attacker and litigant Paulette Cooper, exposing her former lawyer, Michael Flynn, the church said.

Ms. Cooper, in a reversal of her previous antagonistic posture against the church, reportedly revealed the motives and methods behind her former attorney Flynn's assault on the religion of Scientology.

Ms. Cooper stated in her affidavit that Flynn knew that the founder of Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard, did not control the church and that Flynn had personally told her "by 1979, Mr. Hubbard had severed his ties with the church."

She further revealed that Flynn, by his own statements to her, admitted his whole strategy was based upon conducting an attack against Scientology founder Hubbard by naming Hubbard as a defendant in my lawsuits ... he believed that Mr. Hubbard would never appear in any of the lawsuits in which he was named.

Flynn further told her the litigation would be quickly terminated ... either by obtaining a default judgment against Mr. Hubbard, or by having the Church of Scientology settle the litigation in order to protect Mr. Hubbard.

CONTACT - Brian Anderson, 213-662-8095

Note:
Brian Anderson is one of the old GO B-I guys who held Michael Meisner captive.
Falsehood - David Miscavige -
in one of his affidavits he says the church removed all GO criminals from staff

01 Apr : Scientology
U.P.I. April 1, 1985

A federal judge Monday dismissed a defamation suit against a Boston attorney ?

U.S. District Judge Manuel Real dismissed the church's suit because church founder L. Ron Hubbard failed to appear for a March 20 deposition, attorneys in the case said.
05 Apr : Scientology
U.P.I. April 5, 1985

A Portland Judge has refused to allow jurors to see video tape submitted by a Church of Scientology attorney to discredit the testimony of a former Scientologist in civil fraud trial against the religion.

Multnomah Circuit Judge Donald H. Londer viewed the tapes Thursday and said he thought the circumstances under which they were made by a California private investigator were very questionable.

Earle Cooley, an attorney representing the Church of Scientology of California, told jurors the tapes contained statements by Armstrong that he wanted to plant phony documents in church records and frame high church officials.

He then asked to play the tapes which were made surreptitiously in a Los Angeles Park last November. Armstrong said he was duped into making statements in the Park.

11 Apr : Scientology
U.P.I. April 11, 1985

Videotapes totaling 108 minutes made surreptitiously in a Los Angeles park last November of a witness in a suit against Church of Scientology were played in court Wednesday in an effort to show bias on his part.

Multnomah County Judge Donald H. Londer, who last week said he would not allow the tapes to be shown, changed his mind this week because he thought playing all of the conversations would show the entire context.

I can create documents with relative ease, said Armstrong in a profanity-laced conversation with a man named Joey, who, Armstrong thought, wanted to reform some practices within the church.

Armstrong learned last week that Joey was not involved in an attempt to reform the church and that his two conservations in the park were recorded and videotaped without Armstrong's knowledge.

I'm saying I can type those ... things (documents) and duplicate them and make them look the same as staff papers in Scientology files.

Armstrong, who said he should have realized he was being "set up" by a covert Scientology operation, testified Wednesday that no false documents were ever planted in church files.

15 Apr : Scientology
American Lawyer Newspapers Group Inc. Legal Times April 15, 1985

No show

Sometimes it doesn't pay to advertise. Chief Judge Manuel Real (C. D. Cal.) has thrown out a $2 million libel suit by the Church of Scientology of California against Michael Flynn of Boston's Flynn & Joyce because Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard didn't turn up for a March 20 deposition.

Hubbard's lawyers said he didn't appear because he's in seclusion, and they don't know how to contact him. But Real turned up in court brandishing a Scientology ad in the Los Angeles Times that stated, You can always write to L. Ron Hubbard. The judge thought that showed Hubbard could be reached after all.
19 Apr : Scientology

U.P.I. April 19, 1985

Martin L. Samuels, former head of the church in Portland, testified Thursday at a trial brought by Julie C. Tichbourne that he and other Scientology leaders lied in her 1979 trial.

Samuels said he lied at the 1979 trial about the church’s corporate structure, about Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard’s lack of personal control over it and about the sending of Tichbourne’s supposedly confidential church files to the church’s intelligence branch in Los Angeles after she filed suit.

Samuels said Scientology officials ordered him several times to tell defense trial lawyer, Jack L. Kennedy, how to try the case in 1979. He said Kennedy refused an order that he stand up in court and describe Tichbourne, her attorney, Garry P. McMurry, and the whole lot of them as criminals, in accord with a church policy that says opponents should be attacked.

You just can’t stand up in a courtroom and do something like that, he quoted Kennedy as telling him.

Samuels said the day after the refusal he received a telex from Mary Sue Hubbard which he paraphrased as saying, “Whatever fear you have of controlling our attorneys should be nothing compared to the fear of how miserable I can make your life.”

Note:

Interesting insight into MSH’s character.

23 Apr : Scientology

PR Newswire April 23, 1985

Videotapes made of a church “sting” operation revealed today a bizarre, multigovernment-agency “Cointelpro” plot designed to take over the control, property and assets of the Church of Scientology, the church reported today. The operation, which the church said was approved by a Los Angeles police officer, allegedly involved agents of the Los Angeles Internal Revenue Service criminal investigation division.

Church attorney John Peterson said Cointelpro is an “unconstitutional FBI counterintelligence program that created a public outcry and was supposedly cancelled in the 1970s, but is still obviously very much alive and in operation in the United States today.”

The videotapes -- already filed in evidence in a Federal court here and shown today at a Los Angeles news conference -- disclosed, according to Peterson, “that special agents of the IRS criminal investigation division (CID) conspired with a government operative, Gerry Armstrong, in an illegal and covert-intelligence plot in violation of constitutional rights and freedoms guaranteed by the First Amendment.”

The church said the conspiracy was brought to light when a private investigator, working under the supervision of a church attorney, obtained written permission from a Los Angeles police officer to videotape clandestine meetings between Armstrong and a church staff member. According to the church, the investigator taped the meetings, which took place in Los Angeles’ Griffith Park, to document the Cointelpro operation being planned against the church.

Peterson said the government agencies and individual officials identified by Armstrong in the videotapes include:

-- Alan P. Lipkin and Alfonse V. Ristuccia, agents of the criminal investigation division of the Los Angeles IRS office;
-- Richard Greenberg, assistant U.S. attorney in Washington;
-- Thomas Doughty, special assistant U.S. attorney for the FBI in Washington;
-- Brackett Denniston III, assistant U.S. attorney in Boston;
-- the Florida State Attorney General’s office; and
-- Al Ciampini, detective sergeant of the Ontario Provincial Police.
Peterson said the intricacies of this lawless conspiracy were spelled out in detail by Armstrong, former church clerk turned federal witness/government informant, during secret meetings he had with two members of the Church of Scientology -- "Joey" and "Mike" -- who pretended to Armstrong that they were dissatisfied with current church leadership and wished to improve matters internally.

In the videotapes, Peterson alleged, Armstrong is seen carrying out orders from the government agencies and his Boston lawyer, Michael Flynn, who were directing and supervising him in their carefully orchestrated, covert-intelligence plan to overthrow current church leadership and seize the church's sizable property and assets.

Armstrong's secret meetings with the "Loyalists" -- the fictitious group of which Joey and Mike were supposedly members -- which were videotaped without Armstrong's knowledge, unfolded what Peterson termed the government-Flynn plans to:

- Create and plant forged documents in church files;
- Steal attorney-client privileged information from the church;
- Suborn perjury to cover up the conspiracy; and
- Engineer the filing of a suit written by Flynn, based on false allegations, which was designed to obtain a receivership of all properties and assets of the church.

Peterson said the existence of such a shameless and shocking conspiracy involving Flynn, Armstrong and government agencies and officials is corroborated and detailed over and over again in the videotapes.

The evidence in these tapes, Peterson said, confirms that the government conspired with Flynn, secretly protecting and aiding him both to obtain information about the church and to exert legal pressure against the church through an outrageously abusive and harassing series of suits that now total more than a billion dollars.

As Armstrong revealed in the videotapes, his goal was global settlement of all of the Flynn-contrived lawsuits against the church. The method for achieving this, he said, would be through the new church leaders, who would take over after the Flynn-drafted suit for the Loyalists was successful in ousting the current church executives.

Peterson pointed out that the Flynn-inspired lawsuit, if successful, would have allowed the government to manipulate the church from the top while seizing its property and assets. The suit was never filed, Peterson added, and the government scheme to infiltrate and overturn the management of the church was successfully thwarted.

Note:

The above might be disinformation from professional counter-intelligence agents.

18 May: Scientology

On May 18, 1985, after two days of deliberation, the jury awarded $39 million dollars in damages: $20 million against Hubbard, $17.5 million against the Church of Scientology of California, and $1.5 million against the Church of Scientology Mission of Davis.

Scientology attorneys immediately moved for a mistrial. Within a few days, busloads of Scientologists were arriving in Portland to protest the decision. For weeks, protesters marched in front of the Courthouse, calling themselves the Crusade for Religious Freedom, and carrying banners proclaiming "Save Freedom of Religion" and "Restore the Bill of Rights."

... trial Judge Donald Lender's decision, given two months after the jury ruling, came as a surprise. He declared a mistrial, on the grounds that he had failed to strike remarks made by Christofferson-Tichbourne's attorney that Scientology was not a religion from the record.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
20 May: Scientology
The Associated Press May 20, 1985

Church of Scientology Survived Decades of Battles

The Church of Scientology has battled with the Internal Revenue Service and fought lawsuits filed by former members in the two decades since it was founded by science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard.

Of the 30 separately incorporated Scientology organizations in the United States, 14 have tax exemptions granted by the IRS, said Scientology spokeswoman Kathleen Gorgon.

In 1980, the IRS took the church to U.S. Tax Court here because of the group's tax exempt-status from 1970 through 1972. The IRS maintained the California branch of the church was not tax exempt and owed $1.4 million in income taxes for the period.

In 1984, the court decided against the Church of Scientology, ordering payment of back taxes and penalties.

21 May: Scientology
U.P.I. May 21, 1985

More than 1,400 chanting members of the Church of Scientology protesting an assault on freedom of religion rallied at the Oregon capitol Tuesday where they presented the governor's office with 773 letters denouncing a $39 million fraud judgment against their church.

10 Jun: Scientology
U.P.I. June 10, 1985

The Church of Scientology and a woman who brought a $200 million lawsuit against the organization for harassment and illegal activity settled for $150,000 and the case was dismissed Monday by a federal judge.

Flynn said his client, La Venda Van Schaick, 35, has since moved out of Massachusetts.

27 Jun: Scientology
Los Angeles Times June 27, 1985

SCIENTOLOGISTS PICKET COURT

About 400 members of the Church of Scientology's Crusade for Religious Freedom picketed outside the Los Angeles County Courthouse today and stood in a silent hallway vigil during a court hearing on former member Gerald Armstrong's $60-million fraud suit against them.

Los Angeles Superior Court Judge Paul G. Breckenridge Jr., who last year absolved Armstrong of stealing documents from the church, said he would rule later on Armstrong's request to see statements he made to an auditor when he joined the church. Scientologists claim that the statements are privileged and that the First Amendment guarantee of religious freedom precludes their use in court.

Note:

Now there is a laugh for you. They have been using confidential pc folder information against people as a matter of policy. They have no respect at all for confessional data.

30 Jun: Scientology
May/June 1985

Flo Barnett receives several auditing sessions from Julie Mayo and calls her friend Joyce Stephenson. Joyce says she was doing well and almost sounded like her old self again.

Sometime in 1985, Michelle Miscavige visits Flo and unleashed a tirade against her such as “You are never going to get better until you get back into the Church”, etc.

Jesse Prince says that DM was personally running the intelligence operatives who were doing black operations on Flo. Just before her death in September, Flo had an argument with DM and threatened to go public with information she had about his black operations against her and to sue Scientology.

Joyce Stephenson declaration
Jesse Prince tape # 2

Note:

Therefore, DM had a motive to kill her.

08 Sep : Scientology

Suspicious Death:

David Miscavige’s mother-in-law, Flo Barnett, dies of 2 shots in the chest with a rifle and then one to the head. Although there were no powder burns or marks on her body, this event is called a suicide. Vicki Aznaran says DM’s comment upon her death was “the bitch got what she deserved”.

Vicki Aznaran affidavit Vaughn
Young affidavit Joyce Stephenson declaration

Note:

Could this have been the work of “The Minutemen” David? Just wondering?

30 Sep : Scientology

Late September 1985

In late September 1985, the Internal Revenue Service sent a letter to the Church of Scientology, warning that it might indict Hubbard for tax fraud.

Forbes Magazine October 27, 1986

--- Oct : Scientology

The Church was triumphant. In October 1985, the International Association of Scientologists (IAS) celebrated its first anniversary with a rally in Copenhagen. It was announced that the Church had an international staff of over 8,500, many of whom were members of the Association; the Association’s total membership numbered 12,000.

Even before the rift the Church probably had less than 50,000 members, despite its claims of seven million. As membership of the IAS is the official membership of the Church of Scientology, the figures are very revealing. They had probably lost at least half of their membership in the schism.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

23 Oct : Scientology
Library of Congress records show that:

CSI copyrights their squirrel version of Dianetics The Modern Science of Mental Health.

Veritas Website

-- Nov : Scientology

In November, the Scientologists named David Mayo in another suit. Larry Wollersheim, a former member, had brought litigation against the Church in Los Angeles. In the case, the Judge had ruled that the OT3 materials should go into evidence. In the United States, documents put into evidence generally become publicly available, and on the morning of November 4, about 1,500 Church Scientologists crammed three floors of the Courthouse in an attempt to block public access to their confidential scriptures.

The Los Angeles Times managed to thwart the blockade, obtained the materials, and published a brief account of OT3, which was enthusiastically taken up by newspapers throughout the U.S.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

The OT levels cannot be considered a trade secret any longer. They have been made public in several court cases, have appeared in the media often, have been made publically available by the Swedish government and have been issued regularly over the internet to the point there are daily internet discussions about them. Constant public exposure makes them no longer a secret.

05 Nov : Scientology

The Associated Press November 5, 1985

Documents Give Rare Look at Secret Scientology Tenets (Snip - A description of OT 3 is given in this newspaper article)

The documents at issue were submitted as part of a civil case brought by former Scientologist Larry Wollersheim, who claims the organization defrauded him by promising him higher intelligence and greater business success through Scientology courses that cost thousands of dollars.

Superior Court Judge Alfred L. Margolis, despite strong Scientology objections, issued an order Friday making the documents public Monday. He resealed them Monday and took under submission a Scientology motion Tuesday to keep them sealed.

During the brief period the documents were public Monday, an estimated 1,500 Scientology followers lined up at the Los Angeles County courthouse to copy the documents in an effort to crowd out anyone else who wanted to see them.

The Los Angeles Times, however, obtained copies and reported their contents Tuesday. They contain rare glimpses of so-called upper-level or OT3 teachings of Scientology, available only to members who graduate through preliminary church programs.

Details of OT3 have previously been published in the personals columns of The Reader, a weekly Los Angeles newspaper, and the daily Clearwater (Fla.) Sun.

13 Nov : Scientology

U.P.I. November 13, 1985

A spinoff faction of the Church of Scientology that the larger organization is seeking to shut down won a temporary reprieve Wednesday from a federal judge.
The Advanced Abilities Center, a Santa Barbara-based church headed by an ex-Scientologist who claims to be a former close associate of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, can continue until a hearing Nov. 21 to use scriptural material allegedly stolen from a Scientology branch in Denmark.

At the Nov. 21 hearing, attorneys for the Scientologists will try to convince Pfaelzer that the\footnote{Advance Abilities Center is conducting religious counseling using upper-level material taken in December 1983 from a church outlet in Copenhagen and must be returned.}

David Mayo, president of the Advanced Abilities Center, claims he originally wrote much of the material while working with Hubbard during a 23-year career with the Church of Scientology. He said when he founded the rival group in July 1983, he reworked and improved much of the material.

Mayo's attorney, Michael Treman, said he has given Pfaelzer evidence Mayo composed the contested material months before the Danish theft. They have no evidence our client got anything that was taken in Denmark, Treman said.

False purpose (evil purpose) to stop people from auditing so no OTs are made - RTC & OSA

16 Nov : Scientology

David Mayo two years ago opened his own Scientology-based church in Santa Barbara, Calif., calling it the Advanced Abilities Center. He said he soured on the original church because it billed followers $800 an hour for counseling. He said he charges no more than $100 an hour for his new, improved version.

Mayo also denied receiving the documents from thieves. He said he wrote 95 percent of the upper-level material during his years as a close associate to Hubbard. He also said he reconstructed and improved the teachings after leaving the fold.

21 Nov : Scientology

A former associate of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard testified Thursday that he authored some of the teachings the church attributes exclusively to the reclusive Hubbard.

David Mayo was the first witness called in a federal court hearing held in response to an effort by the Church of Scientology to stop the spread of secret church dogma called upper level technology.

Mayo testified Thursday that after he left the church he began reconstructing and revising upper-level teachings, which he said he developed with Hubbard in 1978.

Replying to questions from Scientologist attorneys, Mayo said he authored roughly 80 percent to 90 percent of the material. I think the percentage of NOTS I developed was high --80 to 90 percent, Mayo said, adding that Hubbard was responsible for the remainder of the NOTS material.

23 Nov : Scientology

On November 23, 1985, to the amazement of many, the Court issued a temporary injunction enjoining defendants from the use or distribution of any of the OT levels beyond OT3, in any way whatsoever. ...Mayo's Advanced Ability Center relied upon his version of these levels for a fair proportion of its income.
The Santa Barbara AAC was thus prevented from practicing what the Church had insisted was the religion of Scientology. Ironically, Mayo had pioneered the development of these particular forbidden scriptures in an attempt to save Hubbard’s life. It took almost a year for the injunction to be removed, by which time Mayo’s group had been driven out of business.

In Hubbard’s words, “the purpose of the suit is to harass and discourage rather than to win.” When the injunction was finally overturned, the Appeal Judges ruled that the Church’s contention that the disputed materials are religious scripture was not reconciled with the California statute’s reference to economic value as an element of a protectable trade secret.”

In other words, the Church could not have it both ways, religious scriptures are not business trade secrets. Subsequently, however, a judge has ruled that even this issue can be tried in a court of law.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

False purpose (evil purpose) to stop people from auditing so no OTs are made -
RTC & OSA

23 Nov : Scientology

Los Angeles Times November 23, 1985

U.S. District Judge Mariana R. Pfaelzer said she will issue a preliminary injunction until a trial can be held on a lawsuit brought by the Church of Scientology against defectors who have established rival churches and counseling centers.

In a telephone interview with The Times from Scotland, Scott said he stole the documents to break the church’s monopoly by offering the materials to independent practitioners who charged less.

The Church of Scientology, at its Florida headquarters, charges $12,100 for (OT 3) course. At Mayo’s Advanced Ability Center, $1,500 is charged for his version of the course.

31 Dec : Scientology

DM says from early 1984 to now, an ASI staff member held a power of attorney from LRH and they conducted almost all of his business affairs without need of his direction or personal approval.

According to DM, this is the only communication to the churches received from LRH since 1984. It was a 5 minute tape wherein he gave his New Year’s greetings and announced a breakthrough in his researches.

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999

Note:

Ron’s voice is shaky in this tape - something is wrong.
Early 1986

The 1978 case of Founding Church of Scientology v FBI director Webster is dismissed. The Church took the position that LRH was no longer a managing agent. However, the FBI produced evidence that LRH was still a managing agent. The court found that despite LRH's formal resignation from all management positions in Scientology, in fact he maintained control of Scientology's finances and policies through his position in the Sea Org and other covert means. "Ultimate control, we have no doubt, he possessed until his death."

The court dismissed the case after the Church had defied a court order to produce LRH for deposition.

Vicki Aznaran was aware that certain IRS indictments were about to be handed down against LRH. David Miscavige was under an IRS-CID investigation himself for conspiracy to commit tax fraud. Miscavige said, "the only way to stop it now is if the old man dies."

Vicki Aznaran affidavit

Note:

The money line from the church to LRH was that Miscavige couriered millions of dollars and supposedly handed it over to Pat Broeker in Las Vegas. This makes Miscavige and Broeker accomplices with LRH in the conspiracy to commit tax fraud. If indeed Broeker ever did turn the money over to LRH. There is a missing 170 million.

-- Jan

The secret inner workings of Scientology have long been zealously guarded, but in 1982, two years after Hubbard disappeared into complete seclusion, a purge began and the Church began to disintegrate. Hundreds of long-term Scientologists, many of whom had held important positions within the Church, were excommunicated and expelled.

They were placed under the interdict of "Disconnection" whereby other Scientologists were prohibited from communicating with them in any way. At a rally in San Francisco, young members of the new management harangued and threatened executives of Scientology's franchised "Missions." While the newly created International Finance Dictator spoke, his scowling, black-shirted International Finance Police patrolled the aisles. Huge amounts of money were demanded from the Mission Holders. In the following weeks, Scientology's Finance Police swooped down on the Missions collecting millions of dollars and almost bankrupting the entire network.

Anonymous letters describing incredible events circulated among Scientologists. We read about Gilman Hot Springs, a 500-acre estate in south California, surrounded by high fences, patrolled by brown-shirted guards, and protected by an elaborate and expensive security system. We heard accounts of bizarre punishments meted out at this supposedly secret headquarters. A group of senior church executives had been put on a program where they ran around a tree in near desert conditions, twelve hours a day, for weeks on end.

During this reign of terror, thousands of Scientologists left the church, believing that Hubbard was either dead or under the control of the Messengers. The essential question which plagued Scientologists who had left the Church was whether Hubbard knew it was happening. By the time Hubbard's death was announced in January 1986, many Scientologists believed
his body had been deep-frozen for several years. Others believed he was still alive, that the coroner had been bribed, and that his death had been staged to escape the net of the Criminal Investigation Branch of the Internal Revenue Service, which was investigating the transfer of hundreds of millions of dollars of Church funds into Hubbard's personal accounts.

As part of its campaign to stem the tide of defectors, Scientology brought law suits against several former members. In return, multi-million dollar counter-suits were filed against Scientology.

Hubbard had been living for several years at the remote 160-acre fenced ranch near Creston, about thirty miles north east of San Luis Obispo. Six other people lived there, among them Eugene Denk, and Pat and Anne Broeker. Hubbard was keeping about thirty-five quarter horses, and there were also four buffaloes, a pair of llamas, and several Black Angus cattle, including Hubbard's favorite bull, Bubba. At the time of his death Hubbard was living in one of his several luxury motor homes, while the main house was being remodeled. The property was guarded by six Japanese Akita dogs.

The Whispering Winds ranch was bought by Pat Broeker, under an assumed name, in summer 1983, for $700,000. Rebuilding the house alone cost $300,000. The Church has tried to give the image of a smiling, gregarious Hubbard wandering around the ranch, chatting with the workers. In fact, the locals saw very little of him, and he complained constantly about work done on the house, and kept changing the plans. For example, a stone fireplace was replaced with a tile one, and then ripped out altogether. That was the pattern, so much so, that in the two and a half years that he lived on the ranch, Hubbard never occupied the house, living instead in his $250,000 Bluebird motor home.

Hubbard eked out his last days working on the presentation of the OT levels beyond 7, taking photographs, designing and redesigning the house, and watching films. His movie favorites included Hitchcock films, Star Wars but not the later movies in the trilogy, Diva, Citizen Kane, Slaughter House Five and Patton. He liked Clint Eastwood and Robert Duvall, according to one of the Messengers.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Omitted data on the names of the 6 people living with LRH & what is their data

-- Jan

I was aware just before Hubbard's death, that certain IRS indictments were about to be handed down against Hubbard.--Vicki Aznaran

United States District Court Central District Of California, No. Cv 91-6426 Hlh (tx); Church Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz, Declaration of Vicki Aznaran

Note:

In late September 1985, the Internal Revenue Service sent a letter to the Church of Scientology, warning that it might indict Hubbard for tax fraud.

Now he's declared dead, and the question is, did he take $200 million with him?

...at least $200 million in cash produced by his strange creation was gathered in Hubbard's name, and there is believed to be much more in organization assets.

It is something no one may know outside a small, secretive band of Hubbard's followers: What is happening to all that money?

Forbes October 27, 1986

With the above data from Forbes - we now have 4 MOTIVES for Ron's death:

1. Pending IRS indictments.
2. 200 million dollars - in probate the value of the estate was only 26 million
3. The National Security issue of preventing OTs being made by the church.
4. The Global Enslaver purpose - to prevent anyone becoming a FREE BEING.

Note:

At this point - re-read the time track entries at 11 July 1984 and Late September 1985.

All of this makes Vicky Aznaran's statements valid:

"Vicki Aznaran was aware that certain IRS indictments were about to be handed down against LRH. David Miscavige was under an IRS-CID investigation himself for conspiracy to commit tax fraud. Miscavige said, "the only way to stop it now is if the old man dies.""

07 Jan

At the time CST had its exemption application pending, two other churches of Scientology—the Church of Scientology International ("CSI") and the Religious Technology Center ("RTC")—also had exemption applications pending under section 501(c)(3). Each had applied separately. CST stated that its application was "not a group application" and should be considered solely on the basis of information furnished by it.

On January 7, 1986, the IRS issued virtually identical initial adverse rulings to the three applicants. In this initial ruling, the IRS stated, among other things, that CST would not be considered in isolation from other organizations within the Church of Scientology; that CST exercises a decisive influence over other such organizations; that CST was not operated for exempt purposes because it operated in a commercial manner; and that CST had failed to provide requested information necessary for a ruling.


16 Jan

Dr. Denk told the Coroner that LRH displayed Dysphasia the last 8 days of his life and that he died as a result of a cerebral vascular accident. (Dysphasia is imperfection of utterance due to a central or cerebral defect.)

Supplementary Coroner's Report dated 30 January 1986

16 Jan

Dr. Denk told the Sheriff that LRH had a stroke about one week prior to his death and that the cause of death was from the stroke.

San Luis Obispo Sheriff's Department Supplementary Report dated 16 Jan 86

Important Note:

That is an important fact - it proves that CST does not own the copyrights!

The "LRH signature" on the 1986 last-minute Will does not look like his signature.

There are two possible reasons for that:

It is a forgery.
He was in poor mental condition from a stroke.

Whichever one it is - that negates the 1986 Will "giving" CST copyrights. 19
David Miscavige likely knew where LRH was living because the sister of his wife was working directly with LRH as his personal maid at Creston.

Vicki Aznaran got word from Annie Broeker that LRH was sick and not doing well. Vicki Aznaran says that Ron summoned Ray Mithoff and Pat and Annie Broeker just prior to his death and only them.

Jesse Prince says that just before Ron died, that it was known he was dying. Certain people disappeared for 3 or 4 days prior to Ron's death. David Miscavige disappeared. Ray Mithoff was woken up in the middle of the night, given a Ford Bronco and told to go there. When Ray got back he said he was auditing LRH.

Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Jesse Prince tape #3

19 Jan
Scientologists around the world received their last message from L. Ron Hubbard. In Flag Order number 3879, headed "The Sea Org and The Future," he announced that he was promoting himself to the rank of Admiral. But Miscavige later said this was a forgery by Pat Broeker.

Bare Faced Messiah, Chapter 22
Omitted final communication to Scientologists in general - LRH or whoever cut his line
Omitted issue putting someone in charge if 3879 is a forgery
Falsehood - Miscavige - that 3879 is a forgery because there is no other issue putting someone else in charge.

20 Jan
A Certificate of Religious Belief is purportedly signed by LRH on this day. It says that LRH objects to any autopsy being performed on his body. It is witnessed by Pat and Anne Broeker and Stephen J. Pfauth. The signature does not look like LRH's usual signature.

Certificate of Religious Belief dated 20 January 1986

21 Jan
The Washington Post January 29, 1986
A certificate disallowing an autopsy on Hubbard's body is signed today:

Whiting said county authorities had been barred from performing an autopsy by a certificate of religious belief. A state law passed last year forbids autopsies if the deceased signed such a statement.

Whiting said the certificate presented to him stated that I, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, declare . . . that based upon my religious beliefs I object to any and all post-mortem anatomical dissections . . . . The certificate was dated eight days ago and witnessed by Patrick D. Broeker, Anne M. Broeker and Stephen J. Pfauth.

23 Jan
LRH purportedly signs another will. Witnessed by Anne Broecker, Pat Broecker, Stephen J. Pfaunts (spelling?) and a signature that looks like Raymond Mithoff. This will says LRH has also set up, on the same day, AUTHOR'S FAMILY TRUST-B. He names Norman F. Starkey as its Trustee, and also as Executor of the will.

This will also says it gives the copyrights to the Trustee of Author's Family Trust-B. The previous two wills made no mention of copyrights.

The "LRH" signature on this will also looks like a forgery.
In addition, how can a man who is mentally incapacitated by a stroke and who is on drugs, legally sign anything?

The 1986 last-minute Will

Altered sequence - waiting to the last minute to sign a will
Omitted data on the reason will changes were needed
Incorrectly included signing of a will when LRH has brain damage from a stroke
Incorrectly Included signing a will when LRH has Vistiril in his blood
Omitted communication about all of these shenanigans at the LRH death event
Incorrectly included withholding of vital information from Scientologists - DM & Pals
Falsehood about LRH's condition and manner of death - DM & Pals
Incorrectly included withholding of vital information from Scientologists - DM & Pals
Omitted investigation and autopsy - DM & Pals and Coroner
Omitted Documentation - The Author's Family Trust-B document

David Miscavige and co-conspirators such as Sherman Lenske, etc

23 Jan

ASSIGNMENT

WHEREAS, L. Ron Hubbard was the author of and owned all right title and interest in a body of works, both published and unpublished (hereinafter the Works)

WHEREAS, all right, title and interest in the Works, as assets of the estate of L. Ron Hubbard, were transferred pursuant to the Judgment Of Final Distribution On Waiver Of Accounting And For Allowance Of Attorney's Fees For Ordinary Services And Judgment Of Final Distribution, dated January 3, 1989, issued by the Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California, to Norman F. Starkey, Trustee of the Author's Family Trust-B, an Inter-Vivos Trust established January 23, 1986, 6515 Sunset Boulevard, Los Angeles, California 90028 (hereinafter the Trustee).

Assignment by Norman F. Starkey, Trustee Author's Family Trust-B, to CST

Note:
Entry to affirm date of establishment of Author's Family Trust-B.
See entry for 30 November 1993 for full document

23 Jan

The day before Ron died, LRH allegedly signs a new last-minute will. The new last-minute will was drafted by attorney Sherman Lenske. The new will replaces Pat Broeker as Executor and assigns Norman Starkey as Trustee and Executor of LRH's estate. All of Ron's intellectual property is given to a trust called Author's Family Trust-B. Starkey's duties mainly concern transferring the vast number of copyrights from Author's Family Trust-B, to the Church of Spiritual Technology.

Jesse Prince tape #3
The Mysterious Death of L. Ron Hubbard

24 Jan

Hubbard died at 8:00 p.m. on Friday, January 24, 1986, at his ranch near Creston, in California. He was attended by his doctor, Eugene Denk, and at least two other Scientologists. Church attorney Earle Cooley, who had defended against the Christofferson-Tichbourne suit, was informed. He advised that nothing be done before his arrival from Los Angeles, when he took charge. Cooley was with Hubbard's body from that moment until the ashes were scattered at sea.
The body was kept at the ranch for over eleven hours before being collected by Reis Chapel mortuary in San Luis Obispo on Saturday morning. The mortuary notified the coroner's office, concerned that Cooley had made a request for immediate cremation. Dr. Denk reported that Hubbard had died several days after suffering a brain hemorrhage, and indicated on the death certificate that the cause of death was a cerebral vascular accident, a stroke.

George Whiting, the county coroner, said that in such a straightforward case there would not normally have been any investigation, but because of the delay in notification, Chief Deputy Coroner Don Mines photographed the body, and took fingerprints. He was accompanied by pathologist Karl Kirschner, who examined the body for marks, and found none. He accompanied Hubbard's physician, Dr. Denk, to a laboratory to test blood samples.

Whiting has said that although the evidence supported a finding of death by natural causes, he would like to have performed an autopsy. He claimed to be prevented from doing so under California law, because four days before his death Hubbard had signed a legal document saying an autopsy would be against his religious beliefs. A will, written the day before he died, was also presented, and the district attorney was consulted, as one of the chapel employees put it, "They wanted to make sure this wasn't a scam."

The blood samples showed acceptable levels of anti-stroke medication, but no harmful levels of drugs. Coroner Whiting said the fingerprints were matched with sets obtained from the Department of Justice and the FBI, and concluded: "The person we fingerprinted was Hubbard."

The Coroner's office released the body to Denk and Cooley, who attended the cremation. Cooley said that the ashes had been scattered at sea by 3:40 p.m. that day, Saturday, January 25. Church officials claimed that although Hubbard had suffered a stroke the week before his death, he was lucid when he amended his will the day before he died. The change was allegedly in favor of members of his family. Cooley told the press that Hubbard had left a very generous provision for his wife Mary Sue, and for certain of his children. He said that the remaining tens of millions of dollars would go to the Church of Scientology.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Contrary data - Denk was supposedly gambling in Las Vegas, not at LRH?s side
Conflicting Data: According to a later time track entry MSH only got $100,000
Omitted Data: Who got LRH?s FBI fingerprints and when and why? Falsehood that the reason for no autopsy is religious - the real reason is a cover up
Contrary data - Karl Kirschner found no marks on Ron?s body but the Coroner did Incorrectly Included signing of a will when LRH was mentally incapacitated & drugged Falsehood that LRH was lucid when signing the will - the signature is sloppy

24 Jan

Suspicious Death:

Vicki Aznaran was aware that certain IRS indictments were about to be handed down against LRH. David Miscavige was under an IRS-CID investigation himself for conspiracy to commit tax fraud. Miscavige said, "the only way to stop it now is if the old man dies."

Hubbard was found dead at 8:00 PM, Vaughn Young was told at 10:00 PM. Vaughn went to the death site that night along with David Miscavige and some attorneys. They left LA at 1:00 AM and arrived at 4:00 AM. Vaughn says, since none of them had been there, including Miscavige, Pat Broeker met them at a restaurant and escorted them to the ranch.

Vicki Aznaran also went to the Creston Ranch. When she arrived Miscavige said that Ron is dead and he did not want to see "any grief bullshit about it."

The coroner?"s report says Ron died of a stroke. He had Vistaril (a psych drug) in his blood. He had needle puncture wounds in his left buttock, under a band aid. The coroner was suspicious of Ron?"s new-last-minute-will because it had been signed by Ron just prior to his death (mentally incapacitated by a stroke & with drugs in his body).
Ron?ís physician, Gene Denk, was gambling in Nevada when Ron had his stroke. Gamboa, Miscavige and wife and the Aznarans had taken Denk on this gambling trip a couple of weeks before the death and were there with Denk. By the time Denk returned, there was nothing he could do.

The impression the coroner got was that Denk was at Ron?ís side when he had his stroke and died. Denk signs the death certificate as the physician attending to Hubbard and then disappears for a year.

Note:

Denk is gagged from talking about the year he spent with LRH prior to his death. Why is that Miscavige? What does Denk know that you are hiding from the rest of us Scientologists by gagging Denk?

Earl Cooley had a document, signed by Hubbard, forbidding an autopsy on religious grounds. Miscavige and Earle Cooley give this to the coroner, so no autopsy is done and Ron?ís body was cremated 24 hours after his death.

The Coroner?ís report states that the Coroner terminated his investigation when DM and Dr. Denk arrived and showed him the 1982 and 1986 wills then convinced the Coroner there was no material difference between the two wills.

Note:

Ron?ís "signature" on the new last minute will is as phony as a three-dollar bill.

What Miscavige and Dr. Denk concealed from the Coroner was the following:

1. There was no disclosure of the change of executor less than one day before death.
2. There was no disclosure of the change in provisions regarding MSH and the last minute abrogation of her community property interests in the 26.5 million dollar estate.
3. There was no disclosure of the last minute change in the 1986 will regarding the copyrights, which comprised 95% of the estate.
4. There was no disclosure that two weeks before the death, LRH?ís constant medical attention had been withdrawn when DM and others took Dr. Denk on a gambling trip to Reno, Nevada.
5. There was no disclosure of the last minute will?ís inclusion of a new provision anointing David Miscavige, (the architect of the will and circumstances surrounding the death), as a trusted servant and friend.

Creston was where the story was put together that LRH had moved on to the next level of research. (In other words, for PR purposes, they concocted a lie.)

The execs applied the PR policy of "an acceptable truth" to LRH?ís death. They wanted to protect the idea that Hubbard was cause over life and death. They had to protect the myth at all costs, so they fed the myth by saying he was doing research.

Vicki Aznaran affidavit
Vaughn Young letter
Vaughn Young affidavit
Graham Berry letter to Monique Yingling
The Mysterious Death of L. Ron Hubbard

Contrary data -

Vaughn Young says DM went to Creston that night with him and other entries say DM went up there days before the death.

Omitted data - did the earlier will give CST the copyrights or just the last minute one?
Omitted data - why was there a last minute change in the executor of the estate?
Omitted medical attention for LRH by taking Dr Denk gambling - DM
Omitted autopsy - Coroner and DM & pals
Incorrectly included rush to get Ron’s body cremated - DM & pals
Incorrectly included effort to stop any Coroner investigation - DM & pals
False statements to the Coroner - DM & pals

24 Jan

Vaughn Young and David Miscavige were also summoned to the ranch (after LRH’s death).

Vicki Aznaran is one of the people who attend the events immediately following LRH’s death: “When I arrived at Hubbard’s ranch, in San Luis Obispo, following his death, I was informed by Miscavige that Hubbard was dead and that he did not want to see any grief bullshit about it.

United States District Court Central District of California, No. Cv 91-6426 Hlh (tx); Church Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz Declaration Vicki Aznaran

Omitted grief from DM about Ron’s death - DM

24 Jan

When Hubbard died, I (Stacy Young) was employed by an organization called North Star. This was a non-church corporation I formed to put Freedom Magazine, which I edited, at arm’s length from the various Churches of Scientology for tax purposes. I created a separate corporation based on the advice of Scientology’s lead tax attorney, Chris Cobb, Esq.

United States District Court, Central District of California, #CV-6426-HLH (Tx); Church of Scientology International v. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz; Declaration Of Stacy Brooks Young

25 Jan

Earl Cooley, Esq. and others convinced the San Luis Obispo coroner not to do an autopsy on Hubbard’s body which was cremated approximately 24 hours after death.

United States District Court Central District of California, No. Cv 91-6426 Hlh (tx); Church Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz, Declaration Vicki Aznaran

25 Jan

The Coroner appoints Dr. Karl Kirschner to examine LRH’s body and take a blood sample for a toxicology study.

Coroner letter to Dr Kirschner

25 Jan

Dr. Kirschner writes a report after examining LRH’s body. The report notes 10 (ten) needle puncture wounds were found underneath a bandaide on LRH’s buttock.

Dr. Kirschner’s Post Mortem Report on 25 January 1986

25 Jan

The Coroner’s Report found 10 (ten) needle puncture wounds under a bandaide on LRH’s buttock.

It also found Vistaril in his bloodstream.
Coroners Report

25 Jan

Sierra Vista Hospital does a toxicology study on the LRH blood sample and writes a report stating that they found Vistaril in LRH's blood.

Sierra Vista Hospital Toxicology Report

28 Jan

The Associated Press January 28, 1986

Church of Scientology Founder Dies

Hubbard, who had not been seen in public since 1980, died of a stroke Friday at his ranch near San Luis Obispo, Heber Jentzsch, president of the Church of Scientology International, said Monday night.

His ashes were scattered at sea Sunday, after the body was examined by the San Luis Obispo County coroner's office, Scientology officials said.

Church officials announced Hubbard's death Monday to nearly 4,000 Scientologists gathered in Hollywood.

Hubbard left the church tens of millions of dollars, said Earle Cooley, the church's chief counsel. An inventory of the estate will be conducted by Norman F. Starkey, executor and a longtime Scientologist, Cooley said.

Jentzsch said the San Luis Obispo County coroner's office performed an autopsy, but Cooley said no autopsy was performed, in accordance with Hubbard's will. The coroner's office took blood samples and Hubbard's fingerprints, Cooley said.

28 Jan

Los Angeles Times January 28, 1986

SCIENTOLOGY CHURCH SAYS FOUNDER HUBBARD IS DEAD

Hubbard, according to Scientology lawyer Earle Cooley, died in his sleep last Friday on a ranch outside San Luis Obispo, where only a handful of his most trusted aides knew he was living. He was 74.

With Hubbard at his retreat Friday were his personal physician, Gene Denk, and his constant companions for the last several years, Pat and Anne Broeker.

At the time his death was announced, Hubbard was under criminal investigation by the Internal Revenue Service, which, among other things, had been trying to determine whether millions of dollars of church funds were diverted to his personal use.

Contrary Data - Dr Denk was reported to be in Las Vegas when Ron died
Omitted Vital Data - WHO found Hubbard dead & WHO gave him Vistaril

28 Jan

Reuters Ltd Reuters January 28, 1986

Three thousand church members packed a Hollywood theater to be told Hubbard died in his sleep of a brain hemorrhage last Friday.

Hubbard decided he had completed his work, and since he had completed everything he had set out to do, he decided to discard his body, Hoden said.
29 Jan

The Associated Press January 29, 1986

Investigators Seek To Verify Death

Coroner's investigators plan to verify the death of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard by matching fingerprints taken from a body at a mortuary here.

County Chief Deputy Coroner Don Mines said Tuesday he was notified of Hubbard's death at 7:30 a.m. Saturday, several hours after Hubbard reportedly died.

A death certificate signed by Hubbard's personal physician, Dr. Eugene Denk of Los Angeles, a will, and a certificate of religious belief from Hubbard asking that no autopsy be performed were turned over to the coroner's investigator who viewed the body, Hines said.

No autopsy was conducted, but investigators are trying to match fingerprints taken from the body at a mortuary to identify it positively as that of Hubbard, Hines said.

The body was cremated Saturday and the ashes scattered at sea Sunday, Scientology officials said. A memorial service was held Monday at the Hollywood Palladium.

Flynn alleged that there were going to be indictments announced against Hubbard in the next couple of days, but church general counsel John Peterson denied the IRS was conducting any investigation.

Robert Giannangeli, an IRS spokesman, said he could not comment. Falsehood that there was no IRS investigation - church attorney John Peterson

29 Jan

The Washington Post January 29, 1986

Church of Scientology Reports Death of Founder

George Whiting, the sheriff and coroner of San Luis Obispo County, said today in a telephone interview that the body was photographed and fingerprinted. He added that he is working with other government agencies to find a set of Hubbard's fingerprints for matching.

Whiting said county authorities had been barred from performing an autopsy by a certificate of religious belief. A state law passed last year forbids autopsies if the deceased signed such a statement.

Whiting said the certificate presented to him stated that I, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, declare . . . that based upon my religious beliefs I object to any and all post-mortem anatomical dissections . . . . The certificate was dated eight days ago and witnessed by Patrick D. Broeker, Anne M. Broeker and Stephen J. Pfauth.

Cooley said Monday that the Broekers are Scientologists who were close personal friends of Hubbard and his companions in recent years. Cooley said the couple was with Hubbard when he died, along with his personal physician, Gene Denk of Los Angeles. Pfauth was not immediately identified.

Denk signed the death certificate, which attributed cause of death to cerebral vascular accident. Cooley said Hubbard died at 8 p.m. Friday. Don Hines of the San Luis Obispo coroner's office said he was informed of the death at 7:30 a.m. Saturday.

Hubbard was about to be indicted by the Justice Department, Flynn said. It was imminent, I mean, within the next few days . . . . the timing of this death is remarkable, especially since there is no body left to do an autopsy on.
Critics of Scientology have said Hubbard was in hiding to escape growing legal problems, including battles with the IRS and several civil lawsuits filed against the church and its founder by former members. *Cooley said the legal actions had passed from this earth with Mr. Hubbard’s body. There is no cause of action left.*

Whiting said the ranch where Hubbard is said to have died is about 35 miles northeast of San Luis Obispo, an area of rolling hill property, three to four acres with a home, stables, horses.

Asked why Hubbard’s death was not announced until 9 p.m. Monday, Cooley said, We were resolved that Scientologists would hear about it from the lips of their leaders before they heard about it from the press.

Dropped Out Time - WHEN did Dr Denk sign the death certificate?
Omitted Identity - WHO is Stephen J. Pfauth?
Added Inapplicable Unknown Person - WHAT was Stephen Pfauth doing there?

Omitted Investigation into the MOTIVES for killing LRH (IRS indictments, money) -

San Luis Obispo County Coroner and District Attorney

Note:

Here is another example of how church PR lies. These are not their usual sneaky lies - such as when they omit to tell us exactly what is going on - but blatant, outright lies about what happened.

29 Jan

San Luis Obispo County Sheriff’s Department matches the fingerprints taken by the Coroner, to earlier records of LRH fingerprints, including FBI records. The earlier fingerprint records were given to the Sheriff’s Department by Church Attorney Peterson.

San Luis Obispo Sheriff Department Supplementary Report on 29 Jan 86

29 Jan

U.P.I. January 29, 1986

FBI fingerprint records confirm that Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard is, in fact, dead, officials said Wednesday.

Sheriff-Coroner George Whiting said in a prepared statement that fingerprints taken from the body were confirmed by the FBI and the California Department of Justice to be Hubbard’s.

**Hubbard was also under a criminal investigation by the Internal Revenue Service** over allegations he had diverted millions of church dollars to his own use.

At a news conference Wednesday in Los Angeles, church officials lashed out at reports of improprieties surrounding the announcement of Hubbard’s death.

Sheriff-Coroner Whiting said his office had become involved in the case because of the 11-hour time lag between the time Hubbard died and the time the coroner was notified.

He said **there was no sign of drugs in the blood samples provided by Hubbard’s private physician, Dr. Gene Denk**, and pictures of the body showed no signs of trauma.

The **blood samples, fingerprints and photographs were provided**, he said, **to obtain a permit to cremate the body**.

Basically this was not a coroner’s case, Whiting said. Because of the delay, that's why we looked into it.

Contrary Data - The Coroner’s Report says Ron had Vistaril in his blood.
HUGE SMOKING GUN OUTPOINT -

Why would Dr Denk provide a blood sample instead of the coroner and why did Denk’s blood sample not contain Vistaril? Denk would have had to have taken the blood sample without Vistaril well before Ron’s death in this case -

WHICH POINTS TO THE FACT OF PREMEDITATION - WHICH MEANS PLANNING AHEAD.

THIS BLOOD SAMPLE WAS THEN USED TO GET PERMISSION TO CREMATE RON’S BODY IMMEDIATELY. AND THE BIG RUSH TO DISPOSE OF THE BODY BEFORE ANYONE COULD VIEW IT SMELLS -ALONG WITH THE LAST MINUTE WILL AND DOCUMENT TO NOT PERFORM AN AUTOPSY - SIGNED WITH A PHONEY SIGNATURE THAT IS NOT LRH’S SIGNATURE.

THERE WAS A MOTIVE - IMPENDING IRS INDICTMENTS FOR MISCAVIGE AND BROEKER, A MISSING 170 MILLION DOLLARS, ETC

THIS DEATH HAS THE EARMARKINGS OF PREMEDITATED MURDER

29 Jan

The Associated Press January 29, 1986

Coroner Verifies Death of Scientology Founder

Authorities Wednesday confirmed the death of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, which the organization had announced Monday.

Yes, we have verified fingerprints taken from the body of Hubbard, who had not been seen in public for six years, said San Luis Obispo County Sheriff-Coroner George Whiting.

Hubbard’s death occurred in the presence of a physician and the case is closed, said Whiting. Blood samples provided by Hubbard’s doctor were clear of drugs, and there were no signs of bruising or scarring on the body, said Whiting.

Hubbard, 74, died Friday on a ranch outside San Luis Obispo, Scientology officials said Monday. His personal physician, Dr. Eugene Denk, said Hubbard had suffered a brain hemorrhage several days before his death.

The will was expected to be filed by the end of the week.

Note:

The last minute will was signed the day before Hubbard’s death and here Denk says that Hubbard had a brain hemorrhage several days before his death. So, it is true that Hubbard was mentally incapacitated when he supposedly signed the last minute will. This makes the last minute will an illegal document because LRH was mentally unsound at the time.

It should also be remembered that attorney Sherman Lenske was connected to Dr Denk before he engaged in the restructuring of the church. Lenske then Dr. Denk then work together on this incident of Ron’s death - Lenske provides the last minute will giving the copyrights to CST and the document that no autopsy should be done & Denk signs the death certificate and helps get LRH’s body cremated immediately. Dr Denk and DM talk the coroner out of performing an autopsy or an investigation into the suspicious circumstances of the last minute will.

ALL OF THE SAME PLAYERS WHO ORCHESTRATED THE TAKEOVER AND RESTRUCTURING OF THE CHURCH - DM & BROEKER & LENSKE & DENK - WERE PRESENT IN ORCHESTRATING RON’S DEATH AND QUICK COVER UP OF IT BY IMMEDIATE CREMATION OF THE BODY AND BY BLOCKING AN INVESTIGATION INTO THE SUSPICIOUS DEATH

THIS WAS A BIG STEP FORWARD IN THE ADVANCING COUP -

CST IN CONTROL OF SCIENTOLOGY OTs BY OWNING THE COPYRIGHTS
29 Jan


L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of the Church of Scientology, died here Friday, and mystery surrounds his death just as it cloaked the final years of his life. He was 74 years old.

He had apparently lived for several years in a house on 80 fenced acres in a remote, rural part of San Luis Obispo County. The site, in the central California hamlet of Creston, is about 200 miles north of Los Angeles.

Death Reported Saturday

According to his death certificate, which was signed by Dr. Eugene Denk, a Scientologist who had been Mr. Hubbard's personal physician for many years, he died there Friday of a stroke.

George S. Whiting, the county coroner, said in an interview today that he had no reason to suspect that Mr. Hubbard's death was a result of anything but natural causes. But he added that he regretted that he was forbidden from ordering an autopsy by a certificate of religious preference, purportedly signed by Mr. Hubbard, declaring his objection to an autopsy.

Under a year-old California law, such declarations are binding, Mr. Whiting said. County officials' investigation of the death was limited to looking at Mr. Hubbard's body, photographing it and taking fingerprints, sheriff's deputies said.

Mounting Legal Problems

Mr. Hubbard's death, which is expected to accelerate an already bitter battle for power within the wealthy organization, comes at a time of mounting legal problems for the group he founded in 1954.

A Federal grand jury is looking into allegations that Mr. Hubbard and his aides violated Federal tax laws and other statutes. The investigation, led by the Justice Department and the Internal Revenue Service, was initiated after The New York Times reported in July 1984 that several former church officials alleged that Mr. Hubbard had directed them to secretly divert more than $100 million from church coffers into foreign bank accounts.

As his legal problems grew, Mr. Hubbard withdrew more and more into seclusion. He lived in a succession of homes in rural parts of southern California under the care of Dr. Denk and other Scientologists.

CORRECTION-DATE: March 4, 1986, Tuesday, Late City Final Edition
CORRECTION: An obituary Jan. 29 of L. Ron Hubbard, founder of the Church of Scientology, incorrectly described Federal scrutiny of his activity and that of his aides. The Internal Revenue Service is investigating their financial dealings, but there is no Federal grand jury investigation of allegations that Mr. Hubbard and his aides violated Federal tax laws and other statutes.

30 Jan

A Supplementary Coroners Report is written:

Dr. Denk told the Coroner that he had been residing at the Creston Ranch and treating LRH for the last two years.

Dr. Denk said that LRH died of a CVA (cerebral vascular accident).

Dr. Denk says that LRH displayed Dysphasia the last 8 days of his life. (Dysphasia is imperfection of utterance due to a central or cerebral defect.)

When the Coroner learned there was a Will signed a day before the death, he wondered whether LRH was of sound mind at the time he signed the Will because Dr. Denk had said
LRH’s clinical history supported a possible neurological problem. Due to this fact the Coroner decided to not permit Dr. Denk to certify the cause of death and the Coroner ordered an autopsy.

When LRH’s body was taken to the mortuary, the Coroner went there. Attorney Sherman Lenske and Attorney Earl Cooley were at the mortuary and the Coroner told them he was ordering an autopsy because of the Will being signed one day before the death. Sherman Lenske then gave the Coroner a Certificate of Religious Belief which stated that LRH objected to any autopsy being performed on his body. This was signed just four days before his death, on 24 January 1986.

The Coroner then suggested a toxicology study of LRH’s blood and the attorneys said they had no problem with that.

Dr. Karl E. Kirschner was called to the mortuary to perform an external medical inspection and to draw a blood sample for the toxicology study. The Coroner took 13 photographs and fingerprints of the body. Then Dr. Denk and David Miscavige arrived. Miscavige had a copy of the 1982 Will and Codicil dated 1983. The 1983 Codicil was a statement that LRH objected to an autopsy.

The Coroner says the contents of the 1982 Will and the 1986 Will are basically the same. (That is false - LRH’s previous two Wills made no mention of giving copyrights to CST, whereas the 1986 Will did? and that is a major difference between the two Wills.)

Dr. Denk told the Coroner that he had given LRH Vistaril. Dr. Denk accompanied the Coroner to Sierra Vista Hospital to get the toxicology study done. The toxicology study showed Vistaril in LRH’s blood. Dr. Denk and the Coroner then returned to the mortuary and the Coroner released the body to the custody of the attorneys.

On January 29, 1986 ? Attorney John Peterson delivered fingerprint records to the Coroner. One of these records was a certified copy of FBI fingerprints on LRH. These matched the fingerprints taken by the Coroner.

Supplementary Coroners Report dated 30 January 1986

Note:

LRH’s 1979 and 1982 Wills make no mention of copyrights. Only the 1986 last-minute Will says that the copyrights are given to CST. Falsehood ? Coroner says little difference between 1982 and 1986 Wills

30 Jan

The Associated Press January 30, 1986

Angry Scientology Leaders Blast Hubbard Death Controversy

Church of Scientology leaders say they are angered by suggestions that the reported death of founder L. Ron Hubbard was a hoax designed to end an Internal Revenue Service investigation.

Meanwhile, San Luis Obispo County Sheriff-Coroner George Whiting on Wednesday confirmed Hubbard’s death Friday at a ranch outside San Luis Obispo. Fingerprints taken from the body were verified as Hubbard’s by the FBI, the Department of Justice in Sacramento and another source, Whiting said.

The sheriff said he had the fingerprints checked to allay any doubts, but said Hubbard died in the presence of a physician and as far as Whiting is concerned, the case is closed.

The church’s assets are estimated at more than $280 million.
30 Jan

Los Angeles Times 30 January 1986

A Boston attorney representing the estranged son of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard said Wednesday that he will request a coroner's inquest into the death of the reclusive multimillionaire and plans to contest the will Hubbard signed the day before he died.

Michael Flynn, who represents Hubbard's eldest son, Ronald DeWolf, said he sent a letter Wednesday to the San Luis Obispo County coroner demanding an inquest into Hubbard's death from a stroke last Friday at age 74.

Flynn insisted that he was not accusing anyone of wrongdoing but said Hubbard's closest associates should be made to answer questions concerning all the circumstances surrounding the death on a remote ranch in Central California.

San Luis Obispo County Sheriff-Coroner, George S. Whiting, said he would not comment on the possibility of an inquest until he received the request.

The fingerprints, Whiting said, matched those on file with the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the state Department of Justice and an additional source he declined to name. Whiting also said a blood sample drawn from Hubbard showed no harmful levels of drugs.

Given the coroner's determination, Flynn has now shifted course, calling for an inquest and making it clear that he intends to challenge Hubbard's will on behalf of DeWolf.

Hubbard's will was dated one day before his death, according to Whiting. Flynn said he will attempt to have the will invalidated on grounds that Hubbard may have been coerced or mentally incompetent.

In 1983, Flynn tried to have the church placed in receivership, claiming on DeWolf's behalf that Hubbard was dead or incapacitated and that his riches were being plundered by church executives. A Riverside County court found that Hubbard was alive and capable of handling his own affairs.

Church officials said that although he had suffered a stroke the week before his death, Hubbard was lucid when he amended the will, providing additional money to some family members.

Getting Ready to Die

Church spokesman Hoden said Hubbard's will was dated shortly before his death because he had made a decision to leave his body and was getting his affairs in order.

Four days before his death, Hubbard also signed a certificate saying it was against his religious beliefs to have an autopsy performed. No autopsy was conducted, and his remains were cremated.

Hubbard died at 8 p.m. Friday in a luxury motor home parked on a remote ranch near Creston, about 30 miles northeast of San Luis Obispo, Whiting said. Hubbard was living in the motor home while the ranch house was being remodeled, church officials have said.

Seven people lived on the 80-acre ranch, where buffalo and llamas roamed freely. Among the residents was Hubbard's physician, Eugene Denk, who disappeared from the Los Angeles area in 1984, shortly after he was subpoenaed by a former Scientologist to testify in a case the church had brought against him.

Diagnosis Is Stroke

Denk, according to Whiting, determined that Hubbard had suffered a cerebral vascular accident -- a stroke. Hubbard's body remained at the ranch for 11 1/2 hours before being transported to Reis Chapel, a San Luis Obispo mortuary. The mortuary, in turn, notified authorities.
Hoden said the delay was caused by two Scientology attorneys who ordered that the body not be removed before they arrived from Los Angeles.

Note:

In earlier newspaper stories Coroner Whiting said there were NO drugs found in Ron's blood. In the story above he changed his story to "no harmful level of drugs."

WHY was Coroner Whiting feeding false data to the press? Is he part of the cover up?

Contrary Stories to the Press -
Omitted Investigation into suspicious circumstances surrounding the death -
Omitted interviewing of the 7 people who worked close to LRH -
Omitted interviewing of the 4 people who went to Creston days before the death -
San Luis Obispo County Coroner Whiting

-- Feb

The news of Hubbard's death was first given to a sizeable group of Scientologists, who had been peremptorily summoned to the Hollywood Palladium. Here the elusive Pat Broeker made his first public appearance of the 1980s. The audience was told that Hubbard had decided to leave the body, because it was hindering his OT research.

David Miscavige assured them that Hubbard had moved on to his next level of OT research. Miscavige added, This level is beyond anything any one of us ever imagined. This level is in fact done in an exterior state, meaning that it is done completely exterior from the body. At this level of OT, the body is nothing more than an impediment.

According to Pat Broeker, LRH expressly stated that there was to be no grief, no mourning... They know they're not a body. Don't let them be confused about it. Hubbard's last message to his flock, dated five days before his death, was a Flag Order entitled The Sea Org and the Future.

In it he assumed the rank of Admiral, and created the new rank of Loyal Officer. Pat and Annie Broeker became the First and Second Loyal Officers respectively. Hubbard ended with a cheery message to Sea Org members, speaking of taking Scientology to other planets, and reassuring them that they would be seeing him again.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Feb

Hubbard's Death Announcement Event in Los Angeles
Presided over by David Miscavige, Pat and Annie Broeker and Attorney Earl Cooley

Their invented public relations story:

Pat and Annie Broeker say they were with LRH several days before his death and LRH said that he had to continue his research into the upper OT levels without his body. Pat says he was assisting LRH with his research into the upper levels and was privy to them. Pat Broeker says LRH left completed OT levels up to OT XV. Pat says he was personally in charge of them and was now a loyal officer under LRH's absent auspice. And that he and RTC were to decide when to release them.

Cooley says he saw LRH's body at Creston Ranch and found nothing wrong with it.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Vicki Aznaran affidavit

Note:
The Coroner’s report proves that Broeker, Miscavige and Cooley lied.

Falsehood that LRH dropped his body at cause and there was nothing wrong with it -

Miscavige, Broeker, Cooley

-- Feb

The Estate of L. Ron Hubbard is subject to the control of the Trustee, Norman Starkey. He is a junior of DM. DM and Starkey make an 800-page inventory list of all of LRH’s copyrighted works, close to 20,000 individual works.

DM says the probate of LRH’s estate was important to him. Fulfilling Hubbard’s final wishes meant seeing that Scientology Scripture passed to the Church of Spiritual Technology.

Miscavige had Mary Sue Hubbard under “house arrest” in Hollywood Hills in LA. She had two Sea Org members living with her and they went with her everywhere and reported daily to Miscavige what she did every day.

Under duress, MSH made an agreement to waive her rights to her community share of the Estate of LRH. This is how Miscavige swindled Hubbard’s heirs out of an inheritance worth 400 million. Soon after LRH’s death, Miscavige takes Jesse Prince and over a dozen other Sea Org execs and invaded the house of Mary Sue Hubbard. She was recovering from lung cancer surgery and was in a wheelchair. Some of the other Sea Org members were Lyman Spurlock, Norman Starkey, Vicki Aznaran, Marc Yaeger, Ray Mithoff and Marty Rathbun.

Larry Heller was one of the attorneys there representing Miscavige. MSH was unrepresented.

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999
Jesse Prince tape # 3

Note:

Heller is one of the secret “Special Directors” of Church of Spiritual Technology.

Mary Sue was made to sign an agreement wherein she was paid $100,000 to relinquish any kind of claim on the copyrights, trademarks, and bank accounts. Ron’s children were given $50,000 each. She did not want to sign and Miscavige started screaming at her “You are going to sign it!”

Miscavige threatened to sec check Mary Sue and she said “No, I?m going to sec check you to find out what the hell you are trying to do to me.”

Miscavige said they were running the church, its got nothing to do with her and she was lucky to get what she’s getting. Miscavige said “Everything LRH did, he did for the church. We are the church, not you. Therefore, everything is staying right here with us.”

The moment when she relinquished and signed the document, was when Mithoff made her feel that LRH did not care about her. She was sad that Ron died, because they had been separated and had not talked for a long time. She asked Mithoff, with tears in her eyes, if Ron had said anything, or asked about her before he passed. Mithoff said, “No, he didn’t mention your name.” At that, she bowed her head and they stuck the papers underneath her hand and she started signing. Mithoff bragged with great glee afterwards about how he got to her by telling her that.

Ron’s children had already been similarly handled prior to meeting with Mary Sue, and they had already signed, getting $50,000 each.

Jesse Prince tape # 3
Veritas Website

04 Feb
Mary Sue Hubbard signs a document that says she has read the 1986 will and she is satisfied with its provisions for her.

Oddly, the document is not notarized or witnessed.

Declaration of Mary Sue Hubbard

04 Feb

Diana Hubbard signs a document that says she has read the 1986 will and she is satisfied with its provision for her.

Oddly, the document is not notarized or witnessed.

Declaration of Diana Hubbard

04 Feb

Arthur Hubbard signs a document that says he has read the 1986 will and he is satisfied with its provision for him.

Oddly, the document is not notarized or witnessed.

Declaration of Arthur Hubbard

04 Feb

Suzette Hubbard signs a document that says she has read the 1986 will and she is satisfied with its provision for her.

Oddly, the document is not notarized or witnessed.

Declaration of Suzette Hubbard

04 Feb

Attorney Sherman Lenske says in a declaration that he and his brother Stephen Lenske have represented various business interests of Mr. Hubbard since 1977. He says he has assisted in drafting each LRH will and the Codicil.

Declaration of Sherman Lenske on 4 February 1986

04 Feb

The Church of Spiritual Technology makes a declaration on this date. The declaration says the principal beneficiary of LRH?s Will is Author?s Family Trust - B. It then says the Church of Spiritual Technology is the principal beneficiary of Author?s Family Trust - B.

The declaration asks the Probate Court to appoint Norman Starkey as Special Administrator of LRH?s estate.

Declaration of Church of Spiritual Technology

05 Feb

Norman Starkey says in a declaration that he is the Trustee of Author?s Family Trust?B, dated January 23, 1986, which is the sole beneficiary of LRH?s estate, according to his Will, dated January 23, 1986.

Declaration of Norman Starkey
05 Feb
Los Angeles Times February 5, 1986

Refusing a request from the disinherited son of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, the San Luis Obispo County coroner said Tuesday he will not conduct an inquest into the death of the reclusive science fiction writer.

Sheriff-Coroner George S. Whiting said Hubbard's death by stroke Jan. 24 isn't a coroner's case, because he was attended by a licensed physician, Dr. Eugene Denk of Los Angeles, who signed the death certificate.

It is our belief that the physician of record has sufficient knowledge to reasonably state the cause of death, Whiting said. There is no information obtained during the inquiry to suggest death resulted from other than the cause stated by the physician.

Omitted Coroner investigation - Whiting

07 Feb
San Luis Obispo Sheriff's Department Supplementary Report:

The Sheriff Department is informed of LRH's death at 7:30 AM on January 25, 1986. At the request of the Coroner they go to the ranch and are met by Dr. Denk and Attorney Cooley. Dr. Denk says the time of death was about 8:00 PM on January 24, 1986. The Sheriff asked why the delay in contacting the Sheriff Department and Denk and Cooley said they wanted to get the Will together and expedite the procedures for cremation.

The Sheriff then inspected LRH's body, which was lying on a bed inside the motorhome. The Sheriff saw no signs of foul play.

Dr. Denk told the Sheriff that LRH had a stroke about one week prior to his death and that the cause of death was from the stroke.

San Luis Obispo Sheriff's Department Supplementary Report

07 Feb

The Associated Press February 7, 1986

L. Ron Hubbard, founder of the Church of Scientology, signed his will the day before he died, leaving 99 percent of tens of millions of dollars to the church, a Scientology leader said.

Hubbard's will, signed with a scrawling signature and accompanied by his thumbprint, was filed Wednesday in San Luis Obispo Superior Court.

The exact amount of Hubbard's estate was not disclosed, but church leaders said the will provides a trust for his wife and four of his five children. The rest of Hubbard's estate was left in a trust for the organization he founded.

Superior Court Judge Harry E. Woolpert on Wednesday named Norman F. Starkey, a minister of Scientology and a longtime friend and business associate of Hubbard, as executor and special administrator of Hubbard's estate.

18 Feb

LRH's last will and testament is admitted to the probate court, Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo probate case # 20885. The will appointed Norman Starkey as executor of the estate and also named Norman Starkey as Trustee of Author's Family Trust-B, An Inter-Vivos Trust Established January 23, 1986.

Note:

There were 14 separate legal challenges to LRH's estate:
California Superior Court, County of San Luis Obispo, Case No. 20885, Ex Parte Petition For Stay of Proceedings in Estate of L. Ron Hubbard. This is fraudulent and criminal transfer of LRH's copyrights, trademarks, and other property through Norman Starkey to RTC and CST. 1986 & 1987

In the months after Ron's death, Vaughn Young spent a lot of time with Pat Broeker and they became friends. Vaughn learned a lot about LRH's life while he was in hiding the last few years.

A power struggle erupted over the next 18 months over who would take control of Scientology. A key element in the struggle was LRH's last message to the rank and file. It was a message from Ron issued as a Sea Org Directive. It said good bye, wished them well and establishing a new rank/position called Loyal Officer. Pat was LO 1 and his wife Annie was LO 2 and it basically turned the management of the Sea Org over to them. And since the Sea Org ran Scientology that meant they were at the top of the heap. David Miscavige was not mentioned in the Directive.

So, Pat slowly started to take control. There was a power struggle and DM won and quickly purged the Sea Org of Broeker supporters as he consolidated his power. Vaughn was sent to RPF for 16 months & had 3 escape attempts. While in the RPF a directive came out from Miscavige saying that the final message from LRH was a forgery by Broeker and was cancelled. That same day Annie appeared in the RPF, a completely broken person. She was kept under guard, just to be sure.

With the cancellation of the message from Ron there was now two things missing: a goodbye message and a hat turn over. So if the Directive was a forgery, where was the real goodbye message and hat turn over? Where were Ron's wishes, in writing?

David Miscavige never provided anything and everyone was afraid to ask for fear of being sent to the RPF. Pat Broeker disappeared.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999
Vaughn Young letter
Falsehood that LRH did not make Broeker his replacement -
Incorrectly Included takeover of the church by force -
Incorrectly Included psychiatric brainwashing methods to break someone -

David Miscavige

18 Feb

AFFIDAVIT OF EXECUTOR

I, NORMAN F. STARKEY, being duly sworn, depose and say:

1. On January 24, 1986, L. RON HUBBARD, also known as LAFAYETTE RONALD HUBBARD, died testate, a resident of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California.
2. His last Will and Testament was duly admitted to probate on February 18, 1986 in the Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California, Probate Case No. 20885. The aforesaid Will appointed me as Executor and named NORMAN F. STARKEY, TRUSTEE OF THE AUTHOR'S FAMILY TRUST-B, AN INTER-VIVOS TRUST ESTABLISHED JANUARY 23, 1986 as sole legatee thereunder. I have heretofore duly qualified as Executor, and am now acting as such.

Affidavit of Norman F. Starkey

Note:

Entry to affirm date LRH's last Will and Testament was admitted to probate.
See entry for 4 January 1989 for full document:

28 Feb

The San Diego Union-Tribune February 28, 1986

Attorneys for the estate of of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard have asked a fingerprint expert and a handwriting analyst to review Hubbard’s will.

The examination should take place soon, said Charles Ogle, the Morro Bay attorney handling Hubbard’s probate proceedings.

Ogle said the executor of Hubbard’s estate, Scientologist Norman Starkey, asked that experts be called in to look at the signature on the will, which was signed Jan. 23, the day before the 74-year-old Hubbard died of an apparent stroke at his Creston ranch.

Ogle said the reclusive Hubbard often accompanied his signature on legal documents with a fingerprint or thumbprint.

The unnamed handwriting and fingerprint experts will compare the will with past documents signed by Hubbard, the attorney said.

Starkey asked for the analysis in light of statements I’ve read in the press concerning the contesting of the will, Ogle said.

26 Mar

U.P.I. March 26, 1986

A six-member jury at a mock federal court trial has recommended Tanja C. Burden, a Las Vegas cocktail waitress, receive $325,000 damages from the Church of Scientology.

The two-day trial before U.S. District Judge Elizabeth Jenkins that ended Tuesday was designed to allow lawyers and clients on each side of the suit to see how their case would fare in a full-blown trial, thus encouraging more out-of-court settlements.

Jurors did not know their decision was not binding. The two sides now will seek to work out a settlement rather than go through a time-consuming trial.

In siding with Burden, the jury said it would have awarded here $225,000 damages for breach of contract, and $100,000 for intentional infliction of emotional distress.

Burden joined the Church of Scientology with her family in 1973 when she was 13.

She said in the suit the church promised to promote family unity, free her of mental and emotional problems and even enhance her intelligence but instead was separated from her parents, put in forced labor and fed restricted diets and punished for lapses in performance.

She left the church headquarters in 1977 and filed suit in 1980.

In a similar mock trial earlier this month, a jury recommended the church pay $775,000 to former members Nancy and John McLean of Ontario, Canada, for falsely suing and invading their privacy.

-- Apr

RTC won its injunction against AAC and Mayo is shut down. His group of people went to another group and continued on.

Jesse Prince letters

Note:
This decision gets reversed later by the appellate court.

25 Apr

U.P.I. April 25, 1986

The estate of the late L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of the Church of Scientology, is suing a North Dakota oil man and his four oil companies for $4.5 million, an attorney said Friday.

Estate executor Norman Starkey of Los Angeles and Author Services Inc., also of Los Angeles, filed suit in federal court in Bismarck earlier this month.

Misrepresentation, breach of contract, negligence and federal securities law violations are alleged in the suit against Dickinson, N.D., oil man Thomas Haugen and his four petroleum and oil equipment companies.

They got themselves in a bind when L. Ron died. There's no basis for the claims. People now (overseeing) his investments are looking for scapegoats, said Haugen's attorney, Ronald Reichart of Dickinson.

Haugen and his oil companies induced Author Services on behalf of Hubbard to invest $4.5 million for acquisition of mineral leases and oil, gas and water disposal wells, Starkey and Author Services said in the suit filed by a Los Angeles law firm.

-- Jun

Jesse Prince was in the room when Miscavige, Rathburn and Gene Ingram were planning a black intelligence operation to physically beat up Charles O'Reilly. He was also in the room a few days later when they were celebrating having pulled it off.

Jesse Prince tape # 1

Note:

The Minutemen ride again!

-- Jul

In July 1986, a Los Angeles jury awarded $30 million in damages to ex-Scientologist Larry Wollersheim, who claimed that the Church had jeopardized his mental health and deliberately ruined his business. The jury also ruled that the Church must pay $45 million into the Court before they would be allowed to appeal.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

-- Jul

A Los Angeles jury awards Larry Wollersheim $30 million in damages.

The court found the Church guilty of practicing "Fair Game" against him (they destroyed his business) and awarded damages. One of the intelligence black operations run on him by Miscavige, Rathburn and Ingram, was a fake bomb placed on the doorsteps of his parents. Another was approaching his sister in a supermarket and telling her that Larry will not live to collect any money. Another was physically beating up his attorney, Charles O'Reilly.

The Church appealed the decision.

Just prior to this court decision, Stacy Young is working in the FREEDOM Magazine department of the PR division of OSA US. She is told it looks like Wollersheim was going to win his suit against CSC. Therefore, CSC had to be gutted of all of its assets before the decision was handed down.

All that would be left of CSC would be a corporate shell consisting of a treasury office and the
FREEDOM office. So, the FREEDOM office and the Treasury Office of OSA US were moved across the street. Treasury Secretary, Rhea Smith, tells Stacy that all assets of CSC had been taken out of CSC accounts. (Wollersheim later says they transferred 500 million out of CSC reserves.)

Stacy Young affidavit
Jesse Prince tape # 4 # 5

Note:

More legal attacks because of practicing the policy Fair Game Law.

Incorrectly Included giving enemies Legal ammunition by practicing Fair Game - Miscavige and RTC and OSA

15 Jul

SCIENTOLOGY POLICY DIRECTIVE

15 JULY 1986R REVISED 17 JULY 1987
All Orgs and Missions
Public Notice Board
Academy Supers
LRH PRs
LRH Comms
KOTs

ISSUE LINE FOR SOURCE DATA

On 24 January 1986, L. Ron Hubbard discarded the MEST body he had been using and moved on to higher level OT research. Prior to this he had researched, written up and issued an incredibly vast amount of material on life and the tech of improving conditions, both for individuals and for groups.

The speed that LRH researched and wrote up new discoveries was so great that it surpassed the rate at which it was released and sent out. LRH thus left behind a wealth of as-yet-unissued material. And he also left behind precise and detailed instructions on how it was to be released.

The purpose of this Scientology Policy Directive is to inform you of how these LRH materials will be issued. LRH's provisions for the future release of his materials included seeing to it that a unit was hatted and trained so that it could carry out his instructions to the letter. This unit was established several years ago in the Office of Senior C/S Int in CMO International, and was and is called LRH Technical Research and Compilations (RTRC). Its staff were thoroughly trained and apprenticed by LRH. His intention in doing this was to ensure that he could continue full speed ahead with his research, in complete confidence that the notes and taped dictations made as he progressed could later be competently put into issuable form and made available to his friends whether he was physically present to do the job or not.

The task of LRH Tech Research and Compilations is to compile* LRH material, from his written notes and following his precise instructions, into standardized types of issues. These include HCO Bulletins, HCO Policy Letters, books and course checksheets, depending on what was specified by LRH. Each of these will consist of the exact Source writings, precisely as LRH wrote them up, and issued per his instructions -- and without additives, deletions or interpretations.

The staff in this unit have also been given extensive and extremely detailed instructions for the handling of revisions to existing materials, where, for example, LRH's notes specified revising or modifying a point in an existing issue because of an illegal alteration by others in the past or because of a later discovery LRH had made.

This does not mean that this unit is the "source" of tech material or that it writes or originates anything. It is not there to originate, experiment with or interpret tech or policy.
Its sole purpose is to make available existing Source materials with absolutely no alteration, exactly per LRH's directions. There is only one Source of Dianetics and Scientology tech and policy; there will always be only one Source, and that is L. Ron Hubbard.

Each compilation done by LRH Tech Research and Compilations unit is carefully checked against LRH's writings, to ensure that there is no slightest departure from them and that the purity of the tech is totally protected.

The responsibility for approval of these issues rests with Religious Technology Center.

* compile: To gather and put together (statistics, facts, etc.) in an orderly form, [from Webster's New World Dictionary]

SPD 15.7.86R-2
LRH Tech will continue to be issued in red on white HCO Bulletins. LRH Policy will continue to be issued in green on white HCO Policy Letters. Both these issue types will continue to bear LRH's signature, as they will be assembled directly from his notes and dictation.

HCOBs and HCO PLs that are newly compiled will carry a notation under LRH's name of "Compilation assisted by LRH Technical Research and Compilations". (Reference: HCOB 24 Jan 1977, TECH CORRECTION ROUND-UP)

In instances where LRH notes or instructions require that an existing HCOB or HCO PL be revised or updated, the HCOB or HCO PL will carry a notation under LRH's name of "Revision assisted by LRH Technical Research and Compilations".

There are also some unpublished HCOBs and HCO PLs, fully written in their final form by LRH, which were intended for a later release date. When they are released, the original date will be given along with the date of release. Such issues will be in the usual HCOB or HCO PL format and will not have any "assisted by" notation.

The longstanding rule that "If it isn't in writing from LRH, it's not true" is every bit as valid as it ever was.

Right now there is more than enough tech and policy existing in LRH's HCO PLs, HCOBs, tapes and books to clear this planet and take any person to states higher than he or she ever dreamed were possible. And with the rest of LRH's research writings being issued we will have all of the tech, to take Man to full OT, and all of the administrative policy, to make the job that much easier.

Cmdr. Ray Mithoff SNR C/S INTERNATIONAL
Authorized by AVC INTERNATIONAL
for CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY INTERNATIONAL
CSI:AVCI:RM:bs:gg

Outpoints:

Wrong Source - Ray Mithoff Incorrectly included illegal issue (SPDs) -Omitted Seniority of Issues (SPDs cannot override LRH PLs or HCOBs) -Altered Sequence = if Ron made RTAC 3 years ago, why wait til he's dead to say so? -Incorrectly included hidden data line -Omitted LRH handwritten original authorizing this SPD -Omitted LRH handwritten originals for what this SPD says -Omitted LRH handwritten originals for any of their changes -Falsehood LRH authorized the changes as proven by altered LRH audio tapes -Incorrectly included justification of their High Crimes -Incorrectly included violation of their corporate charters -CST/RTC
Omitted Application of KSW -Omitted Comm Ev & Treason assignment for High Crimes of altering tech -Wrong Target -comm evs on people who apply KSW (to cover up RTC's squirreling)

Ray Mithoff, Snr C/S Int & Staff, RTC, All International Execs

THE ABOVE SPD IS A LIE. LRH DID NOT SET UP THIS LINE.
The decision to set up a unit to make alterations to LRH issues comes right after the realization that LRH copyrights had fallen into the public domain. The way they tried to solve that problem is by making alterations to all LRH issues - so they could then say CSI is the author, not LRH - and then get a new copyright on their altered version of the LRH issue. This is a con game wherein they make it appear they own copyrights to LRH issues when in fact they do not.

The original LRH issue that fell into the public domain, by law, remains in the public domain forever. They cannot get it back. The only thing they own a copyright on is their squirrel changes to the LRH issues.

08 Aug

U.P.I. Augusts, 1986

In a first of its kind ruling, a federal appeals court Friday said Congress did not intend for its anti-racketeering law to be used by private groups to gain injunctions halting business practices they oppose.

The 9th U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals lifted an injunction given by U.S. District Judge Mariana R. Pfaelzer to the Church of Scientology as a means of barring dissemination of the Church's "sacred texts" by a now-defunct splinter church.

The court also rejected Scientology claims that its sacred texts were protected trade secrets that were stolen and given to the Church of the New Civilization. The appeals court also rejected the trade secrets claim.

The three-judge appeals court said the "clear message" of Congress in passing the Racketeering Influenced and Corrupt Organization Act (RICO) was that private groups have no power to use preliminary injunctions to block business practices they claim objectionable. That power is reserved for government prosecutions, according to the court.

Scientology attorney John Jacobs said the church would appeal the decision to the U.S. Supreme Court.

In the trade secrets portion of the ruling, the court said for the texts to be protected as a trade secret it must convey actual or potential commercial advantage. We do not accept that a trade secret can be based on the spiritual advantage the Church believes its adherents acquire over non-adherents, wrote Judge Harry Pregerson.

Santa Barbara attorney Gary Bright, representing the Church of New Civilization, said the appeals court is forcing the Scientologists to say the texts are either commercial or religious. If its religious then its not subject to trade secrecy. If its commercial activity then it's not religious and can be taxed, Bright said.

David Mayo, who was named in this suit and is still subject to claims of theft of the sacred writings by the Scientologists said from his Palo Alto home that the ruling is a victory for the constitution. Mayo said the splinter church was forced to close as a result of the injunction barring use of the material. It had my hands pretty well tied on freedom of speech and establishment and practice of religion, he said.

09 Aug

Los Angeles Times August 9, 1986

SCIENTOLOGY TENETS NOT TRADE SECRETS, U.S. COURT RULES

A federal appeals court ruled Friday that the Church of Scientology's confidential teachings are not protected by California trade secrets law, dealing a blow to the organization's hard-fought campaign to block former members from operating rival churches where courses are offered at a fraction of the cost.

In its unanimous opinion, a three-judge panel of the U.S. 9th Circuit Court of Appeals said
the state law protects economic, but not religious, secrets.

The Church of Scientology not only contended that the confidential materials, called NOTS, were stolen and distributed in violation of federal racketeering laws but that the materials were protected against use by others under California's commercial trade secrets law.

In November, U.S. District Judge Mariana R. Pfaelzer of Los Angeles rendered a major victory for the church, saying that the religious programs did appear to be covered by the commercial trade secrets law.

Pfaelzer issued a preliminary injunction barring further distribution of the confidential materials until a trial could resolve the issue. The injunction effectively put the Advanced Ability Center, also known as the Church of the New Civilization, out of business.

In its 38-page opinion, the appeals court said Pfaelzer erred and that the injunction should not have been issued.

We hold that the California courts would conclude that sacred Scriptures do not meet the definition of a trade secret under California law, Judge Harry Pregerson wrote for the court. The Church of Scientology, the judges said, did not contend that it would suffer economic damage by release of the materials. Indeed, to do so would raise grave doubts about its claim as a religion and a not-for-profit corporation, they added.

Instead, according to the opinion, the church argued that distribution of the materials outside the church's control could spiritually harm anyone who had not been prepared for the revelations through earlier courses.

Reached in Palo Alto, Mayo hailed the circuit court decision as a victory for religious freedom. My contention is that any philosophical or religious idea that can be of benefit to mankind should be available to mankind, he said. The idea of trying to protect a religious idea or a philosophical idea as a trade secret is not only a violation of the Constitution, but it's ethically wrong.

Considered Expensive

The splinter churches say that the Church of Scientology charges far too much for its courses. For example, at the church headquarters in Florida, one upper-level course costs $12,100, while Mayo charged $1,500 for his version of the same course.

First Amendment

Referring to broader First Amendment issues, the judges also questioned whether a court can in effect curtail the religious practices of ex-Scientologists.

Pending an appeal, the case now goes back to Pfaelzer's court. No date has been set for the start of a trial.

Incorrectly Included effort to suppressively use the law to stop people from auditing - Incorrectly Included effort to suppressively use the law to maintain a monopoly - Incorrectly Included effort to suppressively use the law to deny freedom of religion - Miscavige & RTC & OSA

Correctly Included protection of the 1st Amendment right of Mayo and his followers to practice their chosen religion - Appeals Court judges

16 Aug

U.P.I. August 16, 1986

The Church of Scientology has reached out-of-court settlements in four multi-million dollar civil suits, but the details of the settlement were ordered sealed by U.S. District Judge Elizabeth A. Kovachevich.

The settlements were reached in suits filed by former Clearwater, Fla., Mayor Gabe Cazares, who now is a Democratic candidate for Congress; Tanja C. Burden of Las Vegas, Nev.; Nancy
McLean of Ontario, Canada; and Margery Wakefield.

The Cazareses sued the Church of Scientology for $1.5 million for invasion of privacy and maliciously prosecuting them with a frivolous lawsuit which was thrown out of court. They contended the Scientologists abused the legal process and subjected them to public humiliation, and that the attorney who represented them in the 1976 case that was dismissed was actually a Scientist who funneled private information about them to the church.

Burden filed suit in 1980 seeking more than $45 million, alleging the church, its founder L. Ron Hubbard, and his wife Mary Sue Hubbard, and the Clearwater headquarters of the church had enslaved her for more than four years.

The McLeans sued in 1981 alleging invasion of privacy and malicious prosecution, and as in the Cazares case, a slander suit filed by the church was dismissed as frivolous.

Wakefield filed suit in 1982 claiming the church fraudulently promised to cure her mental illness and instead mentally abused her.

We can't talk about the terms of the settlement, Cazares said Friday. But I make no secret about the fact Maggie and I are not unhappy about the settlement. In fact, we're smiling.

Note:

More church money wasted to settle suits as a result of OSA Fair Game practices.

19 Sep

Los Angeles Times September 19, 1986

JUDGE UPHOLDS EX-SCIENTOLOGIST’S $30-MILLION WIN

In a stinging legal defeat for the Church of Scientology of California, a judge refused Thursday to overturn a $30-million verdict against the church or to grant a new trial.

Los Angeles Superior Court Judge Ronald Swearinger affirmed the July 22 jury verdict that awarded $25 million in punitive damages and $5 million in compensatory damages to former Scientist Larry Wollersheim.

Wollersheim, 37, claimed that church members destroyed his business and drove him to the brink of insanity when he broke with church teachings after an 11-year membership. He said the church labeled him an enemy and organized a business boycott and harassment campaign against him.

Note:

More church money wasted to fight suits as a result of OSA Fair Game practices.

26 Sep

FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF WASHINGTON, D.C., INC., Appellant, v. William H. WEBSTER, Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation

United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit.


Appeal from the United States District Court for the District of Columbia (Civil Action No. 78-0107).

Opinion for the Court filed by Circuit Judge STARR:

The appeal before us marks the end of a case that has eight years of litigation in a case that has never passed beyond the stage of pre-trial discovery. The District Court dismissed the case ...for failure to comply with a discovery. Specifically, L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of the
Church of Scientology, failed to appear for a court-ordered deposition to inquire into his status as a managing agent of that organization. We are satisfied that the District Court acted lawfully within its authority and sound discretion. We therefore affirm.

In 1978, the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. filed suit on behalf of itself and a class composed of all Churches and Missions of Scientology in the United States. In its complaint, Scientology named the United States and numerous federal officials as defendants. The complaint alleged an extensive campaign of government harassment that included illegal investigative and law enforcement activities, collection and dissemination of information about Scientology and other related organizations, and encouragement of hostility toward the movement inside and outside the federal government.

The other defendants, named in their official capacities, were the Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the Attorney General of the United States, the Director of the Central Intelligence Agency, the Secretary of the Treasury, the Chief of the United States National Central Bureau of the International Criminal Police Organization, the Director of the National Security Agency, the Secretary of the Army and the Postmaster General. For convenience sake, the various defendants-appellees will frequently be referred to in our discussion as "the Government."

By virtue of this alleged unlawful activity, Scientology asserted violations of the First, Fourth and Ninth Amendments to the Constitution.

Subsequent developments in the case followed on the heels of a criminal prosecution, United States v. Mary Sue Hubbard, ... brought against nine high ranking officials of the Church of Scientology. In that case, several defendants stipulated that the network of Scientology organizations had conducted a broad campaign against U.S. Government entities and officials, particularly the Internal Revenue Service. This concerted campaign by the Scientology apparatus encompassed a wide range of illegal activities, including theft of government documents for use in litigation against the United States, falsification of government identification cards, wiretapping, infiltration and perjury.

In a Stipulation of Evidence submitted in that case, the defendants recounted a full-fledged campaign mounted by the Church of Scientology and its affiliated organizations against the United States Government, particularly the Internal Revenue Service. The conspiracy, involving all levels of the Church hierarchy, encompassed theft of government documents for use in litigation against the United States, falsification of government identification cards, wiretapping, infiltration and perjury.

The criminal case does not stand alone. The Tax Court decision to which we previously referred denied the Church tax exempt status in part because of this conspiracy by the Scientology organizations beginning in 1969 and continuing at least until July 7, 1977.

Finding that the Church of Scientology of California filed false tax returns, burglarized IRS offices, stole IRS documents, and harassed, delayed, and obstructed IRS agents who tried to audit the Church's records, the Tax Court held that the California Church had violated public policy and thereby lost entitlement to any exemption which it might otherwise have enjoyed.

Note:

More Legal losses and damages to the church resulting from practicing Fair Game.

It should be abundantly clear by now that the Fair Game Policy is more than a Liability to the church - it's condition is ENEMY.

It's tone level is 1.1 - under the guise of assisting the church - it destroys it.

In the interest of the Church's survival - cancellation of the criminal, fascist Fair Game Policy and enforced disconnection - has to happen. It is a major point of needed Reform.
28Sep

Guillaume Leserve, the Executive Director International, put out an order binding on all Sea Org members. The September 28, 1986 Flag Order No. 3905 forbade Sea Org members from having any more new children. The reason given by ED Int. was that the Sea Org simply did not have the time, money and resources to raise children properly.

The affidavit also gives details on the use of ethics to enforce abortions on Sea Org members who became pregnant.

U.S. District Court, Central District Of California, Case No. Cv 91 6426 Hlh (tx)
Church Of Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz
Declaration Mary Tabayoyon, 4 April 1994

Note:
Another indicator of the 1.1 tone level of the current top management.

28Sep

Library of Congress records show that:
CSI copyrights their squirrel version of the LRH book Problems of Work.
Veritas Website

24 Oct

Library of Congress records show that:
CSI copyrights their squirrel version of the LRH book The Fundamentals of Thought.
Veritas Website

27 Oct

Forbes October 27, 1986

THE RICHEST PEOPLE IN AMERICA

L. Ron Hubbard, one of the most bizarre entrepreneurs on record, proved cult religion can be big business. Now he's declared dead, and the question is, did he take $200 million with him? ?at least $200 million in cash produced by his strange creation was gathered in Hubbard's name, and there is believed to be much more in organization assets.

It is something no one may know outside a small, secretive band of Hubbard's followers: What is happening to all that money?

The IRS was later able to prove in court that he was meanwhile skimming money, at least $3 million in 1972 alone, and laundering it through schemes involving phony billings, a dummy corporation in Panama and secret Swiss bank accounts.

The question was always how to get more money into Hubbard's pocket and how to hide that from the IRS, says Franks, who was responsible for investing about $150 million of church reserves in 1980, most of it held in foreign currencies.

There was literally cash all over the place. There would be people leaving from Florida for Europe with bags of cash on a weekly basis. There were hundreds of bank accounts. In 1981 Franks started taking Hubbard's name off these accounts as signatory -- 15 years after Hubbard was said to have retired from the church -- to hide the connection to church funds they represented.

Instead, much of the organization's cash reportedly wound up in the Religious Research Foundation (RRF), which former church members say was a Liberian shell corporation with
bank accounts in Luxembourg and Liechtenstein. RRF was set up by three otherwise unimportant board members who had submitted their resignations in advance.

The RRF was used as a way station for money from the church to the unseen Hubbard's own accounts in Switzerland and Liechtenstein. Franks claims that RRF accounts alone totaled well over $100 million by 1981.

In 1980 Laurel Sullivan, for seven years Hubbard’s principal public relations official, was put in charge of an internal operation called Mission Corporate Category Sortout at the behest of Miscavige. Sullivan says she planned ways to juggle the church's corporations to shield the unseen Hubbard from legal liability and to ensure that the income lines to Hubbard from the church could not be traced.

A separate corporation called Author Services, Inc. (ASI) was formed to manage Hubbard’s financial affairs and, apparently, those of the church as well. According to Howard Schomer, ASI's treasury secretary in 1982, he sent up through Hubbard's messengers weekly updates on Hubbard's net worth from ASI. Schomer says Hubbard was pulling in well over $1 million a week through ASI when he, Schomer, left and that Hubbard's net worth, through ASI alone, had risen more than $30 million in a nine-month period in 1982.

A particularly handy device to get money to Hubbard was back-billing the church for Hubbard's past services. According to Schomer and others, Hubbard's weekly gross income was the most important statistic kept by ASI, and it was ordained that the income keep rising.

The most remarkable transaction of all took place in 1982, when sources say Hubbard or his agents sold some of his copyrights for a reported $85 million and donated his trademarks, which were also valued at $85 million, to still another corporation, Religious Technology Center. (This dual transaction created an offsetting deduction, thanks to the donation, which made the sale effectively tax-free.) The head of Religious Technology Center also happens to be the very same man who notarized the document that authorized a key part of the transaction -- David Miscavige.

Altogether, FORBES can total up at least $200 million gathered in Hubbard's name through 1982. There may well have been much more.

Yet the money machine was still grinding on nationwide and in some foreign countries. It soon developed that Hubbard had other books to sell -- a seemingly endless succession of science fiction novels started appearing in 1982. Harvey Haber, who served as Hubbard's personal literary representative, says the order went out in 1982 to local Scientology missions and individual members to buy up specified numbers of copies. It added up, he reports, to tens of thousands of copies, many of them bought only to be warehoused by the church.

Sometimes single orders for 20 or 30 copies would be placed. But usually neatly dressed young adults would appear in bookstores and buy 2 or 3 copies apiece of Hubbard's books, usually for cash. The first such novel, Battlefield Earth, soon began appearing on best-seller lists. Battalions of neatly dressed customers have been buying ever since.

Millions in royalties were taken after 1981 in this fashion. All of this money went to Author Services, controlled by the messengers.

In late September 1985, the Internal Revenue Service sent a letter to the Church of Scientology, warning that it might indict Hubbard for tax fraud.

The church itself, meanwhile, faces its strongest challenge for survival. Annual income, reportedly about $150 million in the early 1980s, is now thought to be half that in the wake of the purges. Membership is down.

Moreover, an IRS criminal investigation is gathering momentum in Los Angeles, and new litigation has flooded the courts. Awards for damages and personal suffering are being made, some in the tens of millions of dollars, to former members as well as external critics.

So, as the original enterprise shrinks, a new, ungovernable cottage industry grows up around it. It was created by the messengers' purges, and it further undermines the organization that
the messengers inherit. Hubbard -- or his messengers -- or both together, no one may ever quite know which, brought their troubles on themselves.

Note:
In probate court Hubbard's estate was valued at around 26 million. There appears to be a lot of missing money - 100 million or more.

10 Nov
Norman F. Starkey registers "Ned for OTs series" with Library of Congress, listing him, d.b.a. the L. Ron Hubbard Library, as "employer for hire" for "compilation", and LRH for "text."

Library of Congress LOCIS record

-- Dec
In a surprise move in December 1986, the Church settled every case brought against them through Boston attorney Michael Flynn. They also settled out of court with former Mission Holder Martin Samuels, and with Julie Christofferson-Tichbourne. In a secret agreement, the plaintiffs agreed not to make any further public statements about Scientology, nor to disclose the amount of their settlements. When the document finally leaked out, it contained an interesting clause, saying that the amounts paid in settlement depended in part upon the" length and degree of harassment" each plaintiff had received.

The payments amounted to almost $4 million, with Armstrong taking $800,000, and Flynn $1,075,000. For that price the Scientologists bought the silence of their most significant opponents.

With the Armstrong settlement, the Hubbard archives material which had been held under seal was returned to the Scientologists. The contents of the Affirmations, the Blood Ritual, and Hubbard's letters to his three wives may never be published; but there is enough historical evidence now in the public record to show Hubbard for what he was.

Michael Flynn fought against the Church for seven years. When Flynn settled, he gave all of his Scientology files (apart from client material) to the Church. But he had tried to ensure that the good fight would continue.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
Incorrectly Included cover up of the truth by gagging people in settlements -

RTC & Church PR

Dec
Late 1986

Michael Flynn is representing dozens of clients in a suit against Scientology. He settles the suits but cannot obtain agreement for one of his clients to be silent, Scott Mayer, who was Hubbard's Fleet Captain. The reason is that Mayer is working for the IRS as a paralegal and the IRS still has pending litigation with C of S.

When Scientology located Mayer living in Laguna, Ca., his car mysteriously exploded in a fire ball.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Note:
The Minutemen ride again?
17 Dec
Los Angeles Times December 17, 1986

A former archivist for the Church of Scientology has agreed to return thousands of pages of confidential church documents in exchange for an undisclosed payment as part of a settlement of his lawsuit against the church, attorneys confirmed Tuesday.

The documents, which a Superior Court judge said portray church founder L. Ron Hubbard as virtually a pathological liar, have been under court seal for nearly four years pending the outcome of Gerald Armstrong's fraud and misrepresentation lawsuit.

Armstrong will receive an undisclosed cash payment under terms of the confidential settlement approved last week in Los Angeles Superior Court.

18 Dec
The New York Times December 18, 1986

In sealed court settlements, the beleaguered Church of Scientology has agreed to pay former members more than $5 million to settle two dozen lawsuits that allege fraud, misrepresentation and other abuses by the organization, sources close to the church said today.

Recently, one of the church's lawyers was disbarred in Florida after the State Bar concluded he had participated in a covert effort to discredit public officials who were critical of the church.

29 Dec
U.P.I. December 29

Developer convicted of extortion in Scientology case

A real estate developer was convicted by a federal jury Monday of extortion for selling false information to the Church of Scientology about a forged $1.5 million check drawn on the account of church founder L. Ron Hubbard. The U.S District Court jury deliberated for two days before convicting George Kattar, 67, of Methuen of extortion for collecting one-third of a $100,000 reward offered for information about the forgery.

The check was drawn, but never passed, on Hubbard's account in 1982. Kattar and co-defendant Harvey Brower, 49, of Swampscott, allegedly blamed a long-time church adversary, Boston lawyer Michael Flynn, for attempting to pass the bad check. The jury cleared Kattar of fraud and Brower of all charges.

A government witness, Larry J. Reservitz, testified at the defendants' trial that Flynn was not involved in the scheme. Reservitz secretly tape recorded conversations in which Kattar and Brower decided to falsely blame Flynn for the forgery, said Assistant U.S. Attorney Gary Crossen. Reservitz, formerly of Brookline, testified that he masterminded the attempt to pass the forged check, which failed.

During the three-week trial, a former church official testified that Kattar and Brower obtained $30,000 from the church in exchange for information linking Flynn to the forged check. The official, Geoffrey Shervell, said Kattar threatened him in an attempt to collect the remaining $67,000 in 1984. Neither Kattar nor Brower testified during the trial.

Kattar is free until sentencing, which is scheduled for Feb. 5 in U.S. District Court.

Note:

Who are these people? What is this all about? This is the forged check scandal that the church accused Flynn of doing and Flynn accused the church of doing. Now we find out out it was neither side, it was these guys who no one ever heard of? Who are they?
31 Dec

On the last day of 1986, a group of over 400 former members initiated a billion-dollar suit against the Church. Throughout 1986, a group of over 400 former Scientologists gathered to create a Class Action against the Church. They called themselves Freedom for All In Religion, or FAIR.

Former highly-placed Hubbard aides broke silence for the first time.

At the time of writing, after five amended Complaints, FAIR had failed to have a Complaint accepted for trial.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

31 Dec

The Associated Press December 31, 1986

$1 Billion Fraud Suit Filed by Former Members

More than 400 current and former Scientologists filed a $1 billion suit against the church Wednesday, alleging efforts to compromise or pay off two Florida judges and siphon $100 million to foreign bank accounts.

The class action filed by attorney Lawrence Levy contends church officials or their representatives committed fraud. It says information obtained during purportedly confidential auditing sessions with a lie detector-like device is used for purposes of blackmail and extortion. The suit seeks an injunction and $1 billion in punitive damages plus unspecified general damages.

The suit describes a purported November 1981 struggle to control church assets in which Miscavige allegedly locked up church leader William Franks in a room for several weeks while Miscavige assumed control of all corporate bank accounts and other assets. In April 1982, the suit alleges, Miscavige ordered the payment of $250,000 to ‘set up’ and frame United States District Judge Ben Krentzman in a scheme to compromise him with drugs and prostitutes.

The lawsuit alleges that the church fraudulently misrepresented Hubbard's background to suggest he was a nuclear physicist who had no interest in exploiting Scientology for personal gain.

In fact, it said, Hubbard had failed his college physics course, had a mail-order degree from a college which he created or owned, formed various Scientology organizations to solely make money through deceit and misrepresentation and defrauded the church of more than $100 million that Hubbard allegedly diverted to Liechtenstein bank accounts, $30 million of which remains in Hubbard's estate.
1987

Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh was imprisoned in 1987 in the USA for violation of immigration law, after he found out that his Oregon-ranch management was infiltrated by CIA. In Jail they treated him medically against his will and gave him an injection of unknown substances. By this - he said - he was poisoned. He died within 2 years being 56 years old. So died another Keyed Out OT due to US-govermental suppression. Do you think they had done different to LRH?

Anonymous post to COSinvestigations

For those who may wonder why RTC went on with the GO's criminal activities I have information that may shed some light on this. I was at FOLD EU when the famous Guardian Office got disbanded. About half of the GO staff was offloaded and the other half got recruited for the Sea Org. Some of them were recruited for RTC EU. People like Jacqueline Kevenaar, Diethelm Alich or Mariano Pedersoli were GO execs and they were later on recruited for RTC EU. The former boss of GO EU was Mariano Pedersoli he became the RTC EU Cont Inspector! No wonder the same criminal activities went on. It was the very same people.

By the way, after a big flap in Italy in 1987 (12 Class IV orgs got closed down by government) RTC EU also got disbanded. The boss was still this former GO boss when disbanning occurred. For Mariano Pedersoli it was a real bad habit to be the boss of a later on disbanded group.

Post to COSinvestigations in January 2001 by Denis Seignez

Falsehood - Miscavige - in an affidavit he says they removed all GO criminals

1987 Jesse Prince says Miscavige has a lifestyle that far exceeds his $40,000 annual salary. One day DM showed Jesse his safe with stacked up gold and silver brick bars, rare coins and jewelry. He owns 4 new cars, and he and his wife have lavish wardrobes, such as DM having closets full of tailor made suits valued at $2,000 each. They have a $20,000 stereo system and all handmade furniture valued around $40,000. They take 4 expensive vacations per year, each one taking between 2 and 3 weeks. They have 15 to 20 servants. Jesse estimates DM's lifestyle is costing about $750,000 a year. Meantime, Sea Org members are being paid $30.00 a week.

Jesse says that DM has access and control over all Scientology reserves and he could blow and take it all with him.

Jesse Prince tape # 2

Note:

Jesse Prince says during the time that he was in RTC, from 1982 to 1987, that the Sherman Lenske law firm was paid 7 to 8 million and the Heller firm 4 to 5 million. All they were doing was giving advice to Miscavige. Later in time Jesse was asked about the theory that the attorneys control Miscavige and Miscavige controls Scientology. Jesse was asked if he saw anything that the real control exists with the attorneys and that they have enough on Miscavige to take Miscavige out.
Jesse said yes, but he thinks that their hands are so dirty and that blood drips from all of their hands that they protect each other. They all go down together and so they all survive together. He says he thinks the attorneys were being paid, not for their work, but because they have a piece of the pie.

Jesse Prince tape # 3

01 Jan

Los Angeles Times January 1, 1987

Former members of the Church of Scientology filed a $1-billion class-action lawsuit against the organization Wednesday, accusing its late founder, L. Ron Hubbard, and a cadre of his most trusted aides of plundering church coffers, intimidating critics and breaching the confidentiality of sacred confessional folders.

The people who are suing have been damaged by the church practicing its immoral, unethical and abusive tactics against dissidents or people considered to be a threat or potential threat, said Maren, one of the plaintiffs in the suit.

Too many of us had been harassed, sued by the church, threatened by the church, she added. They sent their private investigators to our homes, our places of work, and we had to do something.

Note:

More Legal attacks brought on by practicing Fair Game.

01 Jan

The San Diego Union-Tribune January 1, 1987

The suit describes a purported November 1981 struggle to control church assets in which Miscavige allegedly locked up church leader William Franks in a room for several weeks while Miscavige assumed control of all corporate bank accounts and other assets.

In April 1982, the suit alleges, Miscavige ordered the payment of $250,000 to set up and frame United States District Judge Ben Krentzman (of Clearwater, Fla.) in a scheme to compromise him with drugs and prostitutes.

It similarly contends that thousands of dollars were ordered spent to pay off Florida State Circuit Judge James Durden, then presiding over a Scientology case.

In March 1983, the suit says, Miscavige and his attorneys ordered the payment of more than $1 million to set up and frame Boston attorney Michael Flynn, a longtime courtroom foe of Scientology.

14 Jan

On January 14, 1987, representatives of CST, CSI and RTC met with IRS officials for a six-day conference to clarify the issues. In his affidavit for the plaintiff, William C. Walsh recites that he attended the conference of right, and participated in the preliminary arrangements. He recites that during the conference, IRS representatives discussed their belief that CST controlled or influenced other churches of Scientology.

He also states that CST’s representative stated that there was an issue as to whether CST’s activities would be considered exclusively on the basis of its own activities. IRS representatives responded that they believed CST’s application was tied into the applications of CSI and RTC. CST contends that it advised the IRS at that meeting that it provides no religious services to Scientology parishioners; rather, it conducts activities to preserve and archive Scientology scriptures for posterity. It argued that it is not involved in commercialism. Following the meeting, the three parties proposed submitting additional information. The
Commissioner agreed.


27 Jan

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, petitioner, v. INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE

No. 86-472

Supreme Court of the United States

January 27, 1987


Petition for writ of certiorari to the United States Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia Circuit.

Granted.

27 Jan

The Associated Press January 27, 1987

Court Will Examine IRS duty to disclose confidential information

The Supreme Court, granting an appeal by the Church of Scientology, today agreed to examine the Internal Revenue Service's duty to disclose confidential information on request.

At issue is a law that bars the IRS from revealing tax return information that could violate the privacy of taxpayers. The law permits disclosure if the material is in a form that does not identify directly or indirectly a particular taxpayer.

Scientologists have had long-running tax battles with the IRS. The case acted on today stems from an FOIA request submitted by the church in 1980.

The Scientologists made a broad request for documents mentioning the church, its founder, L. Ron Hubbard, and his wife, Mary Sue Hubbard.

Some material was disclosed. But a federal judge dismissed the church's suit to force the IRS to provide thousands of pages of additional material.

The appeals court here then ruled that the IRS may disguise the origin of tax return information it reveals.

- Feb

Most important for the future of Scientology, the Aznars claim that "in or about February of 1987, a schism arose between Defendant Miscavige and the Broekers, each of whom claimed to possess the upper level Holy Scriptures written by Hubbard."

Miscavige allegedly saw Vicki's demands for contact with her husband as an expression of allegiance to the Broekers. Miscavige ordered Vicki to the RPF at Happy Valley, a secret location bordering the Sobova Indian Reservation near Gilman . . . overseen and controlled by Defendant Norman Starkey.

Vicki was not allowed to go anywhere or do anything without her guard being present. At night she was imprisoned by having heavy furniture moved to secure the exit ....

Vicki claimed she had seen in the past other victims of Happy Valley be beaten upon attempted escape, and their personal belongings destroyed .... Vicki and others were made to wear rags taken out of garbage cans, sleep on the ground, dig ditches.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
In connection with tax investigation, United States brought action to compel state court clerk to produce sealed documents. Church and taxpayer’s wife intervened. The United States District Court for the Central District of California, Harry L. Hupp, J., ordered production of some, but not all documents.

The Court of Appeals, Farris, Circuit Judge, held that:

(1) United States adequately established relevance of documents;
(2) taxpayer waived privilege as to communications when he voluntarily delivered them to third party
(3) crime-fraud exception to attorney-client privilege did not apply to recorded communications.

Affirmed.

[19] WITNESSES Attorney-client privilege does not protect communications that further crime or fraud.

In July 1984, the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS (Los Angeles District) began investigating L. Ron Hubbard’s tax returns for the tax years 1979 through 1983. In October, the IRS served an administrative summons on the Clerk of the Los Angeles County Superior Court and requested that he produce certain documents relating to Hubbard’s potential tax liability. (The Superior Court had obtained the documents in connection with an unrelated proceeding brought by the Church against a former member of the Church.) The Clerk willingly produced a number of documents, but refused to produce thirteen documents which had been ordered sealed by the Superior Court.

In January 1985, the Government initiated this action in an effort to compel the Clerk to produce the thirteen sealed documents. Shortly thereafter, the district court granted the motions to intervene which were brought by the Church and Mary Sue Hubbard.

On April 30, 1985, the district court ruled that eight of the documents—exhibits 4-D, 4-E, 4-F, 4-G, 5-C, 5-1, and 6-B—were irrelevant, privileged, or both, and did not need to be produced. It ruled that five documents—exhibits 5-K, 5-L, 5-0, 5-P, and 6-0—should be produced, but prohibited the IRS from disclosing them to another governmental agency except in connection with a criminal tax prosecution or with the court’s approval.


DISCUSSION
A. Mootness
On January 24, 1986, during the pendency of this appeal, L. Ron Hubbard died. The Intervenors argue that because Hubbard’s death has foreclosed the possibility of any further investigation of Hubbard’s potential criminal tax liability, this proceeding has become moot. We reject that argument for the reason stated in United States v. Author Services, 804 F.2d 1520, 1522 n. 1 (9th Cir.1986).

F. Exhibit 5-C (the Tapes)
[17] The district court found that the parties present at the meetings recorded on the tapes had a common interest in sorting out the respective affairs of the Church and Mr. Hubbard. We agree. All of the non-lawyers present at the meeting were employees of the Church.

[18] The Government also challenges the district court's finding that the Church did not waive its attorney-client privilege when it inadvertently delivered the tapes to Armstrong. (Hubbard's personal secretary gave Armstrong the tapes under the mistaken impression that they were blank.) The secretary's delivery of the tapes to Armstrong was sufficiently involuntary and inadvertent as to be inconsistent with a theory of waiver.

[19][20] The Government challenges the district court's ruling that the crime-fraud exception to the attorney-client privilege did not apply to the tapes. The attorney-client privilege does not protect communications that further a crime or fraud. The Government had the burden of making a prima facie showing that the attorney-client communications recorded on the tapes were in furtherance of an intended or present illegality. Id. We agree with the district court's conclusion that the Government failed to satisfy this burden.

The Intervenors argue that the Government's evidence of crime or fraud must come from sources independent of the attorney-client communications recorded on the tapes.

In this case, the communications recorded on the tapes appear to be the Government's best evidence establishing the applicability of the "crime-fraud" exception. This is not surprising, since the illegal advice allegedly given by Church attorneys to Church officials is an integral part of the intended illegality that the Government seeks to establish.

The Government's independent evidence of intended illegality consists primarily of:

1) Agent Petersell's Supplemental Declaration of March 8, 1985, in which Petersell stated that his discussions with Gerald Armstrong had given him reason to believe that the communications recorded on the tapes focused generally on the intentional violation of the tax laws

2) Petersell's Supplemental Declaration of March 15, 1985, in which Petersell stated that his discussions with three other former Church employees had given him reason to believe that the communications recorded on the tapes specifically focused on

i) a proposed scheme whereby the Church's cash transfers to Hubbard would be disguised as payments for services rendered (allegedly to insulate Hubbard from tax liability and to protect the Church's tax-exempt status)

ii) a proposed scheme whereby Hubbard would be able to control royalty income derived from the Trademark Trust (a trust that was created to manage Hubbard's various Scientology-related and other trademarks) without that control being traceable to him.

We agree with the district court that this evidence, while not altogether insubstantial, is not sufficient to make out the requisite prima facie showing of intended illegality. AFFIRMED.

Note:

The above appeal is an effort by the government to get the 'Zolin tapes'. These tapes come from the Mission Corporate Category Sort-Out (MCCS) meetings wherein the communications between church attorneys and church execs show a conspiracy to defraud the IRS. (See 28 September 1980)

10 Feb
U.P.I. February 10, 1987

A federal appeals court ruled Monday that several Church of Scientology documents now in court custody in Los Angeles may be withheld from Internal Revenue Service officials conducting an investigation of the church.
The documents, concerning the church and its late founder L. Ron Hubbard, have been in the custody of the Clerk of the Los Angeles County Superior Court because of a 1982 case in which the church claimed the documents were stolen by former church archivist, Gerald Armstrong.

The church settled the case with Armstrong last December, but the documents have remained in the court's custody pending a decision about their relevancy to the IRS investigation.

A panel of three judges for the Ninth U.S. Court of Appeal affirmed a lower court ruling that eight of thirteen documents sought by the IRS were irrelevant, privileged, or both, and did not need to be produced.

The other five documents have to be produced for the IRS, but cannot be revealed to other governmental agencies unless in connection with a criminal tax prosecution or with the court's approval, Judge Jerome Farris said in the opinion.

The IRS has asked to examine the documents in connection with an investigation of Hubbard's potential tax liability. The Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS began in 1984 an investigation of Hubbard's tax returns for 1979 through 1983.

The Los Angeles court clerk agreed to release a number of documents to IRS investigators in 1984, but would not release thirteen documents which had been ordered sealed by the Superior Court.

In January 1985, the government appealed in federal court to have the 13 remaining documents released.

11 Feb
U.P.I. February 11, 1987
Convicted extortionist sentenced to 6 years in jail

George Kattar, convicted last December of trying to extort $100,000 from the Church of Scientology, was sentenced in U.S. District Court Wednesday to six years in prison and a $10,000 fine, court officials said.

Kattar, 57, of Methuen, was also ordered by Judge John McNaught to make restitution of $33,333 to the group. He successfully collected $30,000 of a promised $100,000 reward from the church for giving them false information about an attempt to pass a forged $1.5 million check.

Kattar was arrested while trying to collect the remaining $67,000, officials said. The trial revolved around a $100,000 reward the church offered for information about an attempt to pass a $1.5 million forged check drawn on the account of church founder L. Ron Hubbard at the Bank of New England.

A former church official, Geoffrey Shervell, testified that Kattar threatened him in an attempt to collect the rest of the reward, telling him your days are numbered, and boasting of his alleged connections to the Boston Mafia.

Lawyers for Kattar and Brower conceded that their clients provided church officials with false information implicating Boston lawyer Michael Flynn in the forgery attempt, but claimed no fraud was committed against the church.

According to testimony, church officials were trying to obtain derogatory information against Flynn in an effort to discredit him.

20 Feb
The Associated Press February 20, 1987
Delay Granted to Hubbard Estate in Producing Documents Detailing Wealth
A judge has granted a two-month delay to the estate of the late Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard in filing documents detailing his wealth.

Hubbard, also known for his science-fiction writings, died 13 months ago on his Creston ranch of natural causes. His will was filed last February, setting up a trust fund for his wife and four of his five children. The will cut one child off and left most of his money to the Church of Spiritual Technology in Los Angeles.

An inventory of Hubbard’s personal property not listed in the will had been scheduled to be filed Wednesday in San Luis Obispo County, but Superior Court Judge Warren C. Conklin granted the delay. A similar delay had been granted in December.

Hubbard executor Norman F. Starkey filed documents saying his staff has prepared an 817-page document listing 20,000 separate copyrights, patents, and trademarks owned by Hubbard and needed extra time to gather information to answer questions from an inheritance tax referee.

23 Feb

The Associated Press February 23, 1987

Supreme Court Rejects Scientology Appeal

The Church of Scientology lost a Supreme Court bid today to prevent a splinter group from using allegedly stolen church materials in the spiritual development of the group’s followers.

The court, without comment, left intact a ruling that the materials are not a trade secret of the California-based church.

The Scientologists in 1985 filed a federal lawsuit against the Church of the New Civilization, also based in California.

The suit said the new church is using copies of scriptural materials stolen from the Scientologists’ offices in Copenhagen, Denmark, in 1983.

The Scientologists contend federal courts have authority under California trade secrets law and under the federal Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organization Act, an anti-organized crime law, to enjoin use of the materials by the new church.

A federal judge agreed with the Scientologists and issued an injunction. But the 9th U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals overruled the judge.

The appeals court said the federal law authorizes government officials, but not private citizens, to seek such federal court injunctions.

The appeals court also rejected the Scientologists’ claim that the church’s spiritual training materials are trade secrets that can be protected by California law.

The Scientologists alleged no competitive market advantage from maintaining the secrecy of its higher level materials, the appeals court said. Indeed, to do so would raise grave doubts about its claim as a religion and not-for-profit corporation.

Rather, the church alleges that its precepts require adherents to be audited in a structured manner with exposure to higher level materials only when the auditor considers the adherent ready, the appeals court said. The injury inflicted on the church by the new church’s misappropriation of its ‘secret’ is the ‘religious harm’ that would be suffered by church (of Scientology) adherents from premature unsupervised exposure to the materials. Therefore, the 9th Circuit court said, the value of the materials is spiritual not commercial and lack the economic worth of the normal trade secret.

The Church of the New Civilization is headed by David Mayo, formerly a disciple of L. Ron Hubbard, founder of the Church of Scientology. Mayo left the Scientologists in 1983 in a bitter dispute with other senior church officials.
Mayo said the new church's teachings are based on Scientology materials he reconstructed from memory, not stolen materials.

The case is Religious Technology Center vs. Wollersheim, 86-1123.

24 Feb

Los Angeles Times February 24, 1987

The U.S. Supreme Court ruled that Church of Scientology scriptural documents are not a trade secret and can be used in a splinter church’s activities. The ruling means that the church cannot legally prevent the Church of the New Civilization from utilizing materials allegedly taken from Scientology's Denmark offices.

-- Mar

Pat Broeker sends a mission to remove David Miscavige from post. Missionaires are Vicki Aznaran, Jesse Prince and Spike Bush. They go to Gilman Hot Springs to remove DM from post and take over command of Scientology. The mission failed and that results in LRH's closest aide, Pat Broeker, being removed. The power was taken over by Miscavige who purged the Sea Org of anyone friendly to Broeker.

Jesse Prince is removed from RTC and put under armed guard at Happy Valley, a few miles West of Gold. After a few months he was put to work at Gold under watch, until he escapes in 1992. Miscavige removes Vicki Aznaran from the post of Commanding Officer of RTC. He appoints himself Chairman of the Board of RTC. Thus, he moves the seat of power from ASI to RTC because it was more defensible to run Scientology from a non-profit corporation.

In an affidavit dated 24 Sept 1999, Miscavige gives his cover story for why he removed Vicki Aznaran, Jesse Prince and Pat Broeker:

"Their duties, of course, were to see to the purity of the religion.

....I soon learned this individual (Broeker) was pretending to have special data concerning Scientology and had begun a project to change the Scientology Grade Chart. This chart is central to the practice of the religion. As such, it is sacrosanct.

This, of course, was entirely contrary to the authority vested in RTC. Alteration of Scripture is what RTC is charged with preventing. The manner in which this person (Broeker) attempted to gain a position of Source was by claiming to know things Mr. Hubbard wished to be done, that Mr. Hubbard had never articulated or written down. Mr. Hubbard wrote a policy letter called Hidden Data Line, outlawing this practice in the Scientology religion."

Stacy Young affidavit
David Miscavige affidavit 15 Oct 1999

Note:

In 1999 Miscavige makes a change in the Grade Chart. He orders the Happiness Rundown put on the Grade Chart, instead of off to the side where LRH had it. Also, as COB RTC, he has allowed over a 1000 LRH issues (Scripture) to be altered.

Also, RTC hands out verbal data that they have followed LRH handwritten originals. But they deny any requests from the public or common staff to see the handwritten originals. This violates the HCOPL Hidden Data Line.

RTC/Miscavige have altered the Grade Chart and Scripture, & violate Hidden Data Line.

Therefore, these were not the real reasons he removed Aznaran, Prince and Broeker.

The real reason he removed Aznaran, Prince, and Broeker was politics.

Vicki is ordered to the RPF Running Program at Gilman Hot Springs. This involved running around an orange telephone pole from 7:00 AM to 9:30PM with 1/2 hour breaks for lunch and dinner. She was kept there by armed guard, but finally escaped down a riverbed.
Vaughn Young did not know that Pat was planning to oust Miscavige. But, Miscavige thinks that Vaughn was one of Pat's infiltrators in ASI. They went after Vaughn for weeks and broke him. Then they did it several more times over the next year and a half.

Stacy Young affidavit

Note:

Mike McClaughry asked Stacy Brooks what does "broken" mean? She said:

They took him into a gang bang sec check and for 3 weeks a group yelled at him and would not allow him to eat or sleep. When that was over, he was not the same person. Stacy said it was like Vaughn, the being, was gone.

She also elaborated on how DM was able to handle Broeker. When Broeker sent the mission to remove DM from post and put him in the RPF, DM gathered up the attorneys. They pointed out to Broeker that Pat had signed for all the money that was being delivered to LRH at Creston. They told Pat that he did not pay taxes on all of that money and that if he did not cooperate and go away quietly, they would put him in jail. Broeker left quietly.

I think it's interesting they used IRS tax laws to extort him into resigning and leaving. Broeker was the designated head of Sen, there is nothing in writing that appoints DM. The interesting thing is DM & Lenske using tax laws. We already know he is connected to Meade Emory, former assistant IRS commissioner, co-founder of CST, etc

Important Note:

From a private E-Mail to Mike McClaughry -

The story going around regarding Pat Broeker was that DM got him out of his office to do something and then raided it and stole all the stuff he was working on. OT 8-9-10-11 were supposed to be re-written old OT 4-5-6-7.

Note:

Pay attention everybody! Did you see what that just said?

He was working on OT 8-9-10-11. He means Broeker, not LRH.

Remember earlier we said that LRH left nothing to the Enslavers who took over:

1. He allowed his copyrights to fall into the public domain.
2. He left them no Upper Bridge.

Remember how Mithoff tried to piece together an OT 8 that could be delivered - from a bunch of scraps of paper containing notes? And, he tried 3 different versions of OT 8 - and all versions were a flop?

Then they tried to cover this up with a shore story about how it was the fault of the OT 7s and how they all had to re-do OT 7. Bullshit. The real reason for putting OT 7s back on OT 7 was they don't have an Upper Bridge to deliver and they can keep making money off of the OT 7 completions by putting them back on OT 7 - rather than having them standing idly by while waiting for the Non-Existant Upper Bridge to be released.

It's a DEAD END folks. That's why they keep everybody overrunning OT 7 and won't release OT 9, etc. OT 7 and their off-source 6-month sec checks is their big cash cow. When they lose that - when that dries up - it's all over. They're done.

That's one of the reasons for the high prices - to maximize profits while they can - because they know their days are numbered.

They're dragging their feet on releasing the Upper Bridge because when people complete those levels and then find out they did not get the promised goods - their whole house of cards will come crashing down. That will be the end.
So, by not releasing the Upper Bridge - they are continuing the ILLUSION as long as they can - in order to milk as much money as they can out of their scam - before people wake up and smell the coffee.

In order to keep the ILLUSION going as long as possible they issue suppressive arbitraries such as EVERY Scientologist has to be OT VIII completion and ALL orgs have to St Hill size before releasing OT 9. That will NEVER happen - which means they never will release OT 9. The real reason for not releasing OT 9 is - they can't - because they don't have an OT 9 to release.

Added Inapplicable suppressive arbitraries which act as stops on making OTs -
ADDED TIME to releasing the Upper Bridge -
Omitted PURPOSE of making OTs -
False purpose (evil purpose) of preventing anyone from going OT -

DM & RTC

-- Mar

Richard and Vicki Aznaran leave the SO and return to their home in Dallas, Texas.

DM says this is when he became COB RTC. He leaves the post of ASI and takes over RTC.

Vicki Aznaran affidavit

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994

-- Mar

Post to COSinvestigations:

There are lots of good tech offshoots and methods derived from Sen. I personally favor Harry Palmer's Avatar Course (or its offshoots) because it blows off massive BPC and stuck ideas in a hurry, doesn't require auditing, and doesn't try to install any religion, philosophy, ritual, ethics or dependency on anyone. I don't have any vested interest in Avatar except from having done it right at the beginning and seeing how well it worked.

I went to Mayo and Gerbode's conference in 3/87 and told Mark Jones, Virginia Downsbrugh, Frankie Freedman and a couple of others about Avatar. They came to Elmira and quickly began delivering it in the West coast. In 1987 Avatar gobbled up most of the US independents and from then on there were few independents who gave any credence to LRH's OT levels.

I mention it because it is something to know about. I saw quite a few ex-sens get the biggest wins of their lives as all the stuck beliefs pertaining to LRH as "source" blew off.

All the best, Ed Hamerstrom

Note:

Well - there's a piece of 1.1 Enslaver technology - BAIT with a HIDDEN HOOK.

What were we saying about Theta Traps in the "freezone" earlier?

You fall for this one YOU LOSE - the ENSLAVERS WIN.

And, how many of these folks lost sight of their purpose to become a free being?

This has the same purpose as DM and RTC -

To stop people from auditing so as to prevent beings from going free.

The price of freedom is - constant alertness and willingness to fight back.
It's not an option. You don't pay the price - you don't get the goodies.

There's nothing wrong with sorting the wheat from the chaff. You approach Avatar the same as you do Scientology or anything else - it's like eating an ear of corn - there's a part you swallow and a part you don't.

But - if you do Avatar and throw the baby out with the bathwater - YOU LOSE.

You've just been had by an Enslaver Theta Trap.

Get in line early to get your electronic mind-control device implanted in your brain.

The line for such when the One-World Government starts - is gonna be a LONG line.

Mar

From the beginning of 1982 until March of 1987, I was Chief Executive Officer and later Chairman of the Board of Author Services, Inc. (ASI), a California corporation which managed the personal, business, and literary affairs of L. Ron Hubbard. Since March of 1987, I have been Chairman of the Board of Religious Technology Center (RTC).

David Miscavige's Declaration of February 1994

Mar

Miscavige became head of RTC in March of 1987, at this point he moved Marc Yaeger and Ray Mithoff from their positions in CSI into RTC. He also moved Mark Rathbun, LRH Legal 1C or Special Project L, and Greg Wilhere from their positions in ASI into RTC.

United States District Court Central District Of California, No. Cv 91-6426 Hlh (tx); Church Scientology International, Plaintiff, Vs. Steven Fishman And Uwe Geertz Declaration Vicki Aznaran

10 Mar

Letter from Ronald E. Saranow, Chief, Criminal Investigation Division of IRS Los Angeles: "...The Los Angeles IRS...is not currently conducting, nor does it have under consideration, criminal investigations of entities, officers, attorneys of, or individuals who hold ecclesiastical positions with any Church of Scientology organization. Further, I am not personally aware of any other such criminal investigations elsewhere.... Unfortunately, since Powers of Attorney have been filed only for Author Services, The Church of Scientology of California, Mary Sue Hubbard and the Estate of L. Ron Hubbard, I can only include these individuals and entities by name, as you had requested.

Booklet, Fact vs Fiction; A Correction of Falsehoods Contained in the May 6, 1991 Issue of Time Magazine published by the Church of Scientology International, page 61

Note:

More subtle lies from church PR.

Very slippy wording "not currently conducting" in March 1987. Fails to mention the past criminal investigation started in 1984 by this very IRS office. There is no doubt it existed because the Judges for United States Court of Appeals used that fact in rendering their decision in the case of United States of America vs Church of Scientology on 9 Feb 1987.

09 Apr

Finally, on about April 9, 1987, Vicki and two other victims escaped from Happy Valley onto the Sobova Indian Reservation where they were pursued on motorcycles by guards. They were rescued by the Indians. Richard Aznaran meanwhile was urged to divorce his wife.
Instead, that very month they left the Sea Org, though not the Church, and returned to Dallas, Texas, where they started a private investigation business.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

What kind of a "church" is this - where people have to escape from it in the middle of the night - and then have to use false names for themselves on the internet for fear of being attacked by their own "church" - just for communicating about it?

16 Apr

Los Angeles Times April 16, 1987

L. RON HUBBARD ESTATE VALUED AT $26 MILLION

L. Ron Hubbard, the Scientology founder and author who died last year, left more than $26 million in assets, excluding trust funds, according to documents filed by the executor of his estate.

Total assets listed in the inventory amount to $26,305,706. They include $25 million even in copyright and trademark materials and $1,305,706 in oil, gas and business investments, said attorney Charles Ogle of Morro Bay.

The estate documents were prepared in Los Angeles by Norman F. Starkey, the executor of Hubbard’s estate. Ogle handled the filing of those documents with the San Luis Obispo county clerk's office Friday.

Hubbard suffered a stroke and died Jan. 24, 1986, on his ranch in Creston. His will, filed in Superior Court the following February, did not detail his wealth. Hubbard signed the will the day before his death.

The listed assets do not include money Hubbard put into trust funds for his wife, four of his five children and the Church of Spiritual Technology. The amount in the trust funds is private, Ogle said.

A statement issued by Starkey's office Friday said: "As per Mr. Hubbard's instructions, ownership of all his copyrighted works will pass to the Church of Scientology."

Note:

What happened to the alleged 100 plus million siphoned off to LRH over the last few years before his death? Oh - I forgot - that's private.

Interpretation of private = somebody has a withhold about the missing money

06 Jul

U.P.I. July 6, 1987

Attorneys for an arm of the Church of Scientology argued Monday that a former member should be barred from suing the church for libel and from seeking damages from the estate of the late Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard.

The arguments came in a pretrial hearing in a legal dispute between the Church of Scientology's Religious Technology Center and several former members who, it claims, used religious materials stolen from a Scientology outpost in Denmark to teach similar -- and cheaper - religious courses at a splinter church in Santa Barbara.

The Religious Technology Center claimed David Mayo, founder of the Advanced Ability Center in Santa Barbara, violated the California trade secrets law by using the stolen documents and won a court order barring their further use pending trial.
But a federal appeals court dissolved the order last August, holding religious scriptures are not trade secrets. The case has not yet been set for trial.

Lawyers for the Religious Technology Center asked U.S. District Judge Mariana Pfaelzer to dismiss Mayo's counterclaims for libel and emotional distress, saying he had not proved that he was defamed by several statements published by the church.

Mayo's lawyers said they intended to file a suit against the estate for alleged improper assertion of a copyright claim to the religious materials. Mayo claims he helped Hubbard develop some of the church's central religious scriptures. He claims he was defamed by several published statements by members of the church, alleging that Hubbard was the only source of Scientology theory, that Mayo's Santa Barbara courses made one follower violently ill and that he had an extramarital affair.

Note:

More Legal attacks from practicing the Fair Game Law.

Their Fair Game practices against Mayo will end up costing them 2.9 million.

28 Jul

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, Petitioner-Appellant,

v.

COMMISSIONER OF INTERNAL REVENUE, Respondent-Appellee.

No. 85-7324. United States Court of Appeals Ninth Circuit


On appeal from revocation of church's tax exempt status by Internal Revenue Service, the Tax Court, 83 T.C. 381, affirmed commissioner's assessment of tax deficiencies and late filing penalties and church appealed. The Court of Appeals, Tang, Circuit Judge, held that:

(1) significant sums of church money inured to benefit of church's founder and his family thus constituting inurement to private individual, and thus, church was not entitled to tax exempt status

[2] INTERNAL REVENUE

In order for organization to pass operational test in order to obtain tax exempt status? organization's net earnings may not inure to benefit of private shareholders or individuals...

[8] INTERNAL REVENUE

For purposes of determining whether church's net income inured to benefit of church's founder and family, combined salaries of $20,249, $49,648 and $115,680 in three different tax years were not excessive.

[9] INTERNAL REVENUE

Financing church operation through sale of religious literature does not necessarily violate requirements for tax exemption; furthermore, church may pay author reasonable compensation in form of royalties for literary works.

[10] INTERNAL REVENUE

Royalty payments made by church to its founder on sales of books, recordings and electronic devices, were excessive, and thus supported determination that church's net income inured to benefit of individual, where founder used church to generate copyrighted literature and market his products, church policy mandated that any book on subject be copyrighted in name of founder, and number of publications copyrighted by founder were actually written by church employees.

Church's founder's control over large amount of church's assets compelled finding that church's proceeds inured to benefit of private individual, though some evidence was presented that funds were not missing, where fact that funds were present was not inconsistent with finding that founder had unfettered control over millions of dollars in money which originated with church.

[12] INTERNAL REVENUE

"Debt repayments" to church's founder by church, which were based upon percentage of church's total receipts inured to personal benefit of founder and thus, church's claim to tax exempt status was defeated.

[14] CRIMINAL LAW

Standard applied by Court of Appeals in reviewing cases of alleged discriminatory prosecution is that others are not generally prosecuted for same conduct and that decision to prosecute this defendant was based upon impermissible grounds such as race, religion or exercise of constitutional rights.

The Church of Scientology (Church) appeals a judgment of the Tax Court which affirmed the Commissioner's assessment of tax deficiencies and late filing penalties against the Church for the years 1970, 1971 and 1972. At issue is whether the Commissioner properly revoked the Church's tax exempt status.

I.

The Church was incorporated as a nonprofit corporation in the State of California in 1954. In 1957, the Commissioner recognized it as a tax exempt organization under §§ 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954.

The Commissioner revoked the Church's tax exempt status in 1967. The letter of revocation stated that the Church was engaged in a business for profit, and was operated in a manner whereby a portion of its earnings inured to the benefit of a private individual, and was serving a private, rather than a public interest. The letter instructed the Church to file federal income tax returns.

The IRS subsequently published a notice of revocation in the Internal Revenue Service bulletin, and removed the Church from the Service's official roster of organizations eligible to receive tax deductible charitable donations. The Church did not file income tax returns for the years 1970 through 1972, instead, it submitted Form 990, information returns.

On December 28, 1977, after auditing the Church's records, the IRS sent a Notice of Deficiency for the years 1970, 1971, and 1972. The IRS calculated the deficiency to be $1,150,458.87 and imposed an additional $287,614.71 in late filing penalties.

On March 28, 1978, the Church filed suit in United States Tax Court challenging the Commissioner's determination of tax deficiency. In an extensive opinion, the Tax Court substantially upheld the determination of the Commissioner.

It held that the Church did not qualify for exemption from taxation under §§ 501(a) & 501(c)(3) because:

(1) the Church was operated for a substantial commercial purpose

(2) its earnings inured to the benefit of L. Ron Hubbard, his family, and OTC, a private non-charitable corporation controlled by key Scientology officials

(3) it violated well defined standards of public policy by conspiring to prevent the IRS from assessing and collecting taxes owed by the Church. The Court also upheld the validity of the Notice of Deficiency.

Finally, the Court upheld the penalties for failure to file tax returns.
II.

During the years in question, the Church of Scientology of California was the Mother Church of the many Scientology churches around the country.

Flag was the highest division of the California Church. It provided spiritual leadership. It also acted as the Church's administrative center. The Flag division was headquartered aboard the ship Apollo, which cruised the Mediterranean Sea and docked in various countries along its shores. L. Ron Hubbard, his wife, Mary Sue, and their family lived aboard the Apollo with other members of the ship's crew and staff.

Besides performing the highest levels of auditing and training, Flag staff members performed a variety of management functions. The Church derived income from four sources:

1. auditing and training
2. sales of Scientology literature, recordings and E-meters
3. franchise operations
4. management services. Franchise operators were required to remit ten percent of gross income to the Church. The Church offered its managerial services to branch organizations around the world for a fixed fee.

L. Ron Hubbard officially resigned his position as executive head of the California and other Scientology churches in 1966. Despite his official resignation, the Tax Court found that he continued to exert significant control over the Church by making policy statements, directives, and orders. In addition, his approval was required for all financial planning. He was the sole trustee of a major Scientology trust fund into which the Church made substantial payments. He or Mary Sue Hubbard were signatories on many Church bank accounts.

During the tax years at issue, L. Ron Hubbard and Mary Sue Hubbard received salaries from the California Church and its affiliate, the United Kingdom Church, in the following amounts:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>1970</th>
<th>1971</th>
<th>1972</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>California Church</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L. Ron Hubbard</td>
<td>$4,932</td>
<td>$9,368</td>
<td>$35,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Sue Hubbard</td>
<td>$3,017</td>
<td>$2,430</td>
<td>$25,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>United Kingdom Church</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L. Ron &amp; Mary Sue Hubbard Combined</td>
<td>$12,300</td>
<td>$37,850</td>
<td>$55,680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL</td>
<td>$20,249</td>
<td>$49,648</td>
<td>$115,680</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

During these years, L. Ron Hubbard, Mary Sue Hubbard and their four children resided for the most part aboard the Apollo. While aboard ship, the Church provided the Hubbards with free lodging, food, laundry, medical services and vitamins.

The Church made royalty payments to L. Ron Hubbard for sales of his books, tapes and E-meters. The royalties amounted to ten percent of the retail price. The Church, for example, made $104,618.27 in royalty payments to Hubbard in 1972.

Additionally, Church policy required that all work pertaining to Scientology and Dianetics be copyrighted to L. Ron Hubbard. As the result of this policy, a number of publications copyrighted by L. Ron Hubbard were actually written by others. For example, Ruth Mitchell wrote the book
Know Your People and Peter Gillum wrote the book How to be Successful.

Additionally, a series of books called the DEC series contained policy letters, some written by L. Ron Hubbard and others written by paid employees of the Church. L. Ron Hubbard received royalty payments on the sale of all of these publications.

During the 1960's, Scientology organizations around the world were required to pay directly to L. Ron Hubbard, ten percent of their income. These payments were termed “debt repayments” because they were designed to compensate Hubbard for his work in originating the Scientology religion. The Tax Court concluded that during 1971-1972 the Church continued to make debt repayments to Hubbard.

In 1968, L. Ron Hubbard, Mary Sue Hubbard, and Leon Steinberg incorporated a Panamanian corporation called Operation Transport Corp., Ltd. (OTC). OTC was a for-profit corporation. Shortly after the corporation’s formation, Hubbard, Mary Sue Hubbard and Steinberg resigned and were replaced by three Flag employees. During the years in question, the new directors performed only one function. In the summer of 1972, they approved L. Ron Hubbard’s decision to transfer approximately two million dollars from an OTC bank account in Switzerland to the Apollo. The money was stored in a locked file cabinet to which Mary Sue Hubbard had the only set of keys.

Between 1971 and 1972, the Church made payments in excess of three and a half million dollars to OTC. During these years, the Church also made payments totaling nearly $175,000 to the Central Defense and Dissemination Fund. According to the Church, these payments were placed in the United States Church of Scientology Trust of which L. Ron Hubbard was the sole trustee. The trust funds were deposited in several Swiss bank accounts. L. Ron Hubbard and Mary Sue Hubbard were signatories of the accounts and L. Ron Hubbard kept the trust checkbooks.

III.

We conclude that the Church failed to establish that “no part of the net earnings ... inures to the benefit of any private shareholder or individual”

B. Inurement

The sole beneficiary of the church’s activities must be the public at large.

Unaccounted for diversions of a charitable organization's resources by one who has complete and unfettered control can constitute inurement.

[6]

The finding of the Tax Court that a portion of the Church’s net earnings inured to the benefit of L. Ron Hubbard, his family, and OTC, a private for-profit corporation, is a factual finding.

In finding that a portion of the Church's net earnings inured to the benefit of L. Ron Hubbard, his family and OTC, the court isolated two indicia of inurement, overt and covert. The overt indicia included salaries, living expenses, and royalties. The covert indicia included “debt repayments”?

Note:

Axiom 38 - Truth is the exact time, place, form and event.

Why was the membership not informed about the above tax court decision?

This is the main way that Church PR lies. By omitting to tell us things like this.

The Data Series says Omitted Data is one of the outpoints that causes wrong conclusions. Thus, the reason for Church PR not informing the membership of things like this is exposed - to make us reach the wrong conclusion that all is well - when the truth is - all is not well.
29 Jul

Los Angeles Times July 29, 1987

SCIENTOLOGISTS' LOSS OF TAX-EXEMPT STATUS UPHELD BY U.S. COURT

A federal appellate court Tuesday upheld the revocation of the tax-exempt status of the Church of Scientology of California, saying the church used a sham corporation and other methods to funnel money to founder L. Ron Hubbard.

The U.S. 9th Circuit Court of Appeals also upheld more than $1.4 million in federal taxes and penalties levied against the Los Angeles-based church for the years 1970 through 1972.

The court said the Internal Revenue Service and the U.S. Tax Court had properly revoked the church's tax-exempt status on the grounds that a portion of its earnings inured to the benefit of a private individual, Hubbard and his family.

The court said the salaries paid to Hubbard and his wife, Mary Sue, totaling $185,000 in 1970-72, were not excessive and did not disqualify the church from tax-exempt status. But other types of payments cross the line between reasonable and excessive, the court said:

* The church required all books on Scientology and Dianetics, a related subject, to be copyrighted in Hubbard's name, even if someone else wrote them.

* A sham corporation, Overseas Transport Corp., funneled millions of dollars of church assets to L. Ron Hubbard.

* The church required its organizations around the world to pay Hubbard 10% of their income as a debt repayment for his work in founding Scientology.

* Hubbard was sole trustee of a church trust fund to which church assets were transferred. In 1972, more than $1 million was withdrawn from the trust, taken aboard a yacht on which Hubbard and his family lived while cruising the Mediterranean and kept in a file cabinet to which Mary Sue Hubbard had the only keys.

17 Sep

Norman Starkey, as Trustee of Author's Family Trust-B, enters into a License Agreement with RTC, wherein LRH's estate allows RTC use of the Advanced Technology.

ASSIGNMENT AND ASSUMPTION (RTC)

...Reference is made to the following described agreements between NORMAN F. STARKEY, as Executor of the Will of L. Ron Hubbard or as Trustee of Author's Family Trust, and RELIGIOUS TECHNOLOGY CENTER, a California nonprofit religious corporation (Agreements):

Title Date

(a) License Agreement September 17, 1987

Assignment and Assumption agreement between Norman Starkey and CST, as posted on the internet

10 Nov

The Associated Press November 10, 1987

Court Makes it Easier for IRS to Withhold Some Material

A unanimous Supreme Court today made it easier for the Internal Revenue Service to withhold material sought by individuals or organizations under the Freedom of Information Act, a law aimed at curtailing government secrecy.

The court ruled 6-0 that the IRS legally may refuse to disclose certain records even if the tax agency could delete anything linking those records to individual taxpayers.
Led by Chief Justice William H. Rehnquist, the court said the Freedom of Information Act does not require the IRS to make such deletions so certain documents can be released on request.

Scientologists in 1980 had filed an FOIA request for all IRS documents mentioning the church, founder L. Ron Hubbard and his wife, Mary Sue Hubbard.

10 Dec
PR Newswire December 10, 1987

The California Superior Court in Los Angeles has granted two motions to dismiss a $1.5 billion suit filed by a small group of disgruntled former members of the Church of Scientology. For the fourth time, Dowds has dismissed the entire complaint, citing serious factual inadequacies in the suit that F.A.I.R. and its attorney, Lawrence Levy, have been unable to correct.

Further, he pointed out that in four attempts, the plaintiffs have not alleged the fraud with the specificity which the law requires.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1988

(no date) : 'FreeZone'


CBR says:

"And our vector is essentially to bring the New Civilization awareness to the planet and to present to them the rules of the Free-Zone Decree which means that everyone must be brought up to the point where they can decide for themselves on which way the planet goes. Free Zone Decree and the New Civilization Idea with it are both in that flow. Because the Free Zone Decree applies to all of these. The Free Zone Decree applies to all. IF you read it in Sector 9 you see it does apply to the whole planet. But, the idea we are implementing it with is the idea of a New Civilization, because the old one didn't work very well."

* Here CBR is again emphasizing the purposes and intents of the Free Zone Decree. The Decree is applicable to ALL.

(no date) : Scientology

In 1994 a booklet is released entitled The Church of Scientology 40th Anniversary.

An article on the Religious Technology Center says this:

"To ensure the purity of the religion and its Scriptures, RTC supervised a massive five-year project, only recently completed, to republish all of Mr. Hubbard's writings on Dianetics and Scientology. RTC ensured that the authenticity of each work was verified by comparing them word by word with his original manuscripts? only once RTC was satisfied that the works were accurate were they republished. RTC then helped see that archival editions of these materials were produced, thus ensuring the availability of the pure and unadulterated writings of Mr. Hubbard to the coming generations. As part of this project, Mr. Hubbard's original tape-recorded lectures? most of them over three decades old ? were restored using state-of-the-art technology, and then accurately transcribed."

The 1994 booklet entitled The Church of Scientology 40th Anniversary

Note:

The above is evidence of the RTC and CSI conspiracy to alter, delete and fabricate LRH issues. It is also evidence of the fraud perpetrated on the paying public that they are receiving "pure, unadulterated LRH". The above reference says the same was done with LRH tapes and on that point we have rock solid proof that they destroyed LRH original teachings because those tapes are in his voice.

Incorrectly Included destruction of LRH issues -
Incorrectly Included fraud on the paying public -
Falsehood that all LRH issues have been made available in pure form ?

RTC and CSI Execs

(no date) : Scientology

In 1989, the Association for Better Living and Education (ABLE) replaced Social Coordination.

The Church also runs anti-psychiatry groups, as well as a campaign for Freedom of Information outside the U.S., and a campaign against Interpol. There is a bitter irony in the Scientologists' campaign for Freedom of Information, allowing public access to government
files: The GO never allowed such access by Scientologists to their B-l files.

As ever, Hubbard's ultimate motive for the GO's campaigns is questionable, but good came from some of them. There have certainly been psychiatric abuses, and they were rightly publicized.

The Guardian's Office played a part in the exposure of "MK Ultra," a long-running and terrifying series of experiments in mind-control funded by Canadian, British and U.S. Intelligence Agencies.

GO staff saw themselves as crusaders against dark forces. And they worked out of commitment to social change; it certainly was not for personal gain. **The good Scientologists have done does not compensate for the harm.** The campaigns were largely an attempt to manipulate public opinion and divert critics from Scientology malpractices.

Most Scientologists genuinely want to improve society. They fervently believe their ideology is the only hope for a better world. Hubbard's motives are highly questionable, but the motives of the great majority of Scientologists are good. They wish to make people happier and more capable. They believe that the Church exists to "Clear the planet," and create an ethical society. Staff members sacrifice their family life, their financial security and their careers to "Clear the planet."

On first meeting, most Scientologists have a friendly demeanor, but this is unsurprising in a group so eager to gain converts. To promote a practice which supposedly brings about cheerfulness, it is necessary to appear cheerful.

Sea Org members are trained to be friendly to the public, but behind closed doors they are ruthless and scream at their subordinates, giving them "severe reality adjustments."

Certain tenets are essential to Scientology. The first is the assumption that Man is basically good (although this does not extend to critics of Scientology, even those who helped to create and sustain the movement. Those who criticize Scientology are irrevocably evil). Church Scientologists also justify their incessant attacks upon critics and perceived enemies through the courts as an ethical practice: the greatest good for the greatest number of dynamics.

It is a Hubbard maxim that Public Relations should provide an "acceptable truth," tailored to fit the "reality" of a given audience. Using an acceptable truth at first meant avoiding embarrassing aspects of the truth, and later, more simply, lying.

Although Hubbard single-mindedly pursued his ambition, he may well have believed throughout that he was doing good. Nonetheless, he laid his "road to truth" on a foundation of lies.

L. Ron Hubbard was an opportunist who lied consistently about his past, as part of a process of self-glorification. Incapable of admitting his mistakes, he continually created scapegoats. The pure motives of his followers were exploited to build a secret mountain of cash.

Hubbard can be dismissed as a fabulist, a compulsive storyteller, whose exaggerations were harmless. But he was far worse than this. His avarice coupled to deliberate deceit became outright fraud. Hubbard plainly made fraudulent claims about himself and his supposed research. He also made fraudulent claims about the money gathered ostensibly to further the publicized aims of Scientology. This was not harmless puffery: it was conscious deceit designed to make him ever more famous, influential and wealthy. The poverty and suffering of those believers who sustained his opulent life-style must also be taken into account.

**A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack**

Correct Target - psychiatrists and their abuses -
Correctly included social betterment programs such as education, drugs etc -

LRH, MSH, GO, OSA, RTC, CSI & Individual Scientologists
Note:

If the church would drop its fascist practices and continue its social programs and make its end product of FREE BEINGS - it could be an asset to society.

In order for the above to happen - we need a Leadership and a church that ...

LEADS SOCIETY TO THE AIMS BY SETTING AN EXAMPLE

This Leadership & Church would first have to make ITSELF a reflection of the Aims A Leadership & Church that is without insanity, criminality and war

(no date) : Scientology
Stacy Young is taken to Gilman Hot Springs. She was "on the decks" for 3 months after she and Vaughn tried to escape and were caught in Hemet.

18 Feb : Scientology
Library of Congress records show that:
CSI copyrights their squirrel version of LRH's study tapes.

Library of Congress records
Note:
Over 400 words have been deleted from just one study tape - Studying Introduction.

-- Apr : Scientology
In April 1988, the former Inspector General of the Religious Technology Center filed a suit against various Scientology Organizations.

Vicki Aznaran was an executive during the schism, rising to become David Miscavige's immediate junior. She and her husband, Richard, left the Sea Organization in April 1987.

The Aznarans had no reservations about the true intent of Church management, and described their treatment as "brainwashing," and their condition as "slave-like." Further, they asserted that the Scientologists had:

employed the following psychological devices... to cause Plaintiffs to involuntarily abandon their identities, spouses and loyalties, and deprive Plaintiffs of their independent free will .... Threats of torture; implementation of brainwashing tactics; threats of physical harm for lack of loyalty... lengthy interrogations... sudden involuntary and forceable separation of spouses from one another for many months, and depriving the spouses of communication with one another or allowing them to know where the other was located; willfully and expressly inducing divorce between Plaintiffs ... deliberately inducing fatigue by physical abuse and deprivation of sleep; forcing Plaintiffs to be housed in animal quarters; deliberately confining Plaintiffs to premises under the control of Defendants and under threat of physical harm without allowing Plaintiffs to leave of their own free will; and threatening Plaintiffs that failure to submit to the power and control of Defendants would result in their becoming 'fair game.'

Vicki was sent on "mission" to Los Angeles in 1981 to purge members of Defendants' organization... remove assets of Defendant Church of Scientology of California to overseas trusts where they could not be accessed by plaintiffs or the government, and set up sham corporate structures to evade prosecution generally.

In December 1981, Vicki Aznaran was assigned to Author Services Inc., a for-profit corporation using Sea Org personnel. She was commissioned to reorganize corporate
structures and effect sham sales of millions of copies of Dianetics to the corporate
Defendants named herein as a vehicle for transferring assets among them.

In Spring 1982, Miscavige deprived Richard Aznaran... and sent him to the RPF in Los
Angeles. His pay was reduced to $1.25 per week, and he spent ninety-nine days on the RPF.
Meanwhile, Vicki worked directly for Hubbard's deputy, Ann Broeker. Meetings between Vicki
and Richard were prohibited, so they met surreptitiously.

The Aznarans allege that the intention in October 1982 (the time of the San Francisco Mission
Holders' Conference) was for all Scientology entities to turn over their profits to . . . Author
Services, Inc. When Vicki expressed disapproval of this, she was ordered to the RPF in Hemet
where, "for approximately 120 days, she was forced to participate in the 'running program.'
The running program required Vicki and other persons subjected to the control of Defendants
to run around an orange telephone pole from 7:00 a.m. to 9:30 p.m .... with ten minute rests
every one-half hour, and thirty minute breaks for lunch and dinner.

In about May 1983, Vicki was "deemed rehabilitated" and ordered back to the Religious
Technology Center at Gilman. Until Hubbard's death, the Aznarans remained at Gilman, when
Richard was ordered to Hubbard's ranch at Creston working there as a security guard for a
year and a half: Richard was forced to falsify time cards to falsely indicate that he had been
working forty hour work weeks, so as to avoid an obligation on the part of Defendants from
paying him overtime ....

Richard was forced to sleep in a horse stable with several . . . other indoctrinated employees.
During the course of Richard's stay at the ranch, Vicki was not told of his whereabouts, nor
were Plaintiffs permitted to correspond with each other.

Most important for the future of Scientology, the Aznarans claim that in or about February of
1987, a schism arose between Defendant Miscavige and the Broekers, each of whom claimed
to possess the 'upper level Holy Scriptures' written by Hubbard.

Miscavige allegedly saw Vicki's demands for contact with her husband as an expression of
allegiance" to the Broekers. Miscavige ordered Vicki to the RPF at "Happy Valley," a secret
location bordering the Sobova Indian Reservation near Gilman . . . overseen and controlled by
Defendant Norman Starkey.

Vicki was not allowed to go anywhere or do anything without her guard being present. At
night she was imprisoned by having heavy furniture moved to secure the exit ....

Vicki claimed she had seen in the past other victims of Happy Valley be beaten upon
attempted escape, and their personal belongings destroyed .... Vicki and others were made to
wear rags taken out of garbage cans, sleep on the ground, dig ditches.

Finally, on about April 9, 1987, Vicki and two other victims escaped from Happy Valley onto the
Sobova Indian Reservation where they were pursued on motorcycles by guards. They were
rescued by the Indians. Richard Aznaran meanwhile was urged to divorce his wife. Instead,
that very month they left the Sea Org, though not the Church, and returned to Dallas, Texas,
where they started a private investigation business.

The Aznarans received a "Freeloader Bill," for Scientology services they had received while in
the Sea Org, amounting to $59,048.02. They say that they did not seek legal assistance until
January 1, 1988, because As a result of the psychological trauma of indoctrination techniques
applied by Defendants .... Plaintiffs were unable to comprehend their legal rights with regard
to the actions of Defendants.

Fraud is among their charges: "Defendants ... knew that the practices of the so-called Church
of Scientology . . . were not designed to increase the well being of any of its victims, but were
made to coercively persuade each and every follower to dedicate their lives to Defendants in
order for Defendants to increase their wealth derived from an overall scheme to make money
founded on the exploitation of free labor ....

Defendants . . . required Plaintiffs to participate in crimes against the United States
Government, including the obstruction of justice and efforts to create corporate structures
designed to keep payments from properly being paid to the Internal Revenue Service ....
Plaintiffs were subjected to humiliation, degradation, physical labor, and imprisonment, all designed to break down their will and free thinking, and convert them into submissive, frightened and dedicated followers of Defendants.

The Aznarans also charge Breach of Contract: Defendants . . . breached the said agreements by not providing any spiritual or psychological services, but rather, providing indoctrination, psychological coercion, duress and stress, all designed to break Plaintiffs' will so that they would remain compliant servants to Defendants for the remainder of their lives, and to the use of Defendants in furtherance of illegal conduct and money making schemes.

The Complaint is a devastating indictment of the methods and motives of the current Scientology leadership.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Incorrectly Included psychiatric brainwashing technology in the RPF - SO Execs

18 Apr : Scientology
Flag Order 3879 The Sea Org &The Future is cancelled by DM. He says it is a fabrication of Pat Broeker. He says that LRH's estate planning took into account the future of Scientology and this is being implemented. He says that LRH made plans for the eternal existence of Scientology technology in RJ 34 The Future of Scientology. Also in RJ 38 Today And Tomorrow: the Proof, LRH describes the current set up of international management.

Flag Order 3879

Note:

Broeker is working on putting together OT 8,9,10,11 from LRH research notes. Miscavige gets him to leave his office and then raids it and takes what he was working on. Miscavige and Lenske then get Broeker to leave quietly by blackmailing him with the crime of IRS tax fraud. Broeker had signed for all the money Miscavige had couriered to LRH and Broeker had no proof he turned the money over to LRH and no proof he paid taxes on the money he received.

Thus Broeker agreed to leave quietly - leaving Miscavige in charge with nothing in writing from LRH that DM was his appointed replacement. No one in the SO objected to Miscavige calling Flag Order 3879 a forgery for fear of being put in the RPF or expelled. Ann Broeker was broken by gang-bang sec checks and she was brought back to Gilman Hot Springs and held in the RPF there - where she remains today.

Miscavige then has Ray Mithoff try to piece together an OT 8 off of these research notes and several versions of OT 8 were released - all of which flopped. In the 1977 HCOB Tech Correction Roundup - Ron had indicated he only had some notes about the Upper Bridge - OT 8 on up - and had not written them up. He never did write them up by the time he died - leaving the church with no upper bridge to do.

The staff on the Freewinds knew that OT 8 was an overt product and that no one who did OT 8 actually achieved the EP for the grade. This fact was disclosed by a Sea Org member who was on the Freewinds when OT 8 was being delivered.

-- Jun : Scientology
In June 1988, the Scientologists' new ship, the Freewinds, took her maiden voyage, with the first public OT8 students aboard. The Freewinds is a 440-foot cruise liner capable of carrying 450 passengers, and is based in Curacao, in the Caribbean.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

A staff member who was on the Freewinds during the delivery of OT 8 - says it was common knowledge among the Freewinds staff that OT 8 was a flop - no one who did the various
versions of OT 8 - actually made the intended EP of the level.

-- Jun : Scientology Late

June 1988

At the end of June, the Scientologists filed a Complaint against their former attorney, Joseph Yanny, accusing him of treachery, and saying he had joined forces with confederates to mastermind and prosecute an action.

Yanny responded with a declaration alleging that he had left the services of the Church because he was asked to participate in an attempt to blackmail an attorney hostile to the Church.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

02 Jun : Scientology

The Associated Press June 2, 1988

The U.S. Supreme Court has rejected an appeal against back taxes and penalties by the Church of Scientology, leaving in place the 1967 revocation of its tax exemption.

The high court declined to review lower court decisions penalizing the group for tax deficiencies in 1970, 1971 and 1972, holding that large amounts of its monies claimed as tax-exempt went for private enrichment of Scientology’s late founder L. Ron Hubbard and his wife, Mary Sue Hubbard.

The U.S. Tax Court had ruled that $3.5 million was deposited in Swiss banks through a bogus trust in those years, much of it later removed to a safe on a yacht, Apollo, on which the Hubbards had taken up residence in the Mediterranean.

08 Jul : Scientology

On July 8, 1988, all three parties CST, RTC, and CSI received adverse exemption rulings from the IRS. The 11-page ruling received by CST recites four reasons:

1) CST’s failure to establish that it is operated exclusively for exempt purposes, in part because of CST’s asserted failure to participate in certain financial reviews
2) that CST is operated for substantial non-exempt commercial purpose
3) that CST is operated for the benefit of private persons
4) CST had failed to establish that it is not operated for the benefit of private persons

CHURCH OF SPIRITUAL TECHNOLOGY, Plaintiff, v.
The UNITED STATES, Defendant. No. 581-88T.

13 Jul : Scientology

Vicky Aznaran hired attorney Joseph Yanny, in 1984, to represent RTC in copyright litigation. While representing RTC, he witnesses a lot of RTC’s criminal activities.

Therefore he stopped representing them in November 1987 and he and his associates were then subjected to intelligence black operations and physical assaults by “The Minutemen”.

He makes an affidavit on this date about his knowledge of RTC’s criminal acts:

His associate, Karen McRae, was severely beaten by two assailants in Dallas, Texas.

Rick Aznaran, while under surveillance by Church intelligence agents, was the object of a hit and run accident in the State of Texas.
Note:

This is a common black operation by "The Minutemen" - a hit and run auto accident.

His fiancee, Ms. Wilske, was the object of a hit and run auto accident involving the collision of the front and rear of her vehicle, destroying the car and injuring her.

While under surveillance by Church intelligence agents, he was stopped by 4 police cars and the officers got out and called him by name. They had information that he was in possession of firearms and cocaine. Yanny allowed them to search his car and nothing was found by the police. The police then interrogated the two intelligence agents and found them to be hired by a law firm that represents the church, Williams & Connolly.

Since he stopped representing the church, his offices had been broken into 3 times, once with a crow bar, and numerous documents related to the Church were taken.

Yanny says in his affidavit that when he represented the church that Mr. Vallier was his employee and law associate. He says that Vallier was a well known seller of large quantities of cocaine. Vallier had first been busted for peddling cocaine at age 17 but the record was sealed. However, church intelligence found out about the bust and Vallier told Yanny that in 1986 the church was using the information to blackmail Vallier.

Yanny has personally seen (Tom)Vallier in possession of large quantities of cocaine for resale.

While working for Yanny, Vallier confided that he supplied cocaine to enemies of the church when he was in law school.

Warren McShane once told Yanny that he was a high ranking operative for the G.O. back in the days when the G.O. was caught stealing IRS and Justice Dept. documents. McShane also told Yanny that he was running spies who had infiltrated David Mayo's group and that they were going through the preclear folders of members of Mayo's group for blackmail material.

While representing the church he was aware of numerous "cullings" of parishioner's preclear folders to get data in preparation for depositions of former members. When Yanny objected to this practice, Warren McShane told him it was standard practice. Yanny often complained to Vicki Aznaran about McShane doing this and McShane's tendency towards other criminal activities and his general disregard for the law.

Yanny witnessed Church attorney Earl Cooley ordering Warren McShane and Marty Rathburn to destroy evidence related to church litigation. There was also wholesale destruction of evidence, theft of documents from private persons and attempts to infiltrate the Court chambers of Judges Lilly and Swearinger.

Yanny also knows of a plot to perpetuate a fraud to the Courts in the form of settlement agreements of numerous pieces of church litigation, which required lawyers to never take litigation against the church in the future, and that no one, either lawyers or parties, testify against the church again. The agreements also required that all evidence and files be turned over to the church for destruction. Additionally, witnesses such as Bill Franks, were gagged, to prevent them from telling others what they knew.

Note:

Larry Wollersheim is in litigation with the church and Charles O'Reilly is his attorney. O'Reilly had won a 30 million-dollar judgement against Scientology in this case.

Vallier also confided to Yanny that Vallier had been an operative for the church in obtaining inside information from the offices of Charles O'Reilly, by establishing a relationship with O'Reilly's secretary. He also supplied the secretary with cocaine. During this operation, his handler was Warren McShane, President of RTC.

In May 1987, Yanny attended a meeting with high ranking church officials, including Linda Hamel, Director of Covert Operations. The subject of the meeting was "The Catholic Conspiracy and Charles O'Reilly." It was explained that the Catholics were enemies of Scientology and that O'Reilly was their best hit man.
Marty Rathburn said that Miscavige had ordered them to steal O'Reilly's medical records from the Betty Ford Center and another location in Santa Barbara to show that he was using cocaine, discredit him, and possibly blackmail him into easing off on his 30 million dollar verdict now on appeal.

Yanny objected to this as illegal and an alternative plan was arrived at to settle Yanny's nerves. Within days, Yanny told the church's chief lawyer, John Peterson, that he wanted out. Soon thereafter Peterson died and Yanny stopped representing the church.

Yanny was also informed of a group of vigilantes known as "The Minutemen" who were to go beat up dissidents and had in fact done so.

Joseph Yanny affidavit

Incorrectly Included continuation of criminal, fascist Fair Game practices - Omitted Vital Data to church members by gagging people & destroying evidence -

RTC & OSA & Church PR

04 Aug : Scientology

Library of Congress records show that:

CSI copyrights their squirrel version of the Hubbard Dianetics Auditor Course.

Library of Congress records

Note:

Dianetics The Modern Science of Mental Health has also been re-written by CSI, along with 913 other titles listed in the Library of Congress records. CST is the owner of the copyrights for all these re-writes.

In all of these re-written works - LRH is NOT the author. CSI is the author.

In order to make it appear to the public that LRH is the author, LRH's name is made part of the copyrighted title, to deceive the public into thinking LRH wrote it:

SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SLANT ON LIFE/L. RON HUBBARD

The above is the copyrighted TITLE of the book in Library of Congress records.

Notice that the book cover does not say BY L. Ron Hubbard.

In fact, none of the above re-writes are authored by LRH.

The issues are all "based on the works of LRH": The author is CSI.

In 1988 the Life Improvement Courses are released by CSI, making the bottom of the Bridge a minefield of squirrel alterations - all "Based On The Works of LRH."

For example -

Here is the original LRH PL 10 September 1982 -

This is called rip off. It is the exchange condition of robbers, tax men, governments and other criminal elements.

Here is the CSI squirrel Life Improvement Course "Dynamics of Money" page 45 -
This is called rip off. It is the exchange condition of robbers, most tax men, many governments and criminal elements.

Here is Axiom 3 on page 148 in the LRH book Phoenix Lectures -
Space, Energy, Objects, Form and Time are the result of considerations made and/or agreed upon or not by the static, and are perceived solely because the static considers that it can perceive them.

Here is Axiom 3 on page 73 in the squirrel CSI Book Scientology 0-8 -
Space, Energy, Objects, Form and Time are the result of considerations made and/or agreed upon by the static, and are perceived solely because the static considers that it can perceive them.

Declared squirrel groups such as Erhard Seminar Training were also

"based on the works of LRH"

That's what made them squirrel groups.
So why isn't CSI a declared squirrel group for issuing tech that is -

"based on the works of LRH"?

With regards the Upper Bridge OT levels - Ron did not write them up before he died. This means Mithoff and Miscavige will have to construct something off of LRH research notes. This means all of the Upper Bridge OT levels will also be:
"based on the works of LRH"

Thus the church has no standard Upper Bridge to deliver.
Thus the church is delivering a non-standard lower bridge too - due to alterations.
Thus RTC is guilty of Criminal Mind again - accusing others of what it is doing.
Thus Miscavige and Mithoff and RTC have turned the church into the biggest squirrel group ever. And, CST has done nothing to correct RTC. They can't because Miscavige controls them by holding undated signed resignations from all of the CST Trustees.
Thus Miscavige, RTC, and CST have violated their corporate charters to keep LRH as the single source of the subject.
Thus Miscavige is guilty of **Felony Fraud** on the paying Scientology public - because he makes public statements that all tech has been made available in a "pure, unadulterated form".

Thus Miscavige expels any Scientologists who dare to apply KSW to his Golden Age of Squirreling in order to **cover up** his High Crimes of destroying LRH technology by a constant campaign of alteration, deletion and fabrication of LRH issues.

Miscavige also conducted a political purge to rid the church of anyone who is loyal to LRH. All that is left are those who will take his and RTC's orders **OVER** LRH issues such as LRH HCOBs and PLs.

Miscavige only wants people who will **OBEY** him.

This goes against the very **END PRODUCT** of the church.

FREE BEINGS THINK FOR THEMSELVES AND ARE SELF-DETERMINED.

THEY ARE NOT UNDER ANYONE'S CONTROL - THAT'S WHY THEY'RE FREE.

So, anytime a Scientologist starts to get near being the END PRODUCT of a FREE BEING - and consequently challenge his bullying and squirreling - he expels them.

Thus there are injustices and false declares.

Thus Miscavige and his Aides and RTC and CST are all in Treason to Scientologists.

The Golden Age of Squirreling is only part of the picture, though.

By continuing to practice the Fair Game Law - and thereby committing lots of immoral and illegal acts - Miscavige and Aides also provide enemy agents outside the church with **plenty of ammunition** to use in their black PR and Legal attacks on the church.

RTC's campaign to stop people from auditing both inside and outside of the church - through suppressive use of copyright law, through suppressive high prices, through suppressive squirreling of OT 7, through creating suppressive arbitraries before releasing OT 9 - all adds up to preventing the church's final product - Free Beings.

**WHY?** Because FREE BEINGS pose a NATIONAL SECURITY THREAT?

Or because FREE BEINGS goes against the enslavement plans of Global Enslavers?

Whatever the reason - **THE REASON IS INSANE AND SUPPRESSIVE.**

Who benefits from destroying the church & its product of FREE BEINGS?

The Global Enslavers do.

When you work for someone by forwarding their purpose - you are their **AGENT**.

Thus, the top management are not actual Scientologists - they are Enslaver **agents**.

Three types of agents:

Knowing and willing agent because you agree with the purpose of enslavement.

Knowing agent - but unwilling because you are coerced to do it - e.g. blackmail.

Unknowing agent because you are being tricked into it - these are called Dupes.
Dupe agents do not agree with the purpose of enslavement - but they are being tricked into forwarding the purpose of enslavement - without realizing they are doing so.

Now, applying the Data Series policies to the above - we have?

CHURCH VALUABLE FINAL PRODUCT = FREE SPIRITUAL BEINGS

IDEAL SCENE = lots of FREE BEINGS being produced by the church

STATS = None - no FREE BEINGS have been made by the church

Thus we have an outpoint - OMITTED FINAL PRODUCT OF FREE BEINGS

Per the Data Series - where you find an outpoint - there you will find a SITUATION.

There is no such thing as an outpoint without a Situation.

The Data Series defines SITUATION as "the largest departure from the ideal scene."

Now we know we have a suppressive top management that is guilty of:

1. Destroying the group by continual practice of the Fair Game Law.
2. Destroying the group's technology for making Free Beings.
3. Having counter-intention to making the church's product - FREE BEINGS.

In short - we have a top management that are AGENTS of the Global Enslavers.

But - worse than that - we have Scientologists who TOLERATE the suppressive acts of top management. They do nothing to correct top management and even continue to support them by taking services (public) or by taking their orders (staff).

These have an overt of omission.

They assist top management in destroying the church and its end product by neglect.

People in FEAR destroy things by neglect.

They should ACT - but they NEGLECT their responsibility to act.

Without the continued support of these PTS Scientologists - the top execs would be powerless to suppress the Church and its end product of FREE BEINGS. If no one cooperates with the SP - they stand alone and have no power.

People have to agree to being Suppressed by cooperating with the SP.

This is double nonsense because the ACTUAL BRIDGE exists in the freezone. So there is no sane reason to put up with all the suppression inside the church.

By TOLERATING the suppressive MISAPPLICATIONS of Scientology by top execs - they assist to forward the suppressive agenda of the top management - and thereby they also become DUPE agents of the Global Enslavers.

So - we now have our SITUATION - the SP and the PTS working together to destroy.

SITUATION

1. A GROUP THAT IS DESTROYING ITSELF & ITS END PRODUCT

2. LED BY A TREASONOUS TOP MANAGEMENT THAT IS GUILTY OF DESTROYING THE GROUP, ITS TECHNOLOGY AND END PRODUCT OF FREE SPIRITUAL BEINGS
The Global Enslavers could not be happier about the above.

The church is being run and destroyed by THEIR AGENTS.

Thus, the above describes - The largest departure from the Ideal Scene:

The church being run by enemy AGENTS - instead of by ACTUAL Scientologists.

-- Sep : Scientology

At the same time, an investigating magistrate in Milan started making arrests. By September 1988, seventy-six Scientologists had been committed for trial charged with offenses ranging from fraud to medical malpractice, and taking in criminal conspiracy to extort money and unlawful detention.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

Miscavige and Aides get a Commendation Chit from their employer for all of this -

- GLOBAL ENSLAVERS HIGHLY COMMEND MISCAVIGE & AIDES -

-- Oct : Scientology

Approximate date when referenced investigation begins.

From the files of the FBI 338; June 4, 1991
Letter from unknown agent to FBI Director Sessions:

RE: CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
Per your inquiry of the May 6, 1991 article appearing in Time Magazine, regarding the Church of Scientology (COS), (copy attached). The article, on page 56, contains quotes from Ted Gunderson, former SAC Los Angeles Division. Gunderson claims the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) and the FBI have been debriefing COS members for the past three years, in part, to gain evidence for a major racketeering case.

The Los Angeles Division advised that the information is totally erroneous. There is no racketeering case being pursued against the COS by the FBI and the IRS. The last investigation by Los Angeles involving the COS was an obstruction of justice (OJJ) matter opened in October, 1988 and closed in early 1989. The OJJ case involved a member of the COS attempting to use derogatory information against a Federal judge. No prosecution occurred.

[PARAGRAPH BLACKED OUT]
Not appropriate for dissemination to the public.

From the files of the FBI 338; June 4, 1991
Letter from unknown agent to FBI Director Sessions

06 Oct : Scientology

CST filed its complaint on October 6, 1988 following an adverse exemption ruling by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS).

CHURCH OF SPIRITUAL TECHNOLOGY, Plaintiff.
The UNITED STATES, Defendant. No. 581-88T

25 Oct : Scientology
The St. Petersburg Times has asked a federal judge to unseal four court files pertaining to the Church of Scientology.

The files, which otherwise would be available to the public, were sealed in 1986 by U.S. District Judge Elizabeth A. Kovachevich at the Scientologists’ request. At the time the church was settling four lawsuits against it by former Clearwater Mayor Gabriel Cazares, among others, for undisclosed sums of money.

The sealing of the files put all record of the cases and any subsequent developments out of public view. Claiming that “no sufficiently important reason was offered by any of the parties” to override the “presumptive right of public access to court documents,” attorneys for the Times filed a motion Monday stating that its news gathering efforts had been stymied.

The closing of the files “impermissibly impinges upon the free flow of information upon which First Amendment principles are grounded,” the motion said.

-- Nov : Scientology

Bill Robertson and other former execs have started a new group called the Reform Movement in Europe.

Miscavige gives Heber Jentzch orders to carry out covert operations against them in Spain. These operations included orders for investigations by private detectives to obtain information by any means to incarcerate the leaders of Ron’s Org. These covert operations resulted in Heber being arrested in Spain.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Affidavit of Former RTC member

Note:

More Legal attacks brought on by practicing Fair Game.

-- Nov : Scientology

There was another Church caper recently in Spain. Jon Caban, who is one of the principles in the OT committee, lives in Madrid, and had arranged with Peers Gartstrom, a former CO of the Madrid Org, to come to Spain to speak to Spanish Officials regarding alleged illegal activities of the Church in Spain in previous years.

Melissa Caban, John’s wife, went to the airport to pick Peers Gartstrom up, and as he was walking up the ramp toward her, three plain clothes “officers” took Peers away. Later, Church detectives approached Melissa and said to her, “Your husband is next.”

Melissa was obviously very shaken by what she had seen. She went home, she got on the phone, she called all the Spanish legal officials that she could think of, the local police, the state police, the other individuals of that nature, simply trying to find out what had happened to Peers, and in fact none of them knew anything about it at all.

Ultimately what it turned out, was that the Church had sent private detectives to pick him up. They had identified themselves, pretending to be law enforcement individuals, had taken Peers away, apparently scared him to death saying that Interpol was after him and he was going to have to run for his life and so forth. Peers was put back on a plane and went back to Denmark or another one of the Scandinavian countries, and has not been seen or heard from since.

But what Melissa did was go the Spanish authorities, was able to identify the three Church detectives that had impersonated police officers, they were arrested by Spanish Authorities.
and charged with impersonating police officers, criminal charges.

I also spoke with Jon Caban, several times, about his experiences. Jon, an American citizen and a resident of Spain, was an associate of Capt Bill. It was the oppressive and criminal activities of Scientology in Spain which eventually lead to the arrest and indictment of Heber in Madrid in Nov 1988, after a 9 month investigation. That case is still pending.

Joe Harrington post to COSinvestigations

Note:

So, the Spain situation resulted from another black intelligence operation, gone wrong, in the effort to MAINTAIN A MONOPOLY under the guise of “smashing squirrels”.

Thus we have more Legal attacks from practicing the Fair Game Law.

Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -

Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly by eliminating competition -
Incorrectly Included criminal acts -
False Solution - Not-Isness - which results in making unwanted conditions persist -
False purpose (evil purpose) to stop others from auditing to prevent any OTs made -

David Miscavige, CST, RTC, and OSA

-- Nov : Scientology

In November, Spanish police raided Scientology organizations (including Narconons) in Madrid, Barcelona, Valencia, Alicante, Seville, Jerez, Bilbao, Burgos and Ondaroa. Sixty-nine people were arrested, including the President of the Church of Scientology International, Heber Jentzsch (right). Eleven were eventually detained.

The arrests followed a nine-month investigation headed by Judge Honrubia, who described Scientology as "a multinational organization whose sole aim is making quick money under the guise of doing good." The judge concurred with the Italian opinion of Narconon, saying that their establishments were dirty, run by untrained staff and were actually little more than recruitment centers for Scientology. A Scientology spokesman muttered about Spain’s “fascist past,” and Jentzsch accused Spain of a return to the Inquisition. He and two other nonresidents were bailed for a million dollars the next month, pending trial.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Wrong Target - attacking a drug rehab group Narconon - Spanish authorities

-- Nov : Scientology

AFFIDAVIT

I, Vicki J. Aznaran, of Mesquite, Texas, U.S. Citizen, Passport No. 03197042, do herewith depose and swear:

1. That from the approximate dates of 1984 until 1987 I held the positions of President and Chairman of the Board of Directors in the Scientology organization called the Religious Technology Center, INC, (RTC) which is now the senior governing entity of the International Church of Scientology, the Church of Scientology of California, and all affiliated organizations within the U.S., as well as senior governing entity for all foreign Scientology organizations and the civil associations of Scientology such as those called Dianetica or Narconon in Spain.

2. That despite efforts to cloak the fact, the true role of the Religious Technology Center, Inc. is that role explained above, and it holds this managerial position within the matrix of all of the interrelated organizations of Scientology: The Church of Scientology International, Inc., The Church of Scientology of California, Inc., The Church of Spiritual Technology, Inc., Authors Services, Inc., Missions International de Scientology, Inc., Religious Technology Center, Inc., Authors Family Trust, Asociacion Civil de Dianetica, Asociacion
Civil de Narconon.

3. That these various organizations exist in this manner to provide an "arm's length" appearance in order to protect the current board of directors from actual legal culpability for any illegal acts committed by or through the churches of Scientology or any of their other affiliated organizations, as well as to confuse any issues, investigations or litigation which might expose the illicit actions of any individual Scientology organization or member thereof.

4. That as a former senior executive of this body, from 1984 until 1987, I have observed and have certain knowledge of the activities of RTC and of its finances as well as its manner of incorporation and related documents.

5. That during the period of my employment by the RTC I reported to David Miscavige, who was at that time Trustee of the corporation. Miscavige maintains absolute control over all officers and board members of this corporation, controlling these other members of the board of directors by fact of his possessing undated, signed resignations of each member, the holding of which gave and gives him complete control over each member of the board.

6. That also, to my certain knowledge, David Miscavige conceived, planned and ordered the implementation of the basic strategic and tactical actions of the church against those whom he considered to be causing legal or public relations conflicts against any church or against his personal and absolute control of Scientology. He also ordered the allocation of and made available funding for the financing of these actions, which included the declaring of those whom he considered to be his "enemies" as Suppressive Persons, the implementation of the policies known as "Fair Game" against these persons once so declared, the infiltration of private and governmental environments which he deemed hostile to his absolute control over Scientology, the organization of vigilante groups within the organizations of Scientology to be used against those individuals whom he deemed to be his enemies.

7. That following Miscaviges' orders, I transferred monies to Spain, and witnessed briefings by Miscavige to Heber Jentsch, who was in fact the "puppet" president of the church, but who actually is a camouflage for Miscavige, concerning covert operations taking place in Spain against former Scientologists and concerning false testimony and concerning the attempt to offset a rumored investigation by the Spanish authorities into the activities of Scientology in Spain, the very investigation which resulted in the surprise arrest of Jentsch himself in November of 1988. These operations included orders for investigations by the private detectives employed by the Scientology organizations to obtain information by any means possible to incarcerate the leaders of a reform movement who had not been silenced previously by Miscavige's policies and declarations, with the express intent of obtaining their incarceration.

8. That during this same period and as part of these same operations, a plan was formulated to destroy the reform movement in Europe by completely eliminating the leaders of this reform movement, William Robertson, John Caban and others, by any means possible. This included the infiltration of the reform group in Spain by covert agents of RTC, Kurt Welland and William Knight, continued investigation and harassment by detectives employed by the Scientology organizations in Spain and by recruiting others who would help to splinter the reform movement and to render it ineffective.

9. That additional orders were given to institute any action necessary including false denunciations, assaults by covert agents apparently in bad standing with the church, to infiltrate, offset and attack those leaders of the reform movement who were thought to be responsible for reporting Scientology activities to the Spanish authorities and undermining Miscavige's intentions.

10. That the policies known as "Fair Game" are, as described in the writings of L. Ron Hubbard, ethics policies, and other organizational policies are in fact continued as originally written by Hubbard, and that it is the purpose of the RTC to see that all of his policies are followed exactly as intended. It was common knowledge that the "Cancellation of Fair Game" referred only to the use of the term, since it had obtained bad public relations for Scientology, and that the same tactics and actions which referred to those so-called Suppressive Persons were and are continued in effect.
11. That the organization known as the Guardian's Office, while apparently abandoned, in fact was moved from the position as a separate organization or network, and incorporated within the organizational structure of Scientology, and all of the purposes and most of the Guardian personnel have remained the same. Again, the purpose of these changes were to obtain complete control by Miscavige over all Scientology organizations, and to obtain a more favorable image after Hubbard's wife was found guilty of crimes as head of the Guardian's Office.

12. Since my departure from the church my husband and I have been repeatedly threatened and harassed by members of Scientology, and we are now in fear for our safety.

Many of the statements made above contain information which has been testified to by others and/or are matters of public record within other areas of litigation within the United States.

I swear under penalty of perjury under the laws of the state of Texas that the contents of this affidavit are true to the best of my knowledge and recollection.

Date 1-27-92 Vicki J. Aznaran (signature)

1-27-92 signature
Notary Public Dallas
County, Texas USA

Note:

More proof that the New GO is RTC. It is autonomous and corrupt.

Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -
Incorrectly Included effort to maintain a monopoly by eliminating competitors-
Incorrectly Included criminal acts -
False Solution - Not-Itsness - resulting in unwanted conditions persisting - Incorrectly Included criminality providing the ammunition for enemy PR/Legal attacks - False purpose (evil purpose) to stop others from auditing to prevent any OTs made -

David Miscavige, RTC, CST and OSA

14 Nov : Scientology

A.B.L.E. (Association for Better Living and Education) is incorporated.
Corporate classification: Public Benefit; Jeanne Gavigan, Registered Agent; Bowles & Moxon, Registered Office; Rena Weinberg, President

Search results, posted on the Internet, of corporate filings

22 Nov : Scientology

San Francisco Chronicle November 22, 1988

Spain Seizes Scientology Leaders

Madrid Police arrested 69 people in a raid on a hotel and accused 45 of them of fraud, illegal association and forgery for being members of the Church of Scientology. Among those held was Heber Jentzsch, 53, of Los Angeles, worldwide director of the faith, and two unidentified Americans, judicial sources said. In 1986 and again last June, Spain's Justice Ministry rejected a petition by the Church of Scientology for accreditation as a legitimate religious institution on the ground that the group's activities "negatively affect public health."

A court spokesman said 24 of the original 69 people arrested were released when it was
learned during questioning that they were not leaders of the group. Judge Jose Maria Vasquez Honrubia said that besides the Americans, those under arrest include Scientology leaders from Britain, Portugal, Denmark, Venezuela, Switzerland, Italy and Spain.

The raid was conducted on the headquarters of Narconon, a drug rehabilitation program, Dianetics and the Civil Association of Applied Philosophy, all associated with the Church of Scientology.

The raid at a Madrid hotel was carried out, after a nine-month police investigation during which 30 telephone wiretaps indicated the group was planning an international meeting in the city, the judge said.

Vasquez Honrubia said those under arrest are to be charged with fraud, illegal association, coercion, forgery of public documents, tax evasion and failure to meet social security payments.

He said the group made members pay progressively larger fees and threatened people who wanted to leave.

"The real god of this organization is money," he told reporters. He said more arrests were likely.

In 1984, the U.S. government began an investigation of Scientology founder Hubbard's tax returns after the Internal Revenue Service said it suspected millions of dollars in church funds had been transferred to Hubbard to protect the church's tax-exempt status and to avoid paying taxes.

Note:

More Legal attacks from practicing the Fair Game Law PL.

Wrong Target - attacking a drug rehab group Narconon - Spanish police

30 Nov : Scientology

Simply put, Sherman Lenske claims that, on this date, RTC received FOREIGN rights to the Advanced Technology from Norman Starkey, as Executor. According to Lenske, in his convoluted viper-speak, "As one part of Mr. Hubbard’s estate planning, he directed that his U.S. rights to the Advanced Technology, exclusive of copyrights, be conveyed to RTC at that time [referring to the time of the May 16, 1982 Assignment] and the remainder would be transferred to RTC following his death. The first part of this objective was accomplished in May 1982 when Mr. Hubbard signed the Advanced Technology Assignment, and the remainder was accomplished on November 30, 1988 when Norman F. Starkey, as Executor of the Will of L. Ron Hubbard, assigned the remainder of Mr. Hubbard's rights to the Advanced Technology, other than the copyrights, to RTC.

Quote from Sherman Lenske's Declaration taken from FACTnet April 1997 Points and Authorities in THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLORADO, Civil Action No. 95-K-2143, RTC t. al vs. Factnet

30 Nov : Scientology

Norman Starkey, Executor of Hubbard's estate, signs a covenant with RTC, wherein the estate grants RTC the right to use the Advanced Technology. It lists the Advanced Technology as being:

Grades V, VA, VI, Clear, OT I, OT II, OT III, new OT IV, new OT V, new OT VI, new OT VII, new OT VIII, new OT IX, new OT X, new OT XI, L-10, L-12 and OT Review Auditing. (74)

Advanced Technology Covenant
http://www.lermanet.com/exit/death.htm - click on the link "The Many Wills of LRH"

Note:
What happened to OT XII, XIII, XIV, and XV - as listed on the grade chart?
This would appear to be confirmation that the unreleased OT levels by the church are just a re-hash of the OLD OT 4,5,6,7

22 Dec : Scientology

St. Petersburg Times December 22, 1988
Scientology church faces new claims of harassment

First of two parts

The year was 1976, one year after the Church of Scientology had secretly moved its spiritual headquarters to Clearwater, and Mayor Gabe Cazares was complaining too loudly for the church's comfort.

So, as documents seized by the FBI would later show, the church's Clearwater office devised a scheme to ruin Mayor Gabriel Cazares' political career by spreading scandal about his sex life.

Church officials came up with ways to get Cazares' school records, birth records, anything - from checking with the Catholic Church to looking in graveyards for headstones with Cazares' name - that might discredit the mayor.

The next year, the FBI raided church offices and seized hundreds of documents. Eleven church members were subsequently convicted of crimes.

And the Church of Scientology promised that it had cleaned house. Such dirty tricks, said the church, were things of the past.

Consider, then, the more recent case of Charles O'Reilly, an aggressive California lawyer who was another thorn in the side of Scientology. O'Reilly represented some former Scientologists who were suing the church, and he refused to settle their cases. One client, who said the church nearly drove him insane, had won a $30-million verdict against the sect. Church executives were irate, one of their former lawyers recalled in sworn testimony.

So in the spring of 1987, top-ranking Scientologists and lawyers called a meeting at their headquarters on Sunset Boulevard in Los Angeles to talk over the O'Reilly matter. According to their former lawyer, Joseph Yanny, the Scientologists planned to steal confidential files on O'Reilly from the Betty Ford Center and other alcohol- and drug- treatment centers. Yanny said the Scientologists figured that such records could be used to blackmail O'Reilly.

Ultimately, the plan to steal the records was scaled back, then dropped altogether. But the idea was similar to other plans that were carried out, say former top Scientology officials and representatives.

Although such claims have been made before by alleged victims of the church's tricks, the new charges are coming from people who were inside the highest circles of Scientology.

These officials include a church executive who recently left Scientology, a former church security chief, a California lawyer who until recently helped formulate Scientology's legal strategy, the church's former international president, and dozens of former church members, including one who has written a book critical of the church and its founder, L. Ron Hubbard.

Cumulatively, the new charges lead to a stinging conclusion about Scientology: Despite its assurances of reform, a pattern of abuses continues against church critics. In some cases, those abuses cross the line of criminal law, according to authorities.

A judge in Spain recently reached the same conclusion. After a nine-month investigation, Judge Jose Maria Vazquez Honrubia on Nov. 20 detained 71 Scientologists in Madrid and ordered 11 of them jailed.
Those held included Heber Jentzsch, a 53-year-old American and president of the Church of Scientology International. After three weeks, Jentzsch and the church members were released on $1.1-million bail but now must report to the court three times a week. They could face charges of coercion, fraud, flight of capital, illicit association and labor law violations. They say they are the victims of an international conspiracy.

Similarly, 15 Scientologists and the church itself are awaiting trial in Canada on charges stemming from a 1983 police raid in which about 2-million stolen government documents were seized from church offices.

Scientology lawyers said the sect would donate money to charity if charges against the church were dismissed, but Ontario Attorney General Ian Scott declined the offer.

Scientologists and their lawyers would not answer questions for this series of articles.

The church and the St. Petersburg Times are adversaries in a federal court case, and chief Scientology counsel Earle C. Cooley of Boston attributed the church's "no comment" to that dispute. The Times seeks to unseal files in four lawsuits against Scientology settled in 1986. Although court files are normally open, the judge granted the church's request to seal these cases over the objections of opposing lawyers. The Church of Scientology now wants to keep them closed. Times lawyers argued in a motion in October that closing the files violates the First Amendment. The First Amendment to the Constitution, among other things, gives a guarantee of a free press, and Times lawyers said that closing the files interferes with the newspaper's right to gather and publish news.

The Times won a Pulitzer Prize in 1980 for exposes of abuse by the church.

"It hasn't changed at all," said William Franks, who until 1982 was chairman and executive director of the Church of Scientology International. Franks left the church after a showdown between church leaders and owners of numerous Scientology "missions," or franchises.

Franks has said that despite public statements, it became clear that church executives never intended to change Scientology's character. Franks is now a businessman in Philadelphia; his replacement as Scientology's international president was Jentzsch, who is now out on bail in Spain.

Embarrassing the opposition

Although it has a large presence in Pinellas County, Scientology keeps its business headquarters in California, and it was there that top Scientologists and lawyers gathered to talk about O'Reilly, the lawyer who was causing them trouble.

Joseph Yanny, 38, was one of those lawyers. He has since fallen out with the church, but at the time, he was one of Scientology's top lawyers. Yanny began representing Scientology in trademark matters in 1983. By 1985, Yanny was "closely involved in the formulation of legal strategy," according to court documents filed by Scientologists.

"I and others were told by (Scientology executive) Marty Rathburn that on the orders of David Miscavige, the successor of L. Ron Hubbard as the head of the cult, that the medical records of O'Reilly were to be stolen from the Betty Ford Center, and another location in Santa Barbara, to show that he was using cocaine, discredit him, and possibly blackmail him into easing off on his $30-million verdict now on appeal," Yanny said last summer when questioned by Scientology lawyers.

Yanny balked. "I wanted no part of any criminal conduct to obtain the stuff," he said in an interview with the Times. "An alternative plan was quickly arrived at to settle my nerves," he said when questioned by other lawyers. The new tack: Rather than steal the records, lawyers would get them through the judicial process. Subpoenas were prepared for records from the Betty Ford Center, the Eisenhower Medical Center and Cottage Care Center, all in California. Specifically requested in the subpoenas, which are now on file in federal court, were "records of admittance for treatment of alcohol and/or drug use or dependency, records of treatment of Mr. O'Reilly for alcohol and/or drug usage, records concerning any known distribution or receipt by Mr. O'Reilly of any illegal drug."
Yanny said he protested again, saying the Scientologists were abusing the legal system. He said he refused to sign the subpoenas, and although they were filed with the court, they were ultimately never served. Yanny resigned as church counsel.

Since then, Yanny has been sued by the Church of Scientology, which says that after quitting he supplied church adversaries with privileged Scientology legal information.

An account from inside

She was 22, a former Unitarian. He was a former Marine air traffic controller with two tours in Vietnam. They were taking courses at Mountainview Junior College in Dallas when Vicki McRae met Richard Azneran. Later, they became husband and wife.

She was rewarded with prestige, and in 1983 was promoted to president of Religious Technology Center (RTC). The position made her one of the highest-ranking Scientologists in the world.

Vicki Azneran had become part of Scientology's elite. She knew the complex myriad of organizations and sub-organizations and how they fit together. She now says that Scientology's corporate web was created as a way of beating taxes. She also knew other details, and recently testified about them in federal court proceedings.

Among other things, she disclosed the systematic destruction of church documents. Scientologists feared those records might show that Hubbard secreted millions of dollars of church money into his own accounts, she testified. (A federal judge last year ruled that Hubbard did just that.) Since the church claimed to be not-for-profit - a contention disputed by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) - any such records could be damaging.

Vicki Azneran said she and her husband helped make sure the records were never released. They shredded financial documents in 1980 in Clearwater, she said, and again in 1981. Then in 1986, she said, she and Richard "participated in the coverup of expenditures . . . in anticipation of an IRS audit" in California.

Meantime, in 1984, she said, she destroyed other documents - which a California judge had ordered the church to yield. The church had personal records on Gerry Armstrong, a former Scientologist in litigation with the sect. Now Judge Paul Breckenridge of California Superior Court was ordering the Church of Scientology to turn over these records, called "PC" files, or pre-clear files. The files, kept on all Scientologists, contain personal information - from secret desires to confessions of misconduct - extracted during auditing sessions.

I removed documents from Gerry Armstrong's PC folders to keep them from being turned over to the court, Vicki Azneran said. I went through them and removed things from them. And some of those things I destroyed, and some of them I gave away or gave to someone in OSA (Office of Special Affairs), I believe.

Richard Azneran, who also had risen through the ranks - becoming Hubbard's public relations representative and later supervising church security - said culling pre-clear files was standard church practice.

He said he also carried out similar tasks.

Among the duties he described in depositions: bugging staff members' rooms, digging through adversarial lawyers' garbage and investigating so-called enemies of the church.

In 1985, Scientology executive David Miscavige told him to set up eavesdropping equipment in all the offices of Author Services Incorporated, Azneran said. Author Services is Scientology's for-profit division, licensing the copyrights to the prolific Hubbard's works.

Miscavige feared a raid by the IRS and wanted to photograph and record everything that any agent ever said to each other so it could be used in plotting a defense, Azneran said.

Rick Azneran also devised and helped implement a system to destroy church computer tapes, he said.
The way it worked, records from the church's Southern California centers were transferred from computer discs to tapes and taken to rented storage facilities in Ventura, Orange and Riverside counties - outside Los Angeles County to create possible jurisdictional problems for the police.

Electronic machines that erase magnetic tapes were set up in a row right next to the storage racks where the daily backup tapes were kept, Azneran said. We drilled on a regular basis being able to destroy the information on those magnetic tapes in a given amount of time, which is what we thought we would have should there be a raid.

And what if the FBI or IRS tried to force their way into the actual computer centers?

The Scientologists had thought of that, too, Azneran said. Earlier on in the computer rooms, the glass . . . that had been installed was all two-inch, two-and-a-half-inch bullet-proof glass so that they couldn't break in with sledge hammers and so forth. Punishment and escape

Why are the Aznerans saying such terrible things about their former colleagues? It goes back to 1986 - specifically, Jan. 24, the day the reclusive L. Ron Hubbard, 74, died of a stroke at his ranch in Creston, Calif. There was some struggle within Scientology's top ranks to succeed Hubbard, and Vicki Azneran found herself in the wrong faction, she says now.

As a result, she was sent to the Rehabilitation Project Force (RPF), a military-like work detail that former members say exists at nearly all major Scientology centers. Her assignment was to Happy Valley, a Scientology camp in the California desert. Guards ordered her to run wherever she went and sleep with a dozen women in one room, and a female guard stayed with her when she showered, she said.

But this time was different, she said. This time, she was sick. A uterine infection gave her a fever, and the guards wouldn't let her leave to see a doctor.

So in March of 1987, when two companions ran away and later came back in a rented car, she joined them and left. She had decided, as had Richard, it was time to leave Scientology, she told lawyers.

Their separation from the church seemed amicable. They even accepted a $20,000 loan, to be paid back at 5 percent interest over 10 years. They took the money and started a private investigation firm in Dallas.

But Vicki and Richard Azneran held a grudge.

On April 1 this year, they filed a $70-million lawsuit in U.S. District Court in Los Angeles against the Church of Scientology of California, RTC and other church divisions, and several Scientology executives. The 11-count suit claimed false imprisonment, infliction of emotional distress, loss of consortium, conspiracy, fraud, breach of contract, invasion of privacy and breach of duty to pay minimum wage and overtime.

Suing their lawyer

On June 15, Scientology lawyers called Yanny, the former lawyer, to a meeting. They told me they were going to sue me, Yanny said. Howard Weitzman (a prominent Los Angeles lawyer) said they wanted to make this all go away. He said to me, This doesn't have to happen if you can make the Azneran case go away. End of meeting.

And so I got sued. And fur started flying.

The Church of Scientology International, the Church of Scientology of California and RTC charged in the suit, filed eight days after the meeting, that Yanny violated the attorney-client privilege. According to the Scientologists, Yanny presided over a series of clandestine meetings in March at his Hermosa Beach home with various lawyers, aides, the Aznerans and Bent Corydon. Corydon, of Riverside, Calif., wrote the 1987 book L. Ron Hubbard: Messiah or Madman?, and has faced a barrage of litigation from the church.

The Scientologists said that Yanny, who had inside information, now was aiding, even
encouraging, the Aznerans. As proof, the Scientologists presented affidavits from two former employees of Yanny who said they were present during the meetings with the Aznerans and Corydon. The Scientologists also submitted photographs, taken by a private investigator, showing Corydon's car parked behind Yanny's house. On the basis of this information, a California judge ruled that neither Yanny nor his lawyers could represent the Aznerans because of an appearance of impropriety.

Although Yanny acknowledged a friendship with the Aznerans and Corydon, he said he has not helped them with their suits. But the Scientologists had other charges as well. Their suit said that of the $1.8-million Yanny's firm billed the sect in four years, a substantial portion was padded or fraudulent.

The rearview mirror

Joe Yanny took a plane from Los Angeles to Dallas and then another to Pittsburgh last June. In Pittsburgh, he rented a car to go to his sister's home in Belleaire, Ohio.

He said he thought he was being followed.

He sped up and lost the tail. But when he got into town, alongside his sister's house, four police cruisers pulled up with lights flashing.

The officers said they had a tip, phoned in anonymously to the Ohio Highway Patrol. Yanny, they said they were told, had firearms and cocaine in the car.

I was told at that point in time that I and those in my company could be searched, including the vehicle, or that I could be arrested on the spot, Yanny said. The choice was mine.

He agreed to be searched, as did the others. The police found nothing.

The next day, Bellaire police stopped a different rented car in town. The men in the car gave a story the police did not believe, so the police persisted, and the men in the rental car finally acknowledged that they were watching Yanny.

The police were informed that these people had been hired by - the name Economic Research Group from New York was mentioned, Yanny said in a deposition. They were from the Washington, D.C., area and had been hired by a firm named Williams & Connelly. At least this is the information that was given to the police. (Williams & Connelly) had represented the cult of Scientology on various matters, and various of its chief executives such as David Miscavige.

Williams & Connelly lawyer Gerald Feffer said he would likely know of any Scientology matters involving the firm, but knew nothing about the incident. He said he has used the Economic Research Group - an investigation firm that would not return a reporter's calls - but said, I don't, and would never, under any circumstances, hire anyone to harass anybody.

Capt. Robert Wallace of the Bellaire police said: Mr. Yanny's account would be correct. And yes, the Bellaire Police Department can confirm that. He said the only part of the story he could not verify was whether the private investigators phoned in the tip about Yanny carrying drugs. But he said: It is extremely coincidental, to say the least.

Note:

More Legal attacks brought about from practicing the Fair Game Law PL.

Also - Miscavige ordering electronic surveillance of ASI offices - gives an insight into his tone level - fear. It fair reminds one of the book and movie 1984. It shows a lack of trust on his part and consequently an attitude that "no one can be trusted so watch them all because they could be out to get me". That is the viewpoint of a real SP.

While we're on it - did you know Miscavige owns a patent on a bugging device? Yea - its one you can hide in your clothing while you're talking to people.

He is obviously insane. He is also a criminal. He is also at war.
Sorry David - you do not reflect the Aims of Scientology - so you gotta go.
1989

03 Jan

The probate court ordered distribution of the estate of LRH, including ownership of various interests in the Advanced Technology.

A Decree of Distribution is issued by the probate court, the remaining assets of LRH's estate, including all of the copyrights to LRH's works have been transferred to Norman Starkey, Trustee of Authors Family Trust-B.

San Luis Obispo County Probate court records

03 Jan

January 3, 1989...after the observance of all the requirements of a probate proceeding, all of Mr. Hubbard's assets were distributed in accordance with his wishes, and a final judgment in probate was entered by a court of competent jurisdiction without any challenge sustained as to any intellectual property rights. (Declaration of Charles E. Ogle)

Exhibit D to Ogle's declaration is a copy of that final judgment. A final judgment in probate conclusively precludes any challenge to the distribution of the decedent's assets by anyone, any time, in any forum, for any reason: The major advantage of probate jurisdiction, however, in addition to precedence on the trial calendar, is that a resultant judgment is conclusive against "the whole world" and not just the parties to the litigation.

Thomas R Hogan; United States District Court Northern District of California
Religious Technology Center, Plaintiff, V. H. Keith Henson
Case No. C 96-20271 RMW
Notice of Motion and Motion for protective order re deposition of David Miscavige

03 Jan

ASSIGNMENT

WHEREAS, L. Ron Hubbard was the author of and owned all right title and interest in a body of works, both published and unpublished (hereinafter the Works).

WHEREAS, all right, title and interest in the Works, as assets of the estate of L. Ron Hubbard, were transferred pursuant to the Judgment Of Final Distribution On Waiver Of Accounting And For Allowance Of Attorney's Fees For Ordinary Services And Judgment Of Final Distribution, dated January 3, 1989, issued by the Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California, to Norman F. Starkey, Trustee of the Author's Family Trust- B, an Inter-Vivos Trust established January 23, 1986, 6515 Sunset Boulevard, Los Angeles, California 90028 (hereinafter the Trustee).

Assignment by Norman F. Starkey, Trustee Author's Family Trust-B, to CST

Note:

Entry to affirm date of Final Distribution. See 30 November 1993 for full document.

This assignment of the right to use LRH's Advanced Technology - comes from the Estate of L. Ron Hubbard - because at this time CST does not own the copyrights. CST has to gain tax exemption in order to get ownership and so far they have not got it.
04 Jan

AFFIDAVIT OF EXECUTOR

I, NORMAN F. STARKEY, being duly sworn, depose and say:

1. On January 24, 1986, L. RON HUBBARD, also known as LAFAYETTE RONALD HUBBARD, died testate, a resident of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California.

2. His last Will and Testament was duly admitted to probate on February 18, 1986 in the Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California, Probate Case No. 20885. The aforesaid Will appointed me as Executor and named NORMAN F. STARKEY, TRUSTEE OF THE AUTHOR'S FAMILY TRUST-B, AN INTER-VIVOS TRUST ESTABLISHED JANUARY 23, 1986 as sole legatee thereunder. I have heretofore duly qualified as Executor, and am now acting as such.

3. The estate of L. RON HUBBARD has been fully administered. All taxes, debts and expenses in connection therewith have heretofore been duly paid or duly waived, and pursuant to a Decree of Distribution dated January 3, 1989, issued by the Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California, a certified copy of which is hereto annexed, the remaining assets of the estate, including all right, title and interest in and to all of the copyrightable works of L. Ron Hubbard, also known as Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, have been transferred to NORMAN F. STARKEY, TRUSTEE OF THE AUTHOR'S FAMILY TRUST- B, AN INTER-VIVOS TRUST ESTABLISHED JANUARY 23, 1986 as sole legatee, NORMAN F. STARKEY, TRUSTEE OF THE AUTHOR'S FAMILY TRUST-B, AN INTER-VIVOS TRUST ESTABLISHED JANUARY 23, 1986, has succeeded to all right, title and interest of L. Ron Hubbard, also known as Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, and his estate.

[signature]
Norman F. Starkey
Executor of the Estate of
L. Ron Hubbard, also known as
Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, Deceased

STATE OF CALIFORNIA
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES
Affidavit of Norman F. Starkey dated 4 January 1989

05 Jan

Los Angeles Times January 5, 1989

SCIENTOLOGY OFFICIAL IS GRANTED CONTROL OF HUBBARD ESTATE

The once-contested multimillion-dollar estate of Church of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard has been settled, and control of it was given to the top church official Hubbard had named as executor.

Superior Court Judge William R. Fredman on Tuesday ordered the estate turned over to Norman F. Starkey, who besides his position in the church was a longtime friend of Hubbard.

The estate is valued at more than $26 million, but the value of the assets that Hubbard placed in a trust for his family is not on public record.

Not included in the trust was $25 million in copyright and trademark materials and another $1.3 million in oil, gas and business investments. Like the trust, those assets were placed in the control of Starkey.

One day before his death at age 74 on Jan. 24, 1986, the reclusive Hubbard signed a will that set up the trust for his wife, Mary Sue Hubbard, and four of his five children.

Left out was Hubbard's son, Ronald DeWolf, also known as L. Ron Hubbard Jr.
DeWolf was disinherited in 1979 after he denounced his father and the church. DeWolf withdrew his suit contesting the will, and lawsuits filed by 11 others contesting various aspects of the will and seeking tens of millions of dollars also have been withdrawn.

Note:

Sounds like MSH and kids got very little.
Per Jesse Prince - MSH got $100,000 and the kids each got $50,000.

Also - The 26 million value of the estate seems to be a market value assigned to the copyrights and trademarks and is not actual cash.

So - **we have a missing 200 million in cash.** Who got that?

Wouldn't be the people who "found" LRH dead - would it?

28 Jan

Norman Starkey files an Affidavit of Executor, stating that the estate of LRH has been fully administered. Pursuant to the Decree of Distribution issued by the probate court, the remaining assets of the estate, including all of the copyrights to LRH’s works have been transferred to Norman Starkey Trustee of Authors Family Trust-B. (A list of Ron’s works is attached.)

30 Jan

Attorney Sherman Lenske files a Fictitious Business Name Statement for “Norman Starkey as Trustee of Author’s Family Trust-B”. The Fictitious Business Name being filed is “L. Ron Hubbard Library” located at 6515 Sunset Blvd, Suite 202, Los Angeles, Ca 90028.

Veritas Website

Note:

The Fictitious Business Name - L. Ron Hubbard Library - will later be assumed by the Church of Spiritual Technology - when they take ownership of the copyrights after getting tax exemption.

14 Feb

Recorded in the Assignments and Documentation Division of the US Copyright Office: transfer of ownership of LRH copyrighted works from the estate to the Trustee Norman Starkey.

05 Jun

Hernandez vs. IRS - United States Supreme Court:

Held: Payments made to the Church's branch churches for auditing and training services are not deductible charitable contributions under 170. Pp. 689-703.

The IRS won against Scientology in Hernandez v Commissioner. The IRS denial of tax exemption is upheld by the court.

Hernandez v. Commissioner, 490 U.S. 680 (1989); 490 U.S. 680; Certiorari to the United States Court of Appeals for the First Circuit; No. 87-963
Decided June 5, 1989

29 Jun

Research Institute of America Inc. WEEKLY ALERT

June 29, 1989 Page - 198
Headline:

"Crime-fraud" exception to attorney-client privilege explained by Supreme Court

Because of the attorney-client privilege, IRS generally cannot compel the production of communications between a taxpayer and his lawyer. (Para V-3330 RIA Fed Tax Coord 2d)

However, under the "crime-fraud" exception, the privilege doesn't extend to communications made for the purpose of getting advice for the future commission of a fraud or crime.

The Church of Scientology of California sued Gerald Armstrong, a former member, alleging that he had unlawfully acquired certain tapes relating to Church activities. The tapes were filed with the California state court in which the suit was filed. IRS sought the tapes in connection with its investigation of L. Ron Hubbard's tax returns.

Because the tapes contained attorney-client communications, IRS had to show that the crime-fraud exception applied. The Ninth Circuit held that the applicability of the crime-fraud exception must be established by independent evidence other than the tapes themselves. The exception couldn't be based on the district court's in camera review of the tapes.

The Supreme Court disagreed, holding that, under certain circumstances, the applicability of the exception could be determined based on the district court's in camera review of the disputed evidence. The existence of the exception doesn't have to be established by independent evidence. (U.S. v. Frank S. Zolin, S Ct, 6/21/89)

- Jul

In July 1989, the California Court of Appeal upheld a ruling in Wollersheim's favor, repeating the earlier court's statement that he had been subjected to the Fair Game Law by the Church of Scientology. However, the award was adjusted to $2.5 million.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

Note:

More Legal Losses from practicing the Fair Game Law PL.

03 Jul

Vaughn and Stacy Young leave Scientology.

Declaration Of Robert Vaughn Young; Date: April 4, 1994

17 Jul


Town Welcomes, Then Questions a Drug Project

NEWKIRK, Okla., July 16 (AP) - When a California group received Oklahoma's permission to open a 75-bed drug and alcohol treatment center on an Indian reservation, people in nearby Newkirk thought the project would ease local economic troubles brought on by slumps in the oil and farming businesses.

The initial euphoria has been replaced by distrust, frustration and fear. Townspeople say the California group, Narconon International, has not been honest about its affiliation with the Church of Scientology, its financing, its medical credentials and its plans for the project, which is to attract mostly out-of-state clients.

Narconon officials denied that the project had anything to do with Scientology, the townspeople say, until Newkirk officials produced a Scientology magazine with an article titled, "Trained Scientologists to Staff Huge Oklahoma Facility."
And the Mayor, Garry Bilger, says Narconon tried to dupe this town of 2,400 people at a ceremony where a group presented Narconon with a check for $200,000 and a study praising its work. The presenter turned out to be part of Narconon itself.

Note:

Jesus. Why do they have to do everything SNEAKY? Can’t a 1.1 ever be overt?

False solution - Alter-Isness (lies) - resulting in destruction again - OSA

IRS Publication 78, Cumulative List of Organizations described in Section 170(c) of the Internal Revenue Code, is updated and published annually by the IRS.

The List as revised to September 30, 1989, lists the Churches of Scientology for Boston, Florida, Hawaii, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nevada, New York, Portland (Oregon), Sacramento, Texas, Washington State, and Western United States (Los Angeles) as being exempt organizations to which people can make tax deductible contributions.

The list named is apparently the successor organization to the Church of Scientology of San Diego, and is not a Class IV church but conducts the activities of The American Saint Hill Church Organization, the Advanced Organization Los Angeles, and the Continental Liaison Office.


Church brought suit seeking a declaration that the Commissioner of Internal Review wrongfully denied its initial application for exempt status.

United States Claims Court - Tax Court
CHURCH OF SPIRITUAL TECHNOLOGY, Plaintiff, v.

Norman Starkey has his attorney write to the San Luis Obispo County Sheriff Department. He requests that the photographs taken of LRH’s dead body be destroyed.

Letter from Starkey’s attorney

Incorrectly Included cover-up - Norman Starkey

Church of Scientology of New York Vs Nicholas Brady, Secretary of the Treasury and Frederick Goldberg, IRS Commissioner

The Church of Scientology of New York claims Internal Revenue Service offices are defying the agency’s own rules by classifying the church and its contributors as illegal tax protestors. The church has retained name partner Eric Lieberman of Rabinowitz, Boudin, Standard, Krinsky & Lieberman for its suit, filed Oct. 16.

American Lawyer Newspapers Group, Inc.; Manhattan Lawyer; October 24, 1989 16
Grace Marie Haddy writes a "Non-Existence Formula" as "Snow White PgmS Chief SA US." According to Vaughn Young, Haddy had been a key executive in the Guardian's Office Intelligence Branch during the period in 1977 prior to the FBI raids.

U. S. District Court, Central District Of California;
Church Of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman And Uve Geertz
Case No. Cv 91 6426 Hlh (tx); Declaration Of Vaughn Young April 4, 1994

Note from Mike McClaughry:

Yes - Grace Marie worked in B-l USGO. She was DG I US Communicator.

16 Dec

The precise target of the FBI raid in 1977 was the Snow White program in the Intelligence Bureau of the G.O. It is CSI's contention that it has disassociated itself from the criminals in the G.O. This is untrue. Grace Marie Haddy worked for USGO Intelligence Bureau. A non-existence formula on this date from Snow White Programs Chief OSA US, shows Grace Marie Haddy is still on staff and also that Snow White is still being done.

Also, a Scientologist lawyer, Kendrick Moxon, was an unindicted co-conspirator in the FBI raid and he is still on staff and working for Miscavige. Two more former GO intelligence personnel are Gary Klinger and Jeff Schreiber, and they continue doing intelligence work for RTC. Two of the people who went to jail, Henning Heldt and Jane Kember, are back working undercover for OSA.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Declaration of Joseph Yanny Vicki
Aznaran affidavit Vaughn Young
affidavit Jesse Prince tape
# 2 # 4 # 5 # 7

In an affidavit dated 17 Feb 1994, David Miscavige commits perjury by saying:

"Today, none of the individuals involved in the criminal activities of the Guardian's Office are serving on the staff of any organization within the church hierarchy."

Another lie from Miscavige in the same affidavit:

"To further ensure that the old GO influence was completely terminated, all Guardian Orders, the non-standard issues which GO staff followed instead of Mr. Hubbard's policies, were cancelled."

In 1997 Heber Jentzsch, President of the Church, filed a copy of his hat checksheet in a court case in Spain. It contains Guardians Orders.

United States District Court for the Central District of California
Church of Scientology International vs Steven Fishman Case No. CV 91-6426 HLH (Tx)
David Miscavige affidavit 17 Feb 1994

President Church of Scientology International Checksheet

Falsehood that all criminal GO staff are no longer employed by the church -
Falsehood that Guardian Orders were cancelled -

David Miscavige

You have now seen enough criminal black intelligence operations by RTC on this time track to know that these criminal activities did not stop.
Note:
This is very important:
Miscavige says his reason for dismantling the GO was that the GO had crimes.
Yet, the criminal activity did not stop.
DM continued it and he and RTC and OSA are every bit as criminal as the GO ever was.
That proves it was not the real reason for disbanding the G.O.
Disbanding the Guardian's Office because of their crimes is Miscavige's cover story.
It is not the real reason.
The real reason was that he and others conspired to seize all of Scientology.
And the Guardian's Office was what stood in his way.
That was his real motivation in disbanding it.
Remember that the US Intelligence community considers Scientology OTs to be a National
Security Threat because they fear OTs practicing Psychic Warfare on them.
They had to put a stop to two things:
1. The Guardian's Office
2. The Church making any OTs
Why did Miscavige want to seize Scientology?
He is not a humanitarian interested in Clearing the planet.

His excessively high prices bar the majority of people from services.
Also proving it is lawsuits brought on splinter groups that were not squirreling the tech.
He does not care about the tech. His squirreling proves that.
Being suppressive, he is not there to make OTs:
In 19 years since the release of OT 7, not one valid completion yet.
Look at the overt products of OT 7 & 8. Many OT 7 & 8 deaths and psychotic breaks.
The squirreling of OT 7 & 8 into unworkability- (confidential details stated elsewhere).
The honest staff on the Freewinds knows that no one made the grade on OT 8.
Added time - a standard OT 7 does not take 21 years to get the EP.
Added time - "Before releasing OT 9 all orgs have to be St Hill size first."
Added time - "Before releasing OT 9 we have to handle the suppression on the planet."
Added Time - "Before releasing OT 9 each and every Scientologist must be OT 8."
Above all, look at his statistics on making theta clears. Zero. None.

He wanted to seize it so he could get rich helping SPs prevent anyone going OT.
The aims of Scientology: A world without insanity, criminality and war...
Miscavige and his co-conspirators are insane criminals keeping the church at war.
Insane criminals are not going to make a world without insanity, criminality & war.
If the church is going to do that, then it better start by ridding itself of Miscavige & aides:
HCOB 27 September 1966 The Antisocial Personality The Anti-Scientologist:
"Unless we can detect the social personality and hold him safe from undue restraint and detect also the antisocial and restrain him, our society will go on suffering from insanity, criminality and war .... "

"Of all of our technical skills, such differentiation ranks the highest since, failing, no other skill can continue, as the base on which it operates - civilization - will not be here to continue it."

So, being able to identify SPs is not some minor thing. It is our top technical skill! If we cannot identify who is an antisocial personality and restrain him THEN WE ARE NOT GOING TO ACHIEVE THE AIMS OF SCIENTOLOGY

31 Dec

ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1989)

Our Estimate of the Situation 1979 - states that the US Intelligence community was developing top secret Psychic Warfare capabilities using CIA agents who had become Scientology OTs. The success of these experiments at SRI, alarmed the US Intelligence community into thinking that Scientology OTs were a national security risk.

Another cause of alarm was the Guardians Office Snow White program - wherein the GO was seeking to obtain government files on Scientology from the US Intelligence community.

For national security reasons -
1. The GO had to be stopped from getting government files
2. The Church had to be stopped from making any OTs

In the late 1970s - a coup began to take over the Church.

This coup would result in the Reign of Terror and the Golden Age of Squirreling.

The foundations for the takeover were laid down in the late 1970's. With Mary Sue going to prison and Ron off the lines - Miscavige and non-Scientologist attorneys set about restructuring the Church. The first step was dismantling the Guardian's Office. This was done through deception - false legal advice to Mary Sue and a false telex from Ron for the Guardian to let the CMO take over.

A false reason was given for dismantling the Guardian's Office - that the GO was autonomous and had committed crimes. But the restructuring did not resolve the autonomy or the criminal activities. RTC became the new GO - it is autonomous and commits the same and worse crimes as the GO did. The real reason for dismantling the GO was political. Miscavige and accomplices wanted control of the Church and the GO was what stood in their way.

Thus began the Reign of Terror - a political purging of staff who were loyal to LRH - the only staff remaining were those who accepted Miscavige orders over LRH issues. This political purge has continued to this day. Along with over 2000 false declares issued by Miscavige and aides - went an estimated 30,000 to 50,000 other Scientologists who saw through what was happening - a takeover.

In 1985, the International Association of Scientologists celebrated its first anniversary with a rally in Copenhagen. It was announced that the Church had an international staff of over 8,500, many of whom were members of the Association; the Association's total membership numbered 12,000. From this low number can be seen the amount of destruction to Church membership caused by the Reign of Terror.

In re-structuring the Church many new corporations were formed - such as the Church of Scientology International, the Religious Technology Center and the Church of Spiritual Technology. CST was designed to own the copyrights and trademarks and they would license use to RTC - and RTC would then license use to CSI. In this way they had control over use of the tech - not only by the Church - but by individual Scientologists.
Another odd fact in the re-structuring is that IRS officials are involved. Meade Emory, assistant IRS commissioner when Gerald Wolfe was arrested by the FBI, leading to GO staff going to prison, leading to dismantling the GO - is one of the co-founders of CST. IRS document examiner Howard Doulder is also used to authenticate Ron's handwriting on legal documents. We smell something funny.

The document that gives RTC use of the trademarks is notarized by David Miscavige and a handwriting expert said that Miscavige also signed for LRH.

The real reason for the takeover was to obtain control over whether anyone went OT.

In an article called A Story - Ron had predicted these events of his wife going to jail and him being surrounded by lawyers, thieves and government guards to prevent him from telling people that the tech belonged to everyone - it was his gift to mankind.

But the takeover people wanted to steal mankind's gift from him. They wanted to own it so they could have control over it. By owning and controlling the tech - they could prevent anyone becoming an OT.

However, Ron threw a monkey wrench into their plans to own the tech. In 1983, Ron's personal secretary, Pat Brice, informed Miscavige that the copyrights had fallen into the public domain and there was no way to get them back - once copyrights fall into the public domain they remain there forever.

Thus the stage was set for Ron's article entitled A Story. In that article Ron says he tried to send word that everyone owned the tech but then he was surrounded by lawyers and thieves and government guards to prevent him from telling people that.

The takeover people had two solutions for this problem:

1. Setting up circumstances to keep Ron under control while they took over the Church
2. The Golden Age of Squirreling - the re-writing of LRH issues to get a new copyright

Solution number 1 above was accomplished by the IRS starting up a criminal tax fraud investigation on LRH in 1984. Miscavige had been taking millions of dollars of Church funds to Pat Broeker - supposedly for turning over to LRH. (Ron may have never seen these funds since they were missing from Ron's estate when he died.)

Upon the start up of the IRS criminal investigation, Miscavige placed evidence linking Ron to these crimes into secret storage in 1984. Miscavige and non-Scientologist attorney Sherman Lenske then told Ron that because of the IRS criminal investigation for tax fraud - he could no longer run the Church. They told Ron that they were now running the Church, over Ron's objections.

In short - they used blackmail to take control from him. Which was another fact he predicted in his article called A Story. He said the lawyers and thieves threatened to imprison him for saying the tech belonged to everyone - which is exactly what the IRS and Miscavige and attorney Lenske did.

Then, even though Ron was not ill - Dr Denk was sent to be at Ron's side full time and Miscavige confided to his aides that Ron was mentally incapacitated. Author Services then acted as Ron's agent in all of his private and public affairs - and Ron could have been literally dead and it would not have mattered.

Their second solution to Ron saying the tech was owned by everyone - was the Golden Age of Squirreling. They set about re-writing LRH issues and obtaining a new copyright under the legal title - "based on the works of L Ron Hubbard" - wherein CSI is the author, not LRH.

In doing this Miscavige and accomplices ran a major con on Scientologists. First, they do not tell Scientologists that they really do not own a copyright on the LRH issues that fell into the public domain. Thus, they lead everyone to believe they own copyrights that they do not in fact own.

Then Miscavige commits felony fraud on the paying public by making statements that all of the technology has been made available to them in a "pure, unadulterated form" - while
knowing full well it was not.

Worse than that - OT 7 was squirreled into unworkability and suppressive arbitraries were introduced for releasing the Upper Bridge OT levels - to prevent anyone going OT inside the Church. However, Ron threw a monkey wrench into this too.

In the 1977 HCOB Tech Correction Roundup - Ron said he had not written up the Upper Bridge OT levels from OT 8 on up - all he had was some research notes. He never did write these up for the Church takeover people - because after Ron's death - Pat Broeker and Ray Mithoff were using these research notes in an effort to write up an OT 8, 9, 10, and 11 to deliver. Their OT 8 turned out to be a big flop.

The plans of the takeover people - to have control over whether anyone went OT - were foiled by the release of the real Upper Bridge OT Levels through Ron's Org in Europe.

When the Reign of Terror political purge started - this led to the formation of many independent splinter groups delivering Scientology training and auditing outside of the formal Church. Bill Robertson started Ron's Org in Europe. In the United States, David Mayo was delivering OT 7, and many other independents formed to deliver services.

The lower bridge OT materials were also made public. The OT materials appeared in court cases, and were published in the media and on the internet. In fact, the Supreme Court ruled that the church could not claim the OT materials were trade secrets.

Scientologists were then still progressing towards becoming OT by getting auditing outside of the Church from the independents. RTC tried to prevent them from progressing towards OT this way - by attempting to maintain a monopoly on the tech by eliminating its new independent competitors. RTC practiced Fair Game on the independents in an effort to shut them down. This rebounded heavily on the Church.

The independents had been senior executives and knew the policies RTC was operating on and had many stories to tell government officials in their defense. RTC's black intelligence operations on the independents resulted in charges and arrests of Church officials in Spain, and the raids on Churches in Germany. There was also a 2.9 million dollar judgement against them for Fair Game actions on David Mayo, among other similar judgements.

In 1986 Ron died and there are suspicious circumstances surrounding his death. RTC was using hired thugs called the Minutemen to physically assault opponents. So, they were not above physically harming others who got in their way.

The timing of Ron's death is suspicious in that an IRS indictment was about to be handed down on Ron. Miscavige said the only way to stop it now is if Ron dies. A strange person going by the name Stephen J. Pfauth shows up at Ron's side and Dr Denk is away gambling in Las Vegas with Miscavige. Ron becomes very ill.

Also highly suspect is a new last minute will that was signed the day before Ron's death. The last minute will gives the copyrights to a secret entity that is unknown to the majority of Scientologists - the Church of Spiritual Technology. Ron's signature on that document does not look anything like Ron's signature.

Dr Denk was brought back to assist Miscavige in a cover up of Ron's death. They blocked a Coroner investigation into the death and then immediately cremated the body. Dr Denk signed the death certificate, stating the cause of death was a stroke - a cerebral vascular accident. The Coroner found the psych drug Vistaril in Ron's blood but Denk provided a blood sample without Vistaril to get permission for the immediate cremation. That points to premeditated murder because the blood sample without Vistaril had to have been drawn in advance.

The same players who orchestrated the takeover and re-structuring of the Church - orchestrated the last minute will and cover-up of the suspicious circumstances surrounding Ron's death. It is questionable that LRH ever saw the Church money that Miscavige says he delivered to Broeker on behalf of Ron - because it was missing from LRH's estate in probate court. The estimated amount is as high as 200 million.
Then Miscavige and Broeker and attorney Cooley held an event and lied to Scientologists about Ron's death. They said that he was in good health and causitively dropped his body to continue OT research. They also lied in saying he left Upper Bridge OT levels to do. He did - but to Ron's Org - not the Church.

Inside the Church - the Global Enslaver agents have been successful in preventing anyone from going full OT. Thus they have turned the Church into a Theta Trap - pretending to offer spiritual freedom while actually delivering the opposite. Its just Bait with a Hidden Hook in it. Thus we have called Flag - Theta Trap Number 1.

The Global Enslavers needed a solution to the people going OT with the independents though - so they infiltrated their agents into the independents to create Theta Trap Number 2 outside of the Church. Theta Trap Number 2 works to black PR Scientology tech and tries to get people who have left the Church to no longer use Scientology tech to become a Free Spiritual Being.

The Global Enslaver agents inside the Church continue to operate as agent provocateurs by practicing Fair Game. In doing this they fulfill their role in the Problem - Reaction - Solution intelligence technique being used to destroy the Church. In this technique the Global Enslavers control both sides with their agents. The immoral and criminal acts being committed by the Global Enslaver agents inside the Church - provides the Global Enslaver agents outside of the Church with plenty of ammunition to use in their Black Propaganda and Legal attacks on the Church.

Thus we find the current top management of the Church to be guilty of wilful destruction of the group, its technology and end product of Free Spiritual Beings. But, the Global Enslaver agents inside the Church are not who is actually destroying the Church, its technology and end product of Free Spiritual Beings.

The PTS Scientologists who support the suppressive top management by continuing to take services and by taking their suppressive orders over top of LRH issues - are the people who are actually destroying the Church, its technology and its end product.

Because without their support - the SPs would be powerless to do anything.

The Global Enslaver agents inside the Church stand as monuments to the cowards.

The above covers the third dynamic engram for the decade of the 1980s.

The fourth dynamic engram continued with the advancement of mind control technology in the field of psychotronics. Psychic Warfare was now being waged on a daily basis using psychotronic machines.

The television program, NBC Magazine with David Brinkley, aired on 16 July 1981, revealed that the northwestern United States was continuously bombarded by the Soviet Union with low frequency radio waves. The radio waves are set at the approximate level of biological electronic frequencies.

Mr. Brinkley stated - “The Russian government is known to be trying to change human behavior by external electronic influences. And we know that some kind of Russian transmitter is bombarding this country with extreme low frequency radio waves.”

Low-frequency waves of that type will affect neurological and physiological functioning. Thus psychotronics attacks can also be considered to be biological warfare weapons.

But, the bombardment of US Citizens by the Russians was just the tip of the iceberg - the US Intelligence community does their own Psychic Warfare attacks on US citizens on a daily basis. Some are aimed at specific targets that are deemed to be a threat and others are secretly installed commands for the general public - such as “pay your taxes.”

There is still a bright light in all of the darkness - with the independents.

But it exists only for the courageous - those who refuse to tolerate the SP management -
And take the CURVE in the road.
**Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry**

**1990**

(no date) : 'FreeZone'


CBR says:

“So there's a third group, a real alternative 3, who control people through truth and freedom so they can control themselves. And that's what we call The Free Zone. You have around Europe and in Australia and in South America and in the United States several of these places. Now in between all of these are the mass of humanity that are being tried to be controlled by all the other groups. And we know why. And we are the only ones that know why, 'cause they won't tell you...”;

* The Free Zone is being described as the 'real alternative 3'. In other words, he is referring to the Free Zone Decree.


CBR says:

"I think that you might all agree at this point that an idea can influence a whole civilization. And the idea of a free zone planet where everyone can choose for themselves, if they know all the data, I think you'll agree that that's a pretty good idea."

* The key phrase: "if they know all the data".

(no date) : Scientology 1990's

In the 1990s, Major Ed Dames offers a course in remote viewing to the public for $4,500.00 a person. He is the CIA Officer who was involved in the CIA Remote Viewing Program at SRI in the 1970's.

From this - it would appear the US Intelligence community has become more relaxed about people practicing Remote Viewing - at least they appear to be willing for people to have a watered down version of it.

28 Jan : Scientology

In his last few years money was siphoned from the Church to Hubbard. The IRS criminal investigators came on the scene too late. With Hubbard's death the investigation was abandoned, but money continued to gush into Author Services Inc., and from thence to the Church of Spiritual Technology (CST). CST records presented in a tax case in Washington, DC, show that CST has assets of over $500 million.

On 28 January 1990, The New Mexican reported that CST had dug a 350-foot tunnel into a mesa to store Hubbard's writings, which are being preserved at enormous expense using state of the art techniques. CST intend this storage facility to survive even nuclear war. There are also storage facilities near Los Angeles and in northern California.

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack
-- Feb : Scientology

Michael Pattinson completes OT VIII. His homosexuality appeared resolved until 2 months later when the urge returned. He had spent $500,000.00 and was broke, therefore he could not buy more auditing to handle the problem. At this point, priest-penitent privileged information was taken from his confessional folders and made public. The MAA on the Freewinds sent the confessional data to Celebrity Center in Paris. Olivia Pilo also called his business associates to see if they had any “dirt” on him that could be used against him.

The information was used to show his friends and business associates so they would disconnect from him, thus destroying his business. On two occasions, staff members and his friends were told to write KRs on him and given the data to put in the reports. The reports were secret and false and robotically said what they were told to say in them, omitting any reference in the reports that they had been provided with the false data. Over the next several years he spends $120,000.00 just in the effort to clear his name of the false accusations made against him.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Note:

More legal attacks brought about from practicing Fair Game.

15 Apr : Scientology

The San Diego Union-Tribune April 15, 1990

Hubbard hot-author status called illusion

In 1981, St. Martin’s Press was offered a sure thing.

L. Ron Hubbard, the pulp writer turned religious leader, had written his first science-fiction novel in more than 30 years. If St. Martin’s published it, Hubbard aides promised the firm, subsidiary organizations of Hubbard’s Church of Scientology would buy at least 15,000 copies.

Battlefield Earth, priced at $24.95, was released the next year in hardcover, rare for a science-fiction title. Despite mixed reviews, the book quickly sold 120,000 copies — enough to place it on The New York Times best-seller list.

Five, six, seven people at a time would come in, with cash in hand, buying the book, said Dave Dutton, of Dutton’s Books, a group of four stores in the Los Angeles area. They’d blindly ask for the book. They would buy two or three copies at a time with $50 bills. I had the suspicion that there was something not quite right about it.

Dutton only suspected what others claim to know for fact. The book’s sudden success, say dozens of former Scientologists and bookdealers, was the result of a church plan to create the illusion of L. Ron Hubbard as a hot author. The church, they say, sustains the myth -- 15 New York Times best sellers and counting -- through dubious marketing tactics and the manipulation of an obedient flock of consumers.

They send people into bookstores. You get a phone call: Your job is to go down to the B. Dalton. Take as many people as you need to buy up all the books so they’ll have to reorder.’

We were told to go out and buy a bunch of copies of Battlefield Earth’ so it would become a best seller, said Dr. Frank Gerbode, the former head of the Scientology mission in Palo Alto.

The book was published in August 1982. The church, Haber said, transferred funds from its international reserves to buy 25,000 copies of Battlefield Earth from St. Martin’s. Bridge Publications and its European affiliate, New Era Publications, were then ordered to replace the money.

St. Martin’s senior editor Michael Denneny confirmed that a deal was struck. He recalled, however, that Author Services guaranteed to buy 15,000 to 20,000 copies. But when
Battlefield Earth was published, he said, Author Services bought more copies than originally promised.

Some Scientologists noticed that these tactics had a familiar ring to them. Hana Whitfield, a personal aide to Hubbard from 1967 to 1977, said the Scientology leader routinely issued project orders in the 1970s to buy Dianetics.

Church members were given lump sums of up to $50,000, Whitfield said, and sent to book stores.

False Solution - Alter-Isness (lies) resulting in more bad PR for the church -LRH & ASI

24 May : Scientology

The Manual of Justice is a public domain document, copyrights ended in the 1980s.


24 Jun : Scientology

Los Angeles Times June 24, 1990

The Church of Scientology today is run by a high-school dropout who grew up at the knee of the late L. Ron Hubbard and wields power with the iron-fisted approach of his mentor.

At 30, David Miscavige is chairman of the board of an organization that sits atop the bureaucratic labyrinth known as the Church of Scientology.

This organization, the Religious Technology Center, owns the trademarks that Scientology churches need to operate, including the words Scientology and Dianetics.

The Religious Technology Center licenses the churches to use the trademarks and can revoke permission if a church fails to perform properly. Therein rests much, but not all, of Miscavige's power.

High-ranking former Scientologists describe him as a ruthless infighter with a volatile temper. They say he speaks in a gritty street parlance, punctuated with expletives.

One recalled the time that Miscavige became enraged with the performances of Scientology staffers on a church record album. He propped its cover against an embankment outside his Riverside County, office and shot it repeatedly with a .45-caliber pistol, said the associate.

At the age of 14, with the blessing of his Scientologist parents, Miscavige joined a cadre of trusted youngsters called the Commodore's messengers. In the beginning, they merely ran Hubbard's errands. But as they emerged from adolescence, Hubbard broadened their influence over even the highest-level church executives.

In time, the messengers controlled the communication lines to and from Hubbard -- a critical component of power in an organization that revered him as almost saintly. When messengers spoke, they did so with Hubbard's authority. Bad-mouthing a messenger, Hubbard said, was tantamount to personally challenging him.

When Hubbard went into hiding in 1980, he left behind but did not forget Miscavige, one of his favorites.

It was Miscavige's job to ensure that Hubbard's orders, secretly relayed to him, were followed by church executives. In effect, Miscavige became the sole link between church leaders and Hubbard.

Miscavige also was put in charge of a profit-making firm called Author Services Inc., which was established in 1981 to manage Hubbard's literary and financial affairs. The job further
enhanced Miscavige's reputation as having Hubbard's confidence.

Among other things, he spearheaded a purge in 1981 of upper-echelon Scientology executives accused of subverting Hubbard's teachings and plotting to seize control of the organization.

He also cracked down on owners of Scientology franchises, or missions, who pay the church roughly 10% of their gross income.

At a 1982 church conference, Miscavige accused the mission owners of cheating the mother church. He and his aides announced that finance police would audit the missions to ensure that the church was getting its fair share of money. And the audits would cost the missions $15,000 a day.

In taking command of Scientology after Hubbard's death, Miscavige survived a challenge from two other Hubbard lieutenants once thought to be his likely successors: Pat and Anne Broeker, who had been in hiding with Hubbard.

The power struggle was so intense at one point that even Hubbard's final Scientology writings, revered as sacred scriptures, became the object of a tug of war between Miscavige and Pat Broeker, according to Vicki Aznaran, a top Scientology executive who left the church in 1987 after a falling out. Aznaran said Broeker threatened to use the writings to start his own church.

Miscavige today has achieved exalted status within the Scientology movement.

He has personal aides who walk his dog, shine his shoes and run his errands, according to Aznaran, a top Scientology executive who left the church in 1987 after a falling-out.

Note:

The Criminal Mind mechanism has never failed when applied to Miscavige. Every single time he accuses others of something - it has shown a light into his mind on what he has been thinking and doing. Notice above that he accuses others of subverting Hubbard's teachings and plotting to seize Scientology - exactly what he is guilty of!

24 Jun : Scientology

Los Angeles Times June 24, 1990

BURGLARIES AND LIES PAVED A PATH TO PRISON It

began with the title of a fairy tale -- Snow White.

Snow White began in 1973 as an effort by Scientology through Freedom of Information proceedings to purge government files of what Hubbard thought was false information being circulated worldwide to discredit him and the church. But the operation soon mushroomed into a massive criminal conspiracy, executed by the church's legal and investigative arm, the Guardian Office.

Under the direction of Hubbard's wife, Mary Sue, the Guardian Office hatched one scheme after another to discredit and unnerve Scientology's foes across the country. Guardian Office members were trained to lie, or in their words, to outflow false data effectively. They compiled enemy lists and subjected those on the lists to smear campaigns and dirty tricks.

Their targets were in the government, the press, the medical profession, wherever a potential threat surfaced.

The Guardian Office saved the worst for author Paulette Cooper of New York City, whose scathing 1972 book, The Scandal of Scientology, pushed her to the top of the church's roster of enemies.

Among other things, Cooper was framed on criminal charges by Guardian Office members, who obtained stationery she had touched and then used it to forge bomb threats to the
church in her name.

You're like the Nazis or the Arabs -- I'll bomb you, I'll kill you! warned one of the rambling letters.

The church reported the threat to the FBI and directed its agents to Cooper, whose fingerprints matched those on the letter. Cooper was indicted by a grand jury not only for the bomb threats, but for lying under oath about her innocence.

Two years later, the author's reputation and psyche in tatters, prosecutors dismissed the charges after she had spent nearly $20,000 in legal fees to defend herself and $6,000 on psychiatric treatment.

It seemed that no plan against perceived enemies was too ambitious or daring.

Two Scientologists used fake IRS credentials to gain access to government agencies and then photocopied documents related to the church. Their conspiracy was exposed when one of the suspects, after 11 months on the lam, became worried about his plight and confessed to authorities, prompting the FBI to launch one of the biggest raids in its history.

They carted off eavesdropping equipment, burglar tools and 48,000 documents detailing countless operations against "enemies" in public and private life.

In the end, Hubbard's wife and the others were found guilty of charges of conspiracy and burglary. The grand jury named Hubbard as an unindicted co-conspirator; the seized Guardian Office files did not directly link him to the crimes and he professed ignorance of them.

In a memorandum urging stiff sentences for the Scientologists, federal prosecutors wrote: The tools of their trade were miniature transmitters, lock picks, secret codes, forged credentials and any other device they found necessary to carry out their conspiratorial schemes.

The 11 defendants were ordered to serve five years in federal prison.

Boston attorney Earle C. Cooley, Scientology's national trial counsel, said the present church management does not condone the criminal activities of the old Guardian Office.

Note:

More Legal attacks brought about from practicing the Fair Game Law.

Falsehood - Cooley - the new management does the same criminal acts as the GO did.

29 Jun : Scientology

Los Angeles Times June 29, 1990

THE BATTLE WITH THE 'SQUIRRELS'

The Church of Scientology hates "squirrels."

That is the scornful word L. Ron Hubbard used to describe non-church members who offer his teachings, sometimes at cut-rate prices. Most are ex-Scientologists who say they believe in Hubbard's gospel but left the church because its hierarchy was too oppressive.

Hubbard contended that only church members are qualified to administer his self-improvement-type courses. Outsiders, he said, inevitably misapply the teachings, wreaking spiritual harm on their subjects.

But those who have launched independent Scientology-style centers say Hubbard concocted this as an excuse to eliminate competition so he could charge exorbitant prices for his courses.
As far back as 1965, Hubbard demonstrated his disdain for breakaway groups, ordering his followers to tear up the meetings of one such organization and harass these persons in any possible way. The intolerance still exists.

In 1988, the California Assn. of Dianetic Auditors -- the oldest Scientology splinter group in existence -- said it uncovered a scheme by more than 100 Scientologists to secretly infiltrate the association and seize control of its board of directors.

The association's then-vice president, Jana Moreillon, said she discovered the infiltration after scanning some Scientology publications. There, she found the names of many of her group's newest members listed among Scientologists who had just completed church training.

Moreillon said the association eventually purged or denied membership to 116 suspected Scientologists.

In recent years, a shadowy group of church members dubbed the "Minutemen" crashed meetings of independent Scientologists. They heckled speakers, screamed obscenities and threw eggs. Los Angeles police officers had to be summoned by the owner of a Chinatown restaurant to evict militant Scientologists who disrupted a fund-raising dinner held there by breakaway church members.

The church has denied any direct involvement in the raids. But a former top Scientology official said in a recent court declaration that the harassment campaign was ordered by church executives.

Note:

Creed of the Church:

We of the Church believe that -

All men have inalienable rights to their own religious practices and their performance

All men have inalienable rights to conceive, choose, assist or support their own organizations, churches and governments

And that no agency less than God has the power to suspend or set aside these rights, overtly or covertly.

Furthermore the US Constitution guarantees freedom of religion and assembly.

Herein we have the foundation upon which all church abuses sit. The effort to maintain a monopoly by eliminating competition is the source of all church abuses.

In the Fair Game PL Ron stated that those declared by the church had no rights.

Well, he is an agency less than God, and per the Creed of the Church, he has no such power to declare that other people have lost their rights. He also cannot suspend the US Constitution either morally or legally.

THAT'S WHAT PSYCHIATRISTS TRY TO DO - DEPRIVE CIVIL RIGHTS.

People have a right, which Hubbard cannot take away from them, to practice the religion of their choice. If they choose to practice Scientology outside of the boundaries of the formal church - that is their right to do so.

They can also mix their own ideas into Scientology if they want to and practice that.

They are doing nothing morally or legally wrong by doing so. If they want to chant a mantra in the middle of an auditing session - they have a right to do that. And, they have a right to
do it without interference from the church or anyone else.

KSW is no excuse. KSW only applies INSIDE the church, not outside of it. And using force to try to get KSW applied by people outside of the formal church - is fascism and thought police actions.

In light of the fact that LRH was getting church money - that establishes one wrong-headed reason for wanting to maintain a monopoly by eliminating competition.

But - there is another, even worse, wrong-headed reason - CONTROL over people.

CONTROL over people is the Global Enslaver's agenda - it is not the agenda of an organization that is supposed to be making FREE BEINGS. Free thinking and action should be encouraged by a group that stands for human & spiritual FREEDOM.

Also, the PURPOSE of Clearing the planet is SENIOR to policy of making money.

Splinter groups should be viewed as ASSISTANCE to planet Clearing, etc. Monopoly has two evil purposes - money is senior to purpose & control over people. If one has a monopoly on auditing - on the bridge - one can then CONTROL others. This also establishes the real reason for confidentiality of upper level materials.

CONTROL is the reason for confidentiality and eligibility for the OT levels -

**Unless people do what you say** - you deny them eligibility for the secret OT levels.

**ELIGIBILITY ONLY HAS TEETH IN IT IF YOU HAVE A MONOPOLY**

By keeping materials secret and by having no competitor -

people can be controlled because they have no where else to go to get the bridge.

Thus - they have to do what you tell them to do - they have no choice.

Thus - all manner of abuses are tolerated, such as high prices, because people have nowhere else to go to get the auditing they want.

If there is a competitor - then no one has to put up with any abuses from the church - because they can easily walk across the street to the church's competitor and get the bridge there.

Thus - the real way to have LASTING Reform - is breaking the church's monopoly.

The church will then have to clean up its act and treat people right - or lose them to the competitor. And, RTC would lose its ELIGIBILITY LEVER it holds over people.

Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church -Incorrectly Included hypocrisy, not practicing what one preaches -Omitted Application of the US Constitution - Incorrectly Included effort to have a monopoly by eliminating competitors -Altered Importance - money is not senior to the Purpose of Planet Clearing -Added Inapplicable control over people - into a group who's product is Free Beings -False Solution - NOT-ISNESS (force) in an effort to maintain a monopoly -

**LRH, MSH, GO, OSA, RTC and CST 29**

Jun : Scientology
Los Angeles Times June 29, 1990

ON THE OFFENSIVE AGAINST AN ARRAY OF SUSPECTED FOES

"Never treat a war like a skirmish. Treat all skirmishes like wars." -
- L. Ron Hubbard

The Church of Scientology does not turn the other cheek. Ministers mingle with private
detectives. "Sacred scriptures" counsel the virtues of combativeness. Consider the passage
that a prominent Scientology minister selected from the religion's scriptures, authored by the
late L. Ron Hubbard, to inspire the faithful during a gala church event.

"People attack Scientology," the minister quoted Hubbard as saying. "I never forget it;
always even the score." The crowd cheered.

Scientology seems committed not only to fighting back, but to chilling potential opposition.
For years, the church has been accused of employing psychological warfare, dirty tricks and
harassment-by-lawsuit to silence its adversaries.

The church has spent millions to investigate and sue writers, government officials, disaffected
ex-members and others loosely defined as "enemies."

Teams of private detectives have been dispatched to the far corners of the world to spy on
critics and rummage through their personal lives -- and trash cans -- for information to
discredit them.

During one investigation, headed by a former Los Angeles police sergeant, the church paid
tens of thousands of dollars to reputed organized crime figures and con men for information
linking a leading church opponent to a crime that it turned out he did not commit.

Early last year, an American Scientologist was arrested in Spain for possessing dossiers
containing confidential information on a member of Parliament and a Madrid judge who
oversaw a fraud and tax evasion probe of the church. The dossiers included personal bank
records and family photographs, according to press accounts.

Scientology spokesmen insist that the organization is doing nothing illegal or unethical, and is
merely exercising its constitutional rights with vigor.

Underlying the church's aggressive response to criticism is a belief that anyone who attacks
Scientology is a criminal of some sort. "We do not find critics of Scientology who do not have
criminal pasts," Hubbard wrote back in 1967.

When Scientology takes the offensive, L. Ron Hubbard's writings provide the inspiration. Here
is a sampling of what Hubbard wrote:

"The purpose of the (lawsuit) is to harass and discourage rather than win."

"If attacked on some vulnerable point by anyone or anything or any organization, always find
or manufacture enough threat against them to cause them to sue for peace. . . Don't ever
defend. Always attack."

"NEVER agree to an investigation of Scientology. Only agree to an investigation of the
attackers. . . . Start feeding lurid, blood, sex crime, actual evidence on the attack to the
press. Don't ever tamely submit to an investigation of us. Make it rough, rough on attackers all
the way."

Obedience to these rules is not discretionary. They are scripture and, as such, have guided a
succession of church leaders in their responses to perceived attacks.

Ironically, Hubbard's doctrinal dictums have often served only to escalate conflicts
and reinforce the cultish image the church has been trying to shake.

Now, Scientology spokesmen say, attorneys are hired to handle conflicts with church
adversaries to ensure that history does not repeat itself.

But some former Scientologists contend that the private detectives have simply replaced
church members as agents of intimidation. The detectives are especially valued because they
insulate the church from deceptive and potentially embarrassing investigative tactics that the
church in fact endorses, according to this view.

One of the first private detectives hired by the church was Richard Bast of Washington, D.C.

In 1980, he investigated the sex life of U.S. District Judge James Richey, who was presiding
over the criminal trial of Hubbard's wife and the 10 other Scientologists. Richey had issued
rulings unfavorable to them.

Bast's investigators found a prostitute at the Brentwood Holiday Inn who claimed that Richey
had purchased her services while staying at the hotel during trips to Los Angeles. Bast's men
gave her a lie detector test and videotaped her account.

That and other information obtained by Bast's investigators was leaked to columnist Jack
Anderson, and appeared in newspapers across the country. Soon after, Richey resigned from
the case, citing health reasons.

In 1982, Bast surfaced again, this time in Clearwater, Fla., where the church's secretive
methods of operating had stirred community anxiety.

Bast's detectives, posing as emissaries of a wealthy European industrialist, lured some of the
community's most prominent businessmen aboard a luxurious yacht. Their pitch: the
industrialist wanted to invest $100 million in Clearwater's decaying downtown.

But there was a catch, recalled developer Alan Bomstein, one of the businessmen being
wooed. The emissaries said their boss was dismayed by the conflict between Clearwater and
Scientology, and wanted the businessmen to help quash a public inquiry into the church's
activities.

When the businessmen refused, Bomstein said, the emissaries vanished. Two years later,
Bast revealed the deception in a court declaration. He said the undercover operation was
necessary to learn whether Clearwater's elite were conspiring to run the church out of town.

More recently, Scientology investigations have been run by former Los Angeles Police
Department sergeant Eugene Ingram, who was fired by the department in 1981 for allegedly
running a house of prostitution and alerting a drug dealer of a planned raid. (In a later jury
trial, Ingram was acquitted of all criminal charges.)

When he needs help, Ingram has sometimes turned to former LAPD colleagues.

Ex-officer Al Bei, for example, played a key role in a 1984 investigation of David Mayo, an
influential Scientology defector who had opened a rival church near Santa Barbara.
Scientologists believed Mayo was using stolen Hubbard teachings.

Bei and other investigators questioned local businessmen, handing out business cards that
said, "Special Agent, Task Force on White Collar Crime."

Their questions suggested -- falsely -- that Mayo was linked to international terrorism and
drug smuggling, according to court records. At a local bank, Bei tried without success to
obtain Mayo's banking records and implied that Mayo was engaged in money laundering, an
executive of the bank said.

The investigators rented an office directly above Mayo's facility and leaned from the windows
to photograph everyone who entered.

Mayo eventually obtained a court order barring Ingram Investigations and church members
from going near Mayo or his facility. The judge said the investigation amounted to
"harassment."

On another occasion, Bei surfaced on a quiet residential street in Burbank, where he
questioned neighbors of two highly critical former Scientologists, Fred and Valerie Stansfield.
The Stansfields had established a competing center in their home to provide Scientology
courses.
Los Angeles police officer Philip Rodriguez is another who has assisted Ingram in Scientology investigations.

In late 1984, he provided Ingram with a letter on plain stationery saying Ingram was authorized to covertly videotape a hostile former member suspected by church authorities of plotting illegal acts against the church.

Although the letter was written without official police department approval, Rodriguez's action lent an air of legitimacy to the investigation. In fact, when church officials disclosed its results, they described the operation as "LAPD sanctioned" -- a characterization that Police Chief Daryl F. Gates angrily disputed.

Rodriguez was suspended for six months for his role in the affair.

And when the clandestine videotapes were introduced in an Oregon court to discredit testimony by the former member, the presiding judge said: I think they are devastating against the church. . . . It (the investigation) borders on entrapment more than it does on anything else.

Another former LAPD officer, Charles Stapleton, worked part time for Ingram while teaching law at Los Angeles City College.

Stapleton said he bailed out after Ingram asked him to tap telephones.

Who's going to know? he quoted Ingram as saying. I will know, Stapleton said he replied.

I was told that if I didn't want to do it, he knew somebody who would, Stapleton said, adding that he did not know whether any telephones had, in fact, been monitored.

Ingram denied ever asking Stapleton to tap telephones.

Last year, Ingram and his colleagues surfaced in the small town of Newkirk, Okla., to investigate city officials and the local newspaper publisher. The publisher has been crusading against a controversial Scientology-backed drug treatment program called Narconon.

After arriving in town, Ingram tracked down the mayor's 12-year-old son at the local public library, handed him a business card and told the boy to have his father call, Lobsinger said. It was just a subtle bit of intimidation, he said. It certainly did not do the mother much good. She was very unnerved.

Scientology critics contend that one church writing, above all others, has guided the organization and its operatives when they fight back. It is called the Fair Game Law.

Written by Hubbard in the mid-1960s, it states that anyone who impedes Scientology is "fair game" and can "be deprived of property or injured by any means by any Scientologist without any discipline of the Scientologist. May be tricked, sued or lied to or destroyed."

Church spokesmen maintain that Hubbard rescinded the policy three years after it was written because its meaning had been twisted. What Hubbard actually meant, according to the spokesmen, was that Scientology will not protect ex-members from people in the outside world who try to trick, sue or destroy them.

But various judges and juries have concluded that while the actual labeling of persons as "fair game" was abandoned, the harassment continued unabated.

For example, a Los Angeles jury in 1986 said that Scientologists had employed fair game tactics against disaffected member Larry Wollersheim, driving him to the brink of financial and mental collapse. He was awarded $30 million. In July, the state Court of Appeal reduced the amount to $2.5 million but refused to overturn the case.

Wrote Justice Earl Johnson Jr.: "Scientology leaders made the deliberate decision to ruin Wollersheim economically and possibly psychologically. . . . Such conduct is too outrageous to be protected under the Constitution and too unworthy to be privileged under the law of
In a recent lawsuit, former Scientology attorney Joseph Yanny alleged that the church and its agents had implemented or plotted a broad array of fair-game measures against him and other critics, including intensive surveillance and dirty tricks.

Earlier this year, a Los Angeles Superior Court jury awarded Yanny $154,000 in legal fees that he said the church had refused to pay.

Numerous other church detractors have said in court documents and interviews that they, too, were victims of fair game tactics even after the policy supposedly was abandoned.

John G. Clark, an assistant clinical professor of psychiatry at Harvard Medical School, said he once criticized the church during testimony before the Vermont legislature. Scientology agents retaliated, Clark alleged in a 1985 lawsuit, by trying to destroy his reputation and career.

He said in the lawsuit that they filed groundless complaints against him with government agencies, posed as clients to infiltrate his office, dug through his trash, implied that he slept with female patients and offered a $25,000 reward for information that would put him in jail.

My sin, Clark said in an interview, was publicly saying this is a dangerous and harmful cult. They did a good job of showing I'm right.

In 1988, the church paid Clark an undisclosed sum to drop his lawsuit. In exchange for the money, Clark agreed never again to publicly criticize Scientology.

On the opposite coast, psychiatrist Louis (Jolly) West, who formerly directed UCLA's Neuropsychiatric Institute, said he also has felt the wrath of Scientology.

West, an expert on thought control techniques, said his problems began in 1980 after he published a psychiatric textbook that called Scientology a cult.

West said Scientology attempted to get him fired by writing letters to university officials suggesting that he is a CIA-backed fascist who has advocated genocide and castration of minorities to curb crime.

He said Scientologists once managed to get inside a downtown Los Angeles banquet room before guests arrived for a dinner celebrating the Neuropsychiatric Institute's 25th anniversary. On each plate, West said, was placed an obscenely vicious diatribe against him and the institute -- neatly tied with a pink ribbon.

So consumed are some Scientologists by their zeal to punish foes that they have violated the confidentiality of one of the religion's most sacred practices, according to a number of former members.

These former members accuse others in the church of culling confessional folders for information that can be used to embarrass, discredit or blackmail hostile defectors -- a practice once called repugnant and outrageous by a Los Angeles Superior Court judge. Some of these former members say they themselves took part in the practice.

The confidential folders contain the parishioners' most intimate secrets, disclosed during one-on-one counseling sessions that are supposed to help devotees unburden their spirits. The church retains the folders even after a member leaves.

Last year, former church attorney Yanny said in a sworn declaration that he was fed information from confessional folders to help him question former members during pretrial proceedings. Yanny said he complained but was informed by two Scientology executives that it was standard practice.

Church executives have steadfastly denied that the confidentiality of the folders has been breached.

Often, those who buck the church say their lives are suddenly troubled by unexplained and untraceable events, ranging from hang-up telephone calls to the mysterious deaths of pets.
Los Angeles attorney Leta Schlosser, for one, said someone developed an unusual interest in her car trunk while she was part of the legal team in the Wollersheim suit against Scientology. She said it was broken into at least seven times.

She said her co-counsel, O'Reilly, discovered a tape recorder, wired to his telephone line, hidden beneath some bushes outside his home.

Then there is the British author, Russell Miller. After his biography of Hubbard was published, an anonymous caller to police implicated him in the unsolved axe-slaying of a South London private eye.

Miller was interrogated by two detectives, who concluded that he was innocent. Det. Sgt. Malcolm Davidson of Scotland Yard told the Los Angeles Times that the caller caused us to waste a lot of time investigating and caused Mr. Miller some embarrassment.

There is no evidence that ties the church to any of these incidents, and Scientology officials deny involvement in clandestine harassment or illegal activities. They suggest that church foes may themselves be responsible as part of an effort to discredit Scientology.

In 1987, they elevated to high doctrine a warning he wrote two decades ago in a Scientology newspaper, addressed to people who seek to stop us.

If you oppose Scientology we promptly look up -- and will find and expose -- your crimes, he wrote. If you leave us alone we will leave you alone. It's very simple. Even a fool can grasp that.

And don't underrate our ability to carry it out. . . . Those who try to make life difficult for us are at once at risk.

Note:

More Legal attacks from practicing Fair Game.

Incorrectly Included policies that violate the Creed and Aims of the church -
Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church (effort to silence critics) -
Omitted Application of Overt/Motivator sequence "always even the score" -
Omitted Application of Aims of Scientology (being criminal, insane, at war) -
Incorrectly Included hypocrisy, not practicing what you preach -
Omitted Sane Leadership i.e. "being an example" of the Aims of Scientology -
Incorrectly Included Fascism (forcible suppression of opposition) -
False Solution to attacks by using ALTER-ISness and NOT-ISness to handle it -
Omitted application of ACTUAL Scientology (AS-ISness) to handle attacks -
Falsehoods from church spokesman about Fair Game, etc. -

LRH, GO, RTC, OSA

-- Jul : Scientology

In July, several senior officers of the French Church, including its president, were arrested in France. Newspapers reported that charges would concern fraud, financial irregularities and practicing medicine without a license (with regard to the potentially dangerous Purification Rundown).

A Piece of Blue Sky by Jon Atack

13 Jul : Scientology

CHURCH OF SPIRITUAL TECHNOLOGY, Plaintiff, v. The UNITED STATES, Defendant. No. 581-88T. United States Claims Court. July 13, 1990. Church brought action seeking declaration that it was tax-exempt. Church moved to declare final adverse ruling denying tax-exempt status null and void. The Claims Court, Bruggink, J., held that administrative determination was not null and void; therefore, church had burden to prove its qualification as tax- exempt. Motion denied. ...
01 Sep: Scientology

CATS (Citizens for an Alternative Tax System) is incorporated.
Steven L. Hayes-A Law Corporation, Registered Agent;
Victor Krohn, President;
Krohn and the mailing address of the corporation are listed in Manassas, Virginia
The registered office is in Los Angeles.
Corporate classification: Public Benefit

Search results, posted on the Internet, of corporate filings

14 Oct: Scientology

Los Angeles Times October 14, 1990

SCHOOL DROPS ASSEMBLY BECAUSE OF GROUP'S SCIENTOLOGY LINK

The principal of a Sherman Oaks elementary school has canceled an assembly by an environmental group because of fears that parents would object to the organization's connection with the Church of Scientology.

The Sherman Oaks School's 927 students were scheduled to watch skits and hear songs Monday performed by Cry Out, an environmental group affiliated with Scientology.

Snipper said Friday she decided to drop the event, pending review by officials of the Los Angeles Unified School District.

At least one parent raised questions about the group's affiliation with Scientology last week, Snipper said. Although she did not believe the presentation would be harmful to children, Snipper said she feared more parents would object once they found out about the program's connection with the controversial religion.

Materials used by Cry Out were prepared by Author Services Inc., the literary agency for Hubbard, the late founder of Scientology, according to an investigation earlier this year by The Times.

There is absolutely no connection with Scientology, Dolan said.

Members of the Sherman Oaks Parent Assn., a school booster club, spent $600 to purchase 1,000 "Cry Out" booklets to distribute to students after Monday's assembly. The 48-page color booklet explains the benefits of recycling and other forms of conservation.

Jay Levy, co-chairman of the parents group, said he was aware of the link between Cry Out and Scientology but supported the assembly because the program itself is great.

I looked at the booklet and there is no mention of Scientology, Levy said.

The only thing that bothers me is if it is related to Scientology, why didn't they come out and say it? he said.

Sherman Oaks parent Judy London said she approached school officials with the idea of bringing the Cry Out presentation to the school after picking up one of the group's booklets at the Los Angeles Zoo earlier this year.

I went to the address they gave me, and it said Author Services Inc. on the building but inside you walk into the L. Ron Hubbard Gallery, London said. I asked about the relation and they said there was no relation at all.

Falsehoods by church spokesmen "no connection"
Correctly Included effort by Scientologists to educate children
14 Nov : Scientology

Library of Congress records show that:

CSI copyrights their squirrel version of Hubbard False Purpose Rundown Course.

Copyright © 1999-2002 scientologyintegrity.org, All Rights Reserved.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1991

(no date) : Scientology

Not only are we Scientologists faced with this kind of taking over by the government.

The same play was done to the sannyasin of Osho, former Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh.

I will quote from the following webaddress: http://www.rediff.com/news/2000/1un/20nandy.htm

The Rediff Interview/Swami Chaitanya Keerti Three

Swami Chaitanya Keerti is livid. 7776 former Editor of Osho Times and spokesman of the Pune Commune breaks the code of Omerta to speak out against the transfer of the copyright of Osho's works and properties to New York, where the headquarters of the ashram have been sneakily shifted. This theft of a spiritual legacy will be fought to the bitter end, he tells Pritish Nandy. Excerpts from the interview:

What exactly is this controversy over the copyright of Osho's works?

As I know from Ma Neelam, when Osho came back to India after being deported from the United States and rejected by 21 other countries, the first thing he decided was that all his belongings, including his library, should be returned to India. When he had moved to Oregon, everything had gone with him there. So he told Neelam to get everything back. But, for some strange reason, the stuff never came back. They secretly kept back many of his properties and copyrights in the US and, later, registered them in Zurich.

Was this done during his lifetime?

Ma Sheela initially did that. Whoever took over from her continued the same sneaky thing. Despite the fact that Osho had said that everything must come back here.

Were there any witnesses to this statement?

Ma Neelam. She was his secretary at that time. We however came to know all this much later in 1998. The process had apparently started on July 10, 1991. Osho left the body on January 19, 1990. So, within a year, they were already registering all his copyrights and trademarks overseas. We chanced upon this information in 1998 while surfing the internet. Even osho.org had become osho.com, which shows exactly what they were up to! The moment I pointed this out, their entire attitude towards me changed.

They also announced now that they had a headquarters in New York! Till then, no one had ever heard of this. All of us were taken by surprise. We always knew till then that Pune was our world headquarters. That was where Osho spent the last years of his life. That is from where he left the body. Where did New York come from?

Did you protest?

The moment we started asking questions, we were told that all answers will come from New York. If India wanted to publish a book by Osho, we had to ask New York. If Japan wanted to publish anything, they had to check with New York. We were all surprised. How come the whole commune was here and yet three guys in New York controlled everything?
Who were these three guys in New York?

One name that keeps coming up in everything is Klaus Steeg. His sanyas name is Pramod. But the peculiar thing is that he took sanyas after 1990 and had never seen Osho when he was in the body! How can such a person who has never seen Osho nor met him in flesh and blood now take charge of everything that Osho had left behind?

Are there any Indians in the New York headquarters?

There could be one. Who is he?

Swami Mukesh. I am told he is there with the three of them. If you surf the website of the US Patent and Trademarks Office, you can get all the information yourself. Of how many meditations are being trademarked, how many books copyrighted. I was a trustee of the foundation that published all the Osho books till last year, but I had no idea that all this was going on behind our backs.

Why did you leave the trusteeship?

Neelam left the commune very suddenly in February last year. She was a member of the inner circle. Her leaving left us all shattered. Then all these peculiar things started happening. Sanyasins who were deeply involved in the publishing of Osho's works like Swami Sant in France and Swami Satyateerth in Japan, both Indians, were suddenly told to cough up cash as royalty or warned that they would have to face legal notices!

Osho used to send his blessings to everyone around the world. These guys want to send legal notices! Osho encouraged sanyasins to do such work because he knew that the regular publishers were not ready to touch his books. Some said he was against Christianity. Others said he was against Hinduism. Only the sanyasins were daring enough to publish and propagate his thoughts. Now, instead of encouraging and appreciating this, the headquarters were sending them legal notices. We were astounded!

Do you think all this is to commercially exploit Osho's legacy?

Yes. But I do not believe that there is a divide between the east and the west on this, as newspapers have reported. We are all against these three guys in New York who are trying to grab everything. Let everybody be involved in the decision-making process. We are all part of the commune. The headquarters must remain in Pune for that is what Osho always wanted. That is where he left his body. Pune is our spiritual Mecca.

I am also against this crass commercialisation. The commune is not a five star resort. It is a place of faith. We resent its commercialisation. See the website for yourself and you will know what I mean. It looks like a tourist site today.

In what sense?

In the sense that it sells holidays. It sells the commune as a resort. It does not promote Osho's message of love and celebration. That is what is hurting us. They say, it is time to move on from Osho and look forward. How can we? We, who have lived with Osho, experienced his love, shared his ideas, danced and celebrated with him. How can we suddenly forget the man who brought us so much love and joy and worry only about how to exploit him commercially?

Will you seek judicial intervention?

Not as yet. First we want to bring this whole thing before the people and then, later, if they still persist maybe we will go to the courts. Whatever happens, we have to stop this at any cost. Three guys sitting in a small New York office cannot be allowed to hijack Osho's lifetime work.

Post to COSinvestigations by Claudia Kasch on 23 February 2001
Miscavige pays an unannounced visit to IRS Commissioner Fred T. Goldberg Jr. Goldberg then created a "special committee" to negotiate a settlement with Scientology outside normal agency procedures! The secret "negotiations committee" was chaired by Howard M. Schoenfeld. As a result of these negotiations:

The Exempt Organizations Technical Division was instructed not to review the exemption applications filed by the Church of Scientology and its affiliates for compliance with IRC 501(c)(3).

According to the New York Times, tax analysts Donna Moore and Terrell M. Berkovsky wrote memoranda specifying that they had been instructed by Shoenfeld not to address issues like whether the church was engaged in too much commercial activity or whether its activities provided undue benefit to its leaders.

Note:

What undue benefits are being received by church leaders?

Incorrectly included order for IRS tax analysts to ignore evidence of non-compliance-Fred Goldberg, IRS Commissioner

Bill Clinton -

He progressed politically and became governor of Arkansas, the position he held when he was summoned by David Rockefeller to the Bilderberg Group meeting in Baden Baden, Germany in 1991.

The book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

28 Feb : Scientology

Library of Congress records show that:

CSI copyrights their squirrel version of the Hubbard Life Orientation Course.

Incorrectly included alteration of LRH Issues - CSI and RTC
Wrong Source - Miscavige, Mithoff, RTC, CSI Omitted Handling of RTC squirreling - CST

-- Mar : 'FreeZone'

"An event apparently related to CBR, is referenced by Joe Harrington, (in a 17 May 1994 post), as having occurred at this time.

"I'm still interested to hear what occurred in Mar 91, when you have the time"

"I learned some interesting data about Capt Bill's situation and it certainly filled in some of the missing pieces in my puzzle, and my non-confront of what had to be done"

06 May : Scientology

An article appears in Time Magazine "Scientology: The Cult of Greed". Steven Fishman is quoted in the article. Former RTC exec, Vicki Aznaran, also says in the article "This is a criminal organization day in and day out."

The church sues Fishman for defamation in the US District Court for the Central District of California. In the course of that trial, Fishman submitted 69 pages of OT materials to the
court in his defense. **Thus, as a matter of public record, copies of the OT materials got out, until August 1995** when the church got the files sealed.

United States District Court Central District of California  
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Internet posting regarding copyright law

12 May: ‘FreeZone’
- "Capt. Bill Robertson died on 12th of May 1991" (Eulogy page on www.freezone.de )

-Bernd Luebeck alleges that CBR died of cancer in Switzerland, with a strong inference that CBR's death was because he "refused medical treatment".

Bernd Luebeck in an email from 22 September 2001 answering Virginia says:
Virginia: How did he die really do you know?
Bernd: Yes, he had cancer and he refused medical treatment.
In that time he lived in Switzerland... gave quite some lectures to transfer his technical knowledge to auditors and C/Ses.

Huggie, in a post 18 September 2001, presents different data as to CBR's cause of death.
> "Another bit where he says his tyre was slashed.  
> > I was in comm. with a girl who was in his org. She said that he was in  
> > telepathic comm. with Ron and theta contact, even after he (Ron) died.  
> > S he also said that Bill died in a speed crash on an autoban. Anyone know  
> > abt. that?"

**Contrary Facts: Cause of Death
"...he had cancer and he refused medical treatment."
"...S he also said that Bill died in a speed crash on an autoban"

**Joe Harrington, in a post on 17 May 1994 says:
"It would appear I will be picking up the hat of Capt Bill when he left in 92."

**Homer Wilson Smith, in a post on 09 August 1997 says:
"Captain Bill died in 1994-1995 still loyal to LRH but adamantly opposed to the original Church and its upper management.-Homer"

** Contrary Facts: Date of Death
"died on 12th of May 1991" - Flemming Funch, www.freezone.de site
"...Capt Bill when he left in 92" - Joe Harrington

"Captain Bill died in 1994-1995" - Homer Wilson Smith

** Note the three different dates given by, respectively, Bernd/Flemming Punch, Joe, Homer. Extrapolating on the intentionally generated "confusion" surrounding CBR's "death", what if CBR didn't "die" at all? Being a Galactic Patrol Officer, and being as how that organization IS in existence, it is entirely likely that CBR was simply picked up, fixed up, and began directly working with Ron, which is what he wanted to do anyway, (from what I understand).

Shortly after 12 May

-Freie Zone e.V. startup in Munich, Germany.

"In 1991, short after Bill Robertson died, we started the Free Zone Association".-Bernd

"In 1991 we founded the ?Freie Zone e.V.? as a registered association." -Bernd

** Bernd Luebeck is the President of the Freie Zone e.V.

-Flemming Funch writes a eulogy for CBR

EXCERPT from a later post to the newsgroups by Homer Wilson Smith

-- Eulogy for Captain Bill --
(written May 1991 by Flemming Funch for Free Spirit)

"Captain Bill died the 12th of May 1991. Another of the great spirits from the history of Scientology and the independent field passed on to other playing fields.

William Branton Robertson was born the 2nd of December 1936 in Georgia. He grew up mostly in New Orleans where he also went to college. He became an engineer and worked as such for a number of years...."

13 May : Scientology

Norman Starkey, Trustee of Author's Family Trust-B, makes an additional agreement with RTC regarding use of the Advanced Technology. It is called; Addendum to Advanced Technology Covenant.

From a motion to compel Miscavige's deposition, filed, it appears, by FACTnet.

Assignment and Assumption agreement between Norman Starkey and CST, as posted on the internet

04 Jun : Scientology

Memorandum Opinion And Order in RTC v Robin Scott:

This motion revives the issue of authorship of certain Scientology scriptures called NOTs. RTC argues that the "work made for hire" doctrine, as codified by the Copyright Act of 1976, necessarily imputes authorship of NOTs to Hubbard whether he or David Mayo actually created the materials.
The thrust of the defendants' opposition is that Mayo was not an employee of Hubbard when Mayo developed the NOTs materials.

The court finds that it is an established fact that Mayo substantially participated in the drafting of NOTs. Ordinarily, the creator of a written work is the author. However, the Copyright Act of 1976 treats "works made for hire" differently. If the written work is a work made for hire, "the employer or other person for whom the work was prepared is considered the author." 17 U.C.S. section 201(a).

RTC submitted documents to the court showing that Mayo was hired by CSC to perform work under the supervision of Hubbard. The court rejects that Hubbard was Mayo's employer but finds that CSC was his employer. It was established by the court that:

NOTs is based on Mayo's auditing of LRH. The Church literally follows everything Hubbard said, therefore, Hubbard's suggestions and criticism regarding the earlier drafts of NOTs would be adopted verbatim by CSC. Moreover, as reflected in the excerpted transcripts of the tapes, Hubbard actually exercised his right to control by making suggestions and criticisms.

The court determined that Mayo was an employee of CSC acting within the scope of his employment when he drafted NOTs, thus his substantial contribution to NOTs constitutes work made for hire under the Copyright Act. (5)

United States District Court, Central District of California
RTC vs Robin Scott Case No. CV 85-711 JMI (BX)
Memorandum Opinion And Order dated June 4, 1991

14 Jun: Scientology
Library of Congress records show that:
CSI copyrights their squirrel version of Technical Volume IX.

29 Jul: Scientology

FACTS AND PROCEDURAL HISTORY

In the underlying action, the Church sued Armstrong, a former Church worker, alleging he converted to his own use confidential archive materials and disseminated the same to unauthorized persons, thereby breaching his fiduciary duty to the Church, which sought return of the documents, injunctive relief against further dissemination of the information contained therein?

Mary Sue Hubbard, wife of Church founder L. Ron Hubbard, intervened in the action, alleging causes of action for conversion, invasion of privacy, possession of personal property, and declaratory and injunctive relief.

Armstrong cross-complained, seeking damages for fraud, intentional infliction of emotional distress, libel, breach of contract, and tortious interference with contract.

In January 1980, fearing a raid by law enforcement agencies, Hubbard's representatives ordered the shredding of all documents showing that Hubbard controlled Scientology organizations, finances, personnel, or the property at Gilman Hot Springs. In the course of the inspection of documents for potential shredding, Armstrong reviewed a box containing Hubbard's early personal letters, diaries, and other writings, which Armstrong preserved. Thereafter, Armstrong petitioned for permission to conduct research for a planned biography of Hubbard, using his discovery of the boxed materials.

Hubbard approved the petition, and Armstrong, who had discovered and preserved
approximately 16 more boxes of similar materials, became the Senior Personal Relations Officer Researcher. The number of documents obtained by Armstrong ultimately reached 500,000 to 600,000. Within a week after commencing the biography project, Armstrong and Garrison began to note discrepancies between the information set forth in the documents and representations previously made concerning Hubbard.

These "declares" subjected Armstrong to the Fair Game Doctrine of the Church, which permits a suppressive person to be "tricked, sued or lied to or destroyed ... deprived of property or injured by any means by any Scientologist...."

In early May 1982, he became aware of private investigators watching his house and following him.

Following commencement of the instant action, Armstrong was pushed or shoved by one of the Church's investigators. In a later incident his elbow was struck by an investigator's vehicle; still later, the same investigator pulled in front of Armstrong on a freeway and slammed on his brakes. This investigator's vehicle also crossed a lane line as if to push Armstrong off of the road.

Plaintiffs' position is that the investigators were hired solely for the purpose of regaining the documents taken by Armstrong.

Note:
The Minutemen ride again!

Incorrectly Included physical assaults by church investigators - RTC & hired thugs
Incorrectly Included effort to suppress the truth about LRH's background - RTC & MSH

15 Oct: Scientology

In October of 1991 while this war was raging at its apex, Marty Rathbun and I were in Washington, D.C. to attend one of these court hearings.... Off we proceeded down to 1111 Constitution Avenue...and...the rest is history. (They asked to see IRS Commissioner Goldberg.)

David Miscavige - from his 7 October 1993 speech at the IAS event.

Note:
What court hearing? There is no evidence of any court hearing going on in Washington, D.C. at this period of time

-- Dec: Scientology

Late 1991

Jesse Prince and wife were ordered to have an abortion in the S.O. It is a traumatic experience for each of them. Any Sea Org members getting pregnant are put in lower conditions and sent to welfare to have a free abortion.

Jesse Prince affidavit

Note:
Another indication of Miscavige bringing the tone level of the organization to 1.1 - no children allowed in the Sea Org and ordering abortions.

Incorrectly Included suppression of 2nd dynamic for SO Members - Top SO Execs
Some time in 1992


*Electra writes:*

"The Free Zone is a huge sprawling loosely connected system of Independent Scientologists, those who were either once part of the Church and left or were booted out, and those who came into Scientology through contact with the Free Zone."

* Here is where the term 'Free Zone' begins to be redefined by calling it something else - a "loosely connected system". The 'Free Zone Decree' makes no mention of any type of system or order.

What begins to happen here is that the idea of a 'Free Zone' 'system' is being confused with the actual purpose and intent of the 'Free Zone Decree'. The proper terminology to use to create a logical relation for understanding purposes, is to say that the 'Independent Scientologists' and the 'loosely connected system' are both WITHIN the Free Zone, but the Free Zone is NOT those things mentioned.

**(no date) : Scientology**

C of S is convicted of criminal conduct in Canada. Stealing documents from government files.

*United States District Court Central District of California*

Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

**(no date) : Scientology**

The name of the European Economic Community (EEC) was changed to the new name of EUROPEAN UNION (EU), as agreed to in the 1992 Maastricht Treaty. This EU now has one central bank in Frankfurt, Germany, one monetary system (except for three holdout nations), one judicial system, one government, and are working on one military force so that they can abandon the current NATO force.

Their present goal for changing the name of North, Central and South America, plus the Caribbean Islands to the new name - AMERICAN UNION - is the year 2005, which is just around the corner of time. They will then change the Asian Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) to its new name - ASIAN UNION, by around 2010. During this same period, the former SOVIET UNION will be resurrected, but this time not under hard line Communist control, but under the direct and absolute control of the Elite.

Then by around the year 2015, the governing body over all these four GLOBAL REGIONS will assume full command, and will be called the - GLOBAL UNION. By this time, national sovereignty of all nations will be lost completely, and we will all be under strict Elite control. Then, there will be only two classes of people - the Elite, and the rest of us - their slaves.


**Note:**
The time table of the Global Enslaver plan for a One World Government is laid bare in the above. We don't have much time left - the year 2015 is not far into the future.

01 Jan: 'FreeZone'
- Electra's first post:

From: Electra@vfz.earth.com
Newsgroups: alt.religion.Scientology
Subject: (none)
Message-ID: <ljan92-13107@vfz.earth.com>
Date: 1 Jan 92 03:38:49 GMT
Sender: Electra@vfz.earth.com
Reply-To: Electra@vfz.earth.com
Followup-To: This list
Organization: A Voice of the Free Zone
Lines: 2

Hello

18 Jan: 'FreeZone'

EXCERPT

From: Electra@vfz.earth.com (Electra@vfz.earth.com)
Subject: (none)
Newsgroups: alt.religion.Scientology
Date: 1992-01-18 11:30:31 PST

"I buy them and fix them and sell them all the time."

"There are things worse on this planet than the Church of Scientology.

Sir Electra"

** This post by Electra is signed "Sir Electra". The use of
"Sir" is usually a male reference-although not always. The way "sir" is used in this signature
is reminiscent of a possibly self-imposed rank of "knight". This post (which I have snipped
most of)
has quite a bit of discussion about e-meter's, building of etc.
This tends to narrow down potential "people" that Electra either is, or is closely
associated with.

Ralph Hilton, and Homer Wilson Smith come to mind immediately, as examples of persons
expressing interest in construction, etc., of meters.

Narrowing even further, Ralph Hilton to this day, discusses the feasibility of manufacturing
em-meters outside the "Church". Compare that information to the excerpted statement by
"Electra" below: "I buy them and fix them and sell them all the time."

Another point of note: is the statement before the signature, that I have included as well.
Many subtle, and not so subtle vectors in that statement.

27 Jan: Scientology
Another former RTC member writes an affidavit that says Miscavige conceives, plans and orders the actions of the church against those whom he considers to be against his personal control over Scientology. He has such church members expelled by false denunciations and then uses GO tactics, such as Fair Game against them. This included the formation of vigilante groups to physically attack these people.

Affidavit of Former RTC member

Note from Mike McClaughry:

Virginia and I can personally attest to the part above about getting expelled by false denunciations and then having Fair Game actions used against us. Our “crime” in DM's eyes was applying KSW to his Golden Age of Squirreling - at which point he initiated a cover up of his crimes.

This cover up took the form of first a black PR campaign was mounted against us and then my church Intelligence-connected employer told me to go find another job somewhere else. At the same time, Greg and Debra Barnes - who were also applying KSW along side of Virginia and I - were having their business destroyed by church Intelligence - and all of this BEFORE our Declares were even issued in writing.

In other words - the Fair Game practices began on all 4 of us even BEFORE we were officially expelled in writing.

02 Feb : Scientology
The Toronto Star June 2, 1992
Group unethical church trial told

A Scientologist sent to investigate the head office of the church branch allegedly responsible for dirty tricks and spying says he was sickened by what he saw. I was disgusted. I was sickened to my bones, Norman Starkey, 48, of Los Angeles testified yesterday.

Starkey was a defense witness at the jury trial of the Toronto branch of the Church of Scientology and five of its members on breach of trust charges.

The charges are in connection with agents infiltrating the RCMP, OPP, Metro police and the provincial attorney general's office between April, 1974, and November, 1976.

The ethics in the headquarters of the Guardian's Office, in East Grinstead, England, were atrocious when he visited in 1981, Starkey told defence lawyer Marlys Edwardh in Ontario Court, general division.

The man in charge of the office's legal department admitted to having extramarital affairs with two employees, Starkey said. This is completely against church rules, he added.

In 1981, Starkey said he was sent to the world headquarters of the Guardian's Office, because Hubbard needed some information on lawsuits in which the founder might be involved.

Starkey had trouble getting information from the office, even when the office was told Hubbard himself was the one who wanted to know, Starkey testified.

Starkey eventually got a few scrappy pieces of information, but it became clear that the office was solely concerned with criminal cases against its own members, he said. That's when he was sent to investigate the world headquarters of the church arm, he said.

Starkey said he was shocked to discover some papers describing atrocious programs, which court has heard were outlines by the Guardian's Office of a dirty tricks campaign.

The trial, before Mr. Justice James Southey, is expected to last until the end of the month.

Note:
Well - now we have a case of the pot calling the kettle black. RTC and OSA is every bit as criminal as the GO ever dreamed of being. They even went a step further by altering LRH issues - which the GO never did. Also, Broeker and Miscavige spending LRH and church money on gambling and prostitutes in Las Vegas - is not against church rules?

Incorrectly included "Holier Than Thou" attitude = similar overt of own - Starkey

02 Mar : Scientology


23 Mar : Scientology

Serial Number: 74-258393 TRADEMARK FILED
Filing Date: 1992-03-23
Word Mark: L. RON HUBBARD
Type of Mark: Service Mark
Mark Drawing Code: (5) Words, letters and/or numbers in stylized form
Description of mark: The mark consists of the signature of "L. RON HUBBARD"
Register: PRINCIPAL
Other Reg. Info.: 1318637; 13656523; 1505349; 1546167; 1734728 and others
Published for Oppos: 1993-11-23
Registration Date: 1994-02-15 [see], Registration Number: 1821751
Other Data: "L. RON HUBBARD" identifies a deceased individual

Owner Name Owner Address

(REGISTRANT)
Religious Technology Center
1710 Ivar Avenue Los Angeles California 90028
Non-Profit Corporation California

United States Trademark Office records

06 May : Scientology

American Lawyer Media, L.P.; The Recorder; May 6, 1992

Scientology Tax Case Before 9th Circuit; IRS is demanding tens of thousands of documents; church calls it harassment

A paper war between the Internal Revenue Service and the Church of Scientology moves into the Ninth Circuit U.S. Court of Appeals today, where a three-judge panel will consider what, if any, documents the religious organization has to turn over to the government. ... The dispute traces back to November 1988, when the IRS issued a notice of Church Tax Inquiry to the group, indicating that the government questioned the organization's tax- exempt status. By December 1989, the IRS had issued a summons against the church, demanding access to 47 different categories of documents, according to one of the briefs filed by the church.

29 May : Scientology

The Toronto Star May 29, 1992

Crimes outraged church trial told

The worldwide head of the Church of Scientology says he and other top officials were absolutely outraged when they concluded that fellow members were committing crimes.

We don't do illegal things, David Miscavige, the 32-year-old church leader from Los Angeles, testified yesterday.
When a document outlining a dirty tricks and harassment project called Operation Freakout was first seen by his associates in 1981, I was shocked and thought it was a fake, Miscavige said. He was not head of the church at the time.

Miscavige is a defense witness at the jury trial of the church and five members.

They are charged with five counts of breach of trust in connection with agents infiltrating the RCMP, the OPP, Metro police and the provincial attorney-general's office between April, 1974, and November, 1976.

In July, 1981, when Miscavige and other top officials investigated the dirty tricks, they discovered that Scientologists in a separate office, the Guardian's Office, were committing crimes, he told the Ontario Court, general division, trial presided over by Mr. Justice James Southey.

Guardian's Office staff members were not like other Scientologists, Miscavige said. They appeared extremely secretive and kept their office doors locked, he said.

After learning about the crimes committed by the Guardian's Office, Miscavige and colleagues decided they would have to bring it under the direct control of the main church, he told defense lawyer Clayton Ruby.

They hatched a plan in which trusted teams of Scientologists would fan out to various Guardian's offices worldwide, poised to await word that Mary Sue Hubbard had resigned as head of that branch.

Miscavige told the court his mission was to get Hubbard's wife, who was no longer living with her husband, to quit.

When they confronted each other in a Los Angeles hotel room Mary Sue Hubbard called him some pretty nasty names and held a large ashtray close to his face. But he persuaded her it was futile to hang on to power. The church tried unsuccessfully to reform the Guardian's Office and finally disbanded it in 1983, he said.

The trial continues.

Incorrectly included "Holier Than Thou" attitude = similar overt of own - Falsehood they do not commit crimes - Falsehood they disbanded the GO for crimes (because OSA commits same crimes) -

David Miscavige

30 May : Scientology
The Toronto Star May 30, 1992

Spies 'upset' Scientology executive, trial told

A top Church of Scientology executive once married to founder L. Ron Hubbard's daughter says he had no idea about an espionage and dirty tricks campaign conducted by the church.

At the trial of the Church of Scientology of Toronto and five of its members yesterday, Jonathan Horwich, 47, of Los Angeles testified he was very upset and shocked when first informed of the church's campaign.

The Toronto defendants face criminal breach of trust charges in connection with agents infiltrating the RCMP, the OPP, Metro police and the provincial attorney-general's office between April, 1974, and November, 1976.

Horwich married Hubbard's daughter Diana and was on board the former science-fiction writer's floating headquarters in the early 1970s.

Mary Sue Hubbard - the late founder's wife and head of the clandestine organization allegedly
responsible for the church's crimes - never discussed what she did with him, Norwich told the jury trial.

Although Norwich admitted to prosecutor James Stewart the Guardian's Office was a legitimate branch of the church dealing with public relations, tax matters and information gathering, they were always separate, unapproachable, difficult to deal with.

Norwich - in charge of training church executives aboard the yacht in the early '70s - taught Bryan Levman, who would later oversee a series of covert intelligence operations aimed at attacking Scientology's enemies in his role as deputy guardian for Canada, court has heard.

Levman has told the court he left the yacht with a new title and a mandate from L. Ron Hubbard that he believed allowed him to infiltrate police agencies and steal government files.

Yesterday, Norwich testified that in 1979, he was appointed as a liaison between the main church and the Guardian's Office, struggling to sort out conflicts between the two branches.

The Guardian's Office would raid staff from local churches, leaving those organizations floundering, and demand its allotted budget even when the church was short of cash, Norwich said. I was extremely concerned about the attitude of the Guardian's Office toward the church.

At first, when some branches were raided by the U.S. Federal Bureau of Investigation in 1977, and a flurry of lawsuits followed, he believed the Guardian's Office's explanation that they were the victims of a government plot, he said.

But his attitude changed to shock when he was shown a Guardian's Office document called Operation Freakout - outlining a harassment project - in 1981, he said.

The trial continues before Mr. Justice James Southey.

03 Jun : Scientology

The Toronto Star June 3, 1992

Group not part of church trial told

An organization of Scientologists allegedly responsible for illegal spying and dirty tricks was not a part of the church when those crimes were committed, a top church executive says. I feel that by their actions they had removed themselves from the church, Michael Rinder of Los Angeles said yesterday.

The Guardian's Office violated the teachings of Scientology's founder, L. Ron Hubbard, and thereby became something different and distinct, Rinder told Mr. Justice James Southey, of Ontario Court, general division.

Rinder, 37, who handles international public relations for the Church of Scientology, was testifying for the defense in the jury trial of the church's Toronto branch and five members.

By 1973, when Rinder joined the Sea Organization - the elite group that runs the church - the Guardian's Office did not answer to any part of the church, he said.

Rinder was a member of a team sent in 1981 to the world headquarters of the Guardian's Office in East Grinstead, England, he said. The team was to clean up the office's management practices and ethics, Rinder testified.

That was his first visit to any Guardian's Office bureau, he said.

The most striking thing was that it wasn't a Scientology organization, he told defense lawyer Marlys Edwardh.

Most staff members didn't study church scriptures, Rinder testified.

They didn't follow policies laid out by L. Ron Hubbard, and in some cases did not even have
copies of key directives, he said.

But Rinder did not find any evidence of crimes committed by Guardian's Office staff even after he spent a month trying to reform them, he said.

The office was just a strange place where staff in the legal department were not allowed to use typewriters because it would upset their boss, deputy guardian Charles Parselle, Rinder said.

Rinder was under orders to fire Parselle, which he did.

Note:

RTC is autonomous, as criminal, and more off Source than the GO was-

Incorrectly Included Criminal Mind - Mike Rinder

Note:

Quoted from St. Petersburg Times article on 29 March 1999:

Scientology lost an appeal in Canada's biggest libel judgement: 1.6 million because Scientology tried to discredit Casey Hill, the prosecutor who handled the criminal case against the Church.

Note:

This is interesting because that would be RTC and OSA practicing Fair Game on Casey Hill. This happens right after they had gone into the Canadian court and testified how shocked they were by the criminal actions of the GO. What a charade they put on for the court about how guilty the GO was and how innocent they were. While sitting in court testifying about their innocence, they are doing illegal black intelligence operations on people, such as the Minuteman, while pretending to be shocked about the GO's crimes.

This shows how covert they are. LRH says in Science of Survival that people in 1.1 are good actors.

29 Jun : Scientology

Organization [CST] connected with religion of Scientology sued to set aside decision of Commissioner of Internal Revenue Service, denying tax exempt status as religious organization. The Claims Court, Bruggink, J., held that:

(1) organization was to be considered in connection with tax history of other organizations connected with Scientology
(2) Commissioner did not err by finding that organization was not religious organization, within contemplation of statute. Complaint dismissed.


29 Jun : Scientology

The United States Claims Court upholds the decision of the IRS Commissioner to deny tax exempt status to the Church of Spiritual Technology. The court finds that CST was founded for the primary purpose of gaining tax exempt status to serve the financial goals of other, non-exempt entities, and that CST's archiving activities are secondary to its obtaining a tax exemption and would not of themselves qualify CST as a tax exempt organization under I.R.C. @ 501 (c)(3).

The court notes that CST, CSI and RTC all applied for tax exemption at the same time. The IRS requested information about the circumstances surrounding the founding of these three organizations. The IRS specifically asked CST who initiated and oversaw the reorganization of
the Scientology hierarchy. The IRS also enumerated the connections it saw among the three applicants and the existing Scientology hierarchy and asked for comment. Specifically, the IRS asked for an explanation of the option agreements CST held under LRH's gift. CST refused to answer these questions, saying the agreements speak for themselves.

CST represented to the IRS Commissioner in 1985 that it understood its rights to include the following: "In the event it is determined that Religious Technology Center is not exempt, this corporation will exercise its options and acquire the marks and materials." In its 1987 Supplemental Submission, CST attempted to back away from this interpretation but still conceded "if the IRS recognizes CST's exemption, CST would have the power to acquire RTC's rights in the marks and Advanced Technology if RTC's exemption were denied. When its exemption is recognized, CST will receive Mr. Hubbard's estate and become owner of the limited powers of appointment over the marks and the Advanced Technology that Mr. Hubbard retained. As owner of these interests, CST will have the legal right to designate the section 501(c)(3) transferee of RTC's rights in the marks and the Advanced Technology in the event RTC cannot obtain exemption. As a section 501(c)(3) organization, CST itself would qualify to receive these rights.

The religious trademarks and rights to the Advanced Technology constitute most of the income-producing property owned by any of the Scientology organizations. The remainder of LRH's income-producing property is already designated for CST. Upon its qualification for tax exempt status, CST could, therefore, obtain, by operation of LRH's will, all of the rights LRH reserved when he made his gift to RTC, as well as the copyrights to Scientology Scriptures, which presumably constitute the very heart of Scientology.

The copyrights to LRH's science fiction works will also devolve to CST under the will. This intellectual property alone was valued at $25,000,000 by the Trustee appointed by the court to administer LRH's estate.

In these circumstances it is at best disingenuous for CST to maintain that it is "independent" of Scientology's ecclesiastical hierarchy. LRH certainly succeeded in creating an entity that is not nominally subject to the ecclesiastical control of other Scientology organizations. Rather, the potential control runs in the opposite direction. CST stands poised to assume a position at the apex of a pyramid of both ecclesiastical authority and financial control over Scientology.

Finally, the converse of CST's control in the area of orthodoxy is that until it obtains tax-exempt status, CST will be as it has been, entirely dependent on payments from other Scientology organizations. Indeed, CST's Articles of Incorporation specifically state that it does not solicit any funds itself, nor does it have any plans to do so. CST states that it alone controls its financial matters. Possibly this is true with respect to how money is spent once held by CST. It is not true, however, with respect to obtaining the money that it spends. All of this has come from other Scientology organizations. The fact that CST does not raise its own funds is itself unusual for a would-be IRC 501(c)(3) organization, and limits its ability to be independent.

In sum, there is a strong link, in fact an identity of purpose, between CST and other Scientology organizations. CST was created to serve LRH as a personal estate-planning device and to support the work of Scientology.

CST has assiduously developed a record which demonstrates that most, if not all, of its prior activities are directed at preserving Scripture. CST confuses activity with purpose. The law does not. As the Tax Court has held, "the operational test focuses on the purpose and not on the nature of the activity." The Commissioner and the court, are permitted to consider not just an organizations activities, but also to inquire into its purposes. The fact that an organization's activities have religious overtones and do not produce profits is no assurance those activities will be tax exempt.

The assets of the pour-over trust devolve on CST - namely the right to the books, tapes, films and E-meters, along with the accumulated income therefrom. These are licensed to for-profit entities for distribution, such as BPI. This arrangement simply does not resonate with the image of a tax exempt organization.

The court was asked to find that holding the options and receiving LRH's estate are merely incidental to its primary archiving purpose. Instead, the court finds that the impetus behind
CST was not archiving, charity, or even religious education, but rather was tax planning. Nothing about CST is consistent with its adopted posture as a simple document repository.

First, there is plain linkage between CST and the dissolution of CSC, as well as the difficulties Scientology as a whole was having in 1982 with the IRS. Before the creation of CST, CSC served Scientology as a tax exempt entity. When it became apparent that CSC was likely to lose this status, LRH and the Scientology management restructured both the financial and the ecclesiastical organization of Scientology. CST was created in 1982, during the CSC litigation. It was founded by four non-Scientologist lawyers and Lyman Spurlock, President of CST and former personal employee of LRH, in the wake of CSC's dissolution.

The court is struck by the centripetal force that will be generated should CST obtain tax exempt status, and should it choose to exercise its option to take over assets from RTC. Armed with the trademarks and publishing rights, and with tax exempt status, CST will be poised in the center of all of Scientology's financial resources, in position to exert a strong gravitational force on Scientology's income-producing assets.

CST states that it would never seek to control these assets, or use them in any way inconsistent with the stated religious purposes of Scientology. CST has provided only conclusory statements of its own officers as evidence of CST's intentions. Moreover, CST has stated on at least one occasion that "it will exercise its options and acquire the marks and materials."

If CST succeeds in its quest for tax exempt status, it will control the trademark and publishing rights to all of LRH's works. Those rights constitute most of Scientology’s income-producing property. The trademarks and publishing rights are the source of the Advanced Technology from which all income production ultimately flows. Books and tapes must be orthodox. Provision of auditing services is impossible without authorized books, tapes and E-Meters. These materials produce money in sufficient quantities to allow CSI to hold millions of surplus dollars in its central reserve account. The potential for abuse of the options and copyrights therefore is considerable. CST would not be obligated to donate the money to other non-profit groups, or even to contribute it to Scientology's own central reserves. In fact, once CST has built its archiving facilities, its expenses should decline dramatically, but it will still control millions of dollars worth of income-producing assets.

There is a dissonance between the stated, limited purposes of CST on the one hand, with the far reaching implications of the potential financial control over Scientology built into LRH’s tax planning. If the true motivation behind CST were to build an archive, it would have been a simple matter to incorporate an organization and arrange for financing through the central reserves or some other straightforward financing scheme. What other possible purpose could there have been for funneling LRH’s estate to an organization with such a nominally limited and innocuous function unless it was the hope that Scientology had achieved the holy grail - an organization with unassailable tax-exempt credentials, yet in control of the income from the myriad sources within Scientology?

This concern is exacerbated by the fact that CST will receive nothing from LRH’s estate if it is not deemed tax exempt. Thus, it appears that despite the stated importance of its archives to the Scientology religion, they were apparently not worth supporting unless they generated a tax exemption. Protecting the use of Scientology trademarks and copyrights is also apparently not worth doing if it will not be done by a tax-exempt organization.

The court came to the conclusion that archiving is not CST’s “exclusive” or even chief purpose. The court finds that CST is merely the latest incarnation of the on-going effort of Scientology as a whole to shelter income from taxation.

The court finds the IRS Commissioner’s decision to deny CST tax exempt status was not erroneous and dismisses CST’s complaint.

United States Claim Court - Case No. 581-88T Church of Spiritual Technology vs United States [link](http://ralph.hilton.org/CST.htm) (click on the link -Who Really Runs Scientology)

Note:

In the above court case the judges also noted that during the IRS investigation, the IRS
inquired about Sherman Lenske, Stephen Lenske and Lawrence Heller and their role as CST’s “Special Directors.” (That identifies 3 of the Special Directors of CST)

Also, Meade Emory was one of the non-Scientologist founders of CST and he was Assistant IRS commissioner when Gerald Wolfe was busted for stealing IRS files - which lead to the FBI raid - which led to DM dismantling the GO - which led to CST in control of the copyrights - which led to control over no OTs being made by the church.

ALSO NOTE THAT AFTER WINNING IN EVERY TAX COURT CASE WITH THE CHURCH - WHERE THE COURTS DECIDE THE IRS WAS CORRECT TO DENY THE CHURCH TAX EXEMPTION - THE IRS SUDDENLY REVERSES ITSELF AND GRANTS TAX EXEMPTION.

-- Jul : Scientology

Jesse Prince and wife escape from Gilman Hot Springs. Under duress, they are brought back until October of this year.

Jesse Prince affidavit

13 Jul : Scientology

Library of Congress records show that:

CSI copyrights their squirrel version of LRH State of Man Congress lectures.

-- Sep : Scientology

American Lawyer Newspapers Group, Inc. The American Lawyer September, 1992

Why Let Facts Get In The Way

As an attorney who has represented the Church of Scientology on various matters over the years, I was surprised at the number of material inaccuracies and misunderstandings contained in William Home’s article "The Two Faces of Scientology" in your July/August issue.

I am writing to set the record straight on a matter that I happen to have personal knowledge of -- the church’s Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) litigation.

The Church of Scientology has been in the forefront of the FOIA since its passage in 1966 and has developed landmark decisions that benefit all who use the FOIA. Many of the suits brought by the church directly benefit the public interest. For example, the church’s FOIA efforts have uncovered previously secret chemical and biological testing by the government on unsuspecting citizens, resulting in regulations reforming and controlling this abusive practice.

Moreover, even Mr. Home concedes that the FOIA has allowed the church to uncover evidence that it has been improperly targeted by the government for special treatment. Indeed, when I met with Mr. Home in Gerald Feffer’s office, I supplied him with numerous FOIA documents demonstrating past government misconduct directed at the church.

Correctly included legal solution, use of FOIA to get and correct government files - Correct use of FOIA to disclose government programs not in the public interest -

Church Execs

-- Oct : Scientology

American Lawyer Newspapers Group, Inc. The American Lawyer October, 1992

Kurt Weiland, Church of Scientology International, Los Angeles

In William Home’s "The Two Faces of Scientology", you uncharacteristically allowed blatant religious bigotry to appear in the pages of The American Lawyer.
Your article makes reference to an investigation of several Scientology churches and individual Scientologists conducted by the Criminal Investigation Division (CID) of the Internal Revenue Service. Although in later depositions, IRS personnel -- in an effort to avoid production of documents -- repeatedly testified that the CID investigation began as a result of the Armstrong decision and a later newspaper article which referred to the investigation as being in progress for a year, that testimony does not hold water.

During the Armstrong trial, Armstrong's counsel made mention to Judge Breckenridge of an ongoing IRS investigation Your Honor is aware of. While Armstrong's counsel and the trial judge may have been aware of such an investigation, the church was not, and the only conceivable explanation for that state of affairs is ex parte communication to the exclusion of the church.

Churches of Scientology are not involved in any bloodshed or violence, and thus they avoid the misery that clashes over religious principles too often generate.

The facts are that we are not litigious, we are more often than not defendants; we do not engage in questionable litigation tactics, we are the targets of such tactics; we do not proliferate litigation, but we do and will resist efforts to transform civil litigation into heresy trials and exercise our rights to vindicate our constitutional guarantees.

Note:
More subtle lies from PR -
Falsehood the church was unaware of the IRS CID investigation because in September 1985 they received a letter notifying them of that fact -
Slick wording the "church" does not engage in violence - yea but RTC does by ordering hired thugs called The Minutemen to physically beat up on opponents -
Falsehood that Church suits are mostly defensive in nature -
Church PR man - Kurt Weiland

31 Oct: Scientology
Jesse Prince and wife are allowed to leave the Sea Org after being coerced to sign a release containing untrue statements protecting Scientology from legal liability. The way they forced them to sign was her dad and sister were in Scientology and they were told that they would never see them again unless they signed. Jesse did not even read the papers. He just signed them so they could leave and his wife could still be in communication with her relatives.

Jesse Prince tape 7

-- Dec: Scientology
In December of 1992, Miscavige directed that we hide a large number (20) of sea containers of financial records relating to the Church and himself. The sea containers were to be hidden from the IRS. IRS investigators were scheduled to visit the Hemet Base to inspect the records of various Scientology organizations in connection with...Section 501(c)(3) tax exempt status. (Sea containers are 40' x 8' x 8'6" metal storage containers that can be transported on flat-bed trucks, flat-bed railroad cars, and container ships.

U.S. District Court, Central District of California, Case No. CV 91 6426 HLH (Tx); Church of Scientology International, Plaintiff, vs. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz, Declaration of Andre Tabayoyon, 4 April 1994

Incorrectly Included criminal tax fraud - David Miscavige
From: Alan Walter  
Subject: Re: Super Scio Tech - Limited Bridges  
Date: 1998/12/10  
Newsgroups: alt.clearing.technology

"About 5 years ago I realized that due to the high maintenance of bodies that it would not be possible to truly handle the population of earth or any other planets."

Article in The American Lawyer March, 1996:

Scientology's lawyers are pushing the IP envelope to keep the church's secret, sacred scriptures off the Internet.

THE DOCUMENTS

Beginning in 1966, however, Hubbard began generating material that he instructed be kept secret. Hubbard wrote eight levels of the secret materials, called the Operating Thetan (OT) materials or the Advanced Technology, over the next 20 years.

Also that year (1983), attorneys for a former Scientologist named Lawrence Wollersheim got copies of the OT levels indirectly from someone in The Church of the New Civilization. Three days after the Los Angeles superior court judge overseeing Wollersheim's case refused to seal the materials, Scientology sued Wollersheim and his lawyers in federal court, claiming racketeering and trade secret misappropriation.

The case was eventually dismissed, but not before the Ninth Circuit ruled that Scientology's OT materials were not trade secrets, because the church had posed their worth as spiritual, rather than economic.

Several years later, Scientology heeded the Ninth Circuit's comments and claimed that a former Scientologist named Enid Vien, who was using OT materials in Scientology-like courses she was teaching, was causing the church economic harm, because the church depended on the fixed donations Scientology asked parishioners to pay for the privilege of studying the OT levels.

Church lawyer Kobrin says she knows of no other religion that has sought court rulings that its scriptures are trade secrets, but in a 1993 ruling in the Vien case, San Diego U.S. district court judge Marilyn Huff granted Scientology summary judgment on its trade secret claims.

Note:

Later court rulings on RTC's claim that OT levels are trade secrets:

From a 13 September 1995 Court ruling:

Judge Kane denies RTC their injunction against FACTnet. Judge Kane said:
He also rules that the OT materials do not qualify as trade secrets because evidence indicates they are in the public domain. **Judge Kane concluded that the Fishman materials posted by Lerma were not trade secrets because they were widely known outside of the church through multiple sources.**

The same day, Judge Brinkema in Virginia ruled the same as Judge Kane in Colorado and vacated the writ of seizure he had given to RTC to seize all of Lerma's Scientology materials. The judge ordered RTC to return all of the seized materials to Lerma. **Judge Brinkema also concluded that the Fishman materials were not trade secrets.**

United States District Court for the District of Colorado
RTC vs FACTNet Case No. 95-B-2143 Judge Kane Ruling
dated 13 Sept 1995

From a court ruling on 22 September 1995:

In US District Court in San Jose, California, **Judge Ronald Whyte denies RTC an injunction against Dennis Erlich and Netcom for misappropriation of trade secrets, concluding that they were already "generally available to the public."** He also vacated his writ of seizure and ordered RTC to return all of Erlich's possessions to him. The judge did grant the church a preliminary injunction against Erlich, because he thought it was likely to prevail in its suit against him for copyright infringement.

Internet posting regarding copyright law

20 Jan : Scientology

By 1992, all of the civil lawsuits brought against me by Scientology had been dismissed and in January 1993, the Central District of California had sanctioned RTC/ Scientology plaintiffs 2.9 million dollars for abusive litigation against me.

In court order of Jan. 20, 1993, Honorable James G. Koltz stated regarding plaintiffs, Church of Scientology and RTC:

"Plaintiffs have abused the federal court system by using it, inter alia, to destroy their opponents, rather than to resolve an actual dispute over trademark law or any other legal matter. This constitutes 'extraordinary, malicious, wanton and oppressive conduct...""

For the rest of this decision - [http://superlink.net/~mqarde/scott3.txt](http://superlink.net/~mqarde/scott3.txt)

and related litigation and opinions - [http://superlink.net/~mqarde/opinions.html](http://superlink.net/~mqarde/opinions.html)

U.S. District Court, Central District of California #85-711-JMI (BX) and #857197-JMI (BX), al., PLAINTIFFS, VS. ROBIN SCOTT et. al., Defendants

Post to alt.religionscientology by David Mayo on 10 June 1996

Note:

More Legal attacks and losses from practicing the Fair Game Law.

03 Feb : Scientology

GANNETT NEWS SERVICE February 3, 1993

SCIENTOLOGIST'S ESTATE BATTLES TAX COLLECTOR

From beyond the grave, Lafayette R. Hubbard has joined his followers in battling the federal tax collector. The estate of Hubbard - known worldwide as L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of Scientology - says the Internal Revenue Service is wrong in refusing to allow it to deduct $12 million it contributed to the Church of Scientology.

As hundreds, maybe thousands, of Scientologists from all over the nation have been doing for the past few years, the estate on Jan. 21 filed a petition in the U.S. Tax Court arguing
that the IRS position is unconstitutional.

**In carrying out the dictates in the will left by Hubbard, who died Jan. 24, 1986, the estate donated $12,318,602 million to the church.** In figuring its 1988 income tax, the estate deducted that amount as a charitable contribution. The IRS rejected that.

This resulted in a $12 million increase in the estate's income and a $3,448,494 increase in the tax (it had reported taxable income for that year of $2,553 and it paid no tax).

In addition, the IRS assessed penalties of $862,124 for failure to file the return on time (the estate says it met the deadline), $172,425 for negligence and $862,124 for substantial understatement of income tax, all of which the estate denies. The total bill comes to $5,345,167.

Hubbard founded Scientology in the late 1950s. "It is propagated today by a 'mother church' in California and by numerous branch churches around the world," the late Justice Thurgood Marshall noted in a 1989 Supreme Court decision upholding the IRS's refusal to allow the deductions of some donations to the church.

In refusing the estate's deduction last October, the IRS told it "you have not shown that the amounts were paid or permanently set aside for any purpose specified in Internal Revenue Code Section 642(c)" (which describes how a church must use donations in order for them to be tax-deductible).

By contrast, Zuckert, Scoutt and Rasenberger, Washington tax specialists, filed the estate's petition on behalf of Norman F. Starkey, who is also the executor of Hubbard's estate.

That five-page petition makes no mention of the 1989 decision. It focuses solely on the equal treatment argument and contends that the estate is being discriminated against because Hubbard was a Scientologist and practiced that religion.

It relates that **Hubbard's will, dated Jan. 23, 1986, the day before he died, directs that all of the estate be poured into a trust.** Starkey also is trustee of the trust.

After bequests for his children and grandchildren, Hubbard's will provides for a separate support trust for the benefit of his wife and leaves the residual for the benefit of the Scientology religion.

Note:

OK - now we have the value of LRH's estate figured out. The probate court proceeding said the value was 26.5 million - but only 1.4 million of that was in an oil investment. The remainder of the value was simply an estimate of the market value of intellectual properties, meaning the trademarks and copyrights. Market value is not cash.

So there are tens of millions - if not hundreds of millions - of missing **cash**.

There was a probate statement by Starkey that there was cash being held in trust but the amount was deemed to be private information.

This article shows the amount held in trust was 12.5 million. So, there is 12.5 million of the missing cash - which still leaves tens or even hundreds of millions of cash **UNACCOUNTED FOR**. Who got the missing money?

And, IRS employees were recently told to stand down on evidence they had about church leaders receiving undue benefits:

According to the New York Times, tax analysts Donna Moore and Terrell M. Berkovsky wrote memoranda specifying that they had been instructed by Shoenfeld not to address issues like whether the church was engaged in too much commercial activity or **whether its activities provided undue benefit to its leaders.**

Also, recall the time track entry where Miscavige is showing Jesse Prince his personal safe full of gold and silver bars and precious gems, etc.
Also notice that this is the same crime that LRH was involved in - church funds inuring to the benefit of a private individual. And, that for the current management of CST to be involved in that same crime is another violation of not only tax fraud laws but the articles of incorporation of CST.

That is not the only CST articles of incorporation violated by the Trustees and Directors of CST. They also betrayed the statements to keep LRH as the single source of the subject and instructions on requirements they had to fulfill to remain Trustees and Directors. In short - the CST articles of incorporation are completely ignored by CST Trustees and Directors - just like they completely ignore LRH issues such as HCOBs and PLs - and do whatever they feel like doing.

The current management of the church is off-source in every quarter.

Jesse Prince also reported the wog attorneys splitting up the pie with Miscavige - being paid millions for doing practically nothing.

So, the current church leaders, including the wog attorneys who are "Special Directors" for CST - sit around and enrich their own pockets while destroying the church, its technology and end product of FREE BEINGS. As we said earlier...

Miscavige wanted to seize Scientology so he could get rich by assisting SPs in their purpose of preventing anyone from becoming a FREE BEING.

11 Feb : Scientology
PR Newswire February 11, 1993

The Church of Scientology International issued the following:

The Church of Scientology International has filed suite against Menlo Park millionaire psychiatrist Frank Gerbode and others for fraudulent and unlawful activities in violation of federal racketeering laws and for misusing the legal system. Gerbode, heir to a family fortune, and David Mayo, whose litigation against the church Gerbode is funding by laundering millions of dollars through phony-tax exempt corporations, are named in the suite along with three of Gerbode's illegal corporations.

The complaint states that in repeated violation of federal mail and wire fraud statutes, Gerbode runs a tax-avoidance scheme in which he funnels personal funds through corporations with fraudulently obtained tax-exempt status. He operates the Church of Universal Truth, Institute for Research in Metapsychology and Church of the New Civilization through self-dealing transactions that generate millions of dollars of tax deductions with his own donations.

The complaint states that Gerbode has illegally channeled funds back to himself in the form of rent, salaries, and personal expenses and then used this scheme to pay for Mayo's litigation costs and attorney fees in an action against the church in which Gerbode, though not a party, is the principal beneficiary.

The complaint also charges that Gerbode is using Mayo's litigation, which pertains to use of materials copyrighted by Scientology Founder L. Ron Hubbard, to circumvent the copyright laws and divert attention from his (Gerbode's) unlawful activities, which include using plagiarized materials in his business enterprises.

Incorrectly Included Criminal Mind accusing others of what it is doing - RTC & CSI

16 Feb : Scientology

The complaint filed on February 16, 1993 was one to set aside the Wollersheim I judgment and for other equitable relief. The action was filed by Kendrick Moxon of the law firm of Bowles of Moxon. The complaint contained allegations that trial judge Swearinger was prejudiced and acted with malice against CSC. The complaint was dismissed.
pursuant to the defendant's CCP Section 425.16 (SLAPP) Motion. The trial court awarded defendant attorneys' fees and costs in the amount of $132,676.57. The Court of Appeal affirmed and also awarded defendant attorneys' fees on the appeal. The trial court awarded defendant $298,039.74 in attorneys' fees and expenses on the appeal.

A chronology of Wollersheim cases Filed by Robert F. Donohue, of Hagenbaugh & Murphy; part of a usenet post by Tilman Mauser entitled Looking for info on Wollersheim

Note:

More Legal losses from practicing Fair Game.

07 May : 'FreeZone'

EXCERPT

From: Homer Wilson Smith (homer@theory.TC.Cornell.EDU)
Subject: FL-CB
Newsgroups: alt.religion.Scientology, alt.clearing.technology
View: (This is the only article in this thread) | Original Format
Date: 1993-05-07 10:16:37 PST

-- Eulogy for Captain Bill --
(written May 1991 by Flemming Funch for Free Spirit)

Captain Bill died the 12th of May 1991. Another of the great spirits from the history of Scientology and the independent field passed on to other playing fields.

William Branton Robertson was born the 2nd of December 1936 in Georgia. He grew up mostly in New Orleans where he also went to college. He became an engineer and worked as such for a number of years.

** This appears to be the exact same eulogy found on www.freezone.de. Also, Flemming Funch has recently been accessing Mike's websites, I believe it was Friday or Saturday. Note that Maria is NOT referred to as CBR's wife, so we can probably safely assume they are not married per se.

14 Jun : 'FreeZone'

Homer Wilson Smith writes:
"The Church is violently and fanatically opposed to independent Scientology, the so called 'field' or 'Free Zone'..."

* In fact, the 'field' has nothing to do with the Free Zone other than of being WITHIN the Free Zone and under the influence of the Free Zone Decree.

14 Jun : Scientology

Newsweek June 14, 1993

Scientology in the Schools - Is L. Ron Hubbard's morals text harmless?

When Carol Burgeson received a copy of The Way to Happiness in the mail 18 months ago, she read it through and decided it was the perfect non-religious vehicle for teaching moral values to her senior students at Thornton Township High School in Harvey, Ill. So Burgeson ordered more free copies of the book by L. Ron Hubbard and used them to stimulate discussions in her classes. It seemed so harmless, she says. Brush your teeth, do your work, don't be tardy -- what's wrong with that?

Nothing. But she was more than a little surprised to discover that the late Hubbard, who is
identified in the pamphlets by name only, was the founder of the Church of Scientology, and that the pamphlets are distributed by a foundation tied closely to his controversial religion. With little fanfare, Hubbard's text has found its way into the nation's schools. According to the Scientologists, 8,300 public-school teachers and administrators have used the morality text since it was first published in 1981. Altogether, church officials estimate, 6.8 million pupils in 7,000 U.S. schools have studied Hubbard's moral principles; internationally, more than 34 million copies in 17 different translations have been distributed -- sometimes, say Scientologists, by major corporations.

But when NEWSWEEK checked with public-school educators who received the text, some said that they had been misled.

Hubbard wrote it in 1980, they report, the year the U.S. Supreme Court ruled that public schools in Kentucky could not display the Ten Commandments in the classroom. However, the volume is published by Bridge Publications, the church's own publishing house, and promoted through The Way to Happiness Foundation, one of several independent corporations designed to propagate Hubbard's thought.

All of these putatively secular organizations are coordinated by the Association for Better Living and Education (ABLE), which is an organ of the church.

Correctly Included effort to teach society a moral code - LRH & Scientologists Incorrectly Included lies which are now rebounding to cause bad PR - OSA

Oct : Scientology

A booklet is made entitled Description of the Scientology Religion.

This booklet is handed out at the November IAS event to announce tax exemption.

The booklet defines three words -

Scientology
The Scientology religion
Scripture

It defines Scientology as -

Scientology is an applied religious philosophy. Its goal is to bring an individual to an understanding of himself and his life as a spiritual being and in relationship to the universe as a whole.

It defines the Scientology religion as -

The Scientology religion is based exclusively upon L. Ron Hubbard's research, writings and recorded lectures.

It defines Scripture as -

These works on the subject of Scientology collectively constitute the Scripture of the religion. This Scripture is the sole source of all the doctrines, tenets, philosophy, practices, rituals, and fundamental policies of the Scientology faith.

Booklet - Description of the Scientology Religion - October 1993

Note:

Here is a simple explanation of their Fraud on the paying public:

The subject of Scientology was replaced by the "Scientology religion."

The subject of Scientology and the "Scientology religion" are NOT the same thing.

The key word in the definition of the "Scientology religion" is based upon.
And that is exactly what they have been doing - altering, deleting and fabricating LRH issues and obtaining a new copyright under the legal title "based on the works of LRH."

In these new copyrighted works - CSI is the author, not LRH.

In other words - they have replaced LRH as Source!

Scientology is the works of LRH where LRH is the author.

The "Scientology religion" is based on the works of LRH, where CSI is the author.

See the difference?

So, here is the Fraud ....

Miscavige and Church promo materials repeatedly lie to the paying public that they are receiving "pure, unadulterated LRH". They know full well that is a lie, and a blatant Fraud.

The last corporate entity to market Scientology was the Church of Scientology of California. The conspirators dismantled that corporation and replaced it with 3 new corporations -

Church of Spiritual Technology
Religious Technology Center Church
of Scientology International

These 3 corporate entities market the "Scientology religion", not pure Scientology.

But they lie to the paying public and say they market pure Scientology.

The public is in a condition of Confusion. They think they are in the Church of Scientology, receiving Scientology. They are actually in a new corporate structure that markets the "Scientology religion."

The formula for Confusion is - Find Out Where You Are

Falsehood that the public receives "pure, unadulterated LRH" - Incorrectly Included Fraud = Wrong Source -

CST, RTC and CSI executives

01 Oct : Scientology

IRS issues favorable ruling letters to the Church of Scientology and 24 of its affiliates recognizing them as exempt from federal tax under IRC 501(c)(3). Date of signing of the secret Closing Agreement.

U.S. District Court for D.C., #94-CV-00220 (TFH)
TAX ANALYSTS vs. INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE
Closing Agreement

01 Oct : Scientology

The Department of Justice tells the IRS to issue a tax exemption. The Community Relations Service of the Department of Justice negotiated a secret Civil settlement with both the Church of Scientology and the Church Universal & Triumphant of Montana. Dow Jones and a Montana newspaper have sued the Dept of Justice to try and find out what is going on. The Dept of Justice has acted illegally - they must reveal Civil settlements to the public.

For the Dept of Justice to tell the IRS what to do, they must do it at the Cabinet level with the President sitting, listening and agreeing to the breach of law.

The IRS made a deal with Scientology. They gave them tax exemption without telling why,

Internet posting on 29 August 1994 - http:www.sky.net/~sloth/sci/tax.exempt

Note:

What is this about the Justice Department ordering the IRS to give Scientology tax exemption, based on a secret settlement agreement? That's odd. What was the agreement and more importantly, what motivated the Justice Dept to do this?

Quote from the book ... and the truth shall set you free by David Icke:

"The Church of Scientology was named by former CIA officer, Miles Copeland, as one of two religious-type groups with which the CIA made "arrangements." The Elite make sure they work through both sides whenever possible, in this case the cult and the cult-busters. In doing so they control the actions and events the public mind sees and absorbs."

We wonder if the CIA deal was - tax exemption in exchange for no OTs made? That would handle their "National Security Threat" concerns of OTs practicing Psychic Warfare on them.

Following is the secret agreement Miscavige made with the IRS.

But this does not tell us WHAT SECRET DEAL HE MADE WITH THE CIA that resulted in the Justice Department ordering the IRS to give CSI and RTC and CST tax exemption.

David Miscavige meets with the IRS Commissioner. After 40 years of fighting, the IRS gives Scientology tax exemption. The terms of the agreement are kept secret and not disclosed to other church members. It is a 61 page document.

The Church pays the IRS 12.5 million and agrees to drop thousands of suits against the IRS. It also agrees to stop assisting others in lawsuits against the IRS. Notice that 12.5 million was what was found to be left of the money that had been siphoned off to LRH.

The secret settlement agreement permits Miscavige and certain other Scientologists to monitor, supervise, and compel their own "compliance", and that of all Scientologists, with the tax laws of the US thereby constituting them "state actors" and agents of the IRS.

A copy of the 61 page secret agreement was obtained and it states:

The parties have entered into this agreement in order to put the past controversy behind them, to extinguish all potential claims and liabilities arising as a result of action or inaction prior to the date of this Agreement and to structure their relationship into the future.

First, under section II of the Agreement the Church will make a single payment that is intended to extinguish any potential tax liability that may be due and unpaid by any Scientology-related entity for all tax years up to and including the tax year ending in 1992. (This means the 12.5 million of church funds remaining in LRH's estate that was still left in Ron's possession after somebody took the remaining missing tens or hundreds of millions.)

Second, under section II of the Agreement, the Church and the Service will withdraw from virtually all existing controversy, including on-going examinations of Church entities, ongoing litigation by the Service to enforce summonses for Church records, and all litigation by the Church against the Service and its current or former personnel. Similarly, no Scientology-related entity may initiate or support any legal action against the Service or any Service employee for any claim arising prior to the date of the Agreement.

Notwithstanding the above, in light of, inter alia, the size and complexity of the Church and the Service, certain concerns of the Service and the Church remain. Thus, under section IV, a Church Tax Compliance Committee (CTCC) has been created to undertake certain obligations during the seven-year transition period. The CTCC is to be comprised of the
largest United States Church entities, as well as those individuals who are the highest ecclesiastical or corporate authorities within the Church. The Service, through the Assistant Commissioner, has agreed to meet with the CTCC upon their request during the transition period to address any questions arising from the ongoing performance of the parties' obligations under this Agreement.

In light of the CTCC and its relationship to the whole of Scientology, the **CTCC has agreed under section IV to guarantee the collection of taxes** (including interest and penalties) from any Scientology-related entity for tax liability arising during the first three years of the seven year transition period. The parties have agreed under section V to keep confidential both this Agreement and all underlying information that is not part of the public record.

At the same time this Agreement is executed, Church of Scientology International is paying by banker's draft the sum of $12,500,000.00, receipt of which the Service hereby acknowledges, as consideration for the settlement of outstanding issues with the Service as set forth in this Agreement.

The corporate CTCC members are Religious Technology Center (RTC), Church of Spiritual Technology (CST), Church of Scientology Flag Service Organization (CSFSO), Church of Scientology Western United States (CSWUS), Building Management Services (BMS), and Church of Scientology Religious Trust (CSRT).

The individual members of the CTCC are David Miscavige, Norman Starkey, Mark Rathburn and Heber Jentzsch. No individual member of the CTCC shall be permitted to withdraw from service on the CTCC, except by reason of death, being adjudicated an incompetent, or by mutual agreement of the parties of this Agreement.

Specific responsibilities and duties of the CTCC shall include the following:


b. The CTCC and the Assistant Commissioner shall meet no less than once each year.

c. The corporate CTCC members absolutely and unconditionally, jointly and severally, guarantee to the Service the full and prompt payment of all U.S. tax liabilities under the Code (including but not limited to income tax), together with all interest and penalties, accruing or arising during the first three years of the transition period with respect to all Scientology-related entities.

4. David Miscavige will act as the initial Chairman of the CTCC. He may be removed from this office and replaced by another individual CTCC member by majority vote of the CTCC members.

D. Certifications.

1. In general, by executing this agreement, the Church signatories in their trust or corporate capacities, and their subscribing officers or trustees individually, certify under penalty of perjury the following to the best of their knowledge, information and belief:

a. that all Scientology-related entities are in compliance with the Code, Treasury regulations and other Service pronouncements of general guidance and applicability;

b. that no Scientology-related entity or Scientology-related individual (in his or her capacity as such) has, after 1986, knowingly committed any act of fraud or criminal conduct that might constitute a violation of public policy endangering the tax-exempt status of any Scientology-related entity...

6. Norman F. Starkey, as Trustee of Author's Family Trust B, shall, no later than December 31, 1993, effectuate the transfer of substantially all of the corpus and income in Author's Family Trust B, including all the shares of Author Services, Inc. (ASI) as permitted under the will of L. Ron Hubbard to the Church of Spiritual Technology (CST) without consideration.

H. Finality. This agreement is final and conclusive except:
1. The matter it relates to may be reopened in the event of fraud, malfeasance, or misrepresentation of material fact;

Church of Scientology/IRS Closing Agreement dated October 1, 1993


Note:

So, by this secret agreement, David Miscavige and some other top execs have now become IRS agents. Working to enforce the payment of taxes.

Further note:

This also shows their Achilles heel:

c. “that no Scientology-related entity or Scientology-related individual (in his or her capacity as such) has, after 1986, knowingly committed any act of fraud or criminal conduct that might constitute a violation of public policy endangering the tax-exempt status of any Scientology-related entity...”

Heber already spent 30 days in jail in Spain.
And, this time track is full of criminal acts by members of the CTCC.

Particularly FRAUD - because Miscavige is guilty of FELONY FRAUD by reason of making statements to paying public Scientologists that all LRH tech has been made available in a "pure, unadulterated form." The Golden Age of Squirreling proves that is a lie and since he says in his own affidavits that he is the top man on the Issue Authority line - he gives all issues final approval - he KNOWS he is committing FRAUD.

This violates the secret IRS agreement - which means CST loses its tax exemption.
Per LRH’s will CST cannot own the copyrights without tax exemption.

It is easy to prove their fraud of altering the technology. The evidence is abundant. LRH never agreed to that. Read RTC’s and CST’s articles of incorporation. They have violated them by altering his issues.

LRH's last-minute will, giving CST the copyrights, itself smells of fraud. Be that as it may, the will states that RTC and CST do not get his trademarks and copyrights unless they have tax exemption.

So:

1. Proving they have committed fraud or criminal acts means they lose tax exemption.
2. Loss of tax exemption means they no longer own the trademarks and copyrights.
3. This means they go back to the estate of LRH.
4. This means that RTC and CST have lost their suppressive control over the churches and individual Scientologists.

Proving fraud:

Miscavige/RTC have made public statements that all the technology has been available in a "pure, unadulterated" form. That is a lie that is easily proven to be a lie.

They have publicly announced that they carried out a project wherein they checked all LRH issues against the handwritten originals. That is another lie that is easily proven to be a lie.

Proving it is the fact that they refuse to place a copy of the handwritten originals in the Qual library for any Scientologist to see for himself if their issues follow the handwritten originals. They know they did not follow his handwritten originals and their changes and their issues are not a duplication of the handwritten originals. So, they can't allow us to see the handwritten originals because we would find out they are squirrels.

The fact that they keep re-releasing the same issues with new changes - proves they do not follow handwritten originals. Because if you were following handwritten
originals, there would never be any changes or new releases of any issue from the first time it was issued, on into eternity.

Also, all issues where they wrote the issue themselves, proves they do not follow handwritten originals.

But, where we really have them is the LRH tapes they altered. They cannot escape that one because the tapes are in LRH's voice. And a side-by-side comparison of the original LRH tape release, compared to their release of the tape, proves beyond a shadow of a doubt that they altered LRH and did not make it available in a "pure, unadulterated form", as they fraudulently claim.

This all boils down to the truth that they are squirrels.

And, they have committed fraud. And, it can be proven in court.

Giving the devil his due for a moment, and pretending that LRH did knowingly give RTC/ CST his estate (which we believe he did not) - take a look at the articles of incorporation for RTC and CST. Look at what LRH was agreeing to. That RTC and CST were to keep him as the sole source of the subject.

He never agreed that they could go off-source and alter his issues, or invent their own.

Therefore, they have broken their legal contract with LRH. Which voids it.

Omitted Communication to Scientologists about the CIA deal -
Omitted Communication to Scientologists about the Justice Dept agreement -
Omitted Communication to Scientologists about the details of IRS agreement -
Omitted Communication to Scientologists that top execs were now IRS agents -
Incorrectly Included alteration of LRH issues -
Incorrectly Included criminal fraud - we sell "pure, unadulterated LRH tech" -
Incorrectly Included violation of CST and RTC articles of incorporation -
Incorrectly Included broken agreement with LRH to keep him as Source -

David Miscavige and Aides and Co-conspirators

Omitted withdrawal of tax exemption when Heber went to jail - IRS

12 Oct : Scientology
St. Petersburg Times October 13, 1993

IRS: Scientology is tax-exempt religion

The Internal Revenue Service says the Church of Scientology and its myriad entities don't have to pay federal taxes, ending a 40-year battle with the controversial church over its purpose and methods of dealing with opponents that included burglary and intimidation.

In the past week, the Internal Revenue Service issued 30 determination letters that exempted 153 Scientology churches, missions and corporations from paying federal corporate income taxes, said Frank Keith, an IRS spokesman.

The decision saves Scientology millions of dollars in taxes and enables Scientologists to declare their donations as charitable contributions.

It could also tip the balance in the organization's efforts to avoid paying property taxes on its Clearwater holdings, a tab that is nearing $ 7-million after more than a decade of withholding the tax payments.

We're thrilled, said Marty Rathbun, president of Scientology's Religious Technology Center, the Los Angeles-based corporation that is widely believed to be at the top of the hierarchy that surrounds the secretive self-help religion founded on the works of science fiction writer
L. Ron Hubbard.

It was a 40-year war, Rathbun said Tuesday evening. Essentially, any time you have peace at the end of such a conflict, you are extremely happy.

The IRS may have given Scientology something more valuable than money: the legitimacy that the organization has sought since its inception.

The IRS decision was part of a broader closing agreement with the Church of Scientology that settled nearly two decades of disputes, investigations and litigation, Keith said.

Technically, the church and its affiliates were given tax-exempt status under 501(c)3 of the federal tax code, a provision that means Scientology won't have to file annual financial disclosure forms that other charities, but not churches, have to file.

The service has granted tax-exempt status to a wide variety of entities within the hierarchy of the Church of Scientology, Keith said. The majority of them are being recognized as churches.

That list includes the Clearwater-based Scientology Flag Services Organization, the umbrella organizations Church of Scientology International and Scientology Missions International and the Church of Spiritual Technology.

To determine Scientology's legitimacy, the IRS collected financial and operating records that stack up to 12 linear feet. Those records were made public in Washington on Tuesday.

Before the IRS ruling last week, only a handful of individual Scientology churches - in Boston, Detroit, Washington D.C., for example - were given tax-exempt status. Scientology parishioners who tried to write their donations off their personal income taxes had been barred from doing that by a U.S. Supreme Court decision.

The IRS decision was greeted with disbelief among Clearwater and Pinellas County officials Tuesday night. City leaders are also fighting the Church of Scientology over the city's Charitable Solicitation Ordinance. An appeals court ruling in Scientology's challenge of that disclosure law tossed out the heart of that ordinance recently. The appeals court ordered a rehearing on whether the city created the ordinance solely to get rid of Scientology.

Tax-exempt status: The IRS recognized the Church of Scientology of California as a tax-exempt religious organization in 1957, but revoked that exemption in 1967. This month it has been restored.

15 Oct : Scientology

St. Petersburg Times October 15, 1993

Scientologists profit from new members

This week the IRS announced it granted the exemption, and the Scientology files that led to the decision became public.

Documents from 12 Scientology organizations, all but one dated 1992, list $275 million in assets. The church has holdings in real estate, stocks and gold bullion, but by far its largest source of revenue appears to be donations from its members and newcomers, who pay fees to undergo Scientology's ascending series of personal evaluation, called auditing.

For example, the buildings in Clearwater house the church's spiritual headquarters, known as the Flag Service Organization. It had assets last year of $48 million and revenues of $74.3 million. Of those revenues, $24.3 million was transferred to the mother church - the Church of Scientology International in Los Angeles.

The mother church listed assets of $69 million in 1991. They were topped a year later by the $92 million controlled by the International Association of Scientologists, a support organization established to safeguard Scientology and raise funds. It is based in Sussex, England.
Meanwhile, the church's top executive, David Miscavige, is paid by Religious Technology Center, a $3.8-million organization that serves as protector of the religion of Scientology and its logos and slogans.

If it seems confusing to an outsider, its lawyers explain that Scientology is a very exact faith. ... (and) utmost importance is given to the precise application of Dianetics and Scientology. In the hands of rivals, the religion's trademarks could deny unwitting and well-intentioned individuals the opportunity to experience the gains of real Dianetics and Scientology, and thus ultimate spiritual salvation.

Easier to make out is where the church spends its money. In one document, lawyers detail $205-million in spending from cash reserves across two years, 1987 and 1988. The total includes $30-million in legal bills, and $3.4-million used to mount a Hollywood Boulevard exhibition on Hubbard's life.

The church spent relatively little on good works. Its own statement of one year's cash flow to organizations devoted to social betterment, such as The Way to Happiness Foundation, totaled less than $9-million.

Meanwhile, Scientology spent $7-million on the seven nuclear blast-resistant doors for a vault where Hubbard's papers would be stored within titanium capsules, which cost another $7-million.

A total of three vaults are being built, the files reveal: one in Southern California, another in Northern California, the third in New Mexico.

Other expenses: $1-million for the powerhouse public relations firm Hill & Knowlton and $1-million to sponsor the Seattle Goodwill Games.

An Internal Revenue spokesman declined Thursday to explain how the agency came to decide Scientology qualified as tax-exempt. Bland form letters announced the exemptions, and the correspondence between the IRS and the church runs in contrary directions.

The agreement appears to have grown from a 1991 invitation from the IRS to come to an amicable conclusion on the tortured issue. Yet the agency's questions understandably dwell on areas officials found most troublesome.

One was the Guardian Office. Scientology lawyers offered a lengthy summary of how the church's former security arm came to threaten reporters and other critics, infiltrate government offices and steal federal files.

Neither, apparently, did Hubbard. The documents report the founder often disappeared for long periods, calling in every few months to ask what was new. In September 1981, he was reportedly shocked to hear developments that had been making headlines since the FBI raided his church's Washington, D.C., office four years earlier.

Guardian Office and its Intelligence Bureau were disbanded altogether by Scientology and replaced by new services.

All are closely supervised, church lawyers assured the IRS.

Note:

So in two years 30 million was spent on Legal fees - mostly generated to defend lawsuits from practicing the Fair Game Law. So, they have wasted 30 million in just two years for the privilege of supplying enemy agents outside the church with plenty of ammunition for their Black PR and Legal attacks on the Church. That money would have been better spent on social reform programs which only got 9 million.

Also above is their JUSTIFIER for their overt of assaulting splinter groups. This is an effort to maintain a vicious monopoly by eliminating competitors. People have a civil right to practice either straight Scientology or altered Scientology outside of the formal church without interference from the church or anyone else. In this overt, the church attempts to deny others their civil right to practice the religion of their choice.
Furthermore - the case gain and exteriorization and OT phenomena being accomplished by auditing outside of the church - far exceeds anything being produced within the church. The top management of the church forwards the purpose of the Global Enslavers by suppressing anyone going OT inside the church. Thus, we have Criminal Mind at work again - wherein the top management accuses others of what it is doing.

The real reason top management attacks splinter groups is an effort to prevent those outside the church from auditing so as to prevent anyone becoming a FREE BEING.

Altered Importance - 30 million on Fair Game and 9 million on social reform -

Added Inapplicable effort to prevent anyone inside or outside the church going OT - False purpose (evil purpose) to prevent anyone becoming a FREE BEING - False Scientologists (by being agents of the Global Enslavers) -

Miscavige and top Aides and CST, RTC, OSA

Falsehood that the church Intelligence Bureau was disbanded - Church lawyers

27 Oct : Scientology
Library of Congress records show that:

CSI copyrights their squirrel version of LRH Clearing Congress lectures.

-- Nov : Scientology

IAS Event to announce tax exemption:
At a public event, Miscavige announces the war is over.
The following are some Miscavige quotes at the event:

" As you no doubt realize, the IRS is basic on the chain of attacks on Scientology."

In Ron's Journal 1967 LRH says:

Our enemies on this planet are less than 12 men. They are, oddly enough, directors in all of the mental health groups in the world ...and they control, of course, income tax.

Miscavige says at the event:

"All of LRH's tech has been made available in a pure, unadulterated form."

The GOLDEN AGE OF SQUIRRELING proves that is a lie.

Falsehood that tech has been available in a "pure, unadulterated form" -

Falsehood that the IRS is basic on the chain of attacks -
Falsehood that the war is over -

David Miscavige

THIS EVENT MARKS THE COMPLETION OF THE COUP.

SCIENTOLOGISTS CELEBRATED THEIR LOSS TO ENSLavers AS A WIN

HATTING TIME !

Little did Scientologists realize that they had just lost to the Global Enslavers and slick PR positioning of this event as a win, coupled with disinformation from Miscavige, got them
celebrating their defeat as if they had won!

This is a classic Head Global Enslaver method of bringing about what they want:

**PROBLEM - REACTION - SOLUTION**

Learn to recognize the above mechanism because Global Enslavers use it over and over.

The above technique is actually combined Intelligence and Public Relations technology.

Public Relations technology has the purpose of winning the hearts and minds of men. Ron says it is for controlling human emotion and reaction. In other words, it is used for manipulating men, to get them to do happily - what you want them to do - even if that is not in their best interests.

Here is how this works:

You want to bring something into existence, which would normally be opposed by men.

So, you use a combination of Intelligence and PR technology to get men to demand it!

Let's say you want to pass laws against minority religions. People won't agree.

So, you use your Intelligence agents to start some minority religions or to infiltrate some existing ones and take them over. Now your agents act badly and get others in the group to act badly, so they become a menace in the public eye. Let's say they commit murders, rapes and rob stores.

Then you have some of your other Intelligence agents set up groups who will make a public outcry against the evil doings of the minority religions - which your Intelligence agents are running! We will call these groups Anti-Minority Religion groups. These groups will incite people to demand that something be done about minority religions.

Then, you provide the SOLUTION to these awful minority religions (which you wanted to accomplish in the first place) and you have public support for your crazy solution! You say "I have the solution to these awful minority religions - pass a law against them!"

And now the public, who originally would have opposed your crazy solution - **DEMAND IT!**

Yes, yes - they cry - pass a law against these awful minority religions!

Now - here is the odd part of this - **you created the problem in the first place!**

So, first you create the problem - the public reacts - then you provide the crazy solution.

This is exactly how the public was manipulated into the VietNam war. The Global Enslavers wanted a war. So, they had the CIA create the conditions necessary by moving a million North Vietnamese into South Vietnam. These North Vietnamese had no means of support so they took to forming bands of robbers and they stole from the South Vietnamese. The South Vietnamese demand something be done about these North Vietnamese. These bands of robbers were then falsely said to be North Vietnamese army invading South Vietnam - and so we had to send in troops to solve this problem and we have our desired war.

The average human being has no idea how Intelligence and Public Relations tech work - and so the people who practice these technologies are constantly eating the normal guy's lunch. Over and over the average Joe gets taken advantage of like this. So, he has got to get up to speed on these subjects so he can no longer be made a fool by them.

Notice the above is an exact description of the Anti-cult movement.

Realize that the Global Enslaver agents ARE **RUNNING BOTH SIDES.**

They run the cult side and they also run the anti-cult side.

Same thing in wars. The Global Enslavers set up, finance, and run **BOTH SIDES.**
This same technology has been used to get people to demand a One World Government.

The Global Enslavers first cause a bunch of wars = CREATE THE PROBLEM

The public reacts by demanding an end to wars = REACTION

The Global Enslavers say we need a One World Government = SOLUTION

The public cheers - yes, yes - give us a One World Government!

The Global Enslavers provide it and that is the end of human and spiritual freedom!

Now - let's get back to the so-called IRS win.

The Global Enslavers control BOTH sides. The Church and the IRS.

For years Miscavige battles the IRS for tax exemption. The IRS refuses to give it.

RTC/OSA get Scientologists in this fight. The Scientologists are made to feel they are being discriminated against. How come they cannot deduct the donations they make to their church when people in other religions can deduct their donations to their church? RTC encourages these Scientologists to file lawsuits against the IRS and they do.

The above is - CREATING THE PROBLEM

Now Scientologists are DEMANDING tax exemption = REACTION

Out of the blue Miscavige gets IRS tax exemption = SOLUTION

Victory! Celebration! Miscavige our saviour and hero!

But what the Scientologists did not realize was this -

1. Tax exemption for CST meant that CST now owned the copyrights.

2. Ownership of the copyrights meant the final step of the coup was complete.

3. Now CST has CONTROL OVER WHETHER ANYONE GOES OT.

Now the Global Enslavers have complete control over the church and every single Scientologist and can now prevent the church from producing its product -

FREE SPIRITUAL BEINGS.

No one will go OT in the church now. This guarantees their enslavement.

The Church of Scientology is dead - replaced by the Church of David-IRS-ology.

And the Scientologists are dancing in streets and celebrating their loss like they won!

And that is called Public Relations technology.

End of HATTING - for now. More later. Let's get back to the IRS "win" event:

MISCAVIGE TOLD THE MOST DESTRUCTIVE LIES EVER AT THIS EVENT

1. The war was over.

2. That the IRS was basic on the chain of attacks.

And Scientologists believed him and went to sleep - forgetting the price of freedom...

Constant alertness and willingness to fight back.
I, Mike McClaughry, personally went to this event. I did not have VGIs when I heard what Miscavige said. I knew from my GO experience that Miscavige had just told Scientologists two vicious lies. I knew that the IRS was not basic on the chain of attacks and that the war was not over. I did not know at the time why he fed that disinformation to Scientologists.

Let me show you how those are two lies:

1. The war is over.

This one is easy and obvious. Does it look like the war is over?

Orgs are being picketed regularly, including Flag. In Europe several countries are on the verge of outlawing the practice of Scientology altogether. Orgs are being shut down in various countries and some are being held open off of Sea Org reserves because they can't make it on their own. The internet is flooded with attacks on the church. The LMT sits right across the street from Flag daily and is suing.

Enough said?

2. The IRS is basic on the chain of attacks.

LRH Issues on Nazi Psychiatry - Front Group of the Head Global Enslavers:

GO 060571 (6 May 1971) LRH - Secret - Working Theory

So far we have been using an Intelligence Hypothesis I developed in 1965. Taking all channels of attack on us country by country, I found the cycle of attacking sources was (a) Income tax (b) Health Dept or Agency (c) Immigration and (d) a type of press.

Moving this up to an International level, and trying to find out who could have that much influence the Intelligence Hypothesis I formed was that it would have to be a member of the World Bank with psychiatric connections or who planned usages of psychiatry as part of world control.

We used this to narrow and target our searches. It led us to WFMH and the NAMH. And it served us well. But it did not lead all the way until this year.

We found the central handler (one who orders operatives and operations) and proved it by numerous correspondences we were given. The person is "Mary Appleby" Secretary of the National Association of Mental Health of England. It is she who writes and phones her contacts to start attacks on Scientology.

Her uncle (just now deceased) was Otto Niemeyer of the World Bank. So that finally ends off the 1965 Intelligence Hypothesis as totally correct. It has gotten us this far. But in getting there, new data has shown up.

Brilliant work in tracing the origins of the WFMH disclosed it and the NAMH to have NAZI origins. In 1946, fleeing before war criminal hunts, these people formed the WFMH in London.

Both Russia and the West are internally dominated in the field of psychiatry by the original Nazis. The third party between East and West could be the Neo Nazi!

So we need a new working theory to extend what we now know.

The Nazi had three principle channels into the world. 1.

Intelligence.

Nazi Intelligence was the largest and most effective intelligence organization the world ever knew. They had agents by the thousands in every nation - they set up Austria, Czechoslovakia, Poland and France to fall by penetration at the top.
2. Drugs.

The Germans had total domination of the world's drug industry. Their chemists and firms covered the globe.

3. Psychiatry and Psychology.

Nazi racial purity, gene theories etc are taken from German psychiatry and psychology. German psychiatrists gas chambered 300,000 insane before Hitler, originated the orders about Jews, etc. Hitler only okayed them. This kill-think is now in use in every country - gene theory = must sterilize and kill. Psychiatric atrocities now disclosed in England and elsewhere are Nazi practices. The death camp techniques used to exterminate masses were psychiatric.

NEW WORKING HYPOTHESIS

Apparently there exists somewhere a Nazi Memorial or plan to conquer the world.

By intelligence infiltration of governments, drug addiction and dependency and using psychiatry to eliminate political undesireables and minorities, a group is bent on world political conquest.

When Nazi Germany was militarily defeated, the intelligence operatives and files were left "in place" in other countries, the Nazi chemists were left in the seized drug firms abroad, the psychiatric "empire" still existed overseas.

At the defeat of Germany these three networks were not wiped out abroad but left there in place. Many military officers in allied services were financially well connected - related to bankers or were bankers. These intelligence, drug personnel and psychiatric network files passed into financial hands.

NEW INTELLIGENCE HYPOTHESIS

NAZISM WAS CONTINUED ON THREE NETWORKS AS A MEANS OF WORLD CONQUEST.

Psychiatric opponents are all part of the Nazi connected WFMH or NAMH. Their technology and what they urge is pure Fascism straight out of Nazi death camps.

Drug firms are ex-German or German connected. They finance or support the Nazi networks. They also are turning the West to drug addiction.

Now this is theory. There is much data to support it. We can document the earlier working theory. Appleby is a Nazi pure and simple. So is the WFMH and the NAMH and all they advocate is Nazi.

We are attacked because if we proved psychiatry false by introducing a true mental science we would destroy their political terror weapon.

There are then four networks in all, as we must include International Banking. The four must be run from somewhere, possibly privately not governmentally from West Germany.

If this theory is true then every attacker has one or more of four connections. Intelligence, psychiatric, drug and banking.

The enemy, the International psychiatric front organizations and its "National" Mental Health chapters over the world, has the stated ambition of dispensing with all boundaries. It is so odd to find them talking not of cases but always of political aims that one begins to believe they have other things in view.

Executive Directive from L. Ron Hubbard 29 November 1968 The War

You may not realize it staff member but there is only one small group that has hammered Dianetics and Scientology for 18 years. The press attacks, the public upsets you receive and all those you have received for all your time in Scientology were generated by this one group. For eighteen years it has poured lies and slander into the press and government agencies.

Last year we isolated a dozen men at the top. This year we found the organization these used and all its connections over the world.

Psychiatry and "Mental Health" was chosen as a vehicle to undermine and destroy the West! And we stood in their way.

They have infiltrated boards of education, the armed services, even the churches. They hold the wives or daughters of a great many politicians and keep them "under treatment".

Their "technology" is the same as that used by Intelligence Services. Electric shocks. Brain operations.

Anyway, this was the live wire we got across by being able to undo their effect on the West.

GO 070571 (7 May 1971) LRH - Secret - Notes On Smersh

The Gehlen Organization of West Germany was a military intelligence group independently formed by General Gehlen during the last days of WW II.

Gehlen hid out; watched for US troops in the mountains. The CIA took over Gehlen and his in place Russian network and continued to operate it in Russia. This shows a Nazi spy network still in place and operating after WW II.

The US is suffering from:

1. Economic decay. This is an intelligence target.
2. Drug abuses. This is an intelligence-medical target to destroy the culture and future leaders.
3. Anti-war riots. This is an intelligence target - the destruction of the will to fight.
4. Psychiatric death camps and psychiatric abuses. The organizations advocating this are directly connected to Nazi movements.

The Nazi networks could be active in these lines. Evidence is now piling up that they are.

The fantastic overuse of the title doctor is peculiar to Nazis. Their strongest espionage networks pre-WW II were run by doctors.

Nuremberg trials records are explicit. They definitely prove psychiatry made Hitler and the death camps. The WFMH and the NAMH are proven to be of Nazi origin. Their literature continues to push racial purity, mayhem and murder.

The Nazis invented social groups as intelligence circles. These Nazi founded groups are still in place in England! The Eugenics Society, the Euthanasia Society were Nazi founded and are still operating. They advocate Nazi measures.
They connect back to the WFMH. So, now, does the American Medical Association, the American Psychological Association, and the American Psychiatric Association. These tie in with the drug network and are largely supported by it.

The Nazi brought personal character destruction up to a fine art in its propaganda activities.

Penetration is always a win. We are getting even further penetration now into who is keeping this planet upset.

Now, where in the above does it say that the IRS is basic on the chain of attacks?

Church Intelligence is infiltrated and run by enemy agents.

BECAUSE IT IS NOT DOING ITS JOB OF IDENTIFYING THE ENEMY:

Instead, it hands out DISINFORMATION to Scientologists about who the enemy is.

These so-called Church Intelligence Officers hit wrong targets.

The biggest outpoint in this whole scene is:

OMITTED ISOLATION OF THE PLANETARY WHO

It is the job of any Intelligence agency to pin point and identify the enemy. Church Intelligence has failed utterly to do so. If they would do that and level all of their vengeance upon the WHO there would be no problem with church intelligence.

Instead of doing that, just like a school-yard bully, they beat up on small time critics. Wrong target. Consequently, nothing resolves and the attacks and the war go on and on.

The very fact that they have failed to locate the WHO and also THAT THEY ARE NOT EVEN LOOKING FOR THE WHO and that they spend all of their time hitting wrong targets is the best evidence that church intelligence is infiltrated, dominated and run by enemy agents.

WHO = The basic person who is the SOURCE of International attacks

Its like auditing a chain, you have to find basic to blow the chain. The SOURCE is a generator of attacks.

There is a stupid method of handling a Situation called OUTPOINT-CORRECT. All you do in this method is see an outpoint and correct it. This never ends! Because as fast as you handle one outpoint, the SOURCE of outpoints generates another one to take its place.

So, the WHO sends out some agents to attack the Church. Let's say OSA successfully handles these attackers so they stop attacking. So, the WHO replaces them with NEW agents to attack the Church. This never ends - because the Source is a Source - and it will continually create new attackers that have to be handled.

The only way to handle the attacks terminatedly - is to identify and handle the SOURCE of International attacks.

But, all Scientology "Intelligence" has ever done, is outpoint-correct. It will never end. And the more they beat up on wrong targets, the worse their reputation becomes and in the end will cause the church to fail completely.

Church Intelligence does not identify the SOURCE OF INTERNATIONAL ATTACKS and they hit wrong targets and engage in constant outpoint-correct.
Their PRODUCT is missing:

Enemy identified and rendered harmless.

Now lets talk about how the IRS does fit into International attacks

When the GO was infiltrating IRS offices in the mid-1970s - it was discovered that Interpol had its National headquarters housed in the Department of the Treasury.

This data about the Interpol Liaison Office being located in the Department of Treasury is very interesting. The GO did a schematic on a world map once, with pins and pieces of thread. These strings showed the path of false reports around the world. Most of the strings emanated from the IRS in Washington DC, to other governments around the world. Interpol was the channel used to circulate these false reports from the IRS to other governments.

An investigation into Interpol revealed an interesting history, as published in Freedom magazine, a publication of the PR bureau of the GO.

Interpol is not a government agency. It is a private agency with the stated purpose of assisting government police agencies around the world, to capture international criminals, those who had fled from one country to another. Part of its stated purpose was the capture of international drug traffickers.

Prior to WW II it was headquartered in France. With the Nazi takeover of France, the headquarters was moved to Berlin, where it remained long after WW II. At least two Presidents of Interpol, after the end of WW II, were Nazi SS officers during WW II. Proof of this was obtained by searching the names of the Interpol's Presidents in the records of Simon Weisenthal, a Jew who is a famous Nazi tracker.

Freedom published photographs of these two post-WW II presidents of Interpol, showing them wearing their Nazi SS uniforms during WW II. LRH said the Nazis used Interpol as part of their worldwide intelligence network. They also used it to hire the best criminals, such as the best forgers in the world. The book and movie Odessa File is about how the Nazi SS used one of these forgers to give them a new identity after Hitler's defeat. Under their new identities - they infiltrated various parts of society and continued the Nazi movement underground.

LRH and other authors have revealed that the Nazi intelligence files and networks were turned over to the United States at the end of WW II and that was the start of the CIA. These Nazi intelligence networks were left in place and still operate today, under the direction of the CIA. Interpol is one such Nazi Intelligence network left in place.

In any case, this schematic showed that the false reports came from the IRS and was delivered to other governments using Interpol as the channel to circulate the false reports.

It is also noteworthy that the CIA has been involved in dirty business since its inception. With Nazi psychiatrists involved as "advisors" the CIA has engaged in numerous experiments, such as mind control experiments, biological warfare testing on US citizens, etc. In recent times a newspaper reporter for the San Jose Mercury won the Pulitzer Prize for his expose of the CIA trafficking hard street drugs into this country and selling them to American citizens in order to raise funding for their intelligence operations. Their other reason for doing it is - it's part of their Nazi program to destroy the West with drugs.

The Guardians Office had evidence that Interpol agents were doing some of the trafficking of street drugs into this country - with the knowledge and blessings of certain French government and US government officials. This data was presented to Congress before the FBI raids in 1977. The first response of these Congressmen was - "you have a scandal on your hands there, don't you?" Their second response was the FBI raid on the church.

It has been stated that the Vietnam war was a cover for drug trafficking from Southeast Asia. Interpol headquarters was moved back to Paris, France and its headquarters is found directly
across the street from the plant that manufactures heroin for import into the US. If they are
looking for drug traffickers, all they had to do was cross the street. The movie The French
Connection was about this same drug smuggling outfit.

At the same time, the CIA is involved in Psychic Warfare experiments using Scientology OTs,
one of them ending up dead when he tries to leave, Pat Price. Also as a result of these
experiments, US intelligence agencies considered Scientology OTs to be a national security
risk because of exteriorization and the ability to influence a magnetic field with their thought -
a magnetic field being the guidance system on a nuclear weapon. Thus the US Intelligence
community feared Scientology OTs practicing Psychic Warfare on them.

The CIA and psychs and Nazi are all connected. The CIA has Nazi origins and continues to
operate a Nazi intelligence network as its own. The psychs and Nazi are connected and Hitler
held power through psychs "ridding the world of people with bad genes." Nazi Germany was
but an overt method of carrying out the Nazi mentality in the world. But Hitler's defeat did
not end the Nazi mentality and movement because he was just a front man for the real Nazis
who existed before and after WW II. The real Nazis continued their program of world
enslavement after WW II - covertly and underground.

LRH said the psychs are still running a WW II Nazi program to destroy the West with drugs,
degradation of education, etc. This is being done through WFMH and WFMH Congresses
mainly discuss political goals of eliminating international borders, to create a One
World government. One of the uses of WFMH Nazi psychiatrists is to pronounce as insane
anyone who opposes a One-World government - thus psychiatric facilities and treatment are
used for eliminating political opponents. (Mike McClaughry has personally seen their meeting
minutes and can state the above is true.)

LRH's last intelligence hypothesis was that Naziism has been continued covertly and has plans
for world domination. The Rockefeller funded the Nazi and so there is international banker
financing involved, as well as the international banker program of a One World government
being pushed by WFMH. If Nazi and WFMH has masters, clues would indicate the international
banker. Thus WFMH is a Front Group for the Head Global Enslavers - who are the source of
Nazi mentality and are the real Nazis.

At the IRS "win" event Miscavige called the people at the IRS his friends. He failed to mention
his other friends in the CIA that he made a deal with too. He also has meetings with the head
of Interpol and considers him his friend too. For once Miscavige said something true - we also
believe these are his friends.

According to some RTC missionaries in Africa - Miscavige also has alien friends.

Which could explain why CST is building an underground city in northern California with a
landing/launch pad nearby. This facility also has a large symbol built nearby which is only
readable from high up in the air. It is the symbol of CST - two interlocking circles with a
diamond shape in the center of each circle. Now all they need to do is raise a Nazi and a
Marcabian Flag and they are in business.

At the IRS event Miscavige says that an attorney who defended psychiatrists in a lawsuit with
Dianetics back in 1952, then went to the IRS and caused trouble. This was why he said the
IRS was basic on the chain of attacks and why the war was now over.

Well, the attacks were going on BEFORE that attorney joined the IRS in 1952.

THAT 1952 EVENT IS NOT BASIC ON THE CHAIN OF ATTACKS.

WHO was behind those early attacks and WHY? It was psychs and doctors, members of the
Nazi WFMH, with ties to Nazi CIA and Nazi Interpol - all of which are:

ONLY FRONT GROUPS FOR THE NAZI HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS

The common denominator of all attacks is Nazi Front Group.

The One World Government is a Nazi program.

The Nazi CIA used Nazi psychiatrists in their Nazi mind-control program.
Who sets up all of these NAZI front groups - the NAZI Head Global Enslavers.
Who are the people of the Nazi mentality - the Head Global Enslavers. But, the Head Global Enslavers are themselves a FRONT GROUP for Marcabians! The Nazi mentality is the mentality of the alien race that wants to enslave us all.

The big outpoint with Church Intelligence is not identifying the enemy and pinpointing the SOURCE of International attacks and letting the other OSA Bureaus of PR and Legal know WHO the Correct Target is.

All anyone inside the church ever looks at and blames and tries to handle are the individual agents and front groups of the International SOURCE of attacks.

Handling these agents and front groups is Wrong Target and a complete waste of resources. Even if you are successful - the SOURCE of International attacks will replace them with NEW agents and front groups.

Since we are by-passing the Church to make its end product of FREE BEINGS - we may as well by-pass church Intelligence and produce its missing products too.

Estimate of the Situation

A certain alien race called Marcabians is the owner of Earth and in the past it cross-bred with ape-like organisms on Earth to make a new species which would act as slave labor for them. It then used non-conforming spiritual beings from their planet to animate their new species called man. They first gave these "misfit" spiritual beings amnesia and then brought them to Earth to animate the new slave bodies.

Therefore, the Marcabians consider themselves to be the Creator of mankind and thus they consider they are God to men.

In order to prevent any Earth-bound spiritual beings from escaping - they have ensured that any effort to spiritually liberate men has been de-railed.

They also maintain a livestock mentality towards men - and select out those men whom they consider to be superior stock for reproduction purposes. The inferior stock is sent to slaughter. This explains Nazi mentality and Nazi Germany was but an overt example of their livestock mentality.

The Marcabians exercise their Nazi livestock mentality through a front group on Earth, whom we call the Head Global Enslavers. The Head Global Enslavers then set up front groups in society to carry out their Nazi programs. Hitler was just one example.

After Hitler's defeat the Nazi program was continued covertly and underground by setting up new Nazi front groups such as the WFMH and the United Nations.

The Marcabians are planning to make an overt alien landing on Earth in the near future and this is called The Second Coming. They want this to be a bloodless coup so certain preparations for their landing are being worked on by their front group on Earth.

The Head Global Enslavers are setting up a One World government on Earth so there is no military resistance to the Marcabian landing.
Super-advanced mind control technology is also being developed by the Marcabians and their counterparts on Earth. DNA research is part of this since they intend to alter the human DNA and coupling that with mind control technology they will create a new species of man that is totally subservient to them.

At that time they will complete their Nazi program of eliminating inferior stock.

Earth will then serve as a sort of paradise for them - their slaves will perform all work.

The Church of Scientology stands in the way of all their plans because its product is - FREE SPIRITUAL BEINGS.

The above explains the attacks on the church and WHO is doing them and why.

LRH has proclaimed himself to be the anti-Christ for these events - meaning he is opposed to the Second Coming and consequent enslavement of spiritual beings.

With regards the Second Coming - Ron stated that he will return as a politician to first delay and then halt a series of events that are designed to make happy slaves of us all.

Prediction -

The time table target for a One World government is 2015.

The Second Coming will happen shortly after that.

Therefore it is vital that the Church produce as many OTs as possible - immediately.

Intelligence Bureau identification of the enemy =

1. MARCABIANS - the source of Nazi mentality

2. THEIR NAZI FRONT GROUP ON EARTH - THE HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS

3. NAZI FRONT GROUPS OF THE HEAD GLOBAL ENSLAVERS -
   Nazi United Nations
   Nazi World Federation of Mental Health
   Nazi CIA
   Etc

It should be noted that only front groups of the Head Global Enslavers attack the Church.

Also notice that none of these front groups and no government agency on Earth is the SOURCE of International attacks.

Therefore, handling these attacking front groups or handling these attacking government agencies will not put an end to attacks on the Church.

Here is another quote on this subject from an LRH issue:

Despatch to the GWW 10 March 1970 Concerning Intelligence

As you know we have not been able to locate the, what I have called Tenyaka Memorial,
the overall plan in the files of various organizations or offices. We have not spotted the school where these people are trained and we have not spotted the actual direct live correspondence which must exist somewhere in the world.

...the reason the enemy makes any progress at all is his central headquarters and the actual correspondence, the actual directions, the actual plans, orders and issues of the attack have not been detected. When we got as far as the World Federation of Mental Health and the National Associations of Mental Health we were on a very good track - but all of a sudden the trail went blank. Although evidence was very fruitful that they were the instigators of this attack, their headquarters where they trained people, where the central plans were kept and so on could not be located.

**INTELLIGENCE HYPOTHESIS**

The Secret Government of Earth - the Head Global Enslavers - are in the private sector.

So, Tenyaka Memorial lies in the private sector - not at any government agency.

It would be the headquarters of not only the attacks on the Church - but would also contain the plans for a One World Government and the Second Coming.

It is most likely an underground facility.

- Omitted Intelligence Product of identifying the enemy
- Omitted Intelligence Product of pinpointing the SOURCE of attacks
- Omitted Intelligence Product of an Estimate of the Situation
- Omitted Intelligence Product of a Prediction of enemy plans
- Omitted Intelligence Product of locating enemy headquarters
- Omitted security product of noticing church Intelligence is run by enemy agents

**Church Intelligence**

- Falsehood that the IRS was basic on the chain of attacks
- Falsehood that the SOURCE of attacks was found and handled
- Falsehood that the war was over

David Miscavige

- Omitted Application of the price of freedom - Majority of Scientologists

07 Nov : Scientology

The Boston Globe November 7, 1993

Members welcome tax-exempt status

The recent federal government decision giving the Church of Scientology tax-exempt status has the group exulting that its 40-year struggle for official respectability has at last been won.

The IRS has refused to elaborate on its decision except to say that the church founded by the late science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard finally tried the one strategy it had avoided for most of its history: cooperation with tax agents.

Over the last two years or so . . . the church provided the kind of extensive, detailed, specific information the IRS needed to enable us to make a legal determination that the Church of Scientology is in fact . . . an organization operated exclusively for religious and charitable purposes, said IRS spokesman Frank Keith.
Omitted Data about the secret deal with the CIA - Church PR

29 Nov : Scientology

ASSIGNMENT AND ASSUMPTION (RTC)

This Assignment and Assumption (RTC) is made and effective this 29th day of November, 1993, by and between NORMAN F. STARKEY, Trustee of Author's Family Trust-B (Assignor), and CHURCH OF SPIRITUAL TECHNOLOGY, a California nonprofit religious corporation (Assignee).

Reference is made to the following described agreements between NORMAN F. STARKEY, as Executor of the Will of L. Ron Hubbard or as Trustee of Author's Family Trust, and RELIGIOUS TECHNOLOGY CENTER, a California nonprofit religious corporation (Agreements):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(a) License Agreement</td>
<td>September 17, 1987</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Advanced Technology Covenant-Estate/RTC</td>
<td>November 30, 1988</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Addendum to Advanced Technology Covenant-Estate/RTC</td>
<td>May 13, 1991</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Assignment and Assumption agreement between Norman Starkey and CST, as posted on the internet

29 Nov : Scientology

Norman Starkey, Trustee of Author's Family Trust-B, transfers ownership of all LRH copyrighted works to CST. This includes the agreements with RTC, allowing RTC use of the Advanced Technology.

Veritas Website

29 Nov : Scientology

The Library of Congress records show that on this date:

Norman Starkey, trustee for Author's Family Trust-B, transfers copyrights for:

"Model of OT ship organization and operation based on 7 division system & 7,730 other titles." Full document range: (In V2927 P238-724)

LRH's Professional Scientologist Newsletter Vol 1 no. 4. B287706 (In V2927 P636 thru 646)

to the Church of Spiritual Technology.

30 Nov : Scientology

ASSIGNMENT

WHEREAS, L. Ron Hubbard was the author of and owned all right title and interest in a body of works, both published and unpublished (hereinafter the Works).

WHEREAS, all right, title and interest in the Works, as assets of the estate of L. Ron Hubbard, were transferred pursuant to the Judgment Of Final Distribution On Waiver Of Accounting And
For Allowance Of Attorney's Fees For Ordinary Services And Judgment Of Final Distribution, dated January 3, 1989, issued by the Superior Court of the County of San Luis Obispo, State of California, to Norman F. Starkey, Trustee of the Author's Family Trust-B, an Inter-Vivos Trust established January 23, 1986, 6515 Sunset Boulevard, Los Angeles, California 90028 (hereinafter the Trustee).

WHEREAS, the copyrights in certain of the Works, listed in Attachment B hereto, both published and unpublished, were registered in the Copyright Office (hereinafter the Registered Works).

WHEREAS, all right, title and interest in the Works, including the copyright registrations for the Registered Works, and any pending applications for copyright registration of the Works, both in the United States and abroad, are now owned by the Trustee.

WHEREAS, the documents attached hereto as Attachment A, evidencing the transfer of all right, title and interest in the Works from the Estate of L. Ron Hubbard to the Trustee, were recorded in the Assignments and Documentation Division of the United States Copyright Office on February 14, 1989.

WHEREAS, Church of Spiritual Technology (hereinafter CST), is a non-profit religious corporation, organized under the laws of the State of California, having an address at 419 N. Larchmont, No. 162, Los Angeles, California.

WHEREAS, the Trustee wishes to assign all rights of the Trustee of any kind in the Works, both in the United States and abroad, to CST, including the rights of the Trustee in the copyright registrations for the Registered Works and in any pending applications for copyright registration of the Works and CST wishes to have a recordable document evidencing the ownership of all rights of any kind in the Works by CST, both in the United States and abroad, including ownership of the rights in the copyright registrations for the Registered Works and in any pending applications for registration of the Works.

NOW, THEREFORE, in consideration of the foregoing and other good and sufficient consideration, the receipt and sufficiency of which are hereby acknowledged, the Trustee hereby transfers to CST all right, title and interest of the Trustee in the Works, both in the United States and abroad, including the copyright registrations for the Registered Works and any pending applications for copyright registration of the Works, along with any rights that the Trustee may have to recover for past infringement of any rights regarding the Works, including all rights of the Trustee under the copyright registrations and any pending applications for copyright registration identified in Attachment B hereto.

By: [signature] ____________________________________
Norman F. Starkey,
Trustee Author's Family Trust-B,
an Inter-Vivos Trust established January 23, 1986
STATE OF CALIFORNIA
COUNTY OF Los Angeles

On this 30th day of November, in the year 1993, before me, the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for said State, personally appeared Norman F. Starkey, personally known to me (or proved to me on the basis of satisfactory evidence) to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument and acknowledged to me that he/she executed the same in his/her authorized capacity, and that by his/her signature on the instrument the person, or the entity upon behalf of which the person acted, executed the instrument.

WITNESS my hand and official seal,
[signature of Ryland G. Hawkins]
My Commission Expires: 29 NOV '96
[STAMP: “Ryland G. Hawkins, Los Angeles County ”]

Assignment by Norman F. Starkey, Trustee Author's Family Trust-B, to CST
31 Dec : Scientology

Late 1993

Marty Rathbun blew his post. He was brought back and held captive at the Freewinds. Later he is Inspector General of RTC.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1994

(no date) : Scientology

The Citizens for Honest Government organization produced an investigative video into Bill Clinton's background in 1994 and they interviewed a former friend of Clinton in the Arkansas days, Larry Nichols. Clinton gave him the job of Marketing Director of the Arkansas Development Finance Authority. Nichols established that Bill Clinton's Arkansas Development Finance Authority was laundering drug money! The involvement in drug trafficking of Bill Clinton, George Bush, and the CIA was also revealed by businessman Terry Reed and his co-author, John Cummings, in their 1994 book, "Compromised: Clinton, Bush, and the CIA."

The book ...and the truth shall set you free by David Icke

-- Jan : Scientology

Warren McShane becomes President of RTC, succeeding Marty Rathbun.


-- Jan : Scientology

Information Access Company, a Thomson Corporation Company The Quill

Another view of Scientology; response to Robert Vaughn Young, The Quill

Scientology is news.

When you advocate a massive social reform movement dedicated to setting human lives free from the chains of drugs, illiteracy, and crime, you can provoke vested interests that rely on human suffering for their own prosperity.

I was amazed to read a piece by Robert Vaughn Young that purported to be about the inner workings of Scientology's public relations department—with no comment or input, or even an attempt to contact anyone, from the church.

An example of Young's failure to get his facts right is his inference that the church is litigious. The one and only lawsuit brought against a publication in the United States in the past decade by the church is the one now pending against Time magazine.

We have published FREEDOM Magazine, our own investigative and human rights journal, since 1968. FREEDOM is well-known for its own groundbreaking stories through the years: the JFK assassination; drug trafficking; secret government experimentation of chemical and biological warfare agents on unwitting citizens; sexual abuse of patients by psychiatrists; slave labor camps in South Africa; the drugging of school children with Ritalin; and genocide in Bosnia, to name a few.

In a world ridden by drugs, crime, and illiteracy, we are doing something about it.

Correctly Included social reform programs - Church/OSA & Scientologists

-- Jan : Scientology
In January...in Washington, (D.C.), I met with the head of Interpol, Raymond Kendall.... During that same week...I met with IRS officials.

U.S. District Court for the Central District of California CSI, plaintiff vs. STEVEN FISHMAN And UWE GEERTZ CASE NO. CV 91-6426 HL David Miscavige's affidavit

09 Feb : Scientology

Suit Against Scientology Church For Personal Injury Is Dismissed Scrivano v. Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation Inc., Supreme Court

DEFENDANT CHURCH of Scientology moved for summary judgment to dismiss plaintiff's suit that sought $ 10 million in damages for, among other things, alleged infliction of emotional distress from her participation in a ritual called dianetics auditing. The court found that, as the Church was recognized by the Internal Revenue Service as a religion, a claim for personal injuries was not sustainable, because it was based on plaintiff's voluntary participation in a religious sect's rituals.

SUPREME COURT
Justice L. Gerard
SCRIVANO v. THE HUBBARD DIANETICS RESEARCH FOUNDATION INC. --

(It is) Ordered that this motion by the defendants for summary judgment dismissing the complaint is considered under is granted.

 Plaintiff seeks to recover for personal injuries inflicted upon her when she participated in a ritual called auditing which is a central practice of the religion of Scientology. The complaint sounds in fraud, constructive fraud, breach of contract malpractice, negligence, and intentional infliction of emotional distress.

Movant argues that the complaint must be dismissed because it violates the First Amendment's guarantee to religious freedom in that the defendants constitute a bonafide religious sect and that auditing is part of their religious practices and beliefs. Accordingly, a claim for personal injuries arising from the voluntary participation in a religious sect is not sustainable as it restrains the practice of religion.

The United States Constitution guarantees that a church may practice its religious beliefs without judicial interference provided in so doing it does not commit tortious conduct. (Meroni v. Holy Spirit Ass'n For Unification, 118 A.D.2d 200, 506 N.Y.S.2d 174). The immunity exists if the adjudication of the claim does not require a judicial determination of the validity of a religious belief and the regulation of the conduct is the least restrictive means of some compelling state interest (Van Schaick v. Church of Scientology Of Cal., Inc., 535 F.Supp 1125).

Although there has been much debate concerning the legitimate religious status of the Church of Scientology, it is currently recognized by the Internal Revenue Service to enjoy a religious tax exemption. Assuming the church to be a religion, the adjudication of the tortious conduct alleged in the complaint necessarily involves an adjudication regarding the merits of the practice of auditing, a spiritual precept of the religion. Accordingly, the Court finds that the complaint must be dismissed as defendant enjoys a First Amendment immunity.

Note:

It was decided in earlier court decisions that Scientology is a religion. Getting tax exemption has nothing to do with it. Religions do not automatically receive tax exemption. So, one can have a valid religion and not have tax exemption. The IRS, in denying tax exemption previously, did not do so on the grounds that Scientology was not a religion. It conceded in court proceedings that Scientology was a religion and the courts agreed. The reason for loss of tax exemption was church funds were inuring to the benefit of LRH - that was the basis of denial - not that Scientology was not a religion.
15 Feb : Scientology

Serial Number: 74-258393 TRADEMARK REGISTERED
Filing Date: 1992-03-23 [see]
Word Mark: L. RON HUBBARD
Type of Mark: SERVICE MARK
Mark Drawing Code: (5) WORDS, LETTERS AND/OR NUMBERS IN STYLIZED FORM
Description of mark: The mark consists of the signature of L. RON HUBBARD.
Register: PRINCIPAL
Other Reg. Info.: 1318637; 1356523; 1505349; 1546167; 1734728 AND OTHERS
Published for Oppos: 1993-11-23
Registration Date: 1994-02-15, Registration Number: 1821751
Other Data: "L. RON HUBBARD" identifies a deceased individual.

Intl. Class U.S. Class Goods & Services
041 107 educational services; namely, planning and conducting courses in the fields of religion, education and philosophy; DATE OF FIRST USE: 1985.00.00; DATE OF FIRST USE IN COMMERCE: 1985.00.00

Owner Name Owner Address
(REGISTRANT)
Religious Technology Center
1710 Ivar Avenue Los Angeles CALIFORNIA 90028
NON-PROFIT CORPORATION CALIFORNIA

United States Trademark Office records

17 Feb : 'FreeZone'

Homer Wilson Smith relays:
"About our group in short: It is called "Freie Zone e.V." (Free Zone registered Assoc.). Here an extract of our self-description. It's members come from various sen-traditions as you might call it. Purpose is not the defence of a single sen-direction but to set up a kind of umbrella organization.

Goals

This association is an initiative by the supporters of cognition-philosophies. A philosophy of cognition has to do with the change and development of persons through self-achieved cognitions..."

* Here we see that Freie Zone e.V. has been established for purposes other than those stated in the Free Zone Decree. 1) Cognitions have nothing to do with spiritual gain. 2) What is the purpose of an 'umbrella organization' when the Free Zone Decree already covers it all? 3) This is the killer: "Purpose is not the defence of a single sen-direction". Off track and off Sen.

24 Feb : Scientology

The Daily Telegraph February 24, 1994

Scientologists drop secret case

Two former senior members of the Church of Scientology plan to expose what they claim are dangerous teachings of the cult after a High Court action against them by the Church over copies of alleged secret documents was dropped. The Church discontinued its action for permanent injunctions against Mr Robin Scott, an accountant from West Midlands, and Mr Ron Lawley, a West Sussex dentist, despite the defendants’ wish to have their day in court.
07 Mar : Scientology

WOLLERSHEIM I: Wollersheim vs. CSC (1989) 212 Cal.App.3d 872: CSC's Petition for Writ of Cert denied by U.S. Supreme Court 3-7-94

A chronology of Wollersheim cases Filed by Robert F. Donohue, of Hagenbaugh & Murphy; part of a usenet post by Tilman Mauser entitled Looking for info on Wollersheim.

02 May : Scientology

In keeping with their new jobs as IRS agents, top execs issue a Scientology Policy Directive on this date, entitled - “Personal Income Taxes”, which says in part:

"Until the tax system is changed, a Scientologist who refuses to file a tax return, to pay required income taxes, or to comply with other tax laws, is in violation of the Scientology ethics codes and by his or her unethical conduct is placing himself and the group at risk. Such a person will be ineligible for Church services until the matter is rectified. Anyone promoting to other Scientologists not to pay taxes or file returns or promoting any of the various tax protest schemes, will be subject to discipline under the Scientology justice codes."

Incorrectly Included hat of being IRS agents (collecting taxes) - Top Execs

02 May : Scientology

MEMORANDUM DECISION AND ORDER ON MOTION FOR ATTORNEYS' FEES

TASHIMA, District Judge. *1 This case is the continuation of long-standing and acrimonious litigation between plaintiff Religious Technology Center (RTC) and defendants David Mayo, Julie Mayo and the Church of the New Civilization. Plaintiffs allege that defendants violated the Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organization Act (RICO), 18 U.S.C. s 1961 et seq., by engaging in acts of mail fraud and wire fraud in connection with the formation and operation of purportedly non-profit corporations.

These corporations were sham entities, used only to fund prior litigation against RTC, [FN1] Religious Technology Center v. Scott, No. CV 85-711 AWT, and Religious Technology Center v. Wollersheim, No. CV 85-7197 AWT (Scott/Wollersheim litigation). Plaintiffs alleged injury from these RICO violations was substantial monetary loss in attorneys' fees and litigation costs incurred in the Scott/Wollersheim litigation.

The amended complaint and the action were dismissed because the damages alleged in the three RICO claims were not proximately caused by the alleged predicate acts. 28 U.S.C. s 1964(c) limits those who may sue for a RICO violation only to those who are injured by reason of the claimed violation. The Supreme Court has interpreted this language to require a direct link between the alleged RICO violation and the injury, in order to prove causation. Holmes v. SIPC, 112 S.Ct. 1311 (1992). Based on Holmes, the court held that any direct injury from a fraudulently obtained tax exempt status is to the United States (IRS) and not to plaintiffs.

Defendants now seek attorneys' fees from plaintiffs and their attorneys Bowles & Moxon, and Cooley, Marion, Moore & Jones in the amount of $80,030 for having to defend against this action. Here, because of the long and acrimonious history of repeated litigation between these parties, the court finds that a partial award of attorneys' fees is necessary as a deterrent to the bringing of further frivolous actions.

CONCLUSION

For the reasons set forth above, the motion of defendants David Mayo, Julie Mayo and Church of New Civilization (defendants) for sanctions under Rule 11 is granted in part, to the extent set forth below. Accordingly, IT IS ORDERED:

1. Defendants shall recover from Attorney Helena K. Kobrin and the law firm of Bowles & Moxon, jointly and severally, monetary sanctions under Rule 11 in the sum of $8,887.50, as partial reimbursement for attorneys' fees incurred in defending against the amended complaint.
2. In addition, Attorney Helena K. Kobrin and the law firm of Bowles & Moxon, jointly and severally, shall pay to the Clerk of the Court a monetary penalty in the sum of $8,887.50, as a further sanction.

RELIGIOUS TECHNOLOGY CENTER, Plaintiffs, v. Frank GERBODE, et al.,

Note:
More Legal losses from practicing Fair Game.

17 May: ‘FreeZone’
Excerpts from a post by Joe Harrington

"I'm still interested to hear what occurred in Mar 91, when you have the time"

"I learned some interesting data about Capt Bill's situation and it certainly filled in some of the missing pieces in my puzzle, and my non-confront of what had to be done"

"It would appear I will be picking up the hat of Capt Bill when he left in 92."

19 May: Scientology
Vicki Aznaran settles her suit against Scientology for $25,000.00. She signs a gag order as part of the settlement.

Note:
More Legal losses from practicing Fair Game.

Incorrectly Included suppression of truth with gag orders & destruction of evidence-RTC and OSA

12 Jun: ‘FreeZone’


Date: Sun, 12 Jun 1994 22:20:00 EOT
From: Joe Harrington
Subject: Re: SMASH THE SQUIRRELS!!

[snip]

Joe
United Free Zone Alliance

**First on 17 May Joe is saying that he will be picking up the hat of Capt Bill when he left in 1992" (a then there is this appearance of the term "United Free Zone Alliance" which still exists today as the registrant of Bernd Luebeck's Free Zone Association website.**

From: dmorgan@crash.cts.com (Doc Morgan)
Subject: Clarification of Intent
Date: Tue, 19 Jul 1994 19:39:37 GMT

[snip]

Old Timer
United Free Zone Alliance

**another "United Free Zone Alliance" signature

19 Jul : Scientology
World Institute of Scientology Enterprises is incorporated.

21 Jul : Scientology

More data on PSYCHIC WARFARE:

Aerial Mind-Control - The Threat to Civil Liberties by Judy Wall
NEXUS Magazine, October-November 1999

USAF COMMANDO SOLO: AERIAL MIND CONTROL BROADCASTS

The United States Air Force uses aerial mind-control broadcasts against civilian population as well as enemy troops. Some of these actions against civilians are done with the intent of influencing public opinion and the outcome of elections.

In a previous article, we examined mind-control technology, especially that utilizing Silent Sound [TM], in which radio-frequency broadcasts carry subliminal patterns that entrain the listener’s brainwaves into a pre-selected emotional state. According to ITV wire service reports, this technology was used during Operation Desert Storm in 1991, as part of the US Psychological Operations (PsyOps) directed against Iraqi troops.

To the Desert Storm offensive we can now add several other incidents. Alex Horvat, editor of The Probe, calls to our attention the 1998 video, Exotic Weapons of Mass Control, produced by Bob Fletcher.

"The excerpt played on Fletcher's video is from TLC (The Learning Channel) and clearly states that Commando Solo was used in Haiti for what was called Operation Uphold Democracy. As the general populace was violently opposed to Aristide and most in favor of his ouster, it took nearly a year of this clandestine counter-programming to get them to change their minds.

Instead of butchering a population physically, we can now manipulate them mentally, virtually enslaving their thoughts with a criss-cross pattern of flights by an EC-130 (which is just a C-130 heavily laden with electronic hardware.)

We were not at war with the citizens of Haiti, yet the U.S. Government directed military weapons against this friendly, or at least neutral, civilian population. The U.S. Government sanction the "rigging" of the Haitian election by mental control of the people, programming them to cast their votes for the Americans' favored candidate. And they had the nerve to call it "Operation Uphold Democracy". Some sense of humor!

The rationale is always the same: "to make the world safe for democracy.” Yet what is democracy if not freedom? Freedom to think your own thoughts; freedom to express your own opinions; freedom to vote for the candidate of your own choice.

The questions arise: If they have used mind-control broadcasts against foreign civilian populations to influence elections, will they use them against American citizens -- or have they already?

Just what is this EC-130E Commando Solo? The United States Air Force has helpfully
published a fact sheet that describes the Lockheed built aircraft. Its primary function is
"Psychological operations broadcasts".

According to the fact sheet:
"Air Force Mission: Commando Solo conducts psychological operations and civil affairs
broadcast missions in the standard AM, FM, HF, TV and military communications bands.

MILITARY PSYOPS AGAINST CIVILIANS

In a phone call to the USAF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office, I questioned the
legitimacy of using these subliminal broadcasts against civilian populations.

That conversation also elicited more information concerning the Commando Solo units. For
instance, the Air National Guard of the individual states in the U.S. can also operate
Commando Solo aircraft, should the Governor of a state request assistance. That means the
PsyOps mind-control technology can be directed against U.S. citizens.

The Commando Solo aircraft have participated in the following missions-- possibly more, as
the early missions of Volant Solo 1 were not known to this spokesperson:
- Operation Urgent Fury (Grenada, Oct-Nov 1983, Jan-Jun 1985)
- Operation Just Cause (Panama, late December 1989)
- Operation Desert Shield (Kuwait, Iraq, from August 1990)
- Operation Desert Storm (Saudi Arabia, Turkey, Iraq, 1991)
- Operation Uphold Democracy (Haiti, 1994-1995)
- Operation Joint Guard (Part of a UN operation in Bosnia-Herzegovina, 1995)
- Operation Desert Thunder (part of a UN operation in Iraq)
- Operation Desert Fox (Iraq, 2 to 3 days in December 1998)

These include stationary and mobile land units (many housed in large trucks), shipboard
and airborne models as well as well as space-based technology.

The initial research into mind control in the USA was conducted under the auspices of the CIA.

MANIPULATING MIND AND BODY BY SATELLITE

The next logical step in mind control would be to incorporate this technology into satellite
communications. Since other countries are known to have similar capabilities, there could
occur a situation in which electronic mind control warfare is waged against a civilian population,
receiving conflicting mental manipulation from both sides. What would be the mental state of
individuals so targetted? Would it cause a rise in mental aberrations and schizophrenia? And
what are the limits of mind manipulations? Can people be forced to commit suicide? Can
physical ailments or psychosomatic illnesses be induced?

A March 1990 report from Bosnia-Herzegovina in the former Yugoslavia suggests the latter
may have already happened. The report concerns 2,990 ethnic Albanians who were admitted
to hospital with complaints of lung and skin problems for which doctors could find no physical
cause.

It is not a far step from manipulating a person's emotional state to influencing bodily
functions. Indeed, much of the literature on documenting microwave effects on biological
systems deals with precisely this phenomenon. In fact, studies of the physical effects of
microwave exposure (including radio frequencies) generally preceeded studies of mental
effects.

"But we should make no mistake; it will be the 'psychologically based' systems which
determine the world's fate in coming years: the condition of the minds of populations and
leaders. And we should not ignore the fact that the USSR [this was in 1983] is working on
electronic systems to 'beam' messages directly into the brain.

MIND CONTROL AGAINST 'POTENTIAL' ENEMIES

On July 21, 1994, the US Department of Defense proposed that non-lethal weapons
be used not only against declared enemies, but against anyone engaged in activities that the DOD opposed. That could include almost anybody and anything. Note that the mind-control technology is classified under non-lethal weapons.

Notice that General Jumper predicts that mind control technology will be used against potential enemies. The military and government agencies may apply this term to any group or individual they perceive as a threat to their own interests.

Note:
This could very well explain the high rate of cancer deaths for people on OT 7. Some OTs have reported being subjected to psychotronic attacks.

29 Jul : Scientology
AMENDED:

Religious Technology Center
1710 Ivar Avenue #1100 Los Angeles, California 90028
President: Warren McShane

Corporate Filings involving Sherman Lenske, posted anonymously in alt.religion.Scientology

Note:
We believe McShane is one of the GO's unjailed criminals retained on staff.

04 Aug : Scientology

On August 4, 1994, Scientology utilized INTERPOL, the US DEA (Drug Enforcement Agency), and the DNCD (Dominicana Nacional Control de Drogas) to try to enforce Scientology's religious beliefs on me, to persecute me and to get me jailed by false allegations to INTERPOL. INTERPOL had received and acted on a report that I was "practicing Scientology without a license"; that I had "destroyed Scientology property"; that I was "representing" myself as a "Scientologist". Ventura Bayonet, head of the Dominican Republic DNCD said that he decided to act as a result of a phone call from INTERPOL alleging that I had damaged "millions of dollars of Scientology property".

I was not representing myself as a Scientologist nor was I practicing Scientology, with or without a license. I had not "damaged" Scientology property.

PERSECUTION

I was persecuted by INTERPOL, at the direction of David Miscavige's RTC/Church of Scientology. On August 4, 1994, our residence was surrounded by approximately 15 armed police, military and DNCD agents. I was not charged nor was I presented with any order but I was handcuffed. My home was searched for fire arms, drugs and money. No drugs or firearms were found. Nonetheless, I was taken to two police stations and eventually taken to Santo Domingo where I was put in prison with no charges?

The next day I learned that it was INTERPOL that was investigating me at the request of Scientology. I was released the next night, without being charged, but the incident was shockingly unexpected and intimidating. The harassment didn't end there.

For the Church of Scientology to get INTERPOL to persecute a former member and to take action against me for charges that they had failed to win in their extensive litigation against me and my church is clearly having INTERPOL interfere in religious matters.

BACKGROUND

For decades Scientology had been at logger-heads with INTERPOL but this changed in 1994, just months before my persecution by INTERPOL. Per a declaration by David Miscavige,
Chairman of the Board of RTC, in January 1994, he had pre-arranged meetings with the IRS and with INTERPOL.

Per Miscavige's declaration, "In Washington, I met with the head of INTERPOL, Raymond Kendall ... This meeting had been arranged for more than a month and since this individual was traveling all the way from INTERPOL headquarters in Europe.... During that same week ... I met with IRS officials in a similarly pre-arranged meeting..."

In June 1994, Monique Yingling, William Drescher, (Scientology lawyers), Michael Rinder (head of OSA) and Merrill Emerick (Gerbode's lawyer), paid a surprise visit to Mayo/CNC lawyer, Jerold Fagelbaum. They announced that they had made a secret deal with Gerbode in which Gerbode had been persuaded to break his contract with Mayo, CNC and their lawyers. (Gerbode was, at that time, the main contributor to the Mayo/CNC legal defense fund.)

RTC/Scientology tried to persuade Fagelbaum, to not continue trying to collect the 2.9 million dollar court awarded sanction Scientology was supposed to pay and not to pursue our counter claims against Scientology.

In late July 1994, I received phone calls from Mike Rinder, head of OSA. He wanted to meet me to fly to Miami and meet with OSA on my own, without my lawyer present, to discuss the above and a possible settlement offer. I repeatedly declined to meet him alone and I told him that if he had a settlement proposal to send it to my lawyer. He refused and ended the last phone call with a threatening, "Wait and see what happens next!" I found out about a week later.

August 4, 1994, mid-morning. My residence in Perla Marina, Sosua, Dominican Republic was surrounded by armed DNCD, police and soldiers. At the time, I was out and didn’t return to the house until after lunch. Luckily, my wife, Julie, had flown to Miami earlier that same morning.

August 4, 1994, approximately 2 PM. Walking unsuspectingly home from the bus stop? There I was handcuffed and escorted into my house at gun point (machine gun). My home was searched for drugs, firearms, money. I was driven to Santo Domingo, capital of Dominican Republic, approximately 4 - 5 hours away, still in handcuffs in a jeep, still covered by a soldier with a machine gun.

About midnight I was put into a tiny cell which already held approximately 10 other men? I was only told that I was being investigated by order of General Ventura Bayonet, the DNCD (Dominican drug police).

August 5, 1994, midday. I was again handcuffed and driven from the prison to another building, the headquarters of the DNCD and first put in a waiting room where people who had been interrogated were recovering on sheets of newspaper spread on the floor and people about to be interrogated were able to see those who had gone before them.

The officer who was to interrogate me introduced himself -- but it was not the DNCD who wanted to question me at all, it was INTERPOL: Captain Antigua of INTERPOL. He explained that INTERPOL was using DNCD facilities but he as an INTERPOL officer would be doing my interrogation. I was surprised. I was even more surprised when he asked the first question:

“What do you know of the AAC (Advanced Ability Center) Santa Barbara?”

The next questions related to the AAC in Santa Barbara during the period of 1983-1985. The questions had nothing to do with drugs. After that set of questions, I was asked questions that sounded similar to questions that Scientology lawyers had asked me in depositions but had not gotten answered as my lawyer had objected.

(I thought: a new and novel way for Scientology? to conduct discovery!)

Another man had joined the INTERPOL captain and he said he was from the Dominican secret service but didn’t show I.D. I was asked about owing Scientology millions of dollars and had to repeat several times that it was the other way around: Scientology owed us 2.9 million dollars as awarded by a US court. (They acted as if they had been told the reverse, that I owed 2.9 million as damages to Scientology property.)

The INTERPOL agent told me his boss had confirmed that Scientology was, indeed, behind
the investigation and that it had been decided that I would be released that day.

Eventually I was released by order or permission of General Ventura Bayonet, head of the DNCD, but not until late that evening. I was released without having been charged, was told that I had not committed any crime and that I had not been arrested.

As soon as I could, I called the American Embassy and Consulate in Santo Domingo. I spoke with Carlos Medina and Pat Alsup and learned that on the day before I was picked up by DNCD/INTERPOL that a man, who had identified himself as a lawyer named Aldrich working for Scientology, had called the American Embassy. He wanted to know if I was registered with the American Embassy and what my address was. The American Embassy advised him that they could not give out this information to him. One half hour later, they received another phone call but this time from a US DEA agent, asking for the same information.

When American Embassy personnel had heard that I had been picked up by the DNCD at the order of Ventura Bayonet, they contacted him. Ventura Bayonet advised the American Embassy that he had received a call from INTERPOL alleging that David Mayo had destroyed millions of dollars worth of Scientology property?

September 1994
A private investigator from Boca Raton, Florida, calling himself John Bertrant, called several of my clients, friends and supporters and gave them alarming news concerning "Mayo being in jail". One of my clients inquired for whom was John Bertrant working. Bertrant said he couldn't say, but that it was a group and that he had done extensive contract work for the CIA and other government agencies.

September/ October 1994
C.O.S.T. (Church of Spiritual Technology) filed suit to collect on the assignment from Gerbode in San Mateo County. C.O.S.T. immediately requested that the 2.9 million sanction be attached so that if we, (Mayo / CNC defendants), prevailed in their appeal to the Ninth Circuit and were able to go after the award, it would be tied up in San Mateo so we still wouldn't be able to collect it. Scientology's C.O.S.T. corporation filed the San Mateo lawsuit against the Church of the New Civilization, me and my wife.

January 20, 1995
The DNCD went to a hotel and picked up two persons who had recently arrived in the country to visit me and took them to a police station for questioning. Teniente De Leon, of the Puerto Plata DNCD, asked them if they knew me, how long, what they knew about me and as to whether they had paid me $50,000.00! (They had not.) The DNCD said they believed that the FBI had ordered the investigation.

January 24, 1995
After a series of phone calls, my wife and I went to the American Consulate in Santo Domingo to see their Citizen Services staff. Could the American Consulate find out if the FBI really had ordered the DNCD investigation, or was it a private investigator impersonating an FBI officer? We received an answer several weeks later -- the FBI had - NOT- ordered an investigation into the Mayos.

March 26, 1995
While traveling outside the Dominican Republic, Chago left a message on our voice mail in Miami: "Problema muy grande". He'd been in jail Saturday and Sunday, was questioned about where we were, when we'd be back, what we do, etc.

March 27, 1995
The Mayor of the DNCD interviewed Guido Perdomo and one of our neighbors. It started out with the DNCD wanting to search the house (again) and asking how close the house was to the beach. If close to the ocean, perhaps the house could be used for drug smuggling... The DNCD quickly lost interest in the house and switched to questions about acquaintances of the Mayos. Did the neighbor and Perdomo think that these two people questioned earlier may have paid the Mayos $20,000.00? Neither Perdomo nor the neighbor thought so. They had quibbled over their hotel bill and hadn't even paid their attorney bill, Perdomo reported.

May 16, 1995
At the airport, Julie was stopped at passport control. Medina, DNCD agent, had a picture of her. She was detained for five hours during which time she was searched and questioned by
several DNCD agents: Bautista, Medina, and Corcino. She was asked repeatedly as to where I
was. They had a file of me, including a copy of the passport that INTERPOL had photocopied.
They had a picture of her windsurfing. They threatened to put her in jail while they continued
the investigation, and wouldn't allow her to make a phone call, even to the American
Embassy. (This despite the fact that she was not doing anything illegal.) Medina finally
admitted to her that they were put up to it by Scientology. After five hours, she was released
and told she could catch the next plane out.

We have been driven out of our home, and haven't returned. This has caused us suffering,
higher living expenses, instability in our lives and other difficulties in conducting our affairs.
The harassment described herein, in my opinion, goes beyond persecution; it may amount to
international terrorism.

David Mayo
Post to alt.religion Scientology by David Mayo on 10 June 1996

Note:
Perfect bedfellows - Nazi fascism coupled with church fascism.
Incorrectly Included fascist Fair Game actions -
Incorrectly Included Interpol carrying out RTC black intelligence operations -

David Miscavige

10 Aug : 'FreeZone'

From: harringtonj-smtc@nova.novanet.org
Subject: L. Ron Hubbard - On Homosexuals
Date: Wed, 10 Aug 1994 12:41:50 -0400

[snip]
Joe Harrington
United Free Zone Alliance

**another "United Free Zone Alliance" signature

29 Aug : 'FreeZone'

From: homer@crl.com (Homer W. Smith)
Subject: Scientology and the Internet
Date: 29 Aug 1994 15:30:55 -0700

Here is my answer to Mr. Thomas Small. First is my paraphrase of
his letter to me, and below is my answer.

[snip]
Homer Wilson Smith United
Free Zone Alliance

**another "United Free Zone Alliance" signature
14 Sep : Scientology

Randy McDonald becomes aware that upper level management is writing their own policy, called Scientology Policy Directives (SPD).


McDonald's knowledge report notes that what the SPD says violates various HCOPLs and the very existence of SPD's also violates HCOPLs.

Per HCOPL 9 August 1972 Seniority Of Orders:

"Any practice by which junior issues, such as directives, abolish networks or make off-policy changes can only result in the destruction of networks, orgs and tech.

This is therefore a High Crime policy letter and it is an offense both to follow or obey or issue any verbal or written order or directive which is contrary to or changes or abolishes anything set up in HCO Policy Letters or HCOBs?.

Randy McDonald report - 14 Sept 1994

Omitted Application of HCOPL Seniority of Orders - Wrong Source -

Authors of SPDs and all staff who follow these issues

18 Nov : Scientology

The Library of Congress records show that on this date:

Mary Sue Hubbard, widow, Diana Meredith Dewolf Hubbard Ryan, Mary Suzette Rochelle Hubbard, Arthur Ronald Conway Hubbard, Lafayette Ronald Conway Hubbard Jr., aka L. Ron Hubbard Jr. aka Nibs Hubbard aka Ronald Dewolf & Katherine May Hubbard Gillespie, children of deceased author L.Ron Hubbard, copyright assignment:

Ceremonies of the Founding Church of Scientology & 1,364 other titles by L. Ron Hubbard.

Full document range: (In V3058 P 155-208)

to the Church of Spiritual Technology.

Note:

The above is an ASSIGNMENT - not a transfer. From this it appears that Mary Sue maintains possession of some of LRH's copyrights.

06 Dec : Scientology

St. Petersburg Times December 6, 1994

Scientology puts itself on display

Having rid itself last year of one longtime nemesis, the IRS, the Church of Scientology took a step Monday toward mending relations with the Merchants of Chaos, more widely known as the men and women of the media.

The step is part of a broader effort to move away from controversies that have marked much of the church's 40-year history. The church wants to do a better job of explaining Scientology and move into the mainstream with a program to cure some of society's more troubling problems.

Church president Heber Jentzsch told a luncheon audience at the National Press Club that Scientology, buoyed by last year's IRS ruling recognizing it as a religion, is now free to pour its resources into work that will eradicate the problems of illegal drugs, crime and illiteracy.
A few feet away, however, church officials were giving away Bible-thick volumes of What is Scientology? a new book that includes descriptions of reporters as Merchants of Chaos who help sow confusion and upset. One passage in particular seemed to work at cross purposes with the theme of the day. It reads: To yearn for good press is foolhardy in a society where the merchants of chaos reign.

Kurt Weiland, spokesperson on the church’s international legal affairs, said the church does not use intimidation tactics against reporters, though it can’t stop its followers from doing so.

Note: Quote from 15 October 1993 St. Petersburg Times:

This week the IRS announced it granted the exemption, and the Scientology files that led to the decision became public.

Easier to make out is where the church spends its money. In one document, lawyers detail $205-million in spending from cash reserves across two years, 1987 and 1988. The total includes $30-million in legal bills?

The church spent relatively little on good works. Its own statement of one year's cash flow to organizations devoted to social betterment, such as The Way to Happiness Foundation, totaled less than $9-million.

Falsehood the Church will eradicate drugs, crime, illiteracy by 2005 - Heber Jentzsch
Altered Importance $30 million on lawyers vs $9 million on social reform - RTC/OSA
Falsehood the church does not attack reporters - Kurt Weiland

14 Dec : Scientology

Using an anonymous remailer in the Netherlands, someone posted several OT documents on the internet news group called alt.religion.Scienceology. The postings caught the attention of Dennis Erlich, OT 7, who commented on the postings and pronounced them genuine.

Internet posting regarding copyright law http://drn.newsguy.com/news-bin/wwwnews?alt.religion.scientology/477719

25 Dec : Scientology

The Washington Post December 25, 1994

Scientology Fiction; The Church's War Against Its Critics -- and Truth

"People who attack Scientology are criminals."
-- L. Ron Hubbard, founder of the Church of Scientology

ONE DAY in November, Arnaldo P. Lerma, an audio-video technician from Arlington, opened his front door and encountered two unsmiling men in dark suits. He tensed up, he recognized them as the strangers who had been tailing him as he drove into town that morning.

We represent the Church of Scientology, one of the men said. Lerma hurriedly shut the door. The pair wedged a three-page, legal-looking document inside the screen door. It was titled Declaration of Arnaldo Pagliarini Lerma, but Lerma hadn’t written it and in fact had never seen it before. He left Scientology in 1978, after serving several years as a low-level staffer. The document amounted to a confession, with a line left blank for Lerma's signature.

I engaged in taking illegal drugs, it read in part, and eventually left the Church entirely because I could not maintain a high enough ethical standard. . . . I wish to make it known that I have been involved in trying to denigrate the name of Scientology and some of its leading members. . . . I wish to recant these statements in full. . . .

What had Lerma done to earn the attention of a church he left 16 years ago? He had engaged in freedom of speech. A frequent user of the Internet, Lerma had posted public records --
documents from court cases involving Scientology -- on the global computer network and on the America Online commercial service. The documents included testimony from former church officials who describe Scientology as a dangerous cult that brainwashes and blackmails its member and harasses defectors and critics.

In the church's eyes, Lerma -- who once signed a billion-year contract to serve Scientology as a member of its quasi-military Sea Organization -- was now an enemy.

How do I know this? Because I have read the scriptures of Scientology, as written by church founder L. Ron Hubbard. And because, according to those scriptures, a journalist like myself is an enemy -- Some who quit Scientology say they do not go on record for fear of reprisals.

Many journalists have learned that lesson, too. As early as 1959, Hubbard issued orders to stem negative press and ensure that journalists would shudder into silence rather than closely examine his newly invented religion. (Hire a private detective, Hubbard advised his staff, to investigate the writer, not the magazine, and get any criminal or Communist background the man has.)

But the anonymity of cyberspace encourages fearless debate. The Internet newsgroups titled alt.religion.Scientology and alt.clearing.technology are among the most frequently accessed on the network, with an estimated 40,000 readers. These include current Scientology practitioners, bitter dropouts and ex-staffers like Arnaldo Lerma, who favors establishing a spin-off religion that retains the problem-solving tech. We don't want to destroy Scientology, he says. We just want a change of management.

The church maintains that everyone connected to any criminal operations was purged in the early '80s. The latest Scientology reference guide for the media refers to former Guardians as dupes who abandoned any pretense of following the principles described in Mr. Hubbard's writings. No mention is made of a prominent dupe -- Hubbard's wife, Mary Sue, who headed the Guardian's Office and served a year in prison.

The guardians, however, acted on policies written by Ron Hubbard -- policies that are now considered consecrated text.

Among the religious writings of Lafayette Ronald Hubbard:

**don't ever defend. Always attack.** (1960)

**Harass these persons in any possible way.** (1965 campaign against splinter groups.)

**NEVER agree to an investigation of Scientology. ONLY agree to an investigation of the attackers.**

There has never yet been an attacker who was not reeking with crime. All we had to do was look for it and murder would come out. (1966 policy letter)

They are declared Enemies of mankind, the planet and all life. They are fair game, (a 1968 Ethics Order covering a list of suppressive persons.)

The prize is 'public opinion' where press is concerned. The only safe public opinion to head for is they love us and are in a frenzy of hate against the enemy, this means standard wartime propaganda is what we are doing . . . .

Never treat a war like a skirmish. Treat all skirmishes like wars. (1969, Battle Tactics.)

Today, the war is carried on against the government of Germany, where authorities have concluded that Scientology is a business, not a religion; against journalists, including the author of a 1991 cover story in Time magazine; and against defectors like Lerma?

Documents released by the court in connection with the Scientology 11 proceedings would reveal a Hubbard-directed scheme to take control of the town's political, business and media institutions. Guardian Office files showed that Scientology planted spies in the Clearwater Sun and that its agents attempted to smear the mayor by staging a hit-and-run accident. Those are a few of the stories I reported on when I joined the Sun.
The Guardian's Office no longer exists, but in the Office of Special Affairs (OSA), Hubbard's spirit is alive and well.

Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church by effort to silence critics - Incorrectly Included fascism as a solution to enemies - False Solution and False Scientology - PLs calling for a NOT-ISNESS solution - Omitted Application of the AIMS by engaging in a war - Omitted Application of the AIMS by committing criminal acts - Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church by attacking splinter groups - Incorrectly Included effort to create a monopoly -

LRH, GO, OSA, RTC
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1995

(no date) : 'FreeZone'

-Bernd Luebeck and (others unnamed), as the Freie Zone e.V, purchased the rights to Nordenholz's book.

"In 1995 we purchased the rights to the work of Nordenholz and republished the book "Scientology, Science of the Constitution and Usefulness of Knowledge", written in 1934. See “http://www.scientologie.de".

-- Jan : Scientology

RTC files a suit on Dennis Erlich and his internet service provider for violating its copyrights on the internet.

Internet posting regarding copyright law http://drn.newsguy.com/news-bin/wwwnews7alt.religion.scientology/477719

25 Jan : Scientology

OFFICERS STATEMENT FILED:

Galaxy Productions, Inc.
6400 Canoga Avenue #315 Woodland Hills, California 91367
Norman F. Starkey, President
Incorporated 03/26/82 under number 1069394
Statement of officers filed 01/25/95, file number 33581
Suspended 07/02/84, and Revised 10/02/84.

California Secretary of State Records

28 Jan : Scientology

St. Petersburg Times January 28, 1995

Police looking for church's private eye

A private investigator who does work on behalf of the Church of Scientology is being sought by Tampa police in a case that features a bizarre claim about the Pasco County sheriff.

The investigator, a former Los Angeles police officer named Eugene Martin Ingram, is accused of impersonating a Hillsborough County sheriff's detective. Tampa police say Ingram was quizzing a woman about an alleged prostitution ring that he said involved Pasco County Sheriff Lee Cannon.

Police also have investigated Matt Bratschi, a reporter for the church publication Freedom magazine. Bratschi, who has not been charged, is believed by police to have accompanied Ingram on the interview.

Kurt Weiland, a top Scientology official in Los Angeles, said Ingram and Bratschi were working on two investigations for Freedom magazine last year.

One was based on a tip about sexual activities involving Pasco County officials, he said. The other, he said, was an investigation of the St. Petersburg Times.
At some point, Weiland said, Bratschi and Ingram had indications of a crossover between the two investigations. He would not elaborate.

According to police reports, two men showed up last June at the Tampa headquarters of Salomon Brothers, a brokerage firm. They allegedly said they were police officers and asked the security guard to summon the woman, a Salomon Brothers employee.

The woman told police they presented badges with gold stars and green-and-beige identification cards and said they were Hillsborough County sheriff's detectives. She said they asked her about a prostitution ring in Pasco involving Cannon and asked whether she had dated Cannon.

The woman called the Pasco Sheriff's Office, who reviewed the sign-in log at Salomon Brothers. The log contained the names G. Ingram and Matt Bratschi.

There is a warrant in Tampa for Ingram's arrest. His bail is set at $1,000. The maximum penalty for impersonating a police officer, a felony, is five years in prison and a $5,000 fine.

01 Feb: 'FreeZone'

From: homer@poly.math.cornell.edu (Homer Wilson Smith)
Subject: Scientology Petition v2.1 Date: 1 Feb 1995 10:50:00 GMT

[snip]

Homer Wilson Smith
United Free Zone Alliance

** another "United Free Zone Alliance" signature. Note that Bernd Luebeck, is associated with the "United Free Zone Alliance"; so the entry of no date, 1995, where Bernd etc. purchased Nordenholz, takes on a whole other dimension. Extrapolating, it seems that Homer, Joe, "Doc Morgan", and Bernd, at a minimum were involved directly or perhaps indirectly, with purchasing the rights to Nordenholz's book. Bernd seems to be acting in the "front man" capacity primarily. I believe Otfried Krumpholz, and Erica and Max, were also involved in this particular move, as I recall,

05 Feb: 'FreeZone'


From:dmorgan@cts.com (Doc Morgan)
Subject: Free Zone Assoc. Announcement #1
Date: Mon Feb 5 20:12:46 1996

[snip]

Old Timer
for
The Board of Directors
of the
Freie Zone e.V.

***Doc Morgan changes signature to Free Zone Association AKA Freie Zone e.V

13 Feb: Scientology

Accompanied by police officers with a writ of seizure, RTC reps enter the home of Dennis Erlich in Glendale, California. The RTC reps are Warren McShane, Thomas Small and Paul Wilmhurst. They seize all material he has on the subject of Scientology.
The raid on Erlich's home and the suit galvanized many internet users against the Church of Scientology. New web pages were created posting affidavits from other Scientology cases. As one commentator pointed out: "The church made enemies of a host of people who had previously not even registered its existence."

Dennis Erlich affidavit

Internet posting regarding copyright law

14 May: Scientology

Randy McDonald writes a High Crime Report on David Miscavige, Chairman of the Board of RTC and Jim Morrow, Tax Compliance Officer of OSA Int.

Randy's report says that Jim Morrow attempted to justify the existence of Scientology Policy Directive 2 May 1994 Personal Income Taxes by saying that it was based on the secret IRS agreement.

Randy's report also says that Miscavige is guilty of withholding vital information for keeping the details of the IRS agreement a secret from other Scientologists.

Randy McDonald report - 14 May 1995

15 May: Scientology

Randy McDonald writes a High Crime Report on Jim Morrow and Ray Mithoff, Senior C/S Int.

In his report he quotes HCOPL 5 March 1965 Policy Source Of: "If it is not in an HCO Policy Letter, it is not policy."

Randy's report says that since there is no HCOPL that establishes anything called Scientology Policy Directives, that all SPDs are an unauthorized type of issue.

Randy McDonald High Crime Report - 15 May 1995

Note:

There are actually hundreds of these SPDs. Not only are they not authorized by LRH, but a study of them shows they are either:

A. Redundant (because it was already covered in HCOPLs)
B. Conflicting with HCOPLs.

The following High Crime is being committed by those who write and follow SPDs:

"Running any organization on squirrel "policy" or third dynamic administrative or management procedures that are contrary to approved policy."

Hereafter, Randy McDonald would not shut up about top management being off source. He is not alone. There have been hundreds of Scientologists who have noticed that top management is off-source and is guilty of squirreling both policy and tech.

Top management's solution to Randy McDonald noticing they were off source, was the same solution they have used on hundreds of other Scientologists who have noticed they are off source. Their solution is - discredit the person reporting on them.

The following pattern has emerged:

1. A Scientologist notices upper level management is off source and squirreling policy/tech.
2. The Scientologist applies KSW and writes reports.

3. Nothing is corrected. Instead, the Scientologist gets beat up in ethics until he shuts up.

4. If the Scientologist won't back down and continues to apply KSW, they start a black PR campaign against him, to discredit him in the eyes of other Scientologists. It should be understood that the Black PR campaign consists of one or more lies they invented about the person. They falsely accuse him of doing things that he never did.

The purpose of this Black PR campaign is to get other Scientologists to think he is a bad hat. This results in cutting the person's comm lines so that he cannot alert other Scientologists to the squirreling being done by upper level management.

It also ensures that no one will defend him when they attack him with a comm ev.

5. Covert Knowledge Reports (KRs) are written on the person, containing false data, and the person is not given a copy of them so he can correct them and defend himself.

6. Black Dianetics and/or reverse processing is often done on the person in an effort to cave him in or make him crazy.

7. A Committee of Evidence is called on the person, based on the false reports. The Comm Ev is also squirrel in that they have their orders to find the person guilty. In other words, it is not a fact-finding body as intended in policy. They have already made up their minds and are just going through the necessary motions.

8. The Comm Ev charges are then used as further black PR against the person. Ethics tells other Scientologists about the charges, to further cut his comm line with other Scientologists. Confessional data out of the person's pc folder is also presented to other Scientologists to further black PR the person.

9. The cover up is complete when the person is expelled because all Scientologists have to disconnect and cut comm with the person.

The end result of the above "ethics" and "justice" actions is a perversion of Scientology ethics. The purpose of ethics is to get tech in. Not to protect squirrels. But, since the squirrels in this situation are senior to org ethics officers, org ethics officers have been powerless to do anything about the squirrels.

Thus, top management has also squirreled Scientology ethics. They use it to attack Scientologists who are reporting on their squirreling, instead of its true purpose given by LRH in policy, to get tech in.

In the area of tech, they have re-written over a thousand of LRH's technical issues, in addition to that they have massively altered LRH taped lectures. The number of alterations is so massive that we cannot include them all in this time track. We are only including a few of the alterations on this time track, to serve as an example of their squirreling. It should be understood that the amount of squirreling is not limited to our examples on this time track.

Thus, top management has turned all of Scientology into a squirrel group, in all 3 areas. Squirrels are at the top of the command lines and this has resulted in all orgs being run on squirrel admin, squirrel tech, and squirrel ethics.

Any Scientologist who tries to report on the squirreling and attempts to apply KSW, is done away with in the manner stated above, because the squirrels are at the top and in command.

The above sounds pretty fantastic, doesn't it? But, you don't have to believe us. You can personally find out if it is true. Pick up any one of a thousand pieces of tech they have altered. Write a High Crime report on Miscavige and insist the tech be put back the way LRH wrote it. Hold your ground. Now start telling other Scientologists about the out tech. And you too can watch all of the above happen to you.

As stated earlier, there are hundreds of Scientologists who have noticed that Miscavige and his top aides are squirrels and they have been handled by "ethics" as above. Each of their
individual stories would take a time track all by themselves, so there is no effort here to include all of the details on this time track. If you want to know their individual stories about how they were treated when they applied KSW, ask them. It's an eye-opener.

False Ethics - the purpose of ethics is to get tech in, not to protect squirrels -False
Comm Evs - Kangaroo Court comm evs based on lies to cover up RTC squirrels-False
Justice - the people who apply KSW get expelled instead of the squirrels -False
Scientologists -

David Miscavige, RTC, OSA, Flag MAAs

Additional Note:
The following references shed some light on the above:
BPL 30 May 1974 PR Series 24 - Handling Hostile Contacts/Dead Agenting
It is my intention that by the use of professional PR tactics any opposition be not only dulled but permanently eradicated ... If there will be a long-term threat, you are to immediately evaluate and originate a black PR campaign to destroy the person's repute and to discredit them so thoroughly that they will be ostracized.

Modern Management Technology Defined

Black PR - spreading lies by hidden sources. It inevitably results in injustices being done. False Solution - Alter-Isness (lies) by ordering black PR campaigns to be done - LRH False Solution - Alter-Isness (lies) by conducting black PR campaigns on people -Wrong Target - using the above BPL against Scientologists applying KSW -

David Miscavige, RTC, OSA, Flag MAAs

23 Jun : Scientology
Judge Whyte in RTC v Netcom rules that HCO Manual of Justice was not entitled to copyright protection. The 1959 copyright notice had gone beyond the original 28 year term and expired in 1987 and no renewal was timely obtained.

RTC vs Netcom
Note:
Copy and freely distribute HCO Manual of Justice. Its in the public domain!
Wonder what ELSE fell into the public domain because no renewal was obtained?

07 Jul : Scientology
In order to draw attention off of their High Crimes of writing and enforcing Scientology Policy Directives, OSA attacks Randy McDonald and 6 other Scientologists - accusing them of being tax protestors.

Randy McDonald Non Enturbulation Order - 7 Jul 1995
False hat and duties of being IRS agents, collecting taxes - RTC & OSA

31 Jul : Scientology
Summer 1995
Scamizdat, an electronic magazine with anonymous editors, and other internet providers, posted OT documents to sites throughout the internet. The Fishman affidavit appeared on servers throughout the world.
Internet posting regarding copyright law

31 Jul : Scientology
The Fishman affidavit, containing OT materials, reappears on alt.religion.Scientology.

Internet posting regarding copyright law

-- Aug : Scientology
F.A.C.T.Net is a nonprofit archive with an electronic bulletin board service on the internet. Arnaldo Lerma is a board member. Lerma posted the Fishman affidavit on the internet.

Internet posting regarding copyright law

11 Aug : Scientology
RTC files suit for copyright infringement against Lerma and his internet provider. An Arlington, Virginia court ordered the seizure of Lerma's personal computer, floppy disks, and any copies of Scientology's copyrighted works found in his home. The judge in the case was not aware that Lerma's postings were based on a publicly available document. RTC execs, accompanied by federal marshals, searched and confiscated these materials from Lerma's home.

Two Internet postings regarding copyright law
http://drn.newsquv.com/news-bin/wwwnews7alt.religion.scientology/477780
http://drn.newsquv.com/news-bin/wwwnews7alt.religion.scientology/477719

26 Aug : Scientology
The Seattle Times August 26, 1995
Scientology Critics Claim Harassment for Using Internet

As the Church of Scientology battles a band of cyberspace dissidents - seizing computers and papers from the homes of vocal online critics in the past two weeks - local defectors charge they are being harassed for speaking out against the church.

...Mike Rinder, a 22-year Scientology member in the Office of Special Affairs...

He said the church has conducted four raids in the last year in order to protect copyrighted scriptures.

What we do not want is people to be violating our right to have our religion practiced the way we want it to be practiced, he said.

In Boulder, Colo., Tuesday, U.S. marshals raided the homes of two church detractors who ran an organization called FACTNet (Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network), took their computers and files and turned it over to Scientology members. Scientology lawyers said they got the court order for the raids with charges that the people were violating federal copyright laws by posting copyrighted Scientology scriptures on the Net.

In a similar move two weeks ago in Arlington, Va., U.S. marshals seized computer equipment and files from Arnaldo Lerma, a 44-year-old electronics engineer who left the Church of Scientology in 1977.

The church said Lerma posted private and confidential teachings on the Net. Lerma argued that the information he posted came from an affidavit in a legal case involving the church and was hence a public document.

After a long battle with the Internal Revenue Service, the Church of Scientology was granted tax-exempt status as a religion in 1993 and reported assets of $275 million.
Assumed Identities that aren't Identical (all people have to practice Sen OUR way) -
Falsehood the church has a right to tell others outside the church how to do Sen -Omitted
Application of the Creed of the Church -Omitted Application of the Constitution, not letting
others practice Sen as they wish -

RTC and OSA Execs

11 Sep : Scientology
The National Law Journal September 11, 1995

Free Exercise' Revisited

DAVID KOresh was not the first self-appointed messiah -- nor is he likely to be the last -- to
appear on the American scene and convince government agencies that he, his beliefs and his
followers pose a threat to the public weal. Such figures, and the seemingly odd sects
surrounding them, are nothing new in this country; the phenomenon has been with us since
before the beginning of the Republic. Indeed, the Constitution sought to protect them from
the start with the free exercise of religion clause of the First Amendment.

It seems that every few years we need to be reminded that under the First Amendment there
is no such thing as a heretical religion. All religious beliefs and a wide variety of religious
practices, no matter how far off the beaten path, are treated equally in the eyes of the law.
This fundamental principle appears to have been lost in the epic and tragic struggle between
Mr. Koresh's branch Davidians and the FBI and Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms, as
well as in the subsequent investigations.

In two recently published books -- Why Waco? by Profs. James D. Tabor and Eugene V.
Gallagher, and The Ashes of Waco, by Texas journalist Dick J. Reavis -- the authors turn the
debate back to basics. They raise the question of why the ATF targeted David Koresh and the
Davidians in the first place, putting less emphasis on the wisdom of the feds' tactical
decisions. They take seriously the content and implications of Mr. Koresh's theology and
eschatology, which virtually assured that the federal assault would lead to disaster.

The authors make clear their view that much blame for the tragedy at Waco belongs to the
various anti-cult groups which have helped foster an atmosphere that is intolerant of new,
idsyrsyncratic religious sects. Government agencies have turned to groups such as the
Cult Awareness Network, the American Family Foundation and the Council of Mind
Abuse which have sought to have these sects tagged as destructive cults engaged
in mind control.

Religious leaders such as Mr. Koresh surely exercise enormous control over their followers.
The unusual nature of the religious beliefs and practices at issue and the degree to which a
charismatic leader exercises control over and demands obedience from his flock, however, do
not distinguish these sects from mainline religions in any way that is relevant in assigning or
withholding First Amendment protection.

Wrong Pretexts

In the final analysis, there was no more reason for these federal agencies to have targeted
and laid siege to the Davidians than to any mainline Catholic, Protestant or Jewish
community. (For those who are convinced that Mr. Koresh sexually abused minors within the
community, such a problem, even if proven, was subject to local rather than federal
jurisdiction. And even the most zealous supporter of federal law enforcement likely would
concede that the claim the Davidians were in violation of federal firearms laws was a pretext
to obtain jurisdiction over a seemingly dangerous cult.)

If it was not evident at the time the First Amendment was adopted that the free exercise
clause accords full constitutional protection to the most bizarre religious beliefs promulgated
by a charismatic leader (thought stopping short of physical coercion and threats of a
nonspiritual variety), it became clear when the U.S. Supreme Court, in U.S. v. Ballard, 64
S.Ct. 882 (1944), turned aside the efforts of another federal agency -- the postal authorities
enforcing the mail fraud statute -- to rid the nation of a dangerous cult.
The Ballards had convinced their followers that they had been selected as divine messengers to bring the holy word of Saint Germain to mankind by means of the I Am religious movement. The indictment charged that the Ballards well knew their representations, including claims to cure incurable illnesses, to be false. Justice William O. Douglas, writing for the court, said:

The religious views espoused by respondents might seem incredible, if not preposterous, to most people. But if those doctrines are subject to trial before a jury charged with finding their truth or falsity, then the same can be done with the religious beliefs of any sect.

Justice Robert H. Jackson went even further. He pointed out that the state could not constitutionally separate fancied [religious beliefs] from real ones, dreams from happenings, and hallucinations from true clairvoyance. He professed no illusions about the possible dangers of the control such leaders exercise: But this is precisely the thing the Constitution puts beyond the reach of the prosecutor, for the price of freedom of religion is that we must put up with, and even pay for, a good deal of rubbish.

Many Precedents

In a case of mine, Van Schaick v. Church of Scientology of California, 535 F. Supp. 1125 (1982), the U.S. district court in Boston dismissed a claim brought by a disaffected former Scientologist that the church was guilty of fraud because it induced the plaintiff to labor for the church and turn her back on non church relationships and activities.

Had both the ATF and FBI looked to prior cases concerning the scope of protected religious beliefs and practices, they might have been more inclined to leave the Branch Davidians alone, thereby averting a major tragedy, the reverberations of which are still being felt and are likely to be felt for years to come.

Note:

So the Federal government has been busy attacking any minority religion.

Also, remember the Global Enslaver use of Intelligence and PR technology:

PROBLEM - REACTION - SOLUTION

In practicing the above they control BOTH SIDES.

CIA psychiatrist of MKULTRA fame - Jolly West - was behind the Cult Awareness Network and American Family Foundation. So - there is the CIA agent on the Anti-Cult side - doing his job of stirring up the public to REACT and demand a SOLUTION to these horrible cults.

Who the CIA agent was in the Davidian "cult" - we don't know, yet. But we would venture to say it was the leader himself or someone close to him.

It's also interesting to note the Criminal Mind at work here - Jolly West accusing "cults" of mind control! What a laugh! Any mind control being done by a "cult" is child's play compared to the REAL mind control he has been practicing with electric shocks etc.

The Head Global Enslavers, their Nazi mentality, and their Nazi agents are SICK.

15 Sep : Scientology

Judge Kane denies RTC their injunction against FACTnet. Judge Kane said:

The alleged copying by the defendants was not of a commercial nature. Rather, it was made for non-profit purposes to advance understanding of issues concerning the church, which are the subject of on-going controversy. The postings may well be considered as having been made for the purposes of criticism, comment, or research falling within the fair use doctrine, under section 107 of the Copyright Act.

He also rules that the OT materials do not qualify as trade secrets because evidence indicates they are in the public domain. Judge Kane concluded that the Fishman materials
posted by Lerma were not trade secrets because they were widely known outside of the church through multiple sources.

The same day, Judge Brinkema in Virginia ruled the same as Judge Kane in Colorado and vacated the writ of seizure she had given to RTC to seize all of Lerma's Scientology materials. The judge ordered RTC to return all of the seized materials to Lerma. **Judge Brinkema also concluded that the Fishman materials were not trade secrets.**

United States District Court for the District of Colorado
RTC vs FACTNet Case No. 95-B-2143 Judge Kane Ruling
dated 13 Sept 1995

Internet posting regarding copyright law

22 Sep : Scientology

In US District Court in San Jose, California, Judge Ronald Whyte denies RTC an injunction against Dennis Erlich and Netcom for misappropriation of trade secrets, concluding that they were already “generally available to the public.” He also vacated his writ of seizure and ordered RTC to return all of Erlich’s possessions to him. The judge did grant the church a preliminary injunction against Erlich, because he thought it was likely to prevail in its suit against him for copyright infringement.

Internet posting regarding copyright law

02 Oct : Scientology

WOLLERSHEIM V: RTC and BPI vs. F.A.C.T.NET, Inc., etc., Larry Wollersheim, et al.; Complaint filed on or about 10-2-95 in the Colorado District Court (95K2143) alleging copyright infringement, trade secret misappropriation and injunctive relief. District Court Judge Kane denied RTC’s request for preliminary injunction.

A chronology of Wollersheim cases Filed by Robert F. Donohue, of Hagenbaugh & Murphy; part of a usenet post by Tilman Mauser entitled Looking for info on Wollersheim.

17 Oct : ‘FreeZone’

The United Free Zone Alliance registers the domain name www.freezone.org.

From the WhoIS lookup:

Registrant:
United Free Zone Alliance (FREEZONE2-DOM)
P.O. Box 1215
Haag i.Obb., Bavaria 83524
Germany

Domain Name: FREEZONE.ORG

Administrative Contact:
Luebeck, Bernd (BL425) Bernd.Luebeck@EPOST.DE
Freie Zone e.V.
Curd-Juergens-Str. 4
Munch
81739
DE
0049 89 6704503 0049 89 6704803
Technical Contact:
Smith, Homer Wilson (HS133) homer@LIGHTLINK.COM
Art Matrix - Lightlink
PO 880
Ithaca, NY 14851-0880
(607)277-0959(FAX)(607) 277-8913
This becomes interesting. We have the "United Free Zone Alliance" and we also have the "United Free Zone Fellowship" both starting about the same time. We also have 'Doc Morgan's' transition from "United Free Zone Alliance" to "Free Zone Association".

If what 'Old Timer' says is true about the Free Zone Association owning the freezone.org domain, then the obvious correlation can be made that the United Free Zone Alliance and the Free Zone Association are one and the same. Basically, all that occurred here is a name change.

Joe Harrington used the title, "United Free Zone Alliance" as a reference to his involvement in that mysterious group or 'organisation'. Additionally, he created the "United Free Zone Fellowship" stating that it (and he) had nothing to do with the Free Zone as defined by CBR. It wouldn't be far off to have that same mindset being applied to the Free Zone Association through the common link of the UFZA.

There are a few things hiding in the shadows here. Among them, the importance of the Nordenholtz book in all this.

**Lightlink is run by Homer Wilson Smith, (listed as the technical contact above). It is the same server that primarily hosts the newsgroups, alt.religion.Scientology, and alt.clearing.technology.

Bernd Luebeck, is President of the Frei Zone e.V. but is the administrative contact for the United Free Zone Alliance owned domain www.freezone.org. Freezone.org is a mirror site of www.freezone.de, also apparently run by Bernd Luebeck.

In the May 91 entry, Bernd establishes that this is when the Free Zone Association (aka Freie Zone e.V.) is formed, and in 17 February 1994, Homer describes the Free Zone Association as "our" group, to Joe Harrington. But yet in 1994, 12 June, Joe is signing his posts with "Joe", then underneath that "United Free Zone Alliance". And here is that name, apparently first used by Joe Harrington, STILL, as of 22 September 2002, the registrant of the domain of the site Bernd Luebeck runs and promotes as the site of the Free Zone Association.

-- Nov : Scientology

Lisa McPherson is a Scientologist in Clearwater, Florida. She tells her parents that she is leaving Scientology and will be home for Christmas.

She has a car accident in Clearwater and runs down the street naked. She is hospitalized.

United States District Court Central District of California Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

18 Nov : Scientology

Scientology staff members take her from the hospital and keep her at the Fort Harrison. Seventeen days later she dies. The coroner found her covered with cockroach bites and that she had been deprived of water for the last 5 to 10 days and had died of a blood clot brought
about by severe dehydration.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)
DM has a meeting with the OT VIIIs. He tells them that the OT 7 course did not work, was not working, and had to be re-engineered. They would all have to do OT 7 again. In addition, the 1200 people would have to pay the increased price.

United States District Court Central District of California
Michael Pattinson vs RTC Case No. 98-3985CAS (SHx)

Note:
What he doesn't tell them is that his squirreling of OT 7 and OT 8 is resulting in people on OT 7 & OT 8 dying, having psychotic breaks, and leaving the church.

Due to the confidential nature of OT 7 & 8, we cannot elaborate here on just exactly how they have squirreled these two levels. But, you can know that they did squirrel it by the fact of people on those levels dying, having psychotic breaks, and leaving the church. You don't think that standard tech causes that do you? That tells you tech is out.

The other thing that tells you tech is out is the fact that it has been 20 years since the release of OT 7 and there has not been one actual completion, yet.

The GOLDEN AGE OF SQUIRRELING is killing your fellow Scientologists. Isn't it about time that you took responsibility for doing something about Miscavige before his squirreling kills anyone else? If nothing else, you can pass this time track around so everyone knows.

We are not "Davidologists". We are Scientologists. Let's get this 1.1 criminal suppressive squirrel out of our Church and get back to being on source.

Some so-called Scientologists, afraid and lacking confront, offer up justifiers for all this.

We have heard all the justifiers. They are suppressive. Here's why: HCOPL 7 December

Reasonableness is suppressive since it lets oppression continue without action being taken. Suppressive reasonableness is a common trait. It comes from THE INABILITY TO CONFRONT EVIL.

A film is released entitled Orientation. All public are ordered to see the film and then they must sign a document - "Orientation Attestation." This document says?

"I further understand that if I desire to participate in Scientology services I do so being fully aware that these are religious services and that I am participating in them under the ecclesiastical principles of the Scientology religion."

Orientation Attestation

Note:
This is a covert attempt to legitimize the CST/RTC/CSI fraud on the paying public.
What the person signing it does not realize is the definition of the Scientology religion. The October 1993 booklet entitled Description of the Scientology Religion gave the definition of the Scientology religion as follows:

"The Scientology religion is based exclusively upon L. Ron Hubbard's research, writings and recorded lectures."

In other words - the person signing this attestation does not realize he is accepting the "based on the works of LRH" issues wherein CSI is the author, not LRH.

Another booklet is released to staff entitled Orientation Staff Briefing Booklet. Here are two quotes from page 6 of that booklet?

"No one who has seen this film can thereafter claim that he was not fully informed of these legal facts."

"These legal aspects of Orientation are not to be stressed however in communication to the public."

The above two statements make it clear that the Orientation film has the true purpose of getting a legal form signed by the public. It also makes it clear that they do not want the public to realize they are signing a legal document and what that legal document means.

Incorrectly Included effort to covertly legitimize their fraud on the public -
Incorrectly Included covert hostility (1.1) tone level towards Scientologists?

CST, RTC, and CSI execs

(no date) : Scientology

In the Netherlands, Scientology lost their suit against Karin Spaink. She published OT 3 on the internet. The judge ruled it did not violate copyright laws because it was "fair use" of materials.

St. Petersburg Times article on 29 March 1999

-- Jan : Scientology

Judge Brinkema grants RTC's motion for summary judgement against Lerma for copyright infringement. Lerma was fined $2,500.

Internet posting regarding copyright law

02 Jan : Scientology

The Library of Congress records show that on this date:

CSI transfers copyrights to CST for Standard PTS tech drills, PTS tech part 1 & 28 other titles authored by CSI.

05 Feb : 'FreeZone'


From:dmorgan@cts.com (Doc Morgan)
Subject: Free Zone Assoc. Announcement #1
Date: Mon Feb 5 20:12:46 1996

[snip]

Old Timer

for
The Board of Directors
of the
Freie Zone e.V.

***Doc Morgan changes signature to Free Zone Association AKA Freie Zone e.V.

27 Feb : Scientology

The Library of Congress records show that on this date:

CSI transfers copyrights to CST for Scientology drug rundown auditor course & 1,030 other titles & religious works. Author or co-author is CSI, derived from or based upon the literary works of LRH.

Note:
This is an important entry because it shows how much re-writing of LRH issues has been done by CSI.

29 Feb : Scientology

The Library of Congress records show that on this date:

Bridge Publications Inc transfers copyrights to CST for the Academy Lectures, level 0 & 154 other titles, religious and fiction works. Author or co-author is BPI derived from or based upon the works of LRH.

Note:
This is an important entry because it shows how much re-writing of LRH issues has been done by BPI.

SOME SPECIFIC EXAMPLES OF RTC'S

GOLDEN AGE OF SQUIRRELING

Alteration of Scientology Axiom 3:

Here is Axiom 3 on page 148 in the LRH book Phoenix Lectures -

Space, Energy, Objects, Form and Time are the result of considerations made and/or agreed upon or not by the static, and are perceived solely because the static considers that it can perceive them.

Here is Axiom 3 on page 73 in the squirrel CSI Book Scientology 0-8 -

Space, Energy, Objects, Form and Time are the result of considerations made and/or agreed upon by the static, and are perceived solely because the static considers that it can perceive them.

Alteration of PDC tape 20:

Here is the LRH original PDC tape 20 -
Therefore, we really do have the remedy before the assault weapon is produced.

Did you ever read poor old George Orwell's 1984? Yes, yes, that's wonderful. That would be--- could be the palest imagined shadow of what a world would be like under the rule of the secret use of Scientology with no remedy in existence.

Here is the L. Ron Hubbard library squirrel version of PDC tape 20 -Therefore, we really do have the remedy before the assault weapon is produced.

Here is another section of the LRH original PDC tape 20 -

It's a very simple remedy. And that's-just make sure that the remedy is passed along.

That's all. Don't horde it, don't hold it; and if you ever do use any Black Dianetics, use it on the guy who pulled Scientology out of sight and made it so it wasn't available. Because he's the boy who would be electing himself "The New Order." And we don't need any more new orders. All those orders, as far as I am concerned, have been filled.

Here is the L. Ron Hubbard library squirrel version of PDC tape 20 -

It's a very simple remedy. And that's-just make sure that the remedy is passed along. That's all. Don't hoard it and don't hold it.

More examples of alterations to LRH tapes:

Over 400 words have been deleted from the LRH tape Studying, Introduction.

Over 600 words have been deleted from the LRH tape Establishment Officer Tape # 1, ESTO's Instant Hat.

Alteration of HCOB 1 July 1985 CS Series 73 RA:

Here is the end of the 12 page LRH original HCOB C/S Series 73RA-

Due to the tremendous number of technical advances which have been made in the past decade, and the nature of these advances, maintaining the No-Interference Area rules to ensure that pcs move rapidly up the Bridge becomes the responsibility of every org, every mission, every unit and every individual Scientologist on this planet.

It is not only a responsibility.

It is a trust.

Here is the end of the 5 page squirrel HCOB 2 August 1990 CS Series 73RB -

DELETED - the above ending is DELETED - along with 7 other pages of the original.

Yet enforcement of the above HCOB was considered vital by LRH.

A study of the LRH original shows that RTC is badly squirreling OT 7.

For a full report on the sabotaging of OT 7 by RTC - see An OT 7's Story.
Fabrication of HCOB 18 June 1990 C/S Series 124:
This HCOB says it is a compilation - but when you look up the LRH references they
supposedly compiled it from - you realize its not a compilation at all - they wrote the entire
HCOB themselves.

Tech degrade -
The LRH book Dianetics Today is no longer being printed and sold.

Alteration of the LRH Book New Slant On Life:
Here is the LRH original book -
The politician, the reporter, the psychiatrist with his electric shock machine, the drug
manufacturer, ...

Here is the CSI squirrel book -
The politician, the reporter, the medico, the drug manufacturer, ...
Note: There are 87 times where they alter LRH's words in the CSI squirrel book.

Dianetics The Modern Science of Mental Health has also been re-written by CSI, along with
913 other titles listed in the Library of Congress records. CST is the owner of the
copyrights for all these re-writes.
In all of these re-written books - LRH is NOT the author. CSI is the author.
In order to make it appear to the public that LRH is the author, LRH's name is made part of
the copyrighted title, to deceive the public into thinking LRH wrote it:
SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SLANT ON LIFE/L. RON HUBBARD
The above is the copyrighted TITLE of the book in Library of Congress records.
Notice that the book cover does not say BY L. Ron Hubbard.
In fact, none of the above re-writes are authored by LRH.
The issues are all "based on the works of LRH". The author is CSI.

In 1988 the Life Improvement Courses are released by CSI, making the bottom of the
Bridge a minefield of squirrel alterations - all "Based On The Works of LRH." Here is
the original LRH PL 10 September 1982 -
This is called rip off. It is the exchange condition of robbers, tax men, governments and other criminal elements.

Here is the CSI squirrel Life Improvement Course "Dynamics of Money" page 45:

This is called rip off. It is the exchange condition of robbers, most tax men, many governments and criminal elements.

Why go on? They have altered thousands of LRH issues - HCOBs, books and tapes.

Each one of these changes is a tech degrade, a High Crime, and a Suppressive Act.

It is also Felony Fraud - because Miscavige falsely represents to the paying public they are getting "pure, unadulterated LRH tech".

The truth is:

Miscavige has turned all Scientology organizations into being an off-source squirrel group. Miscavige is the most destructive squirrel in the history of the religion.

Religious Technology Center, and Church of Spiritual Technology have violated their corporate charters to keep LRH as the single source of the religion.

David Miscavige, RTC, CSTand CSI are all in a condition of TREASON to LRH and all other Scientologists.

RTC = Rewriting Tech Center

CST = Covert Squirreling in Titanium

Although altering source material is a High Crime in Scientology, legally they can write works that are "based on the works of LRH."

But David Miscavige making false statements to the paying public that they are purchasing "pure, unadulterated LRH tech" - when he knows different - is FRAUD.

And a multi-billion dollar class action suit could be brought to return all of the fraudulently obtained donations made over the last 20 years.

Back in 1981 and 1982 - Miscavige did a political purge of any staff loyal to LRH.

He has continued that political purge all the way into present time -

by expelling anyone who dares to apply KSW in his Golden Age of Squirreling.

There has been one false comm ev after the other to eliminate from the church anyone who applies KSW and to cover up his High Crimes of destroying Scientology tech-through a constant campaign of alterations, deletions and fabrications to LRH issues. The ONLY people left on staff are those who accept Miscavige and RTC over LRH. These people only TALK THE TALK OF KSW. They do not WALK THE WALK OF KSW.

If you show them an LRH issue that conflicts with what Miscavige and RTC says -

they ignore the LRH issue and do what RTC says.
To them -

MISCAVIGE AND RTC ARE SOURCE

Their outpoint is -

WRONG SOURCE

Our Eval SITUATION =

1. A group that is destroying itself and its end product.

2. Led by a treasonous top management that is guilty of wilful destruction of:
   the group
   its technology
   end product - FREE BEINGS.

Who would destroy a technology for making FREE BEINGS?

The Global Enslavers and their AGENTS. That is the only possible answer.

-- Mar : Scientology

RTC files a copyright suit against Grady Ward for posting OT materials on the internet. His trial is set for Jan 18, 1998.

Internet posting regarding copyright law

01 Mar : Scientology

The American Lawyer March, 1996

Making Law, Making Enemies

Scientology's lawyers are pushing the IP envelope to keep the church's secret, sacred scriptures off the Internet. But will their heavy-handed tactics undermine key courtroom victories?

It was January 19, and Helena Kobrin -- a Los Angeles solo practitioner whose only client is the Church of Scientology International -- had just gotten word of a ruling from Virginia U.S. district court judge Leonie Brinkema on a summary judgment motion by the church. Judge Brinkema granted summary judgment. Brinkema, she explains, ruled from the bench that Scientology copyrights had been infringed by a critic of the church.

Brinkema found that a former Scientist who had posted about 65 pages of secret, sacred writings to an Internet discussion group had not made fair use of the materials, but had infringed the church's rights to its holy scriptures. But it may too late. And if it is, the church can blame its own litigation tactics.

The church's Internet cases are relatively simple as far as their copyright questions are concerned, and Scientology certainly has a strong legal argument that posting in bulk secret, unpublished writings -- with little or no commentary attached -- violates its copyrights. But
Scientology has not been content to make simple, narrow copyright claims in these three cases. Instead, the church has litigated with characteristic overkill.

Scientology lawyers sought and obtained writs of seizure in all three cases, permitting church lawyers and computer experts to stage surprise raids on the former Scientologists who were posting church scriptures. Because the postings were to Internet sites, the church also sued the companies that provided the former Scientologists with access to the Internet, arguing that bulletin boards and Internet access providers were directly liable for their users' copyright violations.

When The Washington Post got hold of the church scriptures and published a story about the dispute, quoting all of 46 words of secret Hubbard writings, the church sued the newspaper and two of its reporters. Scientology counsel Kobrin tried to shut down the on-line discussion group where the infringing postings were showing up, and subsequently wrote dozens of threatening letters to Internet participants who got involved in the battle.

In the process, Kobrin became perhaps the most reviled lawyer in Internet lore, and probably the only lawyer who's been the subject of a Web site devoted to nasty attacks on her. More importantly, the church turned gaining possession of its secret writings into a crusade for some Internet devotees, known as "netizens." Computer jocks who had had no previous interest in Scientology were outraged by the church's tactics, and responded in kind. Angry netizens -- as ruthlessly zealous in their way as Scientology litigators are in theirs -- played an elaborate game of hide-and-seek with the Scientology scriptures, posting them in sites all over the Internet faster than the church could shut them down.

As a result, any damage done by the infringing postings was vastly magnified as more people got interested in the scriptures -- and more people became intent on making them public.

THE DOCUMENTS

Hubbard provided voluminous text about his beliefs, leaving at his death in 1986 554 written works, nearly 3,000 hours of taped lectures, and more than 100 instructional films.

Beginning in 1966, however, Hubbard began generating material that he instructed be kept secret. Hubbard wrote eight levels of the secret materials, called the Operating Thetan (OT) materials or the Advanced Technology, over the next 20 years. In all they comprise about 700 pages.

The church maintains that the documents have gotten out only through theft. Some were stolen in England, and others were stolen from a Danish church in 1983. Thieves dressed themselves up in uniforms that are worn by the Sea Organization, testified McShane. The staff at the organization in Copenhagen fell for the pretense, allowed them to view the materials in a secure room. They proceeded then to put them in a briefcase and walk out to the car that was sitting outside in front of the church with the motor running.

Strangely, despite the secrecy surrounding the OT levels, Hubbard told the basic Xenu story in Revolt in the Stars, a screenplay he tried to sell in the early 1980s, according to Young.

Also that year, attorneys for a former Scientologist named Lawrence Wollersheim? got copies of the OT levels indirectly from someone in The Church of the New Civilization. Three days after the Los Angeles superior court judge overseeing Wollersheim's case refused to seal the materials, Scientology sued Wollersheim and his lawyers in federal court, claiming racketeering and trade secret misappropriation.

The case was eventually dismissed, but not before the Ninth Circuit ruled that Scientology's OT materials were not trade secrets, because the church had posed their worth as spiritual, rather than economic.

Several years later, Scientology heeded the Ninth Circuit's comments and claimed that a former Scientologist named Enid Vien, who was using OT materials in Scientology-like courses she was teaching, was causing the church economic harm, because the church depended on the fixed donations Scientology asked parishioners to pay for the privilege of studying the OT levels.

Church lawyer Kobrin says she knows of no other religion that has sought court rulings that
its scriptures are trade secrets, but in a 1993 ruling in the Vien case, San Diego U.S. district court judge Marilyn Huff granted Scientology summary judgment on its trade secret claims. She also found that Vien had infringed Scientology's copyrights.

That same year, however, another former Scientologist -- convicted felon Steven Fishman -- dumped about 65 pages of OT materials into the record in a defamation case the church had filed against him for comments he made in Time reporter Richard Behar's 1991 cover story, *Scientology: The Cult of Greed*.

Fishman claims he bought the documents from a Scientology staffer who needed the money to continue progressing through the OT levels, and that he put the materials in the record to demonstrate Scientology's coercive mind control techniques.

But the judge overseeing the Fishman case refused to reseal the record, as did the Ninth Circuit, which remanded the issue to the trial court for further review. Ever resourceful, the church marshaled qualified Scientologists to control the court file. Every morning, a Scientologist would sign out the file. For the rest of the day, every day the court was open and the file unsealed, Scientologists kept watch over it. The church maintains that thanks to this remarkable effort, only one copy of the Fishman papers was ever made, by a reporter for The Washington Post.

**OT HITS THE INTERNET**

In late November or early December 1994 messages started appearing in an Internet discussion group called alt.religion.Scientology, which since its founding in 1991 had become a hotbed of debate between former, current, and wavering Scientologists. Sent anonymously by nobody at replay.com, an address that prevented tracing, the messages purported to contain the OT materials.

The nobody postings caught the attention of Dennis Erich, a former Scientology minister who had begun to participate in alt.religion.Scientology the previous summer.

In December, when Erich saw that the anonymously posted OT materials were authentic, he reposted them, with brief comments affirming that they were the real thing.

**HARASSING THREATS**

Kobrin began working as a lawyer for a Florida Scientology church in the mid-1980s, a practice she says she found meaningful. In 1990 she moved to Los Angeles and joined Bowles & Moxon, a small firm that essentially served as the church's in-house legal department. Kobrin developed an intellectual property expertise, working on the Vien, Mayo, and Wollersheim cases in the early 1990s. She set up her own shop in 1995 when Bowles & Moxon disbanded.

When Scientologists first saw the anonymously posted scriptures, Kobrin says, church lawyers contacted the poster's remailer, but were unable to identify nobody. When Erich reposted the materials, however, the church recognized his name right away.

IN JANUARY 1995 KOBRIN tried another route to squelch the problem, sending out a message to servers providing access to the Usenet, where the alt.religion.Scientology discussion group is located. Kobrin informed servers that the group was started by someone with a forged message; that it violated Scientology's intellectual property rights to the very word Scientology; and that it was a haven for Scientology critics. She requested that Usenet servers cancel the newsgroup.

**THE INTERNET AWAKES**

News of Kobrin's attempt to remove the group went out to other discussion groups, attracting people who had no previous interest in Scientology to alt.religion.Scientology. To some of us, preserving the Net for free speech is more important than anything in the free world.

**THE FIRST SUIT**

In Scientology's view, the OT materials unquestionably belong to the church, and the church
doesn't care to share them publicly. In fact, the church badly needs to maintain the mystery surrounding its scriptures. Making them public, argued church trial counsel Cooley at one hearing, could dissuade Scientologists from paying the fixed donations the church requires its parishioners to pay for the privilege of studying the scriptures -- and could convince potential Scientologists not to join the church.

So on February 7, 1995, Scientology lawyers went to federal court in San Jose, seeking an ex parte restraining order against Eriich, Netcom, and Klemesrud. Erlich had copied at least 154 pages of copyrighted and secret material onto the Internet, the church alleged, and there was every reason to believe he would continue to make infringing postings. Ehrlich has commenced and is continuing an insidious campaign of copyright infringement and trade secrets misappropriation, the church asserted.

On February 13, 1995, accompanied by a Glendale, California, police officer, a group that included Scientology lawyer Thomas Small and church official Warren McShane arrived at Erlich's house. Scientology representatives personally copied materials from Mr. Erlich's computer and deleted information from the hard drive, Erlich's MoFo lawyers asserted in their answer to the church's complaint. The materials taken from Mr. Erlich's home and deleted from his hard disk included many, many more materials than are described in the writ of seizure . . . including private and confidential information regarding Mr. Erlich's acquaintances, his taxes, finances, and his research efforts.

Altered Sequence (closing the barn door after the horse already left) -
Added Inapplicable unnecessary litigation in a lost cause (OT materials on net) -

RTC Execs

07 Mar : Scientology

Randy McDonald writes a High Crime Report on David Miscavige:

David Miscavige is charged with Felony Fraud and the suppression of Scientology and Scientologists.

Miscavige has been engaged in a covert but methodical campaign to alter, alloy, negate, and even eradicate parts of LRH's technology, then sell the alter-ised versions to staff and public while he uses his position over Scientology and Scientologists to assert the "purity" of the tech. It is Felony Corporate and Trademark Fraud involving millions of dollars; it crosses State lines and utilizes U.S. mails which makes it a Federal offense?

Evidence of Felony Fraud
Authorization of Altered LRH Materials

As the head of RTC, Miscavige has defrauded the public and staffs out of millions of dollars by approving and overseeing the promotion and sales of works, carrying the trademarks of LRH and Scientology, that are proclaimed by him as being "100% pure, unadulterated" LRH tech, knowing that the works have been cut, rewritten, edited, and altered. Miscavige's own writings stand as testament to his knowledge of the condition of published materials:

"RTC ...passes any LRH issue, pack or book before issuance so as to ensure it is authentic and that the writings are one hundred percent Source. In the case of published or translated LRH works, RTC checks every word to verify they are completely faithful to the original LRH manuscripts."

David Miscavige - Chairman of the Board, Religious Technology Center

But here are a few examples of the truth:

A. Entire paragraphs have been carefully and seamlessly edited out of the current edition of LRH's Study Tapes in such a way that the listener has no knowledge that they are gone unless he does a side-by-side comparison to an unedited set of tapes.

B. HCOPL 13 March 1969 Addition To HCO Pol Ltr of 23 June 1967 'Policies On Physical Healing, Insanity And Potential Trouble Sources' —Potential Trouble Source (b) is missing.
These edits, deletions, eradication, and adulterations of LRH's tech are, every one, High Crimes and Suppressive Acts. All of this tampering is a flagrant violation of Keeping Scientology Working, and is expressly forbidden in many of LRH's HCOPLs - which constitute a promise to people who purchase Scientology materials and services that what they are getting is straight LRH:

"All materials released, used or sold must be straight Scientology as given in the writings or lectures of LRH... Books may not be advertised for sale or the advertisement paid for from HCO Book fund except LRH books..." HCOPL 4 March 1965 Technical and Policy Distribution

"The field or public must not be led to believe that I have written or issued things I have not."
HCOPL 21 June 1959 Signatures On Bulletins, Policies and Sec Eds

These assurances, an integral and vital part of Scientology, are held sacred and inviolable by Scientologists. Selling anything else to the buying public using LRH's name and his trademarks is Felony Fraud.

But this is not the only avenue for fraud used by Miscavige. Scientology Policy Directives (SPDs) now number over 200. None were authored by LRH and no such issue is mentioned by him in any HCOPL. Under Miscavige's supervision, though, SPD's are approved for issue by RTC's AVC division.

With Miscavige's approval, SPDs have been issued and enforced under the fraudulent claim that they are policy for Churches. This claim can be found in the back of the current edition of DEC Volume 0:

"Scientology Policy Directives - its purpose is to provide an issue type for policy for the Church of Scientology, and to distinguish from policy issued by LRH which is issued in HCO PL form. Senior to all administrative issues except HCOPLs and any other issues or advices by LRH. Its distribution is all staff unless otherwise designated. Black ink on blue paper."

This seeks to negate all of the following LRH references:

"If it is not in an HCO Policy Letter, it is not policy."
HCOPL 5 March 1965 Policy, Source Of

"If it isn't in an HCOB or an HCO Pol Ltr or recorded on tape in my voice, it isn't tech or policy."
HCOPL 16 April AD 15 The Hidden Data Line

"A policy letter is not Scientology org policy unless written or authorized by L. Ron Hubbard and passed as a resolution or covered by blanket resolution of the International Board and issued or published by an HCO. It is not policy if any of these steps are missing." HCOPL 5 March 1965 Policy Source Of

"STANDARD ADMIN means the usual 'on-policy' procedure applied. The source of STANDARD ADMIN is an HCO Policy Letter." HCOPL 4 June 1971 Standard Admin

The above references unequivocally, unquestionably, incontrovertibly SLAM THE DOOR on any possibility of SPDs being policy, as is claimed. Yet, Miscavige and AVC and others have been made aware, in several reports, of this glaring violation of LRH's policy, and no action has been taken to correct it. On the contrary, OSA staff (a non-Source entity established by SPDs) have been sent to investigate the report writers.

"...If correctly reported outnesses that threaten the org are NOT corrected then one assumes that suppression exists... It occasionally happens that it is someone high up in the org. It sometimes happens his (Ethics Officer's) seniors or the Executive Council scold him for daring to report on things or to them. Then he knows the suppression is high up? HCOPL 7 December 1969 Ethics, The Design Of

And so none of this gets corrected. And so this Felony Fraud is perpetrated on the public:
Miscavige is guilty of the following High Crimes:

"Intentional and unauthorized alteration of LRH technology, policy, issues or checksheets."

"Issuing alter-ised Scientology technical data or information or instructional or admin procedures, calling it Scientology or calling it something else to confuse or deceive people as to the true source, beliefs and practices of Scientology."

"Falsely attributing or falsely representing oneself or others as source of Scientology or Dianetics technology; or using any position gained with staff and/or public to falsely attribute non-source material to source or to falsely represent non-source material as authorized Scientology or Dianetics technology."

"Using Scientology (or perverted and alter-ised tech and calling it Scientology) harmfully so as to bring about disrepute to an org, group, or Scientology itself."

High Crime Report by Randy McDonald on 7 March 1996

Falsehood that all Scientology has been made available in a pure, unadulterated form -

Criminal Fraud on the paying public -

Incorrectly Included alteration of LRH issues -

Omitted Comm Evs for High Crimes of altering LRH issues -

David Miscavige, RTC Execs, Office of the Senior C/S

11 Apr : Scientology

David and Julie Mayo receive a favorable decision from the 9th Circuit Court of Appeal.

It overturns the lower court's decision to grant RTC an injunction against Mayo using the Advanced Technology. It also affirms the lower court's decision to award Mayo 2.9 million dollars in his counterclaim against RTC.

United States Court of Appeals For The Ninth Circuit

Note:

More Legal losses from practicing Fair Game.

11 Apr : Scientology

WOLLERSHEIM II: RTC and CSI vs. Wollersheim (Ninth Circuit 1992) 971 Fed.2d. 364: On 4-11-96 the Ninth Circuit issued an unpublished memorandum upholding the Honorable James M. Ideman's order of judgment and imposition of 2.9 million dollars attorneys fees against RTC affirming that RTC had filed its complaint in bad faith to harass the defendants.

Memorandum of Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals No. 94-55781

22 Jun : 'FreeZone'

Subject: Scientologie.org clarification
Date: 1996/06/22
Message-ID: <4qfeqd$jtp@netaxs.com>#l/l
organization: Philadelphia's Complete Internet Provider
newsgroups: alt.religion.Scientology

I got this from Old Timer:

So there is no confusion as to the legal owner of the domain
name, scientologie.org, I offer the following correction:

Mr. Luebeck is the administrative contact for the scientologie.org and freezone.org homepages. The domain name is owned by the Free Zone Association (Freie Zone e.V.). The homepages are operated by the association.

Old Timer

http://www.freezone.org
http://www.scientologie.org

**String...who is this "Old Timer"/"Doc Morgan"?**

07 Aug: Scientology

The Library of Congress records show that on this date:

CSI transfers copyrights to CST for the first postulate, PTS 1-3 & 68 other titles by CSI.

CSI transfers copyrights to CST for Expansion of Havingness & 76 other titles by CSI.

Note:

More squirrel issues authored by CSI, being given to CST for preserving in titanium.

This ensures the squirrel tech will be preserved for future generations too.

08 Oct: 'FreeZone'

Freezone - clarification of nomenclature: 08 Oct 1996
(http://fza.org/fzreflib/docref.php?ref=73)

Ralph Hilton writes:

"The "Freezone" is a term coined by W. B. Robertson, a former high ranking Sea Org member. The following is a statement he issued relating to the creation of the "Freezone". Generally people who have left the church and practice Scientology in some form or another refer to themselves as "Independent Scientologists" or by the name of their own offshoot group and prefer not to be associated with Robertson's somewhat unusual set of beliefs. I don't know of anyone who posts to a.r.s. that is part of the "Freezone" as detailed below.

"Elron Elray" is the name W.B.R. uses for Hubbard." [Free Zone Decree followed]

* The prolific newsgroups author, Ralph Hilton, states that "Independents" do not consider themselves a part of the Free Zone. Here he downgrades the Free Zone concept by saying it is a "somewhat unusual set of beliefs". The credibility of the Free Zone Decree is questioned.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1997

03 Feb : Scientology

In U.S. District Court, Northern District of California, Grady Ward files a counterclaim in RTC v. Grady Ward. Evidence is presented that he and his family have been subjected to harassment. Some of it is that David Miscavige threatened his children by e-mail and Eugene Ingram telling his employer that he had been fired from his previous job, which was false. RTC attorney Helena Kobrin attempted to excuse Ingram's actions by saying that Ingram made a "sincere error."

Grady Ward affidavit

Note:

This is not the first abuse of children by these fascists.
As in the days of Hitler, even children are not exempt from DM/RTC/OSA fascism.

21 Feb : Scientology

St. Petersburg Times February 21, 1997

Scientology had woman in isolation

In the days leading up to her unexplained death, a 36-year-old member of the Church of Scientology was being kept in isolation at the church's Clearwater headquarters and had started banging her fists against the wall, a Scientology lawyer now says.

Lisa McPherson was kept from the secular world by her own choice after an emotional breakdown left her wandering naked near downtown Clearwater, said Elliot Abelson, a Scientology lawyer based in Los Angeles.

During her isolation, he said, McPherson entered kind of a self-destructive mode.

Abelson and other Scientology representatives insist McPherson was well-cared for at the Fort Harrison Hotel. They say the church's attention was supportive and benign.

For 17 days, Abelson said, McPherson stayed in a very nice hotel room, without a television but with access to room service and the freedom to come and go.

But as authorities press their investigation into how McPherson died and who was responsible, McPherson's family and some critics of Scientology are alleging that McPherson probably was not free to leave.

They are pointing to a treatment that the late church founder, L. Ron Hubbard, prescribed for those who suffered a psychotic break. The treatment involves isolating people, against their will if necessary. Scientology calls it the Introspection Rundown.

In a lawsuit filed Wednesday, McPherson's estate accused the church of allowing McPherson to languish in a coma without nutrition and liquids while she was in isolation as part of an Introspection Rundown.

Separately, some church critics, including former Scientology staffers who say they witnessed forced isolation while with the church, suggest that a poorly performed Introspection Rundown could have contributed to McPherson's death.

According to Abelson, McPherson did not receive an Introspection Rundown during her period
When Hubbard unveiled the Introspection Rundown in 1974, he said it would enable Scientology to take over mental therapy in full. It was one more volley in Scientology's long-standing war against conventional psychiatry.

If society wants insanity handled as a social problem, Hubbard wrote in 1969, don't go to the boys who have increased the insanity statistics for a century and who have only tangled terms to show for it.

Go get the people who know what they are doing - the Scientologists.

I need help. I need to talk to someone, McPherson told paramedics after taking off her clothes at the scene of a minor traffic accident on Nov. 18, 1995. Her comments were recorded in an Emergency Medical Services report obtained recently by the Times.

The paramedics also remembered her saying she was having a difficult time and had been doing bad things in her mind and doing wrong things that she didn't know were wrong.

They took her to nearby Morton Plant Hospital.

Within an hour of her arrival, fellow members of the Church of Scientology, including a church liaison, were at her bedside. A Scientologist friend told the staff it was against McPherson's religion to be admitted for psychiatric treatment.

An hour later, a doctor relented and discharged her into their hands for follow-up care.

The Scientologists, according to hospital records, told the doctor they would care for McPherson and watch her 24 hours a day. The records also note that McPherson, with Scientologists still at her bedside, said: I want to go home with my friends from the congregation. I won't do anything to harm myself.

Emotionally frazzled but physically healthy, McPherson entered the centerpiece of Scientology's world spiritual headquarters in Clearwater: the Fort Harrison Hotel.

Seventeen days later, on a Tuesday, McPherson suddenly fell ill, according to church officials. That night, they say, she was placed in the back seat of a Scientology van and taken to Columbia New Port Richey Hospital, which is 24 miles from the hotel's front door.

Why not go to a closer hospital?

Church officials say no one realized it was an emergency.

They say McPherson distrusted doctors and was reluctant to get help. They say they finally convinced her to see Dr. David I. Minkoff, a Scientologist who is on staff at the New Port Richey hospital.

Abelson confirmed that one of McPherson's two companions in the van was Scientology medical liaison Janis Johnson, a medical doctor who is not licensed in Florida. When the van arrived at the hospital shortly after 9 p.m., McPherson was dead. Minkoff, who pronounced her dead after 21 minutes of resuscitation efforts, did not respond to an interview request.

An autopsy conducted the next morning by the Pinellas-Pasco Medical Examiner's Office concluded the cause of death was blood clotting brought on by bed rest and severe dehydration.

Last month, Medical Examiner Joan Wood said publicly that test results showed McPherson had no liquids for five to 10 days and was unconscious for one or two days before her death. She also said McPherson had suffered insect bites, apparently from cockroaches. Through her lawyer, Wood said she spoke out because she felt the church was lying about the circumstances surrounding McPherson's death.

The church disputes Wood's findings and is suing her office for access to records in the case,
including samples of tissue and blood from McPherson's body. Abelson, the Scientology lawyer, hotly disputed Wood's conclusions, calling her a hateful liar.

McPherson's relatives and friends in her native Dallas, where she joined the church as an 18-year-old, have said they suspect she was detained after voicing intentions to leave Scientology.

Church officials say McPherson was active in church affairs and had no intention of leaving. Lisa loved the Church of Scientology and the church loved her, they said in a statement this week.

They also say her fellow Scientologists did everything they could for her after she suffered a sudden and severe staph infection the day of her death. The infection is noted on hospital reports.

Among the 60-million words Hubbard reportedly published are his step-by-step instructions for handling someone who suffers a severe emotional upheaval or psychotic break.

Hubbard unveiled his Introspection Rundown in January 1974, saying it possibly ranks with the major discoveries of the Twentieth Century. . . . This means the last reason to have psychiatry around is gone. The first step in the Introspection Rundown is to isolate the person wholly Hubbard wrote.

A month later, he wrote another document that explained the isolation of subjects was necessary to destimulate and protect them and others from possible damage.

Between sessions where the subject receives Scientology counseling called auditing, Hubbard instructed: No one speaks to the person or in his hearing.

He wrote that the purpose of the Introspection Rundown is to locate and correct those things which cause a person to fixate his attention inwardly. He said the process extroverts a person so that he can see his environment and therefore handle and control it.

A supervisor would decide whether the isolation should continue, and could communicate with the isolated person only in writing, Hubbard wrote. When a supervisor decides the person still is not cured, the isolation continues.

This will elicit a protest from the person, Hubbard predicted.

Part of the Introspection Rundown involves a Scientology concept known as havingness. Since her death, McPherson's relatives have released copies of her parishioner statement from the Church of Scientology, which shows a $240 charge for tapes entitled Expansion of Havingness. The charge was dated Nov. 30 1995, which was five days before McPherson's death while she was at the Fort Harrison.

Abelson said the invoice doesn't prove she received the Introspection Rundown. Rather, he said, it's evidence that she got billed for something.

Abelson insisted McPherson did not receive the Introspection Rundown or any other church services.

Stacy Young, a former Scientologist living in Seattle, said in an interview with the Times that she acted as a guard during an Introspection Rundown in 1988.

The subject, a fellow Scientologist, was a woman who thought she was a butterfly and a dog, Young said. She was kept for two months in a shack with a bare mattress and dirt floors in a Scientology compound east of Los Angeles, Young said.

She was basically a prisoner, Young said. We never said a word. We just sat there with her and watched her chirp and bark and be crazy. . . . She was very much at our mercy.

The woman eventually was released to her parents, said Young, whose husband, Vaughn Young, was a top church spokesman when the FBI raided Scientology's Los Angeles and Washington, D.C., offices in 1977.
Vaughn Young said Scientology procedures such as the Introspection Rundown can take days, weeks or months and amount to practicing medicine without a license, a comment that was echoed in the lawsuit by McPherson's estate.

Monica Pignotti, another former Scientologist who was an early member of the church’s Clearwater staff in the mid-1970s, said it was a common practice to isolate people against their will.

Abelson responded, saying: We’ve never said that we were not isolating (McPherson). She was isolated. But he added she wanted to be isolated from the secular world so she could rest.

He said church staffers interviewed by Clearwater police could not recall McPherson saying she wanted to leave.

The paramedics who took her to Morton Plant said she had a fixed stare and was speaking in a monotone. She couldn't stay focused on one topic and kept asking paramedics to repeat their questions. She said she needed help and wanted to rest.

Abelson said she was ineligible to receive Scientology counseling there because she was having trouble sleeping. Counseling cannot be done on a person who has not had six to eight hours sleep, he said.

A person also must be stable to receive counseling, he said. Toward the midpoint of her stay, Lisa McPherson began to pound on the walls of her room, Abelson said. It was kind of a self-destructive mode she was in.

Lisa McPherson's final days

LISA McPHERSON had been a Church of Scientology member for 18 years when she died Dec. 5, 1995, after a 17-day stay at the Fort Harrison Hotel in Clearwater. She was 36. She joined the Church of Scientology in her native Dallas, lived in Los Angeles for a time, returned to Dallas and came to Clearwater in 1984 to work for AMG Publishing Inc., a business owned by Scientologists. Two months before she died, McPherson achieved the state of clear, where a Scientologist no longer is influenced by undesirable forces in the subconscious or reactive mind. Following is a chronology of events that preceded and followed her death. It was collected from hospital records, public documents and interviews with McPherson’s relatives and Scientology officials.

EARLY NOVEMBER, 1995

About 10 days before Thanksgiving, Lisa McPherson calls a childhood friend to say she is coming home to Dallas for good. McPherson confides that she has much to say, but not over the phone. She wants to know if the friend is angry with her for not keeping in touch more since she joined Scientology. In a separate conversation with her mother, she says she is under heavy pressure at work and letting people down.

Note:

A psychotic break is brought about by a whole series of wrong indications.

WHO was giving McPherson a whole series of wrong indications and WHY?

She had indicated she wanted to leave Scientology and would be home for X-Mas. She was being pounded in ethics at work by her Scientologist employer. There is where some of the wrong indications came from. We suspect that Flag was involved too.

There have been way too many people having psychotic breaks who are on Flag lines. Much higher than the national average. We already know that under RTC orders that Flag will conduct Reverse Auditing/Black Dianetics on people. In those sessions, the auditor's code is reversed and a whole series of evaluations and invalidations are leveled at the person. Those all amount to a whole series of wrong indications, backed up by a whole series of wrong indications in ethics. In short, the purpose is to drive the person down-tone and into a psychotic break, knowingly and on purpose.
The following reference provides an insight:

BPL 30 May 1974 PR Series 24 - Handling Hostile Contacts/Dead Agenting

It is my intention that by the use of professional PR tactics any opposition be not only dulled but permanently eradicated ... If there will be a long-term threat, you are to immediately evaluate and originate a black PR campaign to destroy the person's repute and to discredit them so thoroughly that they will be ostracized.

Modern Management Technology Defined

Black PR - spreading lies by hidden sources. It inevitably results in injustices being done.

So, when McPherson said she wanted to leave Scientology and go home - the above tactic may very well have been applied as it has to so many others before and after her.

Thus her psychotic break was likely intentionally caused by Flag staff on RTC orders.

Then, they ran the Introspection Rundown on her and kept her locked up, without proper medical attention, until she died. The church attorney Abelson lied through his teeth when he said that McPherson was free to come and go. A person on the Introspection Rundown is not free to leave. McPherson's pc records are an indication she was being run on Introspection Rundown and so she was not free to leave.

McPhersons statement to paramedics is very revealing -

The paramedics remembered her saying she was having a difficult time and had been doing bad things in her mind and **doing wrong things that she didn't know were wrong**.

This shows she had been given a whole series of wrong indications that caused her to introvert and fix her attention inward and also the wrong indications would have made her doubt her own reality and caused her to ask herself what was wrong with her. She never spotted the wrong indications as being false data - which would have snapped her out of it.

The church's shore story about Lisa smells. I don't buy it - including the part about no one realizing it was a medical emergency. Take a look at the autopsy photos. This is not an isolated case, there have been too many other psychotic breaks and deaths of people on Flag lines. Lisa is another overt product from Flag. Take a look at the autopsy photos and see if you agree that this is "the friendliest place in the world."

The Clearwater taxi cab drivers tell stories of people trying to leave and being physically dragged out of the cab and back into the building. The best one was the guy who ran out of the Fort Harrison completely naked, clutching only a credit card in his hand, and told the cab driver to get me the f— outa here. The "friendliest place in the world" may hold true when you are at the registrar getting your wallet out to purchase RTC's squirrel tech - but anything is possible after that.

Falsehood that McPherson was free to come and go - Church Attorney Abelson False shore story about Lisa and her death - Church PR

06 Mar : Scientology

Denver Westword March 6, 1997

A web of intrigue surrounds the high-stakes legal brawl between FACTnet and the Church of Scientology.

Strange things happen around Lawrence Wollersheim.

His businesses collapse. His Boulder apartment gets raided by federal marshals, his computers seized. When college students offer to help him rebuild his computer bulletin-board system, they receive threatening phone calls—anonymous voices urging them to stay away from Larry.
A California judge who presided over a lawsuit in which Wollersheim was the plaintiff told reporters he’d encountered a lot of funny stuff during the five-month trial, including slashed tires on his car and strangers tailing him. Recently, Wollersheim says, someone claiming to be him contacted his bank in a clumsy attempt to obtain his financial records.

We've been under constant security threat for the last several weeks, he says. My girlfriend's family has been scared. My friends have been called up and harassed. I spend time repairing my staff, who are intimidated.

The confrontation escalated to new heights two years ago, when church officials escorted by federal marshals conducted a series of raids and seized computer equipment in California, Virginia and Colorado, claiming that the owners had obtained unauthorized copies of the secret, upper-level scriptures of Scientology and had distributed the material on the Internet, in violation of copyright and trade-secret laws (Stalking the Net, October 4, 1995).

One of the principal targets of the raids was the Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network (FACTNet), a Golden-based computer archive and bulletin-board system founded by Wollersheim and ex-Scientologist Bob Penny. Church officials seized computers from Wollersheim’s apartment, from Penny’s home in Niwot and from FACTNet boardmember Arnaldo Lerma in Virginia and filed federal lawsuits against the three, whom they branded as copyright terrorists bent on damaging CSI economically.

Since the raids, the FACTNet case has taken more turns than a corkscrew. The church’s attorneys have hailed as a clear victory the decision of a federal judge in the Virginia case, who found that Lerma committed copyright infringement by posting Scientology materials; yet that same judge concluded that the church’s primary motivation in suing Lerma and his Internet provider is to stifle criticism of Scientology in general and to harass its critics.

FACTNet hasn’t escaped unscathed, either. Over the course of the litigation, Wollersheim has feuded not only with Scientology but with fellow members of FACTNet’s board of directors, which is now down to two: Wollersheim and Lerma. He’s also had a falling-out with Denver media lawyer Tom Kelley of Faegre & Benson, at one point the lead defense attorney in both the Colorado and Virginia suits. Kelley’s firm, which ran up bills in excess of $1.4 million in nine months, withdrew from the fray last summer.

FACTNet has now spent more than $1.7 million on the litigation, most of it money from insurance carriers that will soon run out. And the tiny nonprofit has been sharply criticized by some former supporters for its perceived harsh treatment of Bob Penny, who is suffering from multiple sclerosis and has been trying desperately for months to be removed from the lawsuit.

For all that, Wollersheim is curiously upbeat about the case. FACTNet is back in business, he notes, with a new Web page (www.factnet.org) and an expanded mission. And he’s assembled what he describes as a dream team of lawyers with formidable experience in litigating against Scientology. A few weeks ago the team filed a barrage of counterclaims in the suit, charging that the search warrants for the raids were obtained under false pretenses and seeking damages for trespass, invasion of privacy, abuse of process, outrageous conduct and other claims.

The church’s attorneys maintain that the claims are belated and without merit, but they signal a shift in legal strategy, a counteroffensive that Wollersheim says will extend to attacking the legitimacy of the copyrights of some of Hubbard’s works, based on new information he’s obtained from defectors from the church.

This started out as a copyright and trade-secret case, he says. We were the ‘copyright terrorists’: this was supposedly the largest infringement in history. It’s totally turned into a copyright-abuse case. There’s so much wrong with the copyrights of Scientology that we suspect they’re going to try to back-door out of the case very fast. But they’re not going to be able to, because of our counterclaims.

They’re going to be paying for this a long time. They’re going to lose much of the con--the copyright and trade-secret con they’ve been playing on people.

Such bravado may sound hollow, given FACTNet's dwindling funds and the enormous
resources of the Church of Scientology, which spends millions on litigation every year. But Wollersheim has a long history of legal victories against Scientology groups—Pyrrhic victories though they may be. In 1986 a jury awarded him $30 million in damages against CSI's California organization, which he claimed used coercive tactics to keep him in the fold and then harassed him and destroyed his business. The award was reduced to $2.5 million on appeal; he has yet to collect.

Church entities subsequently sued him three times, but all three cases were dismissed. In one action, the judge determined that the suit was so groundless as to qualify, under California law, as a Strategic Lawsuit Against Public Participation (SLAPP), and he awarded Wollersheim's attorneys more than a quarter-million dollars for fees and costs.

For both sides, the stakes have never been higher than they are in the FACTNet case. Scientology's attorneys seek to protect not only their copyrights but also the confidential nature of their upper-level scriptures; preserving their secrecy, they insist, is a central tenet of the religion.

At the same time, Scientology groups have come under increasing attack in Europe. A Greek court has denied the organization religious status in that country, and late last year 29 Scientologists were sentenced to jail in Italy for criminal association. German officials have also cracked down on Scientologists and barred them from civil-service jobs, drawing criticism from the U.S. State Department and prompting CSI to establish a hatewatch section on its official Web site (www.scientology.org) to document Germany's persecution of religious minorities.

In the summer of 1995, Lerma, recently appointed to FACTNet's board of directors, posted more than sixty pages of Hubbard's Advanced Technology documents on the Internet. But attorneys for Scientology's Religious Technology Center (RTC) viewed the postings as a blatant copyright infringement—and a violation of the church's trade secrets, which Hubbard's followers pay dearly to learn. They filed suit against Lerma. When Wollersheim and Penny of FACTNet issued a press release affirming their support of Lerma's actions and urging volunteers to immediately begin putting up 100-1000 times more Fishman affidavit type public records on Scientology into worldwide distribution on the Internet, RTC sued FACTNet as well; attorneys would later claim to have found hundreds of additional copyright infringements on the computers seized in the raids. And when the Washington Post reported on the controversy, quoting briefly from the Fishman papers, they sued the Post, too.

Judge Brinkema quickly dismissed the action against the Post, ruling that the newspaper's use of the materials constituted fair use and that RTC was liable for the paper's legal fees. She then threw out the trade-secret claims, ruling that Lerma's actions didn't constitute trade-secret violations (U.S. District Judge John Kane has ventured a similar opinion in the case against Wollersheim and Penny, writing that the Advanced Technology writings have come into the public domain by numerous means and probably don't qualify as trade secrets under Colorado law). But Brinkema also found that Lerma's postings, unlike the Post account, consisted of verbatim copying wholly devoid of criticism or other commentary and thus could not be justified as fair use.

Last January Lerma was fined $2,500 for five violations of the Copyright Act. RTC had sought an additional $500,000 in legal fees, but Judge Brinkema denied the request.

RTC attorney Kobrin notes that the judge rejected Lerma's argument that the Internet should be treated differently from other media in copyright cases. I don't think there is any doubt from Judge Brinkema's findings as to who won, she says. RTC's goal was to vindicate its rights; this it did.

Church officials take the position that there can be no fair use of their secret scriptures by outsiders.

The Advanced Technology files found on Wollersheim's and Penny's equipment remain under seal in the Colorado case, which has yet to go to trial. Since the raids, though, excerpts of Hubbard's secret writings have surfaced on a variety of Web sites around the world.

Yet many of the sites have been set up by defiant computer buffs—individuals who have no
prior connection to Scientology but believe it's their duty as Netizens to fight what they regard as efforts at censorship.

More than three months before the raids on FACTNet, Larry Wollersheim wrote to donors to advise them that his fledgling nonprofit was under siege—threatened with frivolous lawsuits and black PR smear tactics orchestrated by members or agents of Scientology.

The ensuing litigation quickly became a tar baby for all concerned. In most copyright disputes, $2 million would represent an adequate war chest, but not in the FACTNet case, which has already produced more than 700 discovery requests and a ceaseless barrage of motions and pleadings; one motion by RTC’s attorneys for summary judgment (recently denied by Judge Kane) was accompanied by a dozen boxes full of supporting exhibits. The million dollars from the first insurance policy was exhausted in less than six months.

The staggering cost of the litigation, Kelley adds, had a lot to do with the tactics employed by his opponents. The Church of Scientology has proven to be a litigation machine that can drain the resources of an opponent, he says. In the Lerma case, we had not only constant discovery but weekly motions—all of which required extensive briefing and argument. In Colorado, things have been less intense, but certainly the scorched-earth approach to litigation has been much the same.

12 Mar : Scientology

National Public Radio, Inc.

SHOW: ALL THINGS CONSIDERED (NPR8:00 pm ET) MARCH 12, 1997

BURNETT: Memphis Public Schools eventually dropped the World Literacy Crusade over concerns that tutors were teaching Scientology. There's a pattern here. Scientology is constantly working to shed its cult image and win mainstream acceptance with its humanitarian programs, neighborhood watch groups, charity fundraisers, and countless other community projects.

But the public still has a negative perception of Scientology. Last year, pollster George Barnett (ph) conducted a national religious survey of popular attitudes toward seven faith groups. Scientology came in next to last. Only atheists fared worse.

Over the past four decades, the Church of Scientology has earned a reputation for belligerence towards its adversaries, both real and perceived. A long list of journalists, judges, academics, lawyers, and former members have reported a pattern of reprisals when they displeased the church.

In some cases, it takes the form of lawsuits or private detectives looking for dirt. In other cases, people say odd things happen to them when they run afoul of the church: they're followed; they get crank phone calls; their trash is stolen; and they're the subjects of bogus police reports. For its part, the church denies its involvement in dirty tricks.

L. Ron Hubbard considered all critics to be, in his words, merchants of chaos. Here's what he wrote: People attack Scientology, I never forget it. Always even the score. The law can be used very easily to harass. If possible, he continued, ruin him utterly. If you are attacked, attack much more forcefully, artfully, and arduously.

At one time, the church had at least 100 lawsuits pending against the Internal Revenue Service alone. On Sunday, The New York Times documented Scientology's elaborate strategy to gain tax exemption from the IRS. In addition to lawsuits, the church used private eyes to investigate IRS officials and tried to publicize damaging information about the agency.

The 30-year war between Scientology and the IRS ended in 1993 when the agency ruled that Scientology, indeed, qualified as a tax-exempt religious organization.

Note:

More destruction from practicing Fair Game. The PR image of the church is out the bottom as a result. Fascist bullies are not popular with most folks.
10 May: ‘FreeZone’

Re: What's in a name? was: Re: An E-Meter Story: 10 May 1997
(http://fza.org/fzreflib/docref.php?ref=1747)
ladyv (Enid) writes:
"...To me Free Zone includes all technologies of the spirit, whether I agree with them or not. It is FREE. If you are a student of the Spirit, you are a Free Zoner to me. This is how I use it and what I mean by it."

* Enid interprets the Free Zone Decree to refer to SPECIFIC technologies of the spirit. Not just one, but ANY 'technology' of the spirit. Now Sen's credibility is questioned.

15 May: ‘FreeZone’


10 May

From: Joe Harrington
Subject: Re: What's in a name? was: Re: An E-Meter Story
Date: 1997/05/10

[snip]
The United Free Zone Fellowship came into existence in 1994. The "Free Zone" aspect of the name has nothing to do with the above and the name was inspired by the "Free Zone" in the movie, The Stand, based on the book of Maine author, Stephen King. I am not a "Free Zoner" and there are no "Free Zoners" in the UFZF.

Joe

30 Jul: Scientology

Los Angeles Times July 30, 1997

SCHOOL USE OF HUBBARD TEXTS

Robert A. Jones' column, Saved by a Rumor (July 27) was filled with generalities, slurs (including one that equates the religion of Scientology with colonies) and inferences that the Church of Scientology somehow attempted to sneakily get some gambit past the Board of Education in an attempt to catechize its students. It was also inaccurate in the extreme.

The fact of the matter is that L. Ron Hubbard wrote prodigiously in numerous fields. His books on the subject of study are not a part of the religion of Scientology any more than his prolific output of fiction would be considered part of the church's doctrine. Hubbard's study methods are used today in many countries by farsighted educators. Working on the front lines, they know that the train wreck has already happened in education and that this is a tool of immense value that will help turn the tide. They care, you see, and what is important is that these methods work, not who developed them.

Which is, of course, the only valid point. Not to Jones, though. Because it comes from Hubbard, it is, not OK, of course.

To once again use his own words, the truly, horribly embarrassing thing about his column is that he ignored the facts and instead engaged on a mission to malign well-meaning individuals who, no matter what their religious beliefs, do care about our society.

NORMAN STARKEY, Trustee
Estate of L. Ron Hubbard
Hollywood
Note:

Shows he has some sense of decency. Doesn't make up for his KSW crimes though.

Correctly Included effort to rehabilitate education - OSA and individual Scientologists

01 Aug : Scientology
Los Angeles Times August 1, 1997

Applied Scholastics International, the Hollywood organization that promotes the teaching methods of Scientology founder L. Ron Hubbard, is spreading its ideas and school textbooks through inner-city communities in a partnership with a Baptist minister from Compton.

The company has teamed up with the Rev. Alfreddie Johnson in a grass-roots campaign to bring Hubbard's Study Technology to church and community tutoring programs in low-income areas.

Johnson runs the World Literacy Crusade, which has more than 35 chapters from South Los Angeles to South Africa that he says have been established to promote the educational program.

I'm only interested in the product, and Applied Scholastics produces responsible human beings with the ability to learn and communicate in any subject, said Johnson, who keeps copies of the Hubbard texts on bookshelves in his True Faith Christian Center. Applied Scholastics and Johnson observe a simple philosophy: Illiteracy is at the root of social ills, from crime and drug use to poverty itself.

Correctly Included effort to handle illiteracy & crime - OSA & Scientologists

09 Aug : 'FreeZone'

Title: Letter from the Church
Author: Smith, Homer W. Type: Newsgroup Posting
Date: 09 Aug 1997 Location: misc.int-property

"Captain Bill died in 1994-1995 still loyal to LRH but adamantly opposed to the original Church and its upper management.-Homer"

10 Aug : Scientology
St. Petersburg Times August 10, 1997

Scientology launches massive PR campaign

The Church of Scientology has launched what it says is the largest and most comprehensive public relations blitz in its 43-year history. The church says it plans to reach 70 percent of the households in North America with television and print advertisements that expose Great Lies in society.

Also, a group of Clearwater Scientologists is working door-to-door to distribute a booklet containing Hubbard's moral code, The Way to Happiness. Organizers have delivered about 45,000 copies so far and hope to get it into 126,000 households in Clearwater, Largo and Dunedin.

Why now? Church officials say there is no particular timing for the publicity.

But others say the efforts appear to be aimed at countering public relations nightmares for Scientology both locally and around the world.

The case of Lisa McPherson, who died at age 36 after spending 17 days in a Scientology
In Europe, meanwhile, the church in recent years has been dogged by government investigations and legal battles in Germany, Italy, France and Greece.

Earlier this summer, trouble flared in Ireland over one family's effort to wrest one of its members from Scientology. An estimated 1,500 people turned out for a June protest in support of the family, and the Irish government is expected to investigate.

Note:
But Miscavige told us in 1993 that the war was over.
DM lied when he said the war is over and the IRS was basic on the chain of attacks?

14 Aug : Scientology
Denver Westword August 14, 1997

Hush-Hush Money; An anti-Scientology activist claims that the church made him an offer he had to refuse: $12 million.

After more than seventeen years of litigation, Lawrence Wollersheim knows that talk isn't cheap—not when you're talking to lawyers and your life's work happens to involve badmouthing the Church of Scientology. But the price of silence is even higher. Too high, in Wollersheim's estimation, which is why he says he walked away from an alleged settlement offer by the church that would have netted him and a few colleagues $12 million in exchange for abandoning their crusade against Scientology.

Wollersheim is one of the founders of the Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network (FACTNet), a Boulder-based computer archive that's been embroiled in a copyright dispute with Scientology organizations in a federal courtroom in Denver for the past two years. The lawsuit was triggered by a FACTNet boardmember's efforts to publicize Scientology's secret, upper-level scriptures by distributing excerpts on the Internet.

Wollersheim recently went public with his version of the church's efforts to settle the case, posting a ten-page account of the negotiations on FACTNet's Web page. The manifesto has provoked widespread discussion of the supposed $12 million offer in the electronic newsgroup alt.religion.Scientology, a cyberspace forum for Scientology dissidents.

Church officials, though, have another word for what happened in their out-of-court discussions with FACTNet: extortion. The church absolutely denies making any $12 million offer, says Michael Rinder, a member of the board of directors of the Church of Scientology International. That's a total and utter lie.

Wollersheim, though, insists that the church's representatives had agreed to a figure of $12 million at the start of settlement discussions two months ago. The negotiations broke down over the next six weeks, he says, as his adversaries sought to impose increasingly restrictive conditions on the settlement, including a requirement that the FACTNet litigants—Wollersheim, boardmember Arnie Lerma and ex-boardmember Robert Penney--no longer speak out against the church or assist in any anti-Scientology litigation.

Although the details are very much in dispute, such a hush-hush deal wouldn't be unheard of in the annals of Scientology, the controversial, far-flung religious empire founded by science-fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard in 1954.

Over the years the church has quietly purchased the silence of several of its most ardent critics, for sums reportedly stretching into six and seven figures. Several years ago Boston attorney Michael Flynn, who'd represented a number of dissidents in their cases against Scientology, entered into a global settlement with the church on behalf of himself and his clients; Flynn no longer litigates against the church or publicly comments on its operations.

Wollersheim's legal battles with Scientology began in 1980, shortly after he left the church.
He filed suit in California, claiming the group used coercive methods to keep him in the fold and harassed him after he left. During the years the case dragged through the courts, he says, Scientology's attorneys approached his side with various offers of settlement.

The first offer they made me, back around 1983, was $500,000, he says. All I had to do was admit that everything they did to me was religious. My attorney said, 'We will never call what you did to another human being legitimate religious practices.'

In 1986 a jury awarded Wollersheim $30 million in damages against Scientology's California organization. The award was reduced to $2.5 million on appeal; he has yet to collect. Church entities have since sued him three times. All three cases were dismissed, and in one the judge awarded Wollersheim's side nearly half a million dollars in attorney's fees and costs. (That award was abruptly paid a few months ago, much to Wollersheim's surprise.)

The FACTNet case dates back to the summer of 1995, when church officials obtained federal search warrants and seized computers and documents from the homes of boardmembers Wollersheim, Lerma and Penney, charging that the three were engaged in the unauthorized distribution of copyrighted materials and had violated the church's trade secrets by posting Hubbard's closely guarded Advanced Technology writings on the Internet. In the past two years the case has piled up thousands of pages of motions and pleadings and dozens of boxes of exhibits while exhausting $2 million in insurance coverage that FACTNet had obtained shortly before the raids.

In a separate action in Virginia, Lerma was found liable for copyright violation for posting the materials and fined a mere $2,500. Attorneys for Religious Technology Corporation, which holds the copyrights to Hubbard's unpublished work, claim that decision (and an injunction against further postings) offers the relief they sought in the FACTNet suit; they recently withdrew their copyright claims in the case.

But the suit continues over FACTNet's alleged infringement of previously published Scientology materials; Wollersheim argues that RTC dropped its copyright and trade-secret claims only because his side plans to challenge the legitimacy of Hubbard's secret writings, which some critics believe to be partially authored by others.

Wollersheim suggests that the so-called settlement offer was prompted by the effort his attorneys made last spring to reopen the probate case of L. Ron Hubbard, who died in seclusion in 1986, in order to examine the process by which various copyrights were transferred to RTC and other church entities. Although that effort was rebuffed by a California judge, Wollersheim vows to pursue the matter, as well as counterclaims against the church for the 1995 raid on his home and the damage it inflicted on his organization. He must have struck a nerve somewhere, he contends; by virtue of his judgment against the church in California, he says, I'm the only one, other than the Hubbard family members, that can challenge the probate.

The FACTNet founder says he went into settlement talks with Rinder and others in a sincere effort to settle all his past and pending litigation against the church, but the conditions sought by the church were unacceptable. By his account, they included not only a gag order that would have prevented him from commenting on Scientology in the future but a requirement that he make false and self-incriminating public statements repudiating his criticism of the group.

Worst of all, he says, church officials wanted FACTNet closed and its archives destroyed; having compiled what he describes as a massive library of inside information about the church, including accounts of alleged mistreatment by ex-members and reports of suspicious deaths, Wollersheim refused.

To allow a free-speech organization to be bought by an organization trying to censor information and destroy a library, he says, would be cognitive dissonance to the level of insanity.

Scientology critics on the Internet have expressed mixed reactions to Wollersheim's claim of having turned down $12 million. Some have praised him for taking a stand, but others have expressed doubts about his version of events and characterized his account as a fundraising ploy.
In the absence of a settlement, the intensely acrimonious FACTNet case will continue to slouch toward trial, testing the limits of endurance of all involved. In court filings, Wollersheim attorney Graham Berry has complained about private investigators hired by the other side harassing members of his legal team and support staff.

**Correct Importance that Truth is more important than money - Wollersheim**

**Incorrectly Included effort to suppress vital data about the church - RTC Added**

**Inapplicable gag orders for a "Road To Truth" - RTC**

15 Aug: ‘FreeZone’

From: Old Timer
Subject: Re: Free Zone Association: Legal Alert
Date: 1997/08/15
Message-ID: <3.0.32.19970815120429.00683d64@king.cts.com>
X-NNTP-Posting-Host: 205.232.34.1
Organization: Art Matrix - Lightlink
Newsgroups: alt.religion.Scientology

"Nov 29, 1996- Bernd Leubeck (President of the Free Zone Association) and the administrative contact for the homepage received the following fax from the German law firm of Boehmert and Boehmert which has been roughly translated. Please note: The following fax is the first direct Church related contact made to Bernd and the FZA."

** So.... Bernd Luebeck is the President of the Frei Zone e.V.**

09 Nov: Scientology

The Independent (London) November 9, 1997

Why Channel 4 is haunted by Scientology; The sect has hired a private eye to follow the makers of a documentary film who, it claims, are out to destroy it

Jill Robinson's passion is horse-riding. As a busy director of television documentaries, she likes to relax by heading out of London to the horse she keeps in the Kent countryside.

A few days ago, her idyll was shattered when two American men turned up at the small, isolated stables. Purporting to be her friends, they asked the stable-owner if she knew where Ms Robinson was. The woman became suspicious and they left. The same day, a card was pushed through Ms Robinson's letterbox. It came from someone called Eugene Ingram, of Ingram Investigations, California, and said he was investigating a case of attempted extortion. Would she call him?

Ms Robinson knows all about Mr Ingram. For weeks this private detective and his colleagues have been keeping watch on her. Her car has been followed, her friends have been approached. Her colleagues have received visits and calls from Mr Ingram at their homes. And all because Ms Robinson is the director of a forthcoming Secret Lives programme for Channel 4 about the founding father of Scientology, L Ron Hubbard - a man who died 11 years ago.

Mr Ingram has been hired by the Church of Scientology to investigate the programme and its makers. To that end, Mr Ingram, who regularly works for the Church, has tailed Ms Robinson and her colleagues from 3BM, the production company, across America and, more recently, around the Home Counties.

When the Channel 4 programme appears, on 19 November, the howls of rage - and the church's deepening sense of paranoia - will only intensify.

As for being on the wrong end of bad press, Hubbard exhorted his flock in his Manual of Justice to "hire a private detective to investigate the writer, not the magazine, and get any criminal or Communist background the man has". He added: "When we need somebody
haunted, we investigate . . . when we investigate we do so noisily, always."

On 10 July this year, Jill Robinson arrived in Los Angeles to begin research. Within days of her arrival, 3BM was receiving messages from the church's headquarters saying they knew she was in LA. When she left her hotel room at Sam to go to Phoenix the man next door came out of his room at exactly the same time.

On Ms Robinson's filming trip to the US in August, the action hotted up. By some means, someone had obtained her shooting schedule: everywhere the film crew went, there were cars tailing them. The surveillance was coupled with calls in the middle of the night to the rooms of the 3BM crew.

In San Francisco, her cameraman challenged the driver of a car watching them filming. He hid his face and sped off. In Florida, she and her crew went to a mall to do some shopping. They stopped a Volvo and asked the driver why he was following them. He said he was from New York and there were three of them on the job, getting paid to follow her around.

Back in England, Ms Robinson's fears intensified. While she was editing the film, her neighbour in Kent spotted a man loitering outside her house and called the police. He had not committed any offence and they let him go. His reason for being there was unconvincing. He did, however, tell police he was a Scientologist.

In all, Ms Robinson, Mr Berthon, the associate producer, the cameraman, the sound recordist, the picture editor, the assistant cameraman, even the composer of the music, have had visits from Mr Ingram and his colleagues. Calls to Mr Ingram's office in California were not returned. But Elliot Abelson, an LA attorney, did call. He said he retained Mr Ingram on behalf of the Church of Scientology to investigate a conspiracy to extort money from the church. Mr Ingram searches for the facts and does it lawfully, said Mr Abelson. He will continue to do it and will continue to get to the facts.

Note: quote from article on 6 December 1994 in St Petersburg Times

"Having rid itself last year of one longtime nemesis, the IRS, the Church of Scientology took a step Monday toward mending relations with the Merchants of Chaos, more widely known as the men and women of the media. Kurt Weiland, spokesperson on the church's international legal affairs, said the church does not use intimidation tactics against reporters, though it can't stop its followers from doing so."

Falsehood that the church does not intimidate reporters - Kurt Weiland
Falsehood that the church was going to turn over a new leaf with media - Church PR
Falsehood that Ingram investigates lawfully (see past news articles) - Elliot Abelson

13 Dec : Scientology

Scientology Settles With IRS

NEW YORK (AP) -- The Church of Scientology paid the Internal Revenue Service $12.5 million as part of a settlement of a long-standing dispute with the tax agency, The Wall Street Journal reported today.

Details of the 1993 settlement, which helped secure the tax-exempt status of the main Scientology church, previously had not been released. The details included the church's agreement to drop thousands of lawsuits against the IRS and to stop assisting others in other lawsuits against the agency based on claims before the Oct. 1, 1993, settlement date, the Journal said.

The IRS canceled payroll taxes and penalties it had assessed against certain church entities and seven officials, and dropped audits of 13 Scientology organizations.

The 1993 agreement ended a struggle that began in 1967, when the IRS argued that the main Scientology church should lose its tax-exempt status because it was a for-profit business that enriched church officials.
30 Dec: Scientology

The secret agreement between IRS and C of S is no longer secret. The non profit group called Tax Analysts sued on the Freedom of Information Act, and the litigation record revealed the existence of that secret "negotiations committee", chaired by Howard Schoenfeld.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

1998

(no date) : Scientology

Heber, President of CSI, is arrested in France on criminal charges of infiltrating government agencies and stealing documents and tax fraud.

St. Petersburg Times article on 29 March 1999

Note:

He is a member of the tax compliance committee. Per the IRS agreement, criminal actions such as this can cause a loss of tax exemption.

Omitted Action by IRS when the church violates the 1993 agreement - IRS

-- Mar : Scientology

Chris Cloutier leaves staff. He was applying KSW on the re-writing of LRH tech and policy. He says he read a directive that grants Ron’s Technical Research and Compilations (RTRC) permission to revise and distribute further technical information as needed. This directive states they have LRH’s permission to do this. The directive is dated after Ron’s death.

He says OT TRO has been changed. That BTB’s cancelled by LRH have been reactivated and have his name as if he wrote them. The EP of the study drill of confronting a paper has been deleted.

He was declared suppressive by IJC and expelled.

Chris Cloutier interview

Note:

Another travesty of justice. As usual, Ethics expels people who are on-source and apply KSW and protects the suppressive squirrels who are altering the tech.

-- Apr : Scientology

In the RTC vs FACTNet case, the church says FACTNet violated 1900 of their copyrights.

All 1900 issues in the FACTNet case were copyrighted between 83 and 87 and they were not copyrighted earlier. In some instances they do have earlier registrations but the majority of them do not. You can't find anything from the 50’s, 60’s and 70’s that says this stuff was ever copyrighted or even a notice of registration. Every part of it is in the public domain.

So DM knew he was committing fraud when he got court orders to raid Erlich because they really did not own the copyrights.

Scientology offers FACTNet $12 million to settle the case. They are worried that FACTNet will prove they fraudulently obtained the copyrights from Hubbard’s estate. They so want to get out of it that they move to dismiss THEIR OWN trade secret claims in the FACTNet case. They want to ensure no one can prove they don’t own these copyrights and trademarks, and don’t have legal standing to bring the cases.

Therefore they offer FACTNet 12 million to settle but FACTNet refused their offer.
FACTNet letter
http://factnet.org/Scientology/settlement.htm

Note:

FACTNet did settle later because they lacked the capital to pursue the case to the end.

-- May: Scientology
US District Court in San Jose, California assessed $75,000 damages against Keith Henson for copyright infringement for posting a Scientology document on the internet.
St. Petersburg Times article on 29 March 1999

15 Jul: Scientology
History of the Net Nanny:

According to transcripts posted on a Scientology critic’s site, Ingber said in his speech:

Every Church member, he said, would get a Web site starter kit that would allow the creation of a personal “I am a Scientologist” Web site.

Four months later, there are thousands of “I am a Scientologist” Web sites on the Internet -- 10,000, by the church’s own count, though critics who have performed their own census have put the number at 7,300.

According to Charlotte Kates, an 18 year-old New Jersey student who says she spent six months in Scientology, the Scientology On-line project dispenses to each and every church member a CD-ROM containing templates for building a Web site. After filling out the template with personal information, the members send their Web site materials to the main Scientology office for approval to use the Scientology “marks and works”.

After approval is granted, the member can post the Web site.

But if the critics who roost in alt.religion.Scientology thought that Scientology Net-newbies might suddenly become readers of and participants in their newsgroup, that hope was dispelled by the sudden appearance of the Scientology Net-newbies.

According to documents supplied by ex-Scientologist Kates, Section 7 of the contract that all Scientologists have to sign in order to gain permission to build their Scientology Web site says that members must “agree to use the specific Internet Filter Program that CSI has provided to you which allows you freedom to view other sites on Dianetics, Scientology or its principals without threat of accessing sites deemed to be using the Marks or Works in an unauthorized fashion or deemed to be improper or discreetitable to the Scientology religion.”

After posting their Web sites, Scientologists are instructed to install a provided version of Netscape 4.0 that is preconfigured with this filter.

With the filter installed in her browser, Kates demonstrated exactly what it would do:
Conversation was impossible, as Kates was kicked off the chat line every time certain words were typed (Xenu, for example) or when certain people entered the room.

It appeared that the filter was blocking Scientologists from seeing or discussing “forbidden” words. Several software professionals in alt.religion.Scientology obtained copies of the filter, from Kates and other anonymous self-proclaimed Scientology members, and examined the code. What they found was a program that seemed to be based on the popular CyberSitter software from Solid Oak, and included a list of hundreds of verboten Web sites, names of critics and Scientology terms.

Some believe that Scientology wants to prevent members from seeing documents that they would otherwise have to pay to see. And, of course, most think that Scientology doesn’t want its members to hear its critics.
For Charlotte Kates, recently departed from Scientology, the filter's meaning is more personal. "It so epitomizes what Scientology does to its members, the thought-control processes," she says. "Scientology has the slogan Think for yourself -- and then you look at this and it's like, wow, this is Scientology mind control as it would look in programming language.

Omitted Code of a Scientologist #10 To work for freedom of speech in the world - Incorrectly Included effort to keep church members in an information prison -False conclusions by Scientologists about top execs because of omitted data -Incorrectly Included mind control through "thought police" actions -

RTC

Note:

DM and RTC's crimes are being exposed on the internet. So, they need a solution.

A project to flood the Internet with thousands of websites is engaged upon. Scientologists are told to open a "I am a Scientologist" website. Unbeknownst to the Scientologists who installed this program onto their computer, RTC covertly installed a "Net Nanny" that censors over 1000 websites, e-mail addresses and names of critics. RTC is afraid that Scientologists will find out about their criminal activities on the internet. If you installed this on your computer and want it off, go to: http://www.xenu.net/archive/events/censorship/

Incorrectly Included effort to cover up of their crimes - RTC & OSA
Omitted Application of the Creed of the Church - RTC & OSA False
Solution and False Scientology (NOT-ISNESS) - RTC & OSA

04 Aug : 'FreeZone'
Re: Free Zone : 04 Aug 1998  
Ralph Hilton writes:
"The term Free Zone has come to include 2 meanings. One is those practicing sen outside the CofS as a fairly generic term. Originally the term was used by Bill Robertson to refer to the organizations he set up."

* Here we have Ralph boldly redefining the 'Free Zone'. Now, the Free Zone has come to mean something mundane and valueless. Further, he cements the idea that the Free Zone is just an organization that CBR dreamed up. My, how far the 'Free Zone' has come!

07 Aug : 'FreeZone'
Re: Free Zone : 07 Aug 1998  
Joe Harrington writes:
"Yes, I agree the generic term "Free Zone" is prone to confusion and misunderstanding. I do a lot of independent research and auditing geared toward the alleviation of the adverse effects of Hubbard's "standard tech", however I reject being classified in a vague "Free Zone" category."

* In typical black propaganda style, we have supporters coming out with 'validating' statements in order to further emphasize their hidden agenda. The Free Zone, as defined by the Free Zone Decree, has now come to mean something completely opposite of it's purpose and intent. The Free Zone concept has been dragged down from a 7th dynamic activity and smashed into the 1st dynamic, altered, discredited and made 'valueless'.

04 Nov : Scientology
The significance of the failure of LRH to place notice of copyright on documents he published before 1978 cannot be understated.

In the FACTnet case Judge Kane writes a Memorandum Opinion and Order. Once a work
enters the public domain, it remains irrevocably. The 1909 Copyright Act required, inter alia, that the copyright owner of a published document affix proper notice to each publicly distributed copy of the work. Non compliance with the notice requirement could inject the work into the public domain.

Indeed the Copyright Act of 1909 contained a very strict notice requirement. **A work published without a valid copyright notice was automatically injected into the public domain.**


Here there is now evidence that documents purportedly having copyright notice affixed upon first publication, did not. Further, there is evidence that a number of people knew this, knew the significance of it, and nevertheless set about to hoodwink the Copyright Office and the rest of the world.

-- Dec : Scientology

Bob Minton is a critic of Scientology's current criminal top management. Therefore he is subjected to attacks from them. Bob has a friend named Jeff Schmidt who is also subjected to attacks as a way to get at Minton. While Jeff is away on a trip, someone broke into his office and copied every file he had there. This is another piece of evidence that shows that the old Guardian's Office actions of doing B & Es (breaking and entering - an illegal method of gathering information), is still in use today.

Bob Minton post to: alt.religion.Scientology on 29 Aug 1999

Incorrectly Included criminality - OSA

10 Dec : ‘FreeZone’

From: Alan Walter
Subject: Re: Super Scio Tech - Limited Bridges
Date: 1998/12/10
Newsgroups: alt.clearing.technology

"About 5 years ago I realized that due to the high maintenance of bodies that it would not be possible to truly handle the population of earth or any other planets. I had since early 68 been putting my spiritual teammates into a co-process set-up...

...Over the years we had built a very powerful team. I and several other highly trained ex-Scio's then set about building a by-pass ST based team.

...The ST's then went to each of the advanced org areas and picked up all available abandoned ST's.

...Also picked up were the ST's who were being used in black operations against specific targets.

...I do not know if you have read the Psychic War material, but the Beings involved on the other side have joined the ST co-process unit."

**See full original post by Alan.

12 Dec : Scientology
The Dallas Morning News December 12, 1998

Call the Cult Awareness Network, and the phone will be answered by a Scientologist.

That's how they operate, says journalist Mark Ebner, who infiltrated the church for a 1996 Spy magazine article.

One spine-tingling example: Scientology's takeover of the Cult Awareness Network, a deprogramming group that went bankrupt last year under a flood of lawsuits by the cults it targeted.

In court, a Scientologist bought the group's name, phone number and furnishings and soon set up shop, according to former Cult Awareness Network director Pricilla Coates.

Note:

How nice that a front group for the Head Global Enslavers was shut down. It's practically meaningless because the SOURCE of International attacks just replaced it with another. Furthermore, this does nothing about the Church's fascist policies and practices that feed fuel to the fire by providing the ammunition for the Black PR and Legal attacks.

The Church is creating 98% of its own troubles by using a fascist solution. By practicing Alter-Isness and Not-Isness as the solution to unwanted conditions - the church is making those unwanted conditions get worse and PERSIST. See axiom 11.
1999

(no date) : 'FreeZone'
no date-early 1999

-Daniel McKeown states that he found the Freie Zone, and contacted Bernd Luebeck, in early 1999.

(email Daniel to Virginia, April 07, 2001 7:51 PM)

"In early 1999 i was searching the net and found Freie Zone. I recognized Capt. Bill's picture (as I had met him before and had alot of instant ARC with him) and contacted Bernd."

(no date) : 'FreeZone'
no date-sometime in 1999

-Daniel brings Marianne Hagen and husband, to the U.S.-from a referral by Bernd Luebeck

(email Daniel to Virginia April 7, 2001 7:51PM)

"I arranged for her and her husband to fly to the U.S. and get myself and my equally stalled father moving on the bridge again. I had a fair dose of review and we both started EXCALIBUR about a year ago. Everything has been really cooking for us since. The C/s has decided to permanently move here and we have started some others on their bridge."

**I believe Marianne and her husband, were flown to the U.S. from Australia. It is plausible that Daniel, where he said "The C/S has decided to permanently move here", meant Marianne ONLY. Extrapolating, this would mean that the husband went back to Australia, and I believe I vaguely remember Marianne saying something about the husband being back home where she was from. Perhaps Daniel and Marianne,(sans husband) are currently 2d partners.

(no date) : 'FreeZone' no
date-end of 1999

-Bernd begins a timetrack paralleling "The Criminal Time Track".

01 Jan : 'FreeZone'

-Free Zone Report 1/1999 page 1 of 15
Free Zone Report
Issue 1/1999
Publisher: registered association Free Zone,
PO-BOX 1215, D-83524 Haag i.Obb., Germany
E-Mail: fz-report@freezone.de

Excerpt:

In 1991 we founded the ?Freie Zone e.V.? as a registered association. It resulted from the neces-sity
to organize ourselves, when the Church of Scientology between about 1988 and 1990 tried more and more intensively to infiltrate single groups of Free Zone. They tried to find alleged copyright-violations to tangle the groups up in legal discussions. Many of you will remember this...
Office of Special Affairs ... etc. Based on our network thought, we didn’t have any hierarchy which concerned itself with these things for all groups. By the registered association Free Zone we built a forum in which we did basic research to the legal position in the working with the materials of LRH. The aim at that time was to understand the legal situation and to find out the prerequisites for one’s safe working with these materials.

** Apparently Bernd Luebeck is the writer of the Freezone Report, and he again makes explanations as to "why" the Freie Zone e.V. was formed. CBR never formed such an association, so perhaps this is part of why Bernd feels the need to convince readers of it’s necessity.

22 Jan : Scientology
RELIGIOUS TECHNOLOGY CENTER

DAVID MISCAGIVE OF THE BOARD
January 22, 1999
Mr. Bernie McCabe - State Attorney
14250 49th St. North Clearwater, FL
34622

Re:Case Number CRC 98-20377-CFANO-S

Dear Mr. McCabe,

I am aware of the Williams & Connolly letter to you, but want to approach the problem from another perspective: How to achieve a peaceful resolution to the charges your office has brought against my religion.

That is why I came to your office, almost immediately after the indictment was issued, attempting to bring about a constructive resolution to this matter.

PROPOSAL

1) That the Church accept a pre-trial intervention on the medical charge.

2) That the Church institute a "compliance program" to include:
   a) Employing on a full-time basis a licensed medical doctor, who need not be a Scientologist, to service our Church facilities including the many hotels we maintain for visiting parishioners.
   b) Implementing a policy that such a medical doctor would perform on the premises only routine medical services limited to treatment of minor injuries (cuts and bruises) and garden variety illnesses (colds and flu). All other illnesses or injuries would be referred to a hospital or clinic not on Church premises.
   c) Precluding the boarding, in any of our facilities, of anyone with an illness that is more than minor or garden variety in nature.
d) Providing to all local hospitals and doctors a standard protocol for treatment of Scientologists that would make clear that the only treatments precluded by Scientology scripture are those in the field of psychiatry. This Church-authored protocol would also make clear that although Scientologists are opposed to psychiatric treatment, they are certainly not opposed to receiving medical treatment.

e) Clarifying that those who dealt with violated longstanding Church policy barring the housing or care of psychotics on Church premises.

3) That the Church pay the full costs of the police investigation.

4) That the Church donate $500,000.00 to the county Emergency Medical Services Trust as a sign of its commitment to using available services whenever necessary.

Acceptance of the proposal would avoid a protracted battle which would be very costly to the taxpayers and further destructive of Church-community relations.

THE CHURCH IN THE COMMUNITY AND ITS RELEVANCE TO A RESOLUTION

The circumstances surrounding the case cannot be taken in isolation and are inextricably tied to the history of Clearwater and its Police Department. At a minimum, you would get a preview of what will be brought forth if we are forced to litigate.

As I mentioned earlier, prosecution will inevitably entail rehearsal of the whole history of the Clearwater Police Department and its unlawful crusade against the Church, which is legendary. No good can come from putting it on trial too. Such a trial of the police would cut against the grain of what Scientology and its membership have tried to accomplish in community betterment activities.

In the past year alone, more than 167,000 hours of volunteer work was performed by our members in Clearwater. As just one example, a group of 170 local Scientology parishioners have worked thousands of hours helping to rehabilitate prison inmates. Another group provides 250 hours per week of free tutoring to youth in need. Efforts like these have made an impact on community redevelopment plans.

CONCLUSION

More importantly, you know that nobody in the Church of Scientology intended any harm. Although you may not agree with all of this statement, you did confirm that your investigation had not found evidence of anybody intending to harm.

It is critical to note that this Church has been attacked for the conduct of individuals who did not follow or forward Church policy. Indeed, the alleged conduct violated Church policy which fully supports medical care and has long been opposed to housing psychotics on Church premises.

It is my belief that if we fail to achieve a settlement, the case will be dismissed on constitutional grounds. But for sake of argument, assume it is not. We would then be looking at years of litigation.

Sincerely, David

Miscavige Note:

First read the time track entry at 13 September 1999 and the First Note there. Then, return to this entry and read the following:

LRH says in Science of Survival that people in the tone level 1.1 are good actors.
In the above letter, David is doing a good ACTING job. However, it is just an act - he is not sincere. Behind the scenes - RTC directed the handling of Lisa McPherson. So, with blood dripping from his hands, he is pretending to be a caring person who wants to take responsibility by proposing a peaceful resolution to the problem of Lisa's death.

The fact of the matter is - all he is really trying to do here is cover up a crime by getting the criminal charges dropped. The crime is murder by gross negligence at least and possibly was even premeditated murder.

While pretending to be sane and sweet - notice that what he is actually doing with this letter is practicing Fair Game!

The way OSA operates to handle attacks is:
1. Intelligence = use black operations to get out of the attack.
2. Public Relations = PR your way out of the attack.
3. Legal = sue your way out of the attack.
4. Finance = buy your way out of the attack.

The above letter contains all 4 OSA branches in it. Look at the sentences we highlighted in his letter and you will see how he uses all 4 branches to try to stop this attack:
1. Intelligence = blackmail by saying they will expose crimes of Clearwater police.
2. PR = 167,000 hours of volunteer work performed by our members.
3. Legal = they will make this a prolonged and expensive legal battle for years.
4. Finance = we will spend 500,000 on charity.

So, by reason of offering a “peaceful” resolution to Lisa's death - is Miscavige really a nice guy after all? No - he's trying to cover up a crime of murder by the practice of their usual Fair Game actions - blackmail your way out of the attack or PR your way out or sue your way out or buy your way out.

None of the above is justice and allows the people responsible for Lisa's death to escape without answering for the crime of murder.

The tone level of this letter matches the tone level of its author - covert hostility.

29 Mar : Scientology
St. Petersburg Times article on 29 March 1999

Scientology lost an appeal in Canada's biggest libel judgement: 1.6 million because Scientology tried to discredit Casey Hill, the prosecutor who handled the criminal case against the Church.

Note:

More Legal losses from practicing Fair Game.

This is interesting because that would be RTC and OSA practicing Fair Game on Casey Hill. This happens right after RTC and OSA execs had gone into the Canadian court in late May and early June 1992 and testified how shocked they were by the criminal actions of the GO.

What a charade they put on for the court about how guilty the GO was and how innocent they were. While sitting in court testifying about their innocence, they are doing illegal black intelligence operations on people, such as the Minutemen, while pretending to be shocked about the GO's crimes.

This shows how covert they are. LRH says in Science of Survival that people in the tone level of 1.1 are good actors. They are not sincere - they are just acting.
08 Jun: Scientology
The Church of Scientology settles the Bonnie Woods libel suit against them. They paid her.

Internet posting on settlement of Woods case

Note:

More Legal losses from practicing Fair Game.

Another case of your donations going to pay for RTC's black intelligence operations, gone wrong. No wonder it costs so much for services. RTC keeps paying out multi-millions in suits against them for running illegal black intelligence operations on people.

-- Jul: Scientology
Larry Wollersheim breaks off settlement negotiations with Scientology. He now has a collection case in LA County Superior Court for 6.8 million.

Post to alt.religion.Scientology on 7-8-99

13 Sep: Scientology
Jesse Prince files an affidavit in the Lisa McPherson case in Clearwater. He is a class IX auditor and C/S.

He says he has personally witnessed executive decisions directed to church members telling them to "end cycle", meaning telling them to die. He has personally read written instructions from Senior C/S International, Ray Mithoff, concerning the following individuals:

Diane Morrison had cancer. Radiation treatment is forbidden by Scientology. Ray Mithoff instructed her to end cycle and her husband was ordered to take her home so she did not die on any Church property.

Ted Cormier had Parkinson's disease. He was ordered to Flag for NOTS 34 auditing to cure his cancer. This did not cure it so Mithoff sent him orders in his pre-clear file to end cycle. He died.

Jesse viewed a videotape of a television interview of Roxanne Friend. She had cancer that could have been successfully treated by medical means. She was kidnapped in California and driven across country in a motorhome to Clearwater where she was held against her will. This prevented her from getting treatment. After she escaped she gave the television interview. She disclosed she was beyond treatment because of the delay and subsequently died.

Jesse says he witnessed and participated in 4 isolation watches on people having a psychotic break. All psychotic breaks had 3 things in common, the person was denied sleep for days, the person was given a wrong indication of their work performance being inadequate, the person was then subjected to further wrong indications in ethics.

The person is locked in a room with two guards at the door. The guards are not allowed to talk to the person in the psychotic break, they are only allowed to physically restrain the person. They are trained to force the person to consume food and water.

The reason for the guards is that the person wants to leave and makes many attempts to leave. But the guards prevent them from leaving until the C/S says ok. This is a direct quote from the technical material of the Introspection Rundown:

"Dear Joe. What can you guarantee me if you are let out of isolation? If the person's reply shows continued irresponsibility toward other dynamics or fixation on one dynamic to the exclusion of others damaged, the C/S must inform the person of his continued isolation and why. Example: Dear Joe. I'm sorry but no go on coming out of isolation yet?"

In 1987 Jesse was assigned to an isolation watch on another Sea Org member in a psychotic break. She fought to escape and had numerous injuries from beating on walls and
the door, trying to get away.

Her mother was desperately trying to find her so during a calm moment Jesse monitored a call to her mother after telling her what to say. She lied to her mother and said she was ok and when the telephone call started to get "weird" Jesse ended it. This was a public relations nightmare for Scientology and this was why Jesse had the girl lie to her family about what was really going on with her.

This went on for 2 months. After the girl was stable for a week, she was made to sign a release form that said Scientology was not responsible for what happened to her and she was then allowed to go home. Jesse said if he had not forced the girl to drink water, she would have died.

Jesse then reviewed Lisa McPherson's auditing files and the isolation watch "caretaker logs" and her ethics file. The last 3 and ? days of the caretaker logs were missing, which is not an accident.

All psychotic breaks cases have their auditing folders sent to the Tech Unit of RTC for review. It is then returned via the Senior C/S International to ensure compliance to their orders. Status reports would go to Ray Mithoff, Sr C/S Int and he would take them to RTC. Then, David Miscavige, Ray Mithoff and Marty Rathbun discuss the various options available to Scientology on how to deal with the public relations flap. These 3 people would have met and discussed what to do because Lisa was not improving in isolation and she was a public relations flap since she had removed her clothes and run down the street naked.

From his study of the available records, Jesse concludes that Miscavige, Mithoff, and Rathbun had no option but to let her die in isolation. They could not take her to the hospital for emergency medical treatment and risk embarrassing questions from the attending physicians, press, and authorities with likely claims of imprisonment and abuse being made by Lisa upon her recovery. Thus they chose the "end of cycle" option, which is permitting and ordering the person to die.

In Jesse's opinion, Lisa was held against her will in isolation. She was not improving and her morbid condition was described in the caretaker logs. Rather than face the public relations flap, Miscavige, Mithoff and Rathbun ordered her death, it was no accident.

First Note:

So Lisa McPherson's handling was directed by RTC. It had to be because no one at Flag would have dared such a stunt without RTC approval. The last 3 days of her "caretaker notes" are missing. RTC claims they can't find them. In light of all the past times when RTC engaged in destruction of evidence to cover up a crime, we don't believe it. They destroyed the evidence that proved their crime - murder, maybe premeditated murder.

Second Note:

Lisa McPherson died a 17-day slow death. The Corner found her death was caused by a blood clot that formed by too much bed rest and dehydration (a lack of liquids).

It seems highly unlikely that LRH wrote this handling to put a psychotic in isolation because this goes against his earlier handling for psychotics, which was:

1. Good food
2. Good rest
3. A safe, non-restimulative environment - NO HARASSMENT
4. Mild sedatives if needed
5. Medical attention
6. Light processing that attempts to coax the person up to present time

LOCKING A PERSON IN ISOLATION IS PSYCHIATRIC BRAINWASHING TECH
IT CONSTITUTES HARASSMENT BECAUSE IT ENTURBULATES THE HELL OUT OF THEM, DRIVING THEM DOWN TONE AND MAKES THEM WORSE.

Quote from Science of Survival:

“The auditor is not trying to cure anything. He is simply raising tone.”

THAT CONCEPT SHOWS ALL MISAPPLICATIONS OF SCIENTOLOGY

Everything that is wrong with a spiritual being drops away as his tone rises. That means somatics, inabilities, everything. Going OT, is simply a process of raising tone:

Tone

4 = Clear
8 = Theta Clear
20 = Cleared Theta Clear (OT)

The WHOLE IDEA of Scientology is raising tone.

Therefore - actions which drive a being DOWN TONE are NOT Scientology.

Every handling done by any Scientologist that drives a person downtone, instead of raising their tone, is a MISAPPLICATION of Scientology. Lisa McPherson was driven down tone to death. That is not Scientology - it is somebody's MISAPPLICATION.

This also shows what is wrong with various abuses in the RPF, with heavy ethics such as locking people in chain lockers, with gang-bang security checks and all other forms of -

REVERSE AUDITING

Any handling that drives a person down tone is a MISAPPLICATION of tech.

And MISAPPLICATION is the WHY found in our EVALUATION. Nobody ever complains about being made happier. Auditing is a tool.

And, like any tool, the results obtained are dependent upon its operator. There are two things that monitor the outcome of the application of any tool:

1. The intent of the operator.
2. The skill of the operator.

Take a hammer - there are 3 possible results, depending on the operator's skill & intent:

A skilled operator with the intent to create something good, builds a house. An unskilled operator mis-swings the hammer and hits his thumb and hurts himself. A nut takes a hammer and maliciously kills someone with it.

Some people like to blame their tools when things go wrong.

But what's really at fault here - the tool or the operator of the tool?

The EXISTING SCENE within Scientology organizations is this:

Aberrated people, lacking understanding, unintentionally MISAPPLYING datums - resulting in driving others down tone and thereby creating destruction.
Also, aberrated people of ill-intent, purposefully MISAPPLYING datums - resulting in driving others down tone and thereby creating destruction.

People MISAPPLY Scientology and thereby cause destructive results - then they mislabel what they did as being an application of Scientology - which it really isn't - then people think Scientology tech is bad and the tech gets an undeserved bad rap.

If the church handled people inside and outside of the church in such a way as to raise their tone - there would be no meaningful attacks. By MISAPPLYING Scientology inside and outside of the church - that is the root of all of the Church's troubles. The Church is causing all of its own meaningful troubles.

If the Church was only raising people's tone level - both within the church and in society - there would be no merit to anybody's effort to attack the church.

Ninety-eight per cent of the attacks would stop. All that would be left attacking the church would be the insane Head Global Enslavers and their front groups - but all of their attacks would fall flat because - lacking any truth - they would have no teeth.

So, MISAPPLICATION is the WHY.

MISAPPLICATION drives people down tone and results in all meaningful trouble.

CORRECT APPLICATION raises tone level and makes people happier.

Happy people do not attack.

And the church would expand and produce its end product of FREE BEINGS.

24 Sep : Scientology

David Miscavige files an affidavit in the Wollersheim case in California:

"RTC is exclusively concerned with the orthodoxy of the Scientology religion so that it forever remains faithful to the teachings of L. Ron Hubbard, the Founder of the religion and the one source of its Scriptures."

"As Chairman of the Board, the most senior position in RTC, I am uniquely interested in the standard application of the Scripture of Scientology as detailed in Hubbard Communication Office Policy Letters and Hubbard Communication Office Bulletins and the spoken words of Mr. Hubbard on the subjects of Dianetics and Scientology as recorded on audio tape, video, film and in written transcriptions of these materials. I inspect and correct departures from the standard application of the Scripture of the religion. I also ensure that any attempted perversion of the technology of Dianetics and Scientology is rapidly dealt with, to keep the religion pure so that all people may benefit from the application of Mr. Hubbard's breakthroughs in the fields of the mind, the spirit and life."

"My role is described above. Mr. Hubbard was the Founder of the religion and the sole Source of its Scripture. A primary and fundamental doctrine of our faith is that the teachings be kept pure and that the only source of those teachings is Mr. Hubbard. Indeed, my role encompasses the responsibility of seeing the religion does not lose its original teachings and that no one ever assumes Mr. Hubbard's role as the source of its religious teachings."

Note:

You see, he does know what his hat is. And, his and RTC's betrayal of LRH's trust to do the above, puts them in a condition of Treason. But let's go on and see what else David says?

"The GO operated in complete secrecy and conducted its affairs independently of other church personnel."

Note: So does Religious Technology Center and Church of Spiritual Technology.
There were also examples in which GO staff had used unscrupulous means to deal with people perceived as enemies of the religion - means that were completely against Scientology tenets and policy, not to mention the law.

Note:
There are plenty of entries on this time track that shows Miscavige and RTC doing the same thing. In fact, there are many cases on this time track where they have had to pay out millions of dollars in parishioners' donations because they were found guilty in courts of doing just exactly that. And that, ladies and gentlemen, is what your fees buy?

Such treatment was also the GO's response to church staff members who inquired into their activities or were perceived by the GO to be interfering with GO affairs.

Note:
Once again, Miscavige has done this too. Take his expelling of about 600 people at the time of the mission holders conference as an example. Take the hundreds of people he has expelled since then simply because they challenged his squirreling of tech or policy.

Also, he has used intelligence black operations on some of these people after expelling them. Again resulting in wasting millions of dollars of parishioner's donations to defend lawsuits and pay for settlements and awards against Scientology. To make it worse, none of it should have happened in the first place - because they were right! You are squirreling the tech!

A question for the parishioner's - how do you like paying these excessively high prices for services in order to finance Miscavige's and RTC's criminal activities?

The GO had grossly mismanaged the legal affairs with which it had been entrusted and displayed a disdain for the basic policies of Mr. Hubbard by which a Scientology organization is supposed to be guided. Whatever else the GO was, it was not Scientology, and it was not adhering to Scientology policy.

Note:
Boy you said a mouthful that time, David. You have actually done worse than the GO because the GO never re-wrote LRH's issues. And your massive alterations of LRH books, HCOBs and tapes is definitely not Scientology. Under your off-source command, you have turned all of Scientology into the biggest squirrel group ever.

Moreover, the GO had withheld from the rest of the church the darkest of its secrets - the criminal acts committed by GO staff against the US Government and others.

Note:
Here's another LRH technical datum - "The overt doth speak loudly in accusation."

Does this apply here? Why, yes it does!

Miscavige and RTC are guilty of withholding their criminal acts from the rest of the church!

Well, let's go on and see what else David has to say about the criminal GO staff?.

...it was clear to us that we had no choice but to dismantle the GO and persuade everyone who had violated religious policy or the law to resign. To reform the GO, we relied on our mutual beliefs and dedication to the Scientology religion and its moral and ethical codes to try to persuade the GO members that the policies of the religion did not condone their conduct and, that for the sake of the religion, they must resign.

As is true when any Scientologist has committed gross violations of the religion's policy, the internal, ecclesiastical justice system of Scientology is employed. That was precisely what occurred with respect to GO staff whom the investigation revealed to have breached policy. Following adjudication in that system, they were removed from their staff positions. Those
who committed crimes were prosecuted and convicted in the criminal courts."

Note:

Ok David. Let's apply all of that to you and RTC now. We want you to resign and go to jail.

You and RTC and CST are actually worse than the GO ever dreamed of being. Not only are you guilty of the same criminal activities as the GO was, but you are the biggest squirrel in the history of the religion. Worse yet, CST stores squirrel tech in titanium.

RTC = Rewriting Tech Center
CST = Covert Squirreling in Titanium

Miscavige and his top aides are assigned Treason. RTC and CST are assigned Treason.

David, your REGN OF TERROR and GOLDEN AGE OF SQUIRRELING are over.

No longer will Scientologists have to put up with your bullying or squirreling.

You are about to be by-passed, as you will soon see.

The Creed of the Church of Scientology - We of the Church believe:

that all men have inalienable rights to conceive, choose, assist or support their own organizations, churches and governments

Accordingly, a new group has been formed, an association of on-source auditors, loyal to LRH and his tech.

Phase 1:

It is currently putting in place KSW point 1 - having the correct technology.

This means it is assembling a complete on-source LRH library of the entire bridge.

Phase 2:

Production of Theta Clears in a theta environment.

-- Oct : Scientology

More data on PSYCHIC WARFARE:

Aerial Mind-Control - The Threat to Civil Liberties
by Judy Wall, Editor/Publisher Resonance
Newsletter of the MENSABioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group NEXUS Magazine, October-November 1999

Judy Wall can be contacted by mail at:
Judy Wall, Editor/Publisher
RESONANCE
684 County Road 535
Sumterville FL
USA 33585

USAF COMMANDO SOLO: AERIAL MIND CONTROL BROADCASTS

The United States Air Force uses aerial mind-control broadcasts against civilian population as well as enemy troops. Some of these actions against citizens are done with the intent of influencing public opinion and the outcome of elections.

In a previous article, we examined mind-control technology, especially that utilizing Silent Sound [TM], in which radio-frequency broadcasts carry subliminal patterns that entrain the listener’s brainwaves into a pre-selected emotional state. According to ITV wire service
reports, this technology was used during Operation Desert Storm in 1991, as part of the US Psychological Operations (PsyOps) directed against Iraqi troops.

To the Desert Storm offensive we can now add several other incidents. Alex Horvat, editor of The Probe, calls to our attention the 1998 video, Exotic Weapons of Mass Control, produced by Bob Fletcher.

"The excerpt played on Fletcher's video is from TLC (The Learning Channel) and clearly states that Commando Solo was used in Haiti for what was called Operation Uphold Democracy. As the general populace was violently opposed to Aristide and most in favor of his ouster, it took nearly a year of this clandestine counter-programming to get them to change their minds.

Instead of butchering a population physically, we can now manipulate them mentally, virtually enslaving their thoughts with a criss-cross pattern of flights by an EC-130 (which is just a C-130 heavily laden with electronic hardware.)

We were not at war with the citizens of Haiti, yet the U.S. Government directed military weapons against this friendly, or at least neutral, civilian population. The U.S. Government sanction the "rigging" of the Haitian election by mental control of the people, programming them to cast their votes for the Americans' favored candidate. And they had the nerve to call it "Operation Uphold Democracy". Some sense of humor!

Stalin would have loved it. Hitler would have loved it. Why is the U.S. Government doing this? Who is behind this flagrant violation of civil liberties? Is it the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) which has a long history of interfering in foreign government politics? Or has this become standard military procedure?

The rationale is always the same: "to make the world safe for democracy." Yet what is democracy if not freedom? Freedom to think your own thoughts; freedom to express your own opinions; freedom to vote for the candidate of your own choice.

Fletcher's video also mentions that the same technology was used against the Bosnia population for a week to influence their election. This was probably done during Operation Joint Guard in 1995.

The questions arise: If they have used mind-control broadcasts against foreign civilian populations to influence elections, will they use them against American citizens -- or have they already? What other countries may be the recipients of this innovative technology?

Just what is this EC-130E Commando Solo? The United States Air Force has helpfully published a fact sheet that describes the Lockheed built aircraft. This 1995 bulletin states that the "unit flyaway cost" is more than US $100 million each, and that there are eight in the inventory. Its primary function is "Psychological operations broadcasts". The crew consists of four officers (pilot, copilot, navigator, control chief/EWO) and seven enlisted members (flight engineer, loadmaster, five mission crew.)

According to the fact sheet:

"Air Force Mission: Commando Solo conducts psychological operations and civil affairs broadcast missions in the standard AM, FM, HF, TV and military communications bands. Missions are flown at maximum altitudes possible to ensure optimum propagation patterns. The EC-130 flies during either day or night scenarios with equal success, and is air refuelable. A typical mission consists of a single ship orbit which is offset from the desired target audience. The targets may be either military or civilian personnel.

"Secondary missions include command and control communications counter-measures (C3CM) and limited intelligence gathering.

"Air Force Features: Highly specialized modifications have been made to the latest version of the EC-130. Included in these modifications are enhanced navigation systems, self-protection equipment, and the capability of broadcasting color television on a multitude of world-wide standards throughout the TV VHF/UHF ranges.

"Air Force Background: Air National Guard EC-130 aircraft flown by the 193rd Special Operations Group were deployed to both Saudi Arabia and Turkey in support of Desert
Storm. Their missions included broadcasts of Voice of the Gulf and other programs intended to convince Iraqi soldiers to surrender.

"The EC-130 was originally modified using the mission electronic equipment from the EC-121, known at the time as the Coronet Solo. Soon after the 193rd SOG received its EC-130s, the unit participated in the rescue of US citizens in Operation Urgent Fury, acting as an airborne radio station informing those people on Granada of the US military action.

"Volant Solo, as the mission is now known, was instrumental in the success of coordinated psychological operations in Operation Just Cause, again broadcasting continuously throughout the initial phases of the operation."

Operation Just Cause? this is another propaganda name, applied to the U.S. invasion of Panama to take out that country's leader, General Noreiga, the CIA's erstwhile partner in drug smuggling. Apparently the General had made someone mad -- how else to account for the massive invasion of this tiny tourist country?

Our Commander-in-Chief had another point of view: "...the roll call of glory, the roster of great American campaigns -- Yorktown, Gettysburg, Normandy, and now Panama." -- President George Bush, March 1990

MILITARY PSYOPS AGAINST CIVILIANS

In a phone call to the USAF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office, I questioned the legitimacy of using these subliminal broadcasts against civilian populations.

[Judy Wall's article on Silent Sound for details.]

I was told that it was all perfectly legal, having been approved by the U.S. Congress! It may be okay by Congress, but I sincerely doubt that it would be approved by the recipient populations.

That conversation also elicited more information concerning the Commando Solo units. For instance, the Air National Guard of the individual states in the U.S. can also operate Commando Solo aircraft, should the Governor of a state request assistance. That means the PsyOps mind-control technology can be directed against U.S. citizens.

The Commando Solo aircraft have participated in the following missions-- possibly more, as the early missions of Volant Solo 1 were not known to this spokesperson:

- Operation Urgent Fury (Grenada, Oct-Nov 1983, Jan-Jun 1985)
- Operation Just Cause (Panama, late December 1989)
- Operation Desert Shield (Kuwait, Iraq, from August 1990)
- Operation Desert Storm (Saudi Arabia, Turkey, Iraq, 1991)
- Operation Uphold Democracy (Haiti, 1994-1995)
- Operation Joint Guard (Part of a UN operation in Bosnia-Herzegovina, 1995)
- Operation Desert Thunder (part of a UN operation in Iraq)
- Operation Desert Fox (Iraq, 2 to 3 days in December 1998)

Other countries are known to have a similar aircraft, but the PR officer declined to identify them, suggesting that I check out Jane's Defence Weekly for such information. Not having access to that particular publication, I searched through my copy of Jane's Radar and Electronic Warfare Systems 1993094. The Commando Solo unit was not listed, but a browse through the book was informative as to the numerous types of electronic offence and defence systems available.

These include stationary and mobile land units (many housed in large trucks), shipboard and airborne models as well as space-based technology. If the military is spending US $100 million per airborne unit I think it is safe to assume that they have tried out mind control equipment with less expensive, roving land units (trucks), but use the airplanes to cover wider areas and hard-to-reach locations of the world.

And I might add, we can assume that they have tried out the efficacy of this mind-control technology. Even the US military would not waste $800 million on something unless it has been proven to work, and work effectively, even under the adverse situation of military
combat. This is an important point.

The initial research into mind control in the USA was conducted under the auspices of the CIA. The flagrant abuse of human rights in experimenting on unsuspecting persons was based on the supposition that the veracity of experiments would be compromised if a subject knew that he was participating in an experiment. In the case of mind-control technology, this supposition might very well be true. But that does not justify its use -- or so said the Nuremberg Code, the tenets of which were used as a legal basis to prosecute Nazi scientists for war crimes. However the US seems to have excused its own military and scientific community from adhering to that Code.

MANIPULATING MIND AND BODY BY SATELLITE

The next logical step in mind control would be to incorporate this technology into satellite communications. Since other countries are known to have similar capabilities, there could occur a situation in which electronic mind control warfare is waged against a civilian population, receiving conflicting mental manipulation from both sides. What would be the mental state of individuals so targeted? Would it cause a rise in mental aberrations and schizophrenia? And what are the limits of mind manipulations? Can people be forced to commit suicide? Can physical ailments or psychosomatic illnesses be induced?

A March 1990 report from Bosnia-Herzegovina in the former Yugoslavia suggests the latter may have already happened. The report concerns 2,990 ethnic Albanians who were admitted to hospital with complaints of lung and skin problems for which doctors could find no physical cause.

It is not a far step from manipulating a person's emotional state to influencing bodily functions. Indeed, much of the literature on documenting microwave effects on biological systems deals with precisely this phenomenon. In fact, studies of the physical effects of microwave exposure (including radio frequencies) generally preceeded studies of mental effects.

A meeting sponsored by Defense & Foreign Affairs and the International Strategic Studies Association was held in Washington DC in 1983. High-level officials from many countries met for this conference. They discussed psychological strategies related to government and policymaking. A summary of the agenda reads: "The group will be discussing the essence of future policymaking, for it must be increasingly clear to all that the most effective tool of government and strategy is the mind... If it's any consolation to the weapons-oriented among defense policymakers, the new technologies of communications -- satellites, television, radio, and mind-control beams -- are 'systems' which are more tangible than the more philosophically based psychological strategies and operations.

"But we should make no mistake: it will be the 'psychologically based' systems which determine the world's fate in coming years: the condition of the minds of populations and leaders. And we should not ignore the fact that the USSR [this was in 1983] is working on electronic systems to 'beam' messages directly into the brain. What good, then, are conventional systems if these types of weapons are not countered? And, on a more basic level, what good is a weapon system if public opinion or political constraints prohibit its deployment?"

It is obvious that they found the answer to that last question. If the public does not know about a weapon system, it cannot prohibit its deployment. This is the situation that applies to mind-control technology.

MIND CONTROL AGAINST "POTENTIAL" ENEMIES

The US military is aware that certain actions or procedures may not be acceptable to the American public. Metz and Kievit express these concerns in their paper, The Revolution in Military Affairs and Short Conflict War. "The use of new technology may also run counter to basic American values. Information age -- and in particular, information warfare -- technologies cause concerns about privacy... American values also make use of directed-energy weapons ... morally difficult, perhaps unacceptable."

Later they state: "We must decide whether innovative military capabilities are, in fact, acceptable and desirable. That can only happen through open debate. The military must be a
vital participant, but not the sole one." But there has been no open debate.

On July 21, 1994, the US Department of Defense proposed that non-lethal weapons be used not only against declared enemies, but against anyone engaged in activities that the DOD opposed. That could include almost anybody and anything. Note that the mind-control technology is classified under non-lethal weapons.

A 1998 news item states that US Air Force General John Jumper "predicts that the military will have the tools to make potential enemies see, hear, and believe things that do not exist" and that "The same idea was contained in a 15-volume study by the USAF Scientific Advisory Board, issued in 1996, on how to maintain US air and space superiority on the battlefields of the 21st century".

It seems that, in military parlance, a "prediction" means: "Don't be surprised when you find out we've already got this, but it's classified and we can't admit to it just yet."

Notice that General Jumper predicts that mind control technology will be used against potential enemies. The military and government agencies may apply this term to any group or individual they perceive as a threat to their own interests. Potential enemies may be counter-culture individuals, those of opposing political viewpoints, economic or financial competitors, biological undesirables, etc. It is part of the military agenda to identify potential threats so as to be prepared to meet them. Experience has shown that the US Government (the CIA and FBI, for example) has moved against these people or groups, slandering, harassing, even killing them, without adequate cause or legal sanction.

A weapon that can be used in secret lends itself to abuse by unethical individuals in positions of power. The military and secret services have shown themselves often to be lacking in ethical constraints. After all, the job of the military is war; it is killing people; and so, just how this is accomplished may be considered irrelevant. Lesser evils, like mind control, pale by comparison.

Of course, it can be argued that it is far more humane to brainwash a person via mind control technology than it is to torture or kill them. Others vehemently deny this. They'd rather be dead than a mental slave to Big Brother! That is what revolutions are about. And if I recall correctly, that is the idea behind the US Bill of Rights.

EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT WARNS OF DANGERS

Awareness of the existence of mind-control technology, and hence its dangers and possibility for misuse, seems to be more prevalent in Europe than in other areas. The European Parliament recently passed a "Resolution on environment, security, and foreign policy". This document includes these articles:

"23. Calls on the European Union to seek to have the new 'non-lethal' weapons technology and the development of new arms strategies also covered and regulated by international conventions..."

"27. Calls for an international convention introducing a global ban on all developments and deployments of weapons which might enable any form of manipulation of human beings."

The United States will ignore these resolutions, of course, as it has other EP requests; for example, as mentioned in the same document:

"24. Considers HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Project) by virtue of its far-reaching impact on the environment to be a global concern and calls for it's legal, ecological and ethical implications to be examined by an international independent body before any further research and testing; regrets the repeated refusal of the United States Administration to send anyone in person to give evidence to the public hearing or any subsequent meeting to be held by its competent committee into the environmental and public risks connected with the HAARP programme currently being funded in Alaska..."

One of HAARP's potential uses is a communications system. The military officially
acknowledges two communications-related applications: (1) to replace the existing Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) submarine communications system now operating in Michigan and Wisconsin; (2) to provide a way to wipe out communications over an extremely large area, while keeping the military’s own communications system working.

As we have seen, the mind-control subliminal messages are carried on radio-frequency broadcasts.

[Judy Wall’s article on Silent Sound for details.]

The HAARP facility could be used to broadcast global mind-control messages, or such messages could simply be inserted into existing systems.

Dr. Igor Smirnov, of the Institute of Psycho-correction in Moscow, says in regard to this technology: "It is easily conceivable that some Russian ‘Satan’, or let’s say Iranian [or any other ‘Satan’], as long as he owns the appropriate means and finances, can inject himself [intrude] into every conceivable computer network, into every conceivable radio or television broadcast, with relative technological ease, even without disconnecting cables.

You can intercept the [radio] waves in the aether and then [subliminally] modulate every conceivable suggestion into it. If this transpires over a long enough time period, it accumulates in the heads of people. And eventually they can be artificially manipulated with other additional measurements, to do that which this perpetrator wants [them to do]. This is why [such technology] is rightfully feared."

A WORLDWIDE MIND CONTROL MISSION

To return to the USAF Fact Sheet, it concludes: “In 1990 the EC-130 joined the newly formed Air Force Special Operations Command and has since been designated Commando Solo, with no change in mission. This one of a kind aircraft is consistently improving its capabilities.

The next few years should see continued enhancements to the EC-130 and its worldwide mission.”

About the Author:

Judy Wall is the Editor of RESONANCE, the newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group of American MENSA Ltd. Viewpoints expressed here are her own personal views.

References:


2. "Psychological operations" are defined as: "Planned operations to convey selected information and indicators to foreign audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning, and ultimately the behavior of foreign governments, organizations, groups and individuals. The purpose of psychological operations is to induce or re-enforce foreign attitudes and behavior favorable to the originator's objectives. Also called PsyOps." From “Joint Doctrine for Information Operations”, Joint publication 3-13, 9 October 1998. Thanks to Harlan Girard of the International Committee on Offensive Microwave Weapons (PO Box 58700, Philadelphia PA 19102-8700, USA) for the excerpt.

3. Horvat, Alex, "Commando Solo", The Probe, vol. 4, No. 1, Winter 1998/99, p.44; available from PO Box 905, St. Peters, MO 63376, USA.

4. Fletcher, Bob, Exotic Weapons of Mass Control; video available from The Probe (see above) or Global Insights, A675 Fairview Dr. #246, Carson City NV, 89701 USA, tel 1-800-729-4131.

5. An item of interest is that the US had a new type of aerial reconnaissance plane positioned over the former Yugoslavia from July 14, 1995, about six months before the US officially intervened. The 10-million-dollar unmanned saucer-shaped spy craft is nicknamed “Dark Star”. Information from C-Com (Classified Communications 3(12), Dec 1995; Erich A. Aggen, Jr., (editor), citing CE Chronicles nos. 1 and 2 and Raising
Awareness newsletter.

6. Fact Sheet, dated March 1995. The address on the publication is AF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office, 100 Bartley Street, Hurlburt Field, FL 32544-5273, USA. They no longer supply printed copies, but you can access the document at [http://www.hurlburt.af.mil](http://www.hurlburt.af.mil)


8. Morrison Taw, Jennifer, ibid., p.l.

9. Telephone conversation of February 26, 1999, with AF Special Operations Command Public Affairs Office; voice (850) 884-5515, email paprhode@hqafsoc.afoc.af.mil


(c) See "Ban on Medical Experiments Without Consent is Relaxed", New York Times, November 5, 1996, p.l; copy available for 50 cents from David Park Brooks, 3456 17th St., San Francisco CA 94110. 
(e) "In 1994, a congressional subcommittee found up to 500,000 Americans between 1940 and 1974 were endangered by secret defense-related tests including radiation experiments, mustard gas, LSD and biological agents." See Pitch Weekly, April 17-23, 1997.


14. Metz, Steven, and James Kievit, "The Revolution in Military Affairs and Conflict Short of War", US Army War College, Carlisle Barracks, PA 17013-5050, USA, pp. 15-16 and 29. [See also Krawczyk, Glenn, "Big Brother's Recipe for 'Revolution in Military Affairs'", NEXUS 2/26, June-July 1995.]


17. Same article as above, citing Microwave News, January/February 1997.


19. For more info on HAARP, see Begich, Nick and Jeanne Manning, Angels Don't Play This HAARP, Earthpulse Press, PO Box 201393, Anchorage AK 99520, USA, Tel. (907) 249-9111.

20. From a German documentary, "Geheimes Russland: Moskau - Die Zombies dr roten
Zaren" ("Secret Russia: Moscow - The Zombies of the Red Czars") aired on German TV network ZDF on December 22, 1998. Script translation by Jan Weisemann. The full text is to be published in Resonance, No. 35.


False (evil) purpose of enslaving mankind with advanced mind-control technology - Global Enslavers

Note:

It is interesting that the current top management of the Church does not educate Scientologists about Psychic Warfare and apply the remedy - making the Church product of FREE BEINGS.

Omitted communication about Psychic Warfare to Scientologists - Omitted application of the remedy to Psychic Warfare by making Free Beings - Global Enslaver agents who are the current top management of the Church

-- Nov : Scientology

November 19991 can prove nothing of what happened to me. Consider this total delusion if you want. But in November of 1999, I was drugged, raped, and implanted with the commands that I posted anonymously earlier this year as the OSA Sex-Drug-Hypnosis procedure.

I AM ENDED. It is with great reluctance that I am announcing that the "Pilot" identity was destroyed by OSA and the CoFS. But it has been a year now and I have not recovered and there does not seem to be any way out but to abandon it all.

Right now I'm a pitiful shadow of who I was when I wrote Super Scio and Self Clearing. I put those out on the net for free and they will remain there for whomever can use them or get anything out of them. But I am no longer fit to evaluate their contents or further extend the work.

BLACK THETA OPS

I'm not certain about the name, but it reads on an e-meter like dynamite.

It would seem that as a first stage, they try to use OTs to engage in psychic warfare, telepathically implanting enemies or whatever. This is so weak and shallow as to be a joke. Some people in the freezone, including myself, have noticed this, but it is so trivial that everybody shrugs it off with hardly a glance. They really aren't capable of producing OTs that can do anything significant.

But beyond this, when they get desperate, there does seem to be the physical use of black dianetics with an upgraded procedure that includes rape and reverse anti-auditing commands in addition to simple PDH.

Apparently, adding in sex/rape on top of PDH makes a pleasure-pain syndrome that is effective even on a clear because a clear has only blown the force out of the bank and is not really free from all incident chains or abberations. My experience, after endless hours of trying to run the damn thing out, is that it still has effect even after apparently being erased because the pleasure/pain bundle causes it to compulsively mockup again at a physical level.

Note that the "pleasure/pain" syndrome is known in hypnotherapy because it comes up in hypnotic drug rape cases. They are not very good at handling it but they do know that it makes posthypnotic commands really stick whereas simple PDH seems like an unworkable joke to them as far as long term effects go.

The OSA implant was completely out of view initially except for some really oddball things
around the edges that didn’t make any sense. For example, there was a onetime occurrence of anal bleeding right afterwards which seemed to me at the time to have had no cause and did not repeat and therefore seemed totally incomprehensible.

At the beginning of January, I posted again despite the implanted orders against it and of course they grabbed me again and repeated the procedure. They had, of course, laid in a command phrase to put me back under again so that it was easy to pick me up subsequent times.

The platen I published was the consistent part of the incident (they got me a total of 3 times and had some sort of command sheet that they used every time). In addition to this were unique commands aimed at me specifically plus background dialogue plus the constant crap on the TV which they turned on purpousfully to fill the incident with additional chatter to hide the contents.

It was loaded with suicide commands among other things and I was fighting those endlessly during the earlier part of this year but I always managed to circumvent them somehow since it did not actually make sense to me analytically.

It wasn’t until July that I got my hands on the incident itself and managed to list out that SDH implanted command platen (and I did that very carefully on a meter, everything read cleanly and consistently).

Whenever I try and post, the whole thing turns on again at maximum temporarily, including shaking fits, suicidal urges, and a sexual desperation that is beyond description.

I don’t think that anyone, even those close to me, have really understood how bad its been this year. A night and day shift from being a major player to becoming a broken piece lying on the battlefield.

The whole Pilot business and Scientology and research and posting to the net are just loaded and messed up with endless hypnotic commands implanted by OSA.

And they want me to kill myself.

(Ken says perhaps this was done to Lisa McPherson.)

But if this is true, then CofS itself is implanting people and has become that which it pretends to fight.

Post to internet by Ken Ogger aka The Pilot

Note:

Yes - they practice Black NOTs on people.

That is another kind of Reverse Auditing they engage in.

But - this PDH incident described above is implanting. They are also building a machine for use in the new Super Power building. In the days of psychotronics too!

Flag is not just a Theta Trap with a DEAD END bridge.

It is what we call IMPLANT STATION number 1. And we are not kidding.

Just follow the yellow brick road to Flag where the man with a machine behind the curtain will do all kinds of magical things for you.

31 Dec : Scientology

ESTIMATE OF THE SITUATION (1999)

In the 1990s decade the Global Enslaver agents inside the Church try to prevent people from getting auditing outside of the formal Church by bringing lawsuits against those who posted
OT materials on the internet. Again this rebounds on the Church because freedom of religion and freedom of speech advocates rise up against the Church and make the OT materials even more available on the internet. This is another case of Fair Game practices creating more enemies where there were none before.

It was a losing battle - because as fast as they would beat down one person posting OT materials on the internet - several others would pop up to take their place. One site even made a disc of most of the bridge and claims to have sent out over a 100,000 copies.

In the meantime - CST is digging underground tunnels to preserve RTC's squirrel tech. Or so they say. The construction workers at one location in northern California say that CST is building an underground city there. Nearby is constructed two large interlocking circles with a diamond figure in the middle of each circle. It can only be read from high in the atmosphere - not from the ground. A launch and landing pad is built nearby and we think that all they need to do now is raise a Nazi and Marcabian flag and they are in business.

In 1993 the IRS granted tax exemption. They were ordered to grant it by the Justice Department. CIA agent Miles Copeland leaked the data that the CIA made a deal with Church officials. No date was given so it may have been in 1993 or it may have been done much earlier in the coup - perhaps the late 1970s or early 1980s.

Miscavige held an event wherein he announced tax exemption as a major win. That was his first lie. He went on to tell two of the biggest and most destructive lies ever - he said that the IRS was basic on the chain of attacks and that the war was over. Nothing could be further from the truth.

He also failed to mention what were the terms of the secret agreement with the IRS - and he especially failed to mention what deal he cut with the CIA. We believe the deal was that the Church would not make any OTs in exchange for Miscavige staying out of jail and him getting a piece of the pie - meaning Church money.

The grand finale lie was his statement that all of the tech had been made available in a "pure, unadulterated form." Had he been pinocchio - his nose would have grown inches longer the more he talked at the event.

There was one time he told the truth - he said that IRS agents were his friends. Shortly after the event he met with another friend - the head of Interpol. Interpol then did black intelligence operations on David Mayo - on behalf of RTC.

Yes David - we agree that the Nazi Global Enslavers and their Nazi Front Groups - like Nazi CIA and Nazi Interpol - are your friends.

The secret agreement with the IRS was made public by a group called Tax Analysts. We then found out that the secret agreement made the top Church management into IRS agents. Their new duties included collecting taxes by enforcing Church members to pay their taxes or face expulsion.

Scientologists swallowed all of the disinformation handed out by Miscavige at the IRS "win" event - and they celebrated their defeat as if they had just won. What they did not realize was that tax exemption for CST marked the completion of the coup. LRH's will stated that CST did not get ownership of his copyrights unless it had tax exemption.

Now CST has CONTROL OVER WHETHER ANYONE GOES OT.

By owning and controlling the tech - the Global Enslavers have complete control over the Church and every single Scientologist and can now prevent the Church from producing its product - Free Spiritual Beings.

That was the Global Enslaver plan for preventing any OTs being made - by owning the copyrights. They wanted to have a monopoly on LRH tech and that is the whole reason for the internet lawsuits and RTC attacks on the independent competitors. They were trying to prevent anyone using the tech outside of the Church - so as to prevent anyone going OT that way.

But their plan was foiled by LRH allowing his copyrights to fall into the public domain and
releasing the Upper Bridge OT levels - from OT 7 to OT 40 - to the independent group called Ron's Org. So, the only people CST and RTC can suppress from going OT - are the Scientologists inside the Church. They cannot stop the independents.

Tax exemption gave the copyrights to CST and that marked the completion of the coup.

The bridge inside the Church is controlled by Enslaver agents and is a DEAD END.

But the Scientologists are dancing in the streets and celebrating their loss like they won!

They believed Miscavige that the war was over and went to sleep - forgetting the price of freedom - constant alertness and willingness to fight back. The price of freedom is not an option - those who do not pay the price - do not get freedom.

Church-bound Scientologists will remain Earth-bound Scientologists.

They will reap their reward for sleeping - becoming a mind controlled robot.

The hope of man now belongs to the ALERT independents.

At the same time the fourth dynamic engram is accelerating towards its goal of enslaving mankind - like a freight train picking up momentum.


They are meeting their targets. The European Union is already in place and just today the President of the United States announced the formation of the American Union and he said that any holdout countries would be punished. The target date for the American Union is 2005.

In 1999 Judy Wall does an excellent article exposing the US military use of Psychic Warfare weapons - mind control broadcasts from psychotronic machines - on civilian populations. Her article also exposes the Department of Defense intention to use such weapons on US civilians that it considers are a threat to national security.

Now remember that the US Intelligence community considers Scientology OTs to be a national security threat - which is what inspired them to takeover the Church to prevent anyone going OT - then realize that means that Psychic Warfare is being waged against Scientology OTs.

The Psychic Warfare being leveled against Scientology OTs has several categories:

1. Flag practices Reverse Auditing on any OT who starts to act like a Free Being.
2. The Reverse Auditing includes Black Nots - practiced by government agents too.
3. Two types of Psychotronic attacks are directed at them -
   a. Mind control messages
   b. Physically harmful broadcasts to cause illness - sometimes resulting in death.
4. They used direct PDH on an independent in the US who calls himself The Pilot.
5. Flag is developing a new machine for use in the Super Power building.

We suspect that the new machine will do hidden implanting by microwaves.

All of the above is why we call Flag Implant Station Number 1.

Just follow the yellow brick road to Flag where a man with a machine behind the curtain will do all kinds of magical things for you!

There is also Implant Station Number 2 outside of the Church - for those OTs escaping Implant Station Number 1 - by leaving the Church to go OT with the independents.
The OTs outside the Church are subjected to the above listed Psychic Warfare attacks. They are also subjected to black propaganda attacks against using Scientology tech -TO PREVENT ANYONE FROM BECOMING A FREE SPIRITUAL BEING
**Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry**

2000

(no date) : 'FreeZone'

NO DATE-approximately spring 2000

-Daniel McKeown says he started Excalibur

(email Daniel to Virginia April 7, 2001 7:51PM)

"I had a fair dose of review and we both started EXCALIBUR about a year ago."

(no date) : 'FreeZone'

NO DATE

-Freie Zone e.V purchases "rights" from CBR's heir.

**Even though there are apparently exists no will, no copyrights etc. on CBR's material, the Freie Zone e.V. goes ahead and purchases the "rights" to "use and further distribution of the material" from CBR's heir, which is most likely referring to Maria Maloney. There was also a contract drawn up with the heir, allowing Freie Zone e.V. to use the material, (which if there aren't any copyrights-there was never a problem in the FIRST place), see 22 September 2001 entry.

(no date) : Scientology

Post to internet:

Originally the "Super Power" building was introduce d as an emergency project to prevent the IRS from seizing the Fort Harrison for tax debts from the "church". I remember it well as it was promoted as the separate corporate entity that would own the building and could not be included in the IRS seizing of assets.

Then the 1993 IRS "agreement" was forced into exist ence. The Trust that owned the Superpower asset monies did not give back the funds now that the IRS emergency was over. They kept it all, and now Flag, CSI and S.O. will now use it even though they apparently don't own it?

Is this not false representation? Go figure.

Or just understand Scientology monetary mentality and know what the real story is.

09 Feb : 'FreeZone'

Ralph Hilton writes:

"I would say that getting auditing in the FZ is far more dangerous than in the CofS."

* And now the propagandized 'Free Zone' is made to be 'dangerous'. Making an alteration dangerous is not bad in and of itself because that would be close to the truth. But truth is even better than being close to the truth.

The truth is that the propagandized 'Free Zone' IS dangerous.
The truth is that the Free Zone Decree defines the Free Zone, and quite clearly. If anything else comes to be called the ‘Free Zone’, then alteration is taking place.

25 Feb: ‘FreeZone’
Message 254
From: "Alan C. Walter"
Date: Fri Feb 25, 2000 8:19 am
Subject: COS Investigations

Gentlemen and Ladies,

As this is supposed to be a list for investigation I would appreciate if there was not so much presumed guilty until proven innocent fixed idea-ing!

Why are the IRS, FBI, CIA, NSA bad guys?

Why are the so called "plants" so effective? Or are they figments of imagination to keep everyone in line?

Seems to me a great way to explain and justify the Ethics, Tech and Admin failures rampant throughout the years of the Scio Odyssey.

In my 43 years of being in this field I have not been approached by anyone to alter a C/S or betray Scio. Nor have I met anyone else who has.

This includes a running battle with the IRS for 29 years.

My position in Scio as both an original SHsBC grad and original Lt in the SO and a successful Mission Holder led to me to be part of the LRH, MSH, Jane Kember, Herbie Parkhouse, Bob Thomas inner circle for many years. I had free access to these people at anytime.

Can any of you say what the FBI did in 1977 was incorrect?

Do you really believe "plants" caused all the trouble?

Take the viewpoint of any Government official, if the claims made by Scio were true why would I not want it for a better Government?

I have been involved in 100’s of GO investigations (including the so called 12 SP’s that were mentioned in RJ67), almost all turned out to be dead ends.

Reading Virginia’s incredible journey on NOT’s and the truly disgusting vile use of the Tech to keep the NOT’s pc’s in line and under control, was enough to make any self respecting practitioner who was still true to the Auditors Codes want to throw up.

Reform can only come from what truly has worked.

I have cleaned up roughly 3,500 ex-Scio’s over the years, almost all have gone on and done well in their lives. Most have kept some form of auditing going, though most had a life that was badly in need of repairing after having given up everything for the CoS.

If we truly want reform then we must get the serv facs and fixed ideas out of the road.

The truth is what it is. It is not what we want it to be.

Alan
BTW: There are several pictures of staff and students - you may recognize some of them. Several are Class VIII's and former Scio Exec's.

http://www.knowledgism.com/

Note that Alan is attempting to:
A: portray the raid on the Church of Scientology as not incorrect of the FBI.
B: put forth the idea that the government wasn't interested in Scientology, or they would have wanted it "for a better government".
C: try and discredit LRH's pointing out the 12 main SP's on the planet by not naming LRH as who put forth that data, and instead calling it "GO investigations", and also referring to the data on the 12 main SP's being "dead ends".
D: Inferring that government plants placed by one or more government agencies in the church could be "figments of imagination to keep everyone in line?'.

Rounding all the above out, we have the inference by Alan, that if one does not take a similar view (despite it's lack of veracity), the person needs to get rid of their "ser-facs and fixed ideas".

These are all very similar points that another COSI poster, Joe Harrington spent time trying to garner support for and belief in, despite data to the contrary to the above points.

IMO Alan was also still in his "schmoozing" phase of Virginia, hoping to gain her as a Knowledgism client. I also believe he put the part about Virginia in there as a bit of bait, since it contains mostly truth, as well as get the rest of the less than truthful things said, to be more likely accepted. As otherwise, it doesn't really "go" with the gist of the rest of his post. Also note that he starts promoting his business, Knowledgism, at the bottom of the post.

-- Jun : Scientology

There is another powerful tool for surreptitiously intercepting data, but it is only available to law enforcement and the military.

Called DIRT (Data Interception and Remote Transmission), it was released in June by Codex Data Systems. Investigators need only know your e-mail address to secretly install the program. Once they do, investigators can read your documents, view your images, download your files and intercept your encryption keys.

DIRT was developed to assist law enforcement in pedophilia investigations, but future uses could include drug investigations, money laundering cases and information warfare.

How is DIRT different from Back Orifice? The sale of DIRT is restricted, while Back Orifice is free for the downloading. Also, there are already fixes available for Back Orifice, but no way yet to defend against DIRT.

Most feel secure when they encrypt their data, but it's an illusion of comfort if a keystroke monitor is involved. DIRT defeated Pretty Good Privacy in a matter of minutes at a recent conference simply by stealing the user's key as it was typed in.

14 Jun : 'FreeZone'

Bernd posts to COSI the following information:

EXCERPTED

-----Original Message-------
From:
To:
Sent: Wednesday, June 14, 2000 12:55 AM
Subject: [COSinvestigations] non-ex
"I was in the GO too between 1976 and 1982. I never really gave up the basic purposes of the GO which is more or less protection of the Free Zone groups.... PR and legal.

In 1991, short after Bill Robertson died, we started the Free Zone Association. In that time the church infiltrated quite a few groups here in Europe and we had to defend ourselves against it."

"In 1995 we purchased the rights to the work of Nordenholz and republished the book "Scientology, Science of the Constitution and Usefulness of Knowledge", written in 1934. See "http://www.scientologie.de".

Since end of last year we are working on a timetrack concerning the Sen movement. It's on the net on our german webserv... "http://www.freezone.de/english/timetrack/tt-index.htm". It's quite a lot of data.... but still a lot of strings have to be pulled.

It also includes the early data from Garrison's books "Playing Dirty" and "Hidden Story of Scientology".

What interests me is the data about the government involvement in infiltration of the church... labeling Sen as a national security rise, etc...

Bernd"

** In this non-e post to the COSI list,(at that time owned and run by confront23) here we have confirmation by Bernd, that "short after Bill Robertson died", A "we" started the Free Zone Association.

With another explanation of why. Bernd's interest in "the data about the government involvement in infiltration to the church", takes on new meaning in light of Bernd's associations. We also appear to have the beginning of parallel vectors, to the vector of The Criminal Time track, (which later became the data section covered on www.scientologyintegrity.org). This is one of the first more visible attempts to eventually gain control of Mike and I's motion by the use of parallel vectors, which as Bernd says he began work on a "timetrack" at the end of "last year" (which would have been the end of 1999). Mike began work on timetracking various things, in approximately mid 1999.

29 Jun : Scientology

Stern magazine - Hamburg, Germany

The Big Bluff

In 1997, Antje Victore was the first German to receive asylum in the USA as a Scientologist. Stern research proves it was a fraud. The 45-year-old woman, who has earned her money by being, among other things, a jockey, is the first and, so far, the only German to enjoy political asylum in the United States.

Stern research now shows that the spectacular Scientology asylum case was staged. No trace of "religious persecution."

Antje proudly reported to me that Weiland and an OSA attorney worked on the method of procedure personally in her asylum proceedings. The strategy to convince the Immigration Judge, was as tricky as it was effective: German Scientologists who have a business, authored letters to Antje Victore in which it was pretended that she had put in for a position with them. With "deep regret" they rejected Victore because of her membership in Scientology.

The company chiefs glibly kept quiet about their membership in Scientology. They were to let
on to the U.S. immigration judge only that “in Germany many Scientologists are unemployed, and that it was very difficult for practising Scientologists in Germany to lead a normal life." Stern magazine has a copy of five such faked company letters.

The deceptive bluff was a success. The decision in court was to be published by Scientology itself at an opportune moment. This was the express wish of OSA. The sensation was printed in the New York Times in early November.

01 Jul : Scientology
Summer 2000

Hello there! (This is Elia from Athens.)

Theo was heavily sec-checked twice prior to us leaving the church. And he was both times under security watch by security guards and they used to keep him locked in the security men's dorms in EU DK with three security men. He was under watch 24 hours a day and he was not allowed to see or talk to his wife. HCO even issued a separation order on them.

Theo is a real tough guy otherwise he would not have made it through this BS. He was talking about KSW and CO CLO EU was saying that "he was spinning" and that "he was stuck on the HCOBs" (that's a good one!).

COB awarded the KSW Award to the US government in the summer 2000. This was announced during one of last year’s COS events. I believe that the award is in the White House right now. The award was given to two of the Secretaries of Foreign Affairs juniors for their contribution in regards to the case in Sweden or something like that.

At the same time, when Olga, Theo and I stood up for LRH's translation tech (which is grossly alter-ised to the point where it's not even close to Ron's original tech) we got in serious trouble. And when we talked about KSW #1, lots of interesting things happened to us. We were even accused of being suppressive.

In Theo's issues you will see the details as to what happened when we tried to apply KSW. We left the SO in July 2000. It started in 1996 when we first found the translation HCOBs. Olga wrote a comm to RTC at the time and RTC reports Officer answered that "there are LRH advices that only Gold staff can read."

Olga got very alarmed and so the three of us started our investigation, using Data Series and LRH policy. Here are the typical answers we would get every time we mentioned KSW:

1. That we were out ethics, other-intentioned, counter-intention and against command intention (by the way command intention has taken the meaning of DM?7s intention).

2. Theo was specifically told that he was spinning and stuck on the HCOBs.

3. We were told that there were advices that we could not see.

4. When nothing else would work we were called suppressives and were yelled at big time.

I would like to add that the Golden Age of Tech violates HCOB Drills Allowed.

Some good news: We have our first Academy here in Greece. Olga is the sup and we have 5 students, including Theo and myself, and we all started on our Student Hat so we can train as auditors! We had our first study session on Wednesday and we had lots of fun!

Post to COSevaluation by Elia on January 28, 2001

Omitted Application of KSW - RTC and EU Execs
Wrong Source - DM and RTC and EU Execs
Incorrectly Included Hidden Data Line (secret advices) - RTC
Wrong Target - DM and RTC and EU Execs
False Declares on people applying KSW - DM and RTC and EU Execs
12 Aug : Scientology
St. Petersburg Times August 12, 2000

CLEARWATER -- Jesse Prince, executive vice president of the Lisa McPherson Trust, an anti-Scientology group based in Clearwater, was arrested and charged Thursday with cultivation of marijuana, jail records show.

Prince is accused of having one marijuana plant growing at his Largo-area house, said Largo police Lt. Carla Boudrot, whose department made the arrest. Prince could not be reached for comment. But McPherson Trust leader Robert Minton questioned whether Prince had been unfairly targeted and charged.

"There appears to have been a several-months effort to have an undercover agent of the . . Police Department monitoring Jesse," Minton said. "I know that Prince is not a drug user of any kind, and I think he's not that stupid to be growing marijuana plants in his house."

19 Aug : Scientology
Forbes: Sen Tax Deductions

LOS ANGELES ACCOUNTANT Michael Sklar was shelling out $24,000 a year to send his four children to Jewish day schools in 1994 when a four-line Internal Revenue Service ruling caught his eye.

The November 1993 edict declared "obsoleted" the IRS' 1978 ruling barring members of the Church of Scientology from deducting the "fixed donations" they paid for religious education and "auditing"--a practice in which Scientology ministers ask members probing questions to identify areas in need of spiritual work.

Sklar wondered: If Scientologists can deduct their form of religious education, why can't I deduct mine? The Orthodox Jew decided to write off 55% of his tuition bills, based on the proportion of time his children's schools said was spent on religious courses.

No dice. In April U.S. Tax Court Special Trial Judge Larry L. Nameroff ruled that Sklar hadn't shown he was in the same position as members of the Church of Scientology. He was denied all his religious-education deductions, including the $75 he paid for a special after-school class in the Talmud. Sklar is appealing.

Former IRS commissioner Sheldon S. Cohen doesn't give him much chance, in part because his kids went to a school that mixed religious and secular education. But the case does point out a glaring inequity that has existed since 1993, when the IRS cut a controversial deal with the Church of Scientology.

The agreement made the group tax-exempt and allowed its members to deduct fees not just for auditing, but also for such religious courses?

Note that in 1989 the Supreme Court had upheld the IRS' refusal to allow deductions for auditing and Scientology classes. In that decision the Court even noted that if these deductions were allowed, it could open the door for taxpayers to claim deductions for parochial school. Big dollars are at stake, since Americans pay an estimated $11 billion a year for parochial schools and religious education.

After the Scientology deal Cohen appealed to the IRS to issue clear rules about what religious education was now deductible. It never did.

"The IRS realizes that giving in to Scientology was a mistake, and they don't want to extend that mistake," says former IRS commissioner Donald C. Alexander. "The result is most taxpayers are unfairly treated."
12 Sep : ‘FreeZone’
Message 2717
Excerpted:

From: Confront23@aol.com
Date: Tue Sep 12, 2000 5:43 am
Subject: RE: [COSinvestigations] Re: Who is the enemy?

"...Theres also something called "remote influencing", thats kind of squirrel remote viewing, in which the viewer assumes someones viewpoint and thinks thoughts, and the person confuses those foriegn thoughts with their own. This is something David Moorehouse was concerned about in his book. Alan has refereed to "remote controllers" but I am not sure if he means what I mean. IN fact there is a ENTIRE LIST of REMOTE INFLUENCERS. I joined all the supernatural/psychic lists while looking for help to find SAFE and came opun it.

...so anyway, the list. I think, is called remoteinfluencing@egroups.com, or something similar. They literally discuss ways to influence peolpe! There is also a psychic combat list, psychiccombat@egroups.com? (not sure exactly) in which people discuss psychic warfare! So the psychic battles are not a scarce thing.

...I have seen many reports of people seeing dark beings, even David Moorehouse say one in his book, Phill Scott said he say one, and several from the formerscio list said the saw some.

...Maybe there is some bieng sitting on a computer elsewhere in space deciding who to sent his dark being soldiers on to. Scientologist have called them "Black Thetans", but I think thats to much beingness for them, are they really thetans? I dont think so.

...But when the ethics gets in, these things cant go anywhere near you. If anyone feels they are experiencing some kind of psychic attack, be it intention beams, black nots, remote influencing, or whatever, please tell us. When you tell us we will help you."

12 Sep : ‘FreeZone’
Message 2725
From: “mike”
Date: Tue Sep 12, 2000 11:25 pm
Subject: Re: [COSinvestigations] Re: Who is the enemy?

“From Mike:

Are you kidding?

This has been an almost daily phenomena around our house since we left the church.

First, for several months, Virginia and I, and Greg and Deb were bombarded with Black NOTS. Also, the intention to die, have an accident, develop a disease, etc. After several months of not having the desired effect on us, it subsided.

A different tactic was then used of having beings, including 4D guys, show up and try the same thing. That also failing, they started attacking our comm lines. Each created upset was dealt with and only one comm line was lost, at least temporarily.

What defeats all of this type of phenomena is ethics. Especially the enemy formula- knowing who you really are.

Out ethics is agreeing with your case. It is not differentiating between your own thoughts and those from your case. For example, the case generates an impulse to rob a bank. If your ethics are out, you accept that as your own thought, agree with it and go rob a bank. If your ethics are in, you recognize that is not your thought and reject it.

The same holds true for all the above described phenomena, whether it is Black NOTs, 4D
guys or remote controllers, etc. Recognize it is not your thought or intention and that defeats it.

Also, OT 9 at Ron's Org addresses and handles the phenomena of 4D guys, etc."

13 Sep: ‘FreeZone’
Message 2735
From: "Alan C. Walter"
Date: Wed Sep 13, 2000 1:32 am
Subject: Who are our friends? Was: Who is the enemy?

"Wow! Such arrogance.

So many of us have belonged to one of the most corrupt organizations on earth.

One of the basic course is the SP/PTS detection Course.

That is sick, sick. It is also incredibly squirrel.

Definition of a squirrel process. LRH, Jan. 1964 tape SHSBC. Title: Two-Way Com.
LRH asks: "What is a squirrel process?" He also answers: "Any process that is out of ARC."

Who is the enemy? Is an out of ARC Process
So to is being hatted to do break ins, rob, steal, plant false data, drugs, etc. 3rd part people, destroy lives, sink people into apathy and so on.

Of course you did it for the greatest good.

The title of this thread is in itself a sign of how sick we are.

You will be attacked by "Black-Thetans" until you realize you are part of the "Black-Thetan" gangs. Most likely you are a "Black-Thetan."

Looking for Enemies is the grossest out of ARC process imaginable. It is also incredibly late on the chain. Usually before a being is an enemy there was prior friendliness.

Out of ARC Observingness precedes Out of ARC conclusions, which precedes Out of ARC mood levels, which precede Out of ARC Actions, which precede Out of ARC products. Continuous Out of ARC thoughts, moods and actions turn beings black.

If you want freedom, love, caring, OT’ness, joy, love, honor, integrity, etc., then run: Who are our Friends?

Alan"

**Note: that Alan C. Walter changed the title of the thread under discussion.

**Also note that Alan C. Walter became oddly upset by what Mike said about Psychic Attacks—and that the solution to them is Ethics-knowing who you really are-.

06 Oct: ‘FreeZone’
On October 6, 2000, in message number 3330 to COSI, Mike announced the creation of a new list called COSevaluation.

Following is the description of the COSE list posted in the above message:
“This list was formed for the purpose of ultimately doing an evaluation of the COS. Currently an investigation is being conducted leading up to an evaluation of the COS and its practices. List members are unbiased investigators and therefore membership depends upon being able to look at the subject without a preconceived idea re: COS, that it is all good or all bad. Members are required to be willing to look at any related topic both ways, in order to establish the truth. Violations of membership requirements will be dealt with at the listowner's discretion. Listowner retains discretionary action regarding what constitutes a related topic, should this arise. No crossposting to other internet sites is allowed without the consent of the author's involved.”

And following is Mike's statement in the same post that he was moving his ongoing investigation from COSI to his new list:

"From Mike:

We are moving the on-going time track investigation to the new list mentioned above. We will remain members of this group, if the list owner consents."

**Mike was moving the investigation due to counter-intention to the investigation, and developed traffic from people such as Alan C. Walter, Joe Harrington etc. etc. See entry October 8, 2000 COSI messages 3398, and 3403.

07 Oct : 'FreeZone'

On October 7, in message number 3358, Joe Harrington asks Levi Murphy, the COSI listowner, the following questions:

"So, when the second list is up and running, what are the intentions for this list? Will the list owner close it down? If, so, when will that be?"

**Joe Harrington is apparently concerned as to the future of the COSI list, after Mike's announcement of his new list COS Evaluation, and his intention to move the ongoing timetrack investigation there.

At this time, Levi Murphy aka "Confront23" was still the listowner.

08 Oct : 'FreeZone'

Message 3398
From: "mike"
Date: Sun Oct 8, 2000 11:02 am
Subject: Investigation

"From Mike:

When you are investigating something and someone tries to stop you from looking there, what does that mean?

OK. So you, the investigator, say...

I want to look in this closet - I wonder what is in there behind this door....

And someone runs over and slams that door shut and says "Don't look in there!"

Doesn't that make you even more curious as to what is behind that door? And, doesn't that tell you where to look?

As an investigator, my mind should be free to roam anywhere it wants to and free
to look anywhere I want to look. Only the guilty would try to prevent it. The innocent have nothing to fear and allow me to look anywhere I please.

If someone tries to prevent me from looking somewhere, that tells me there are some hidden skeletons in closets, that I need to find.

Is this an investigation or a cover up, at this site?"

In a follow up message, Mike explains further:

Message 3403
From: "mike"
Date: Sun Oct 8, 2000 12:29 pm
Subject: Re: [COSinvestigations] Investigation

"...The CI (counter-intention) and the Dev-T going on at this site has got to stop or I will leave this site completely and carry on my investigation elsewhere.

Mike"

08 Oct : ‘FreeZone’
Message 3414
From: "Alan C. Walter"
Date: Sun Oct 8, 2000 9:43 pm
Subject: A Black Op Fails

On Saturday evening I received a phone call......

Alan: “Hello?”

A recently departed OT& was on the line.

Caller: "I can't stop crying!" "I'm being overwhelmed by hate." Followed by continuous sobbing.

C: "What can I do?"

Omitted guesses by C: as to what or who is causing the condition.

A: "Are you in a black cloud?"

C: "It seems like it."

A: "How big?"

C: "It covers our whole house."

A: "Is it a cluster?"

C: "It appears to be....it is emanating hate and confusion" .......

A: "Do nothing..... I will send a team of ST’s (ST = Spiritual Teammate.) in to help."
...Several 1,000 more clients recruited for the Spiritual Training and Co-Processing Unit..."

**Note: It strongly appears that the "client" denoted above, is Tory Bezazian-an OT 7 who is now an Ex-scientologist. The idea that the "client" referenced above, looks to be Tory, was posted about by David Griffin to ARS, a newsgroup that Tory regularly reads and posts to. Tory never responded to the posts by David. Thus one could assume tentatively, that David's posts linking Tory to be the "client", are correct.

10 Oct : 'FreeZone'

From a post to ACT/ARS by David Griffin:

"On the 10th of October, posting identity "John Lester" was made a moderator of the COSI list by "Levi Murphy".*

**"John Lester", a member of COSI, was quite often the originator of lengthy dissertations that were Developed Traffic (Dev-t) for the most part, and contributed little, if anything, to Mike's ongoing timetrack investigation. The significance of this event, is that despite the history of dev-t and little if any contribution of value to the investigation, "John Lester" was made a moderator of the list.

18 Oct : Scientology

I ran into an old Scientology friend of mine I hadn't seen in years at a coffee house this past year in Hollywood where the subject of his going on the Freewinds came up. He went to the ship to start his OT 8 auditing but ran into an 'ethics' snag with the ships EO. He was absolutely livid that he was basically held prisoner on board in that he could not leave under any circumstances. He said this house arrest went on for I believe 2 weeks.

The EO kept his passport.

He finally resolved the matter by lying to the EO that he had to do some shopping for essentials at one port, where he got her to relax by his not demanding his passport or any of his possessions. He already made the decision to leave all of his luggage, clothes and passport behind to get off the Freewinds. He did just that. How he was able to get from another country demanding passports back to the U.S. one can only speculate. He told me point blank that he didn’t care about his passport and felt free just to get off that ship.

Post to ARS by zorrosblade

07 Nov : 'FreeZone'

On the 7th of November, Joe Harrington unsubscribed himself:

Message 4481
From: "Joe Harrington"
Date: Tue Nov 7, 2000 12:07 am
Subject: Unsubscribe

"Hello Folks,

I've enjoyed being on the list, the wide diversity of views and the overall civil manner in which we dealt with each other on some very divergent and sometimes polarized positions was very refreshing.

It's rare to have a list as large as this that deals with a controversial subject that can still retain a good measure of harmony."
I'm on several other lists as well and the daily list traffic is over 250+ right now. And I think we have pretty much covered all grounds now and its getting a bit overrun.

So to all the Scientologists and quasi-Scientologists who want a really new and reformed church or a safe environment outside of the organization, I wish you the highest success."

**Note that a later post by Joe paints quite a different picture as to why he unsubscribed. See entry December 31, 2000 9:08 AM where Joe states the following:

"I voluntarily unsubscribed from COSI on 7 Nov 2000, when I fully realized that the "Reform" Movement was just a re-dramatization of the oppressive Mother Church and it purpose was to serve more as a forum for LRH Fans and individuals disaffected with the present management of the CoF/S, who they consider the primary influences that have corrupted Sen."

09 Nov : 'FreeZone'

On the 9th of November, "Confront23" aka "Levi Murphy" posted the following:

Message 4502 From:
Confront23@aol.com Date: Thu
Nov 9, 2000 5:58 am Subject:
Done with my journey

"I am finished with my investigation and have arrived at my conclusion.

...I am done investigating the Church of Scientology. I will make no more posts on any newsgroup or forum regarding Scientology after tonight. I am doing my own personal project. When I come back on the internt, I will not be "CONFRONT23". I will be "LOGIC18" That will be in five years most likely. It has nothing to do with Scientology. So please grab your OSA ops now, I'm not playing anymore. I'm done."

14 Nov : 'FreeZone'

> This was posted to:
> > http://www.knowledqism.com/Disc/ffrecent
> > J.A. is a long time client. He and his wife have continued to process both > dual and solo daily for more than 20 years.
> > J.A. is truly a craftsman working towards mastery at his games of life.
> > Alan
> > From: J.A.
> > Subject - Codes Course Report #27 - Success Breakout

From Mike:

This is off topic. This is C of S investigations, not Knowledgeism investigations.
This list is not for promoting Kism.
I am refraining from posting certain observations I have about Kism.
Alan should refrain from posting plusoints about it.
Stick to the subject of the list, please.
Start another list for investigating or promoting Kism.
Whether people should or should not do Kism is not the point.
As far as I’m concerned, they can do what they want.
Stick to the topic of this list, is the point.

17 Nov : ‘FreeZone’
Message 4649 to COSI list
From: "Alan C. Walter"
Date: Fri Nov 17, 2000 7:01 pm
Subject: Waiting for the Truth

"I have patiently been waiting for the truth about the most notorious period in Scio's history.
In 1974 the Church was taken over by a criminal element.
This criminal element led to the CofS being labeled a criminal organization.
This criminal element led to the wife of the founder Mary-Sue Hubbard going to jail and LRH as an unindicted co-conspirator.
This criminal element also led to several members of the GO World Wide and the US GO going to jail.
The acts perpetrated by these criminals led to the schism that began quietly in 1975 and culminated in the 1982 massive defection of 10,000's of people.
Scientology since the criminal takeover and subsequent criminal acts has been getting smaller.
The criminal element who perpetrated the criminal acts emanated from one GO Bureau.
That criminal bureau was Bl.
If ever an area should be fully looked at it should be this.
Bl by definition is a suppressive group.
Yet this group still is in operation. Right now oOne has to wonder is this group trying to deflect and re-write Scio's time-track.
Mike was a member of Bl in 1974 yet he has avoided writing about the most notorious and destructive series of acts done in Scio's history.
To all intents and purposes the Bl criminal acts destroyed Scientology and the justifications of those acts destroyed Scio's future.
As will advocating and violating the copyright laws destroy the independents and freezones futures.

The how to handle is contained in HCOPL 22 February 1965 EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR COMM LINES which can be found in DEC Series Vol 7 page 558.

The EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR COMM LINES PL is actually LRH's hat write-up. It is possibly the most powerful executive leadership bulletin in all of Scio's Admin Tech.

Mike you were there, you were in Bl..... give us what it was like to be part of this.

Alan"

***After a post by Alan Walter which contained nothing but a promotion of Knowledgism and it's tenents, Mike instructed him in post 4599 to COSI on November 14, 2000, that this list was not for promoting Knowledgeism.

Alan, 3 days later, in the above post attacks the Guardian's office Bureau 1 as being the criminal element that took over Scientology in 1974. Since Mike priorly worked in the GO Bl, it is also quite obvious that Alan is attacking Mike personally as well.

18 Nov : 'FreeZone'
Alan's response to Mike, defending Jimmy Mulligan and Fred Hare:

Alan:
"Not Fred Hare nor Jimmy Mulligan these were both very dedicated Scio's."

**Background: On November 18, Mike had responded on COSI, to Alan's alleging the GO Bl is the criminal element that took over the church. (see November 17 2000 entry) Alan, in post 4658 responded variously to Mike, but one of the more interesting responses is the above statement by Alan. Mike had previously discussed two key top GO staff, Fred Hare and Jimmy Mulligan.

Mike had said (excerpted):

Mike:
"I know that Jimmy Mulligan was BETWEEN GO Execs and MSH. He was MSH's communicator and was then posted as Controller Assistant for Intelligence. All Bl Execs took direct orders from him.

I inquired what happened to him once and was told he is likely in Texas sucking dicks, meaning he is a homosexual. That was also my observation of the man, that he was 1.1.

Who else was BETWEEN LRH/MSH and GOWW Execs?

I know Fred Hare was overseeing the Snow White program and he APPEARED to be higher on the command chain than GOWW Execs. I think he was also an assistant for MSH. I know next to nothing about him.

But, the other day - I noticed the outpoint of - OMITTED FRED HARE.

Why did he escape prosecution in the Snow White case?

...But, to my way of thinking, these people are SUSPECT for being government agents."
**TO RECAP**

Alan's response defending Jimmy Mulligan and Fred Hare was:

Alan:

"Not Fred Hare nor Jimmy Mulligan these were both very dedicated Scio’s."

18 Nov: ‘FreeZone’

After Alan's response defending Jimmy Mulligan and Fred Hare, later the same day, "Levi Murphy" then posted the following:

Message 4660
From: "KIM MURPHY"
Date: Sat Nov 18, 2000 4:23 am
Subject: Nominations for list owner.

"The following persons are hereby nominated to be the new owner of COSinvestigations. The order in which the following people appear decides who has first choice if he or she wants it.

1) John Lester
2) Apprentice
3) drsavant@hotmail.com
4) pignotti@worldnet.att.net Monica Pignotti
5) Claudia
6) Virginia
7) Alan
Freespeech now 9)
Bid 10) Croesus
11) afolderman@cs.com Thomas Bombadil
12) thetac1r@hotmail.com (whoever this is)
13) Thomlove
14) Ant (the guy from the past life Scientology list-someone foward this to him)
15) Cathy (old formerscio list owner)
16) Lion (that friendly guy from formerscio and ACT)(someone please tell him)
17) p_otential@hotmail.com

If you notice, the nominations had little to do with current COSinvestigations memberships or degree of participation.

There will be no votes.

The highest person on the list who wants the position gets it.

The second and third runner up get moderator positions if they want them.

In the event that no one takes this position, I will just simply give ownership to an expired email address, thus preventing COSinvestigations from ever being deleted.

I do not have time for questions or discussion on this. This could have been done or planned better, but I simply dont have the time.

All responses must be received by monday, in which time I will no longer be the owner of COSinvestigations, no matter what.

LOGIC18
(was CONFRONT23)
l感激@onebox.com - email

**Note that Mike, who was doing the timetrack investigation, is NOT named on the list at all, whereas Virginia is named on the list, but is placed at #6.

20 Nov: ‘FreeZone’

Message 4720
From: "KIM MURPHY"
Date: Mon Nov 20, 2000 5:40 am
Subject: Virginia is now the owner of COSinvestigations

"Virginia is now the owner of COSinvestigations.

Bye,

LOGIC18"

**Background information-the following is excerpted from a post entitled "What really happened on COSI - Part I", by David Griffin, (the entire series on this subject will be posted on the www.hasi.ws site). Note the first line excerpted below starting "No one took up.." is referring to Levi's post proposing the turnover. (see November 18 2000 entry)

Excerpted:

"No one took up "Levi Murphy" on the offer to take over as list owner, so the following day, "Levi Murphy" posted this:

Message 4702
From: "KIM MURPHY"
Date: Sun Nov 19, 2000 10:58 pm
Subject: Re: [COSinvestigations] Re-Inventing the broken wheel.

"I really hope someone decides to be the new list owner soon, or this thing will last forever.

...Time is running out, in a few hours the owner of the list will be a fake email address with a forgotten password, unless someone steps up to the plate.

...Only a few hours left."

Mike then sent an email to "Levi Murphy".

Message 4712
From: "KIM MURPHY"
Date: Mon Nov 20, 2000 3:10 am
Subject: Re: [COSinvestigations] Re-Inventing the broken wheel.

"I have received an email from Mike saying that him and Virginia will accept ownership of this list.

However, Virginia was nominated, not Mike, so I'll officially want a confirmation from Virginia.
Once Virginia is the owner, she has the authority to grant whatever authority to Mike that she wants.

...Anyone higher on my list of names has up to 12pm eastern time to claim ownership of cOSInvestigations.

...I await your confirmation Virginia.*

It is rather odd that Virginia’s name and not Mike’s (who was afterall conducting the investigation on COSI) appeared on the list of candidates for ownership of COSI.

Message 4720
From: "KIM MURPHY"
Date: Mon Nov 20, 2000 5:40 am
Subject: Virginia is now the owner of COSInvestigations

"Virginia is now the owner of COSInvestigations.

Bye,

LOGIC18"

The “turnover” of ownership of the COSI list was a very odd and sudden occurrence, about a month and a half after Mike had threatened to move his investigation over to COSE, his own newly created list. Also odd, is that no one seemed to want the “ownership” position, and Virginia therefore accepted.

Virginia later unsubscribed a number of people from the list as outlined above, and this will be covered more extensively in Part II.

Many of the agents are upset at the above facts because the COSI list was serving as a very good intelligence source as to what Mike and Virginia were doing on a daily basis, and the unsubscriptions from the list cut that source of daily Intel.

Following are some of the former members of the list:

Levi Murphy
Joe Harrington - unsubscribed himself
Bid Harrington
Alan C. Walter - unsubscribed himself
Annie Lerma
Phil Scott
Sten-Arne Zerpe
Caroline Letkeman
Greg Barnes
"CofA" aka Catherine Tyler (dancerzero@iname.com)
"Lone Ranger" aka Diane Marple
Paul Matulef
John Lester
Croesus
Elizabeth Ann Cox
Roland Aldridge, aka AMI aka Dornford Yates
Charlotte Kates
Ed Hammerstrom (metasyn@aol.com)
Terril Park aka basicbasic
Chris Owen
Stacy Brooks Pat
Krenik Raymond J.
Krenik Frederic
Rice Rodger
Gonnet Mike
Hunsaker Monica
Pignotti Rod Keller

To be continued in Part II

David"

21 Nov : 'FreeZone'
Message 4762
(Excerpted)

From: "mike"
Date: Tue Nov 21, 2000 8:01 pm
Subject: Re: [COSinvestigations] Re-Inventing the broken wheel.

"From Mike:

Allow me to announce that this list now allows tech discussions. They are on topic. Whether tech is right or wrong, is all grist for the mill of this investigation.

What is not allowed is the overt or covert promotion of anybody's BUSINESS.

That constitutes a violation of the purpose of this list - investigating the church.

Success stories, even if being used to make a point, are covert promotion of somebody's business.

Just make the point you want to make in simple English language. That's acceptable. Using success stories to make a point is unacceptable and they are not necessary to make the point.

As far as any dispute between Alan and ourselves, this began when I made an off-hand remark about Ron's Org processes. The subject was 4D beings and their attempts to cause a negative influence. I said that keeping one's ethics in was an answer to them, and as an aside, I heard that Ron's Org upper levels addressed the phenomena with some processes.

Alan responded to the mention of Ron's Org with an attack on me, calling me a black thetan. Well, I could care less about that, I'm only mentioning this to show when this conflict started and how.

I personally am not a member of anybody's GROUP.

I am not advocating or disadvocating anyone in the independent field. I have not personally researched this group or that group and basically have no opinion about them, for or against. One day I will, but that is a future project for me.

I regard the road to truth as an individual one. I do not tell folks what is truth for them. They have to decide that for themselves. That works both ways. No one can jam "their truth" down my throat, either.

As far as Knowledgeism goes, I am undecided cause I have not thoroughly investigated it. Nor do I want to investigate it right now. I'm totally occupied in doing an Eval on the church and have no time or wish to investigate Knowledgeism or any other ism.
I have noticed outpoints and I have questions.

I decline to say what those are at this time.

For the simple reason it is a distraction from what I am currently doing.

For now, I prefer to stay off the topic of Knowledgeism.

Alan is welcome here and his input into the investigation of the church and Eval of same is welcome. I only ask that he limit his input to that and not stray over into the subject of Knowledgeism, cause this list isn't about Knowledgeism or any other ism.

If people want to know about and discuss Knowledgeism or any other ism - start another list for that or do it in private e-mails. This list is about investigating and evaluating the church. That is the topic here...

31 Dec : ‘FreeZone’

Joe Harrington posted the following on the newsgroup alt.religion.Scientology:

----- Original Message ------
From: "Joe Harrington"
Newsgroups: alt.religion.Scientology
Sent: Sunday, December 31, 2000 9:08 AM
Subject: The true essence of the "Reformed Scientology" campaign

"I was one of the early subscribers (3rd) to the Church of Scientology Investigation (COSI) when it was created on 29 Jan 2000.

I voluntarily unsubscribed from COSI on 7 Nov 2000, when I fully realized that the "Reform" Movement was just a re-dramatization of the oppressive Mother Church and it purpose was to serve more as a forum for LRH Fans and individuals disaffected with the present management of the CofS, who they consider the primary influences that have corrupted Sen.

LRH still remains a Sacred Cow and any disparagement of him or suggestion that he had any knowledge about or complicity in the criminal activities of the Sen Org and the GO/OSA operations is strongly frowned upon. None of this came as a surprise to me.

The identity of the creators of COSI (The Theta Group?) still remain a mystery although Virginia McClaughry, a disaffected Scientologist is the list owner. The introductory posting re COSI states that one of the creators is/was a Class VIII OT8. Since the CofS does not recognize any valid Solo NOTS completions, the claim of "OT8" status seems rather contradictory. Repeated requests to identity the Class 8/OT8 have failed. To my knowledge, Virginia's only technical training consists primarily of the indoctrination checksheet and intrusive Sec Checking that all aspiring OTS have to submit to.

One of the COSI team members publicly stated he is now functioning as a channel for LRH. Unlike the last LRH channel, Koos, the current COSI scribe maintains a friendly attitude toward the Founder.

The present COSI LRH channel is currently auditing OT3 outside of the CofS umbrella. Like Koos, the COSI LRH channel was also a staff member in the old Guardian Office (Bl) and to my knowledge has expressed no remorse about the harmful and oppressive projects he participated in against the many the perceived enemies of Sen, inside and outside of the organization.
The COSI leadership is a strong promoter of the Hubbardian cosmology of whole track implanters and the ongoing global conspiracy against Sea by agents of Institutional Psychiatry, the major Drug Companies, International Bankers, and agents of domestic and foreign Intelligence agencies and off-planet forces such as the Markab Confederacy and their many allies here on earth and elsewhere in the galaxy. Rational expressions of other points of view are strongly frowned upon.

Virginia also currently lists herself as a SNCC (Solo NOTS Case Completion). She assumed ownership of the list on 20 Nov 2000. The postings since that time have been:

- October 1160
- November 979
- December 421

Current membership is 108 subscribers.

It is not totally clear, but it appears that the VERITAS Website is one of the major sources the COSI team has used to create their CTT (Criminal Time Track) of Scientology.

She is very empathic about it being "HER List!". She has spent 10 years solo auditing NOTS, yet the official CofS position is that NO one has actually completed Solo NOTS. So her elite SNCC signature remains a mystery to me and frequent requests made to her to clarify what SNCC actually means remains an unanswered question.

As a long-time advocate of free speech I make no pretense about my blunt criticism and outrage related to the list owner's oppressive discretion and conduct in expelling subscribers who dare question her assertions...

[snip]

...Joe Harrington*

**Compare this entry with Joe's reasons given for unsubscribing in the 7 November 2000 entry. See full DA (dead-agenting) at www.hasi.ws, of altered truths contained in Joe's post.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

2001

(no date) : Scientology

**Signs of the train heading down the track**

Posts to COSinvestigations by David Griffin -

There are also portable psychotronic devices that have been designed by the military for field operations. Large units can be mounted to aircraft, trucks, and jeeps, smaller units can be handheld by ground personnel. There are a variety of these types. Some are capable of broadcasting a signal that replicates a specific emotion, such as fear or apathy. The devices generate and broadcast on the specific frequency of the intended emotion which is then picked up by the brain, and converted into the appropriate endocrine response in the body of the target.

There are also devices that can cause heavy sleep flows. These can cause the target to suddenly get very sleepy. A particularly nasty use for these is the broadcast of an alternating signal: sleep - not sleep - sleep - not sleep, etc. This is extremely disruptive to the body and GE.

It is possible that they have developed portable thought projectors by this time. Large units housed in secret underground facilities have existed for many years, and are usually used in conjunction with government psychics.

They are not waiting for the inception of the One World government to implant the electronic mind control device into human bodies. **They are already doing it** with the people in Russia and have plans to use it in the US, starting with criminals.

This is already being done here as well, and this has been documented also. They have been experimenting on prisoners so as to refine their machines and programs for many years here in the U.S. as well as Europe. I have included two excerpts below. The first one indicates an attempt to gain public acceptance of the idea, the second excerpt shows that experimentation on prisoners has been occurring since the seventies.

**Lawyer: Gov. Eyes Inmate Implants**

*By Colleen Heild, Albuquerque Journal Staff Writer*

*Autumn 99 - Issue No. 244*

Gov. Gary Johnson has hopes that rapidly advancing computer technology someday could help solve the problem of New Mexico’s overcrowded prisons. Much to the dismay of inmate lawyers, Johnson at a private meeting in May [1999] raised the possibility that a futuristic form of incarceration could include implanting microchips in convicted felons.

Johnson made the comments during an informal meeting with the chief federal judge in New Mexico, top state corrections officials, and lawyers involved in an 18-year-old lawsuit over prison conditions, according to three people who attended the gathering.

...According to Cubra, Johnson responded by saying technology is evolving to the point that microchip implants WOULD be performed, and someday would be relatively inexpensive.

“What the governor literally said ... was, he took his index finger and thumb and held them about a half an inch apart and he said ‘We are this close to the time when we will have microchips available’ and then he took his left hand, took it to his temple and said ‘AND WE CAN INSERT THE MICROCHIPS INTO PEOPLE’S BRAINS AND CONTROL THEIR BEHAVIOR THAT WAY’” Cubra told the legislative committee Aug. 18 in Albuquerque.
Apparently it wasn't the first time Johnson made such remarks. People who attended the Santa Fe meeting said Johnson mentioned that he had raised the issue during his campaign for governor. After Johnson's statements in May [1999] those in the room were stunned, said Cubra and another person at the meeting.

This is from the Napa Sentinel, in 1991:

In July 1991, two inmates died at the Vacaville Medical Facility. According to prison officials at the time, the two may have died as a result of medical treatment, that treatment was the use of mind control or behavior modification drugs. A deeper study into the deaths of the two inmates has unraveled a mind-boggling tale of horror that has been part of California penal history for a long time, and one that caused national outcries years ago.

In the August article, the Sentinel presented a graphic portrait of some of the mind control experiments that have been allowed to continue in the United States. On November 1974 a U.S. Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights investigated federally-funded behavior modification programs, with emphasis on federal involvement in, and the possible threat to individual constitutional rights of behavior modification, especially involving inmates in prisons and mental institutions.

The Senate committee was appalled after reviewing documents from the following sources: Neuro-Research Foundation's study entitled The Medical Epidemiology of Criminals. The Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence from UCLA. The closed adolescent treatment center.

A national uproar was created by various articles in 1974, which prompted the Senate investigation. But after all these years, the news that two inmates at Vacaville may have died from these same experiments indicates that though a nation was shocked in 1974, little was done to correct the experimentations. In 1977, a Senate subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research, chaired by Senator Ted Kennedy, focused on the CIA's testing of LSD on unwitting citizens. Only a mere handful of people within the CIA knew about the scope and details of the program.

Mind control experiments have been part of California for decades and permeate mental institutions and prisons. But, it is not just in the penal society that mind control measures have been used. Minority children were subjected to experimentation at abandoned Nike Missile Sites, veterans who fought for American freedom were also subjected to the programs. Funding and experimentations of mind control have been part of the U.S. Health, Education and Welfare Department, the Department of Veterans Affairs, the Central Intelligence Agency through the Phoenix Program, the Stanford Research Institute, the Agency for International Development, the Department of Defense, the Department of Labor, the National Institute of Mental Health, the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, and the National Science Foundation.

In 1974, Senator Sam Erwin, of Watergate fame, headed a U.S. Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights studying the subject of "individual rights and the Federal role in behavior modification." Though little publicity was given to this committee's investigation, Senator Erwin issued a strong condemnation of the federal role in mind control. That condemnation, however, did not halt mind control experiments; they just received more circuitous funding.

Excerpt from another webpage:

...neuro-science has shown that the brain itself emits an energy field ... everyone's brain has a distinctive set of bioelectric resonating frequencies. This "electrical" field of the human body is said to be it's bioelectric field consisting of electromagnetic energy and corresponding gene information that is emitted and specific to each individual. This field can also be detected remotely by others using capable equipment that enables another to identify you apart from someone else.

It has been determined and reported (bearing some likeness to a laser beam) that directing "pulsed-frequency" MASER beams (microwave amplification by stimulated radiation) at specific brain centers can initiate the relay of necessary feedback to inform the operator as to your state of being as well as provide one who is bent on depravity and mayhem to also put another person into states of confusion, extreme stress, along with hallucinations and
symptoms and feelings mimicking mental illness.

The only plight of this strange electronic odyssey seems to be that of creating an "electronic concentration camp" to be imposed upon innocent members of society (chosen to be targeted) by the arbitrary and capricious fancy of a few.

Project LUCID

From an article by Texe Marrs:

This computerized I.D. card - to be followed eventually by an implanted chip - is an electronic straitjacket that allows the New World Order's Gestapo to track and link every man, woman, and child on planet earth. Our activities are going to be monitored 24 hours a day, seven days a week, by federal Gestapo agencies - the FBI, IRS, BATF, CIA, DIA, DBA, NSA, NRO, FINCEN, the U.S. Treasury Service, the Department of Justice, and countless other police agencies.

Notice that my book, Mega Forces, first became available to the general public in 1987. At the time my disclosures about the coming, new, implantable biochips which would revolutionize human - and robotic - life as we know it stunned many readers. They simply couldn't believe that the science was that far advanced. But it was. Even as I wrote Mega Forces, I was becoming aware of super-secret experiments by government and corporate laboratories in which human subjects - usually unwilling and unsuspecting guinea pigs - were having computer chips and transmitting devices implanted into their cerebral hemispheres (e.g. their brains), auditory (ear) organs, and elsewhere in their bodies. Of course, all of this highly classified and hush-hush research was supposedly being done "for the advancement of science, for the good of all mankind." Sure it was!

In reality, from the vantage point of the elite, there are only two reasons to develop and implement a universal system in which every man, woman, and child will be injected with a computer biochip. One, of course, is the factor of money. There is big money ahead for the high tech corporations who receive government contracts to implant biochips in up to six billion human beings. But the primary reason for this system's use is control. The implantable biochip provides incredible potential for the Illuminati and their stooges to gain absolute, permanent control over the minds of men.

As I wrote in Mega Forces, "Never in human history have tyrants and madmen had such tools - tools which they can use to plunder minds and terrorize an entire population...One shudders to think of the power this capability might give corrupt leaders or thugs bent on controlling the mind-thoughts of individuals."

Isolated news reports about government research into biochips bring evidence of a frightening future for mankind once the implanting of these devilish devices is initiated on a mass scale. In 1995, Pat Cooper, a reporter for Defense News, wrote an article entitled, "Naval Research Lab Attempts to Meld Neurons and Chips." Cooper quoted Lawrence Korb, a former top DOD official, as saying that, "The studies by the Defense Department produce an army of zombies."

The research, Cooper noted, "has captured the interest of the U.S. intelligence community."

After observing that there are unlimited useful applications of the rising, new technology, Cooper quoted Steve Aftergood, a senior analyst for the Washington-based Federation of American Scientist, who stated, "For all the desirable applications, it (smart biochips) may have horrific applications."

Speaking before the Defense Electronics Symposium, sponsored by the American Defense Preparedness Association, in Arlington, Virginia, in 1995, William Tolles, former associate director of research of the Naval Research Laboratory, stated: "Once this technology is proved, you could control a living species."

The full article can be found at: <http://www.adacomp.net/~mcherney/lucid.htm>

Found more info on Mt. Weather (eastern operations center) of hidden gov't, the western operations center (which may already be operational) is the city under Denver Airport.

"While the administrative headquarters of FEMA is located in Atlanta, Georgia, with various
branch offices across America, the tactical headquarters are located in a gigantic underground facility near Bluemont Virginia. This site is called Mt. Weather, and has also been referred to as the Western Virginia Office of Controlled Conflict Operations, a name that will appear more accurately descriptive as you read on.

The federal government took control of the land in 1903 and used it for various projects until 1936. This is when the U.S. Bureau of Mines started a major digging and construction project that wound up being a literal underground city! It is complete with streets and sidewalks, private apartments, cafeterias, hospitals, supply stores and even it's own mass transit system! Furthermore, it has a water purification system, fed by lakes and underground springs and of course, it's own power plant and sewage disposal system. This is quite a contrast to the visible, above ground structures, which give the appearance of an innocent complex of a dozen or so well kept government communication-type office buildings with antennas and microwave relay systems. All this is located on a beautiful landscape and shows no resemblance of anything really strange.

Beneath the unsuspecting ground-level complex is what is often called the "Doomsday Hideaway", this huge mystery mountain of secrecy has gone virtually unnoticed by the public, and even most members of congress are unaware or very unfamiliar with it. It is a self contained, fully equipped and operational headquarters for the "hidden parallel government" of the United states and more!

Here is a list of some of the departments and agencies that are housed within the heavily protected mountain: the departments of Agriculture; Commerce; Health, Education and Welfare; Housing and Urban Development; Interior; Labor; State; Transportation; and Treasury. Some of the federal agencies located within are: the FCC, Selective Service, the Veterans Administration, the Federal Power Commission, the U.S. Postal Service, and the Federal Reserve (which by the way, is not controlled by the federal government). Another little know fact is that the headquarters for the World Bank is located in this safe haven!"

The full article is at: http://www.seebo.net/fema.html

And, I found out about another one, Iron Mountain, in New York:

"...In August of 1963, 15 people working for the elite power-brokers of the Illuminati met in a nuclear fallout city, built deep inside of Iron Mountain near Hudson New York. The Iron Mountain underground city was built through the finances of Standard Oil of New Jersey, the bank manufacturers, Hanover Trust, Shell Oil and other elitist corporations.

Their meetings continued for 3 years and ended in 1966. These men were the think-tank-group who had the responsibility of designing a global plan of action to control world events, depopulate the earth, completely control the masses and to steer humanity into the inescapable net of a one world government by the turn of this century...

These "Illuminated" elitists believe in a world system led by men who consider themselves to be of a god-like superior race of individuals endowed through blood and royal heritage to be the benefactors of this planet and it's people for their own personal pleasure and desires.

The Iron Mountain conspiracy also ran deep into the top levels of several federal agencies, who were aware of and involved in concealing the operation. Most notable were the FBI, CIA and the National Security Agency(NSA)..."

...One of the plans from the Iron Mountain conspiracy to deal with controlling humanity during the projected era of peace was in their words, "to introduce a sophisticated form of human slavery that in some form would be consistent with modern technology and the political process".

This article is at: http://www.seebo.net/iron.html

On a previous post (EU outlaws freedom of speech?), it was shown that human rights are in the process of being eliminated in Europe, in favor of "The Party" as Orwell would say in 1984.

But how about the next phase, the American Union? Are they really moving on that one also? Here is an excerpt from a message that I found from 29 Sep 99:
"...her husband is a truck driver for Wal-Mart. It seems he was driving a load early last week and stopped at a border weigh station. The inspector wanted to know what was in the load, and the driver indicated he did not know. He merely picked up the trailer and was transporting it to another State.

The inspector opened the trailer and saw hundreds of uniform boxes. He asked what was in the boxes and the driver again stated that he didn't know. So the inspector opened a box.

In the box were about a hundred large (about 2'x3') plastic signs that stated: "This City Under Martial Law" in bright colors. It said something about the federal gov't and had what looked like a legal reference (the driver claims to know nothing about legal issues, but he thought it was a reference to a law or an Executive Order or something).

There were several hundred boxes of these signs. The driver doesn't know what Wal-Mart has to do with the signs. But he DID state that Wal-Mart sometimes hires out space on their trucks if space is available.

The full message can be found at: Mhttp://www.freeworldalliance.com/newsflash3.htm

Another message from 13 Nov 99:

(South Carolina) "...The local news at 7:00PM last night issued a warning to citizens to stay away from the area as it was being used by the Marines for Urban warfare exercises! The late night news last night showed 5 points abandoned except for Marines vehicles and troops...Latest reports are we now have at least several hundred Marines camped out IN the city. Local news reported early this week that the exercises had been "extended" from the original 1 week to a month or more. Now we hear they are here until "further notice".

A guy I work with who's wife works for the city of Columbia, told me today, that his wife came home last night and said that one of the Marine officers had gotten into a heated argument with our Mayor down at city hall about "carrying live ammo". What the hell is going on?...

This message is at: http://www.freeworldalliance.com/newsflash35.htm

Another message from 20 Nov 99:

(Oakland, California) "Hundreds of U.S. Marines are in town this week to train in simulated war conditions in an urban setting. According to the Oakland Tribune, when training was conducted there this spring, residents were willing to deal with the slight inconvenience. But when the exercises moved into their back yards, things changed. Despite promises to the contrary, helicopters flew low and weapons-fire noise was at an unacceptable level.

This message is at: http://www.freeworldalliance.com/newsflash42.htm

And then, we discover that the US is actually in a state of "National Emergency"...

From 12 Nov 99...

Federal Register: November 12, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 218)

Presidential Documents - Page 61765-61767
From the Federal Register Online via GPO Access (wais.access.gpo.gov)
DOCID:frl2no99-163

Notice of November 10, 1999-
Continuation of Emergency Regarding Weapons of Mass Destruction

Presidential Documents

Title 3- The President - Page 61767

Notice of November 10, 1999
Continuation of Emergency Regarding Weapons of Mass Destruction
On November 14, 1994, by Executive Order 12938, I declared a national emergency with respect to the unusual and extraordinary threat to the national security, foreign policy, and economy of the United States posed by the proliferation of nuclear, biological, and chemical weapons (weapons of mass destruction) and the means of delivering such weapons. Because the proliferation of weapons of mass destruction and the means of delivering them continues to pose an unusual and extraordinary threat to the national security, foreign policy, and economy of the United States, the national emergency first declared on November 14, 1994, and extended on November 14, 1995, November 12, 1996, November 13, 1997, and November 12, 1998, must continue in effect beyond November 14, 1999. Therefore, in accordance with section 202(d) of the National Emergencies Act (50 U.S.C. 1622(d)), I am continuing the national emergency declared in Executive Order 12938.

This notice shall be published in the Federal Register and transmitted to the Congress.

(Presidential Signature) William Jefferson Clinton

THE WHITE HOUSE - November 10, 1999

More info on acoustic and electromagnetic weaponry:

The military is looking for ... an acoustic weapon with frequencies tunable all the way up to lethal. Indeed, Huntington Beach-based Scientific Applications & Research Associates Inc. (SARA) has built a device that will make internal organs resonate: The effects can run from discomfort to damage or death.

Tucked away in the corner of a drab industrial park in Huntington Beach, Calif., is a windowless, nondescript building. Inside, under extremely tight security, engineers and scientists are working on devices whose ordinary appearance masks the oddity of their function. One is cone shaped, about the size of a fire hydrant. Another is a 3-foot-long metal tube, mounted on a tripod, with some black boxes at the operator's end. These are the newest weapons of war.

SARA's acoustic devices have already been tested at the Camp Pendleton Marine Corps Base, near the company's Huntington Beach office. The search for weapons that could incapacitate people without inflicting lethal injuries has intensified. Police, too, are keenly interested. Scores of new contracts have been let, and scientists, aided by government research on the "bioeffects" of beamed energy, are searching the electromagnetic and sonic spectrums for wavelengths that can affect human behavior.

From 1980 to 1983, a man named Eldon Byrd ran the Marine Corps Nonlethal Electromagnetic Weapons project. He conducted most of his research at the Armed Forces Radiobiology Research Institute in Bethesda, Md. "We were looking at electrical activity in the brain and how to influence it," he says. Byrd, a specialist in medical engineering and bioeffects, funded small research projects, including a paper on vortex weapons by Obolensky. He conducted experiments on animals—and even on himself—to see if brain waves would move into sync with waves impinging on them from the outside. He found that they would, but the effect was short lived.

By using very low frequency electromagnetic radiation—the waves way below radio frequencies on the electromagnetic spectrum—he found he could induce the brain to release behavior-regulating chemicals. "We could put animals into a stupor," he says, by hitting them with these frequencies. "We got chick brains—in vitro—to dump 80 percent of the natural opioids in their brains," Byrd says. He even ran a small project that used magnetic fields to cause certain brain cells in rats to release histamine. In humans, this would cause instant flu-like symptoms and produce nausea. "These fields were extremely weak. They were undetectable," says Byrd. "The effects were nonlethal and reversible. You could disable a person temporarily," Byrd hypothesizes. "It would have been like a stun gun."

Byrd never tested any of his hardware in the field, and his program, scheduled for four years, apparently was closed down after two, he says. "The work was really outstanding," he grumbles. "We would have had a weapon in one year." Byrd says he was told his work would be unclassified, "unless it works." Because it worked, he suspects that the program "went black." Other scientists tell similar tales of research on electromagnetic radiation turning top secret once successful results were achieved.
There are clues that such work is continuing. In 1995, the annual meeting of four-star U.S. Air Force generals—called CORONA—reviewed more than 1,000 potential projects. One was called “Put the Enemy to Sleep/Keep the Enemy From Sleeping.” It called for exploring “acoustics,” “microwaves,” and “brain-wave manipulation” to alter sleep patterns. It was one of only three projects approved for initial investigation.

The full article is at: http://www.adacomp.net/~mcherney/usnews.html

I found another interesting article on psychotronics - Here are some excerpts:

"What is frightening is that words, transmitted via low density microwaves or radio frequencies, or by other covert methods, might be used to create influence. For instance, according to a 1984 U.S. House of Representatives report, a large number of stores throughout the country use high frequency transmitted words (above the range of human hearing) to discourage shoplifting. Stealing is reported to be reduced by as much as 80% in some cases. Surely, the CIA and military haven't overlooked such useful technology."

"Dr. Frey also did experiments on reduction of aggression. Rats who were accustomed to fighting viciously when their tails were pinched, accepted the pinching with relative passivity when irradiated with pulsed microwaves in the ultra high frequency rage (UHF) at a power density of less than 1,000 microwatts/cm². He has also done low intensity microwave experiments degrading motor coordination and balance. When asked about weapons applications of his work, he answered by referring to himself as "just a biological theorist", and his work for the Navy, "basic medical research."

"Richard Helms wrote of such a system in the mid-1960s while he was CIA Plans Director. He spoke of "sophisticated approaches to the 'coding' of information for transmittal to population targets in the 'battle for the minds of men'..." and of "an approach integrating biological, social and physical-mathematical research in attempts... to control behavior." He found particularly notable, "use of modern information theory, automata theory, and feedback concepts... for a technology for controlling behavior... using information inputs as causative agents." Due to Project Pandora, it is now known that applied biological (and other) frequencies can also be used as direct "information inputs" (e.g., of feeling or emotion) and to reinforce brain rhythms associated with conditioning and information processing. One way to get such a signal into a human may be through use of a high frequency carrier frequency."

"There is no U.S. law specifically regulating these types of transmission (over radio and TV a Federal Communication Commission "catch all" provision might apply). If industry uses undetectable audio transmissions to meet security concerns, it seems that the military and CIA would exploit the same technology and would have developed much more sophisticated technology for applications. The public's conception of "subliminals" is naive compared to capabilities."

"Los Alamos National Laboratory, now under supervision of University of California, prepared a report for Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) setting forth that use of microwave radiation on terrorists could kill them, stun them or at least modify their behavior by changing their "perceptions."

At this point the cloak is donned, and the report continues: "There are reports of Eurasian communist countries performing research with combined fields of signals from several different microwave frequencies to produce at least perceptual distortions in humans."

"In a review prepared by National Bureau of Standards, Law Enforcement Standards Laboratory, for Nuclear Defense Agency, Intelligence and Security Directorate, use of low intensity microwaves was considered for application as a "psychological deterrent." The report stated, "...microwave radiation has frequently been cited as being responsible for non-thermal effects in integrated central nervous system activity. The behavioral consequences most frequently reported have been disability, listlessness and increased irritability."

This article is at - http://control.wwwl.50megs.com/research/rell0699a.html
Subject: reference material on psychotronics - Remote Mind Control Technology:


15. Rosenfeld, Sam and Anne, The Roots of Individuality: Brain Waves and Perception, Mental Health Studies and Reports Branch, National Institute of Mental Health, October, 1975.


Note:

Why Scientology appeared on Earth at this time (window of opportunity)

From LRH tape of 8 December 1952 (PDC 21) - ARC-Cycles: Theory and Automatism

We wouldn't have a ghost of a chance right now unless homo-saps actually had slugged up from the mud to a point where he had a little leisure time. We happen to be going through a period when Man has made himself relatively free by the use of the machine - just after a period when he was terribly enslaved by the machine, the early days of industrialism, and just before the machine is employed for his utter enslavement.

The reason you've got Scientology is, to a large degree, right here there's a little breathing period on Earth. I don't know how many years it is from here to the other, but you've already seen the slavery state start with Hiroshima.

It became dangerous for knowledge to be disseminated. It became terribly important to them to shut all the boundaries on knowledge. You've seen those curtains shutting down. Those are the Shades of Night falling. The whole nonsense of Thought Police is moving right straight in, the Shades of Night.

We've got a very short time. It isn't the destruction of civilization by the atomic bomb. It's "let's shut down the communication lines of knowledge." Here, for a brief moment, we have them free and open. There's a tremendous urgency against that. It is real. It is going to happen here on Earth.

Additional Note:

The Head Global Enslavers time table target for a One-World Government is 2015.

Quote from OT VIII materials:

No doubt you are familiar with the Revelations section of the Bible where various events are predicted. Also mentioned is a brief period of time in which an arch-enemy of Christ referred to as the Antichrist will reign and his opinions will have sway. All this makes for very fantastic, entertaining reading but there is truth in it. This Antichrist represents the forces of Lucifer (literally, the "light bearer" or "light bring"), Lucifer being a mythical representation of the forces of enlightenment, the Galactic Confederacy. (This is the other group fighting for earth. This is the group that represents individual freedom for man. They are not an implanted society but represent forces trying to undo the epidemic of implantation that has occurred in this galaxy for some time).

My mission could be said to fulfill the Biblical promise represented by this brief Antichrist period. During this period there is a fleeting opportunity for the whole scenario to be effectively derailed, which would make it impossible for the mass Marcabian landing (Second Coming) to take place. The Second Coming is designed, among other things, to trigger a rapid series of destructive events.

I will soon leave this world only to return and complete my mission with another identity.
I will return not as a religious leader but a political one. That happens to be the requisite beingness for the task at hand. I will not be known to most of you, my activities misunderstood by many, yet along with your constant effort in the theta band I will effectively postpone and then halt a series of events designed to make happy slaves of us all.

Note:

For more data on the Second Coming see the time track - 26 September 1973

Note:

LRH reportedly was promoted or self-promoted to Admiral shortly before his death and there were some hints of a “Space Org” being formed. Reportedly there was a somber video produced about this shortly after his death, and I believe Pat Broeker was in it, along with some others.

I talked to a Puerto Rican friend about this in Clearwater in 1989, and he described the contents of the tape. “Target Two” was the subject, something about an “ET Alliance”. I consider this guy credible. I asked around about it and the few that were aware of the video didn't want to discuss it.

Admiral is a commander of fleets of vessels.

Post by Joe Harrington to COSinvestigations on 20 October 2000

Note:

The delay part of the OT VIII briefing has already happened. The Marcabians needed Galactic Council approval for their landing and they did not get it. Their only option now for continuing their landing and takeover plans - is to fight. This is because a Galactic Federation blockade has been placed around the planet.

Additional Note:

I just finished reading a fascinating book on Technical Remote Viewing. Under several quite interesting findings it states that some viewers have found a fleet of spaceships just before the borders of the solar system, and others inside of it. And some even stumbled on remarks regarding a “Galactic Confederacy”, but could not quite figure out what it meant.

The book was written by a german viewer who is not affiliated with the church. And it’s not translated to other languages.

Post to COSinvestigations by FZB on 11 April 2001

Jan: Scientology HOT

NEWS FLASH

CST is secretly building an underground CITY in northern California. The construction workers are only allowed to work a month at a time and then they are fired and replaced with new ones. What they are currently constructing on the surface, cannot be determined from ground level. But you can see what it is from an aerial view. It is two large circles, connected as in the sign of infinity, and there is an area near the facility that appears to be a landing and launching pad for spacecraft.

Why does CST need an underground CITY with landing/launch pads? To store their squirreled Scientology tech? I DON'T THINK SO!

This blows their "shore story" or "cover" for all of their digging, i.e. to bury the tech underground for future generations. They're burying a lot more than the tech, and here we go again with WITHHOLDING VITAL INFORMATION from the remainder of us Scientologists and the rest of the world.
There is a similar C of S property near Trementina, NM which someone posted aerial photos of in the summer of '99. At that place they have two large circles roughly each 100 yards diameter which overlap a little. This is the place where they are said to have all the LRH tech stuff on titanium plates underground. I don't have the URL to the photos, maybe someone who knows can post it.

Virginia found some satellite photos of the New Mexico facility on the net.

Posted to COSinvestigations by Mike McClaughry

16 Jan : Scientology

MIRACULOUS FLOWERS SPROUT ON A GOLD STATUE IN SOUTH KOREA

Flowers that bloom only once every 3,000 years are budding on the head of a sacred Buddhist statue.

Buddhist priests in South Korea say the legendary flowers blossoming on the forehead of Kuan Yin the Compassionate only appear when the 'Sage King of the Future' (also known as Maitreya, the future Buddha--J.T.) comes into the world, which one Buddhist leader called, a delight that gives joy beyond description.

The Miracle of the Flowers, as it's now being called, happened in the Chonggyesa Temple, in a suburb of Seoul, the capital of South Korea. Tens of thousands of pilgrims are flocking to see the white blossoms on the tip of the eyebrow of the shining, gilded statue of Kuan Yin.

Kuan Yin is a gentle Buddhist deity who refused to enter paradise (Nirvana--J.T.) because she heard the cries of suffering humanity,' says religious expert Dr. Kenneth Ireland 'She is acknowledged to save the soul of everyone on Earth, turning her back on none.

Many are now saying that the monastery of Chonggye-sa could become the Buddhist Lourdes because many cures are being performed there. According to the monks, 21 threadlike stems are growing from the statue of Kuan Yin, each with a tiny white flower 'no bigger than the tip of a ballpoint pen. This is the first time in the 1,000-year history of the monastery that the flowers have blossomed.

Buddhists say sighting the flowers is like witnessing the birth of Buddha, he added. Experts say it's unthinkable that the 500-year-old statue of Kuan Yin, gilded every three years over the (original) woodwork, could produce growing flowers without divine intervention.

Botanically, the flower is related to the ficus,' says botanist William Grant, There is just no way it could take root in the statue. Dr. Ireland says the flowers are regarded as divine in India, Japan and China and are believed to bloom only when a momentous event is about to happen. Buddhist monks are currently keeping a prayer vigil at the statue, waiting for the event that will change mankind's future forever.

Post to alt.clearing.technology January 16, 2001

16 Jan : Scientology

Dismissal of Scientology Libel Suit Upheld

By Mark Hamblett New York
Law Journal
Tuesday,January 16, 2001

IN A LIBEL lawsuit, the Church of Scientology failed to show actual malice by a writer for Time magazine, which published an expose of the organization in 1991, the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit has held.

The appeals court, in a suit filed over the Time cover story "Scientology: The Cult of Greed," also said that no reasonable jury could find that reporter Richard Behar published allegations about a stock scam and murder-suicide involving members of the church "with purposeful avoidance of the truth."
The court's decision in Church of Scientology International v. Behar, 98-9522, affirmed the ruling of Southern District Judge Peter K. Leisure, who after two and a half years of discovery, dismissed the libel complaint.

Because the church had conceded it was a public figure, Judge Leisure had ruled that it could not meet the heightened standard for showing actual malice under libel law.

Mr. Behar's 10-page article criticized Scientology as a "ruthless global scam" posing as a religion that survived "by intimidating members and critics in a 'Mafia-like' manner." One allegation in the story, denied by the church, was that church member Steven Fishman stole stock confirmation slips in order to join dozens of successful securities class action lawsuits. Mr. Behar reported that Mr. Fishman spent almost a third of the million dollars he made from the stock scam on Scientology books and tapes, and when he was caught, was instructed by the church to kill a psychiatrist that he had confided in, Dr. Uwe Geertz, and then kill himself.

The Second Circuit agreed with Judge Leisure that the church could not make a showing of actual malice in publishing either the stock scam or murder-suicide allegations, which were included in the story after interviews with the participants, including Mr. Fishman and Dr. Geertz.

"The article does not present Fishman's claim as undisputed fact, but rather makes clear that Scientology denies the truth of Fishman and Dr. Geertz's charges," said Chief Judge John M. Walker Jr., writing for the appeals court. "In view of the extensive research Behar conducted and the fact that the death threat was accurately reported as an allegation, we agree with the district court that no reasonable jury could find that Mr. Behar was purposefully avoiding the truth in publishing the allegations.

Reports of Intimidation

Other statements from the article that the court found fell short of actual malice were the "Mafia-like" allegation, a second that called the group "classically terrorist," and a third that read: "Those who criticize the church—journalists, doctors, lawyers and even judges--often find themselves framed for fictional crimes, beaten up or threatened with death."

Another allegation concerned the suicide of a man named Noah Lottnick. Mr. Behar had written that "The Lottnicks lost their son, Noah, who jumped from a Manhattan hotel clutching $171, virtually the only money he had not yet turned over to Scientology. His parents blame the church and would like to sue but are frightened by the organization's reputation for ruthlessness."

The church had argued that Mr. Behar had a negative view of Scientology, and in the words of Judge Walker, "that his bias pervaded the investigation and caused him to publish false and defamatory statements" about the church—a claim Judge Leisure found unsupported by the evidence. Moreover, Judge Leisure said that the church had failed to show inadequate investigation on the part of the reporter.

Both findings were upheld by the Second Circuit. Judges Jose A. Cabranes and Fred I. Parker joined in the opinion.

Note:

Calling a spade a spade holds up in court. Because of all their criminal black intelligence operations the media can say that RTC/OSA are guilty of intimidating members and critics in a Mafia-like manner and their methods are classically terrorist, and the courts will agree that they have not committed libel.

They have worked hard to earn this well-deserved description of their fascist actions.

16 Jan : Scientology

Regarding the 'freezone' that is infiltrated with I'd say up to 50% (at this time) cult operatives posing as critics or freezoners. A few will go way out of their way to offer you 'sample' free services. One reverse processed me ruthlessly after spending a year in talking
me into trying his approach so I could see how it worked... I told him I had no case but finally one day when he called I said I could spot something... so we ran the item.... It took MONTHS to recover. It was not funny. He took his ruthless attempts to ruin me to the most extreme limits imaginable. Robt Ducharme was the auditor.

Posted to internet on 16 January 2001 by Phil Scott

Note:

That brings up an interesting point on our earlier reference to Theta Traps in the freezone. Some of these independents could be OSA operatives!

And they would have the same purpose as RTC - to stop people from auditing so as to prevent anyone going OT. Operations like this would serve to make people shy of getting auditing in the freezone.

-- Feb : Scientology

In the recent International Scientology News Issue 15, Page 42 it says:

"Getting people up to and through these OT levels is, according to current research, the only faintest chance this universe has.

The crew of the Freewinds operate with this data firmly in mind at all times. They are entrusted to deliver the upper OT levels, beginning with New OT VIII, the first of what LRH referred to as the actual OT levels. And in order for them to fulfill their purpose of delivering levels beyond OT VHI-starting with New OT IX, Orders of Magnitude and New OT X, Character, ..."

We must accomplish two things:

1. Each and every Scientologist must move up to New OT VIII, Truth Revealed

2. All orgs must reach the size of Old Saint Hill, as this is the final prerequisite needed to release and deliver New OT IX and X."

International Scientology News Issue 15, Page 42

Note:

This means it will NEVER happen.

Incorrectly Included suppressive arbitraries to stop people going OT - Miscavige
Added Time to releasing OT 9 - Miscavige

14 Feb : Scientology

An act to add Section 32005 to the Food and Agricultural Code, relating to animals.

LEGISLATIVE COUNSEL’S DIGEST

Senate Bill 236, Introduced by Senator O'Connell

The bill would make it a crime for any person to own, harbor, or keep any dog or cat over the age of 4 months, unless that dog or cat has been micro-chipped and the owner's identification has been entered into a national registry approved by the Department of Food and Agriculture.

Even if you're not in California, please help fight CA Senate bill number SB 236

Related news articles:
The San Diego Union-Tribune 21 March 2001

SACRAMENTO -- To some it seems like a sinister, Orwellian plot:

The government requires pet owners to imbed microchips in their dogs and cats revealing the owner’s name, phone number and address. Those who resist face criminal penalties.

But backers insist the proposal isn't some Big Brother nightmare. Instead, they say, it's a way to use advanced technology to rescue tens of thousands of animals and save millions of taxpayer dollars on animal shelter operations. The plan is contained in new legislation, Senate Bill 236, by Senator Jack O'Connell, D-Santa Barbara, a pet owner and longtime legislative champion of animal rights.

"It will save money and help lost pets be reunited with their loving owners," O'Connell said. "It's just good public policy."

The San Diego Union-Tribune 5 January 1989

Marketed by Infonet Identification and Recovery System in Los Angeles, the new device consists of a small microchip injected just under the skin of cats, dogs and other pets. Veterinarians say the procedure is painless.

Under the Infonet plan, animal shelters that find stray pets scan them with an instrument resembling a supermarket barcode reader. According to Infonet, most city and county animal shelters in California will be using the scanning system by this spring.

Note:

First pets, then humans!

The train is heading on down the track - and it ain't the train of freedom.

-- Mar : Scientology

Pentagon Unveils 'Non-Lethal' Weapon

by ROBERT BURNS
AP Military Writer

WASHINGTON (AP) -

The Pentagon on Thursday unveiled a new "non-lethal" weapon designed to drive off an adversary with an energy beam that inflicts pain without causing lasting harm. The weapon could be used for riot control and peacekeeping missions when deadly force is not necessary, officials said.

The weapon, called "active denial technology," was developed by Air Force research laboratories in New Mexico and Texas as part of a multi-service program run by the Marine Corps. "This revolutionary force-protection technology gives U.S. service members an alternative to using deadly force," said Marine Corps Col. George P. Fenton, director of the program at Quantico, Va.

The weapon is designed to stop people by firing millimeter-wave electromagnetic energy in a beam that quickly heats up the surface of the victim's skin. Within seconds the person feels pain that officials said is similar to touching a hot light bulb.

"It's the kind of pain you would feel if you were being burned," said Rich Garcia, a spokesman for the Air Force Research Laboratory at Kirtland Air Force Base, N.M. "It's just not intense enough to cause any damage."

The Pentagon has made a strong push to develop "non-lethal" weapons in the aftermath of a humanitarian mission in Somalia in 1992-93 that put soldiers in the line of fire in urban areas where civilians were present. A prototype of the weapon will be tested on goats and humans at Kirtland in the next few months, Garcia said.
"When it penetrates in, it activates the pain sensors, and you feel a lot of pain," Garcia said. "But there's no damage. It truly is a non-lethal device." The Marine Corps said $40 million was spent developing the weapon during the past decade.

The Marine Corps plans to mount the microwave weapon on top of Humvees, the Jeep-like vehicles used by both the Marines and the Army. Later it might be used on aircraft and ships, officials said. The weapon could be fielded by 2009, officials said.

William Arkin, senior military adviser to Human Rights Watch, questioned whether a pain weapon would be safe to use against civilians in combat situations. What about children in the crowd? What about pregnant women and the elderly? he said.

We have developed a nonlethal weapon which causes pain. What happens when someone continues to walk toward the source of the high-power microwave? What happens when panic ensues in a crowd as a result of high-power microwave? What happens when it's focused on someone's eye?" Arkin said.

Posted to alt.religion.Scientology on 1 March 2001 by Fiesty

Note:

Hmmm. Developing crowd control weapons in preparation for a One World Government and the Second Coming?

07 Mar : Scientology

DATA ON PSYCHOTRONICS

From various posts to COSinvestigations by Theta One:

How Psychotronics Work
Part 1 - Direct Stimulation of the Brain

In this first part, we will discuss some of the physical, physiological, and emotional effects produced by the use of electronic implants. Electronic implants are actually one of the older forms of electronic mind control technology. Implants can either receive instructions via radio signals, passing them to the brain, or, can be interrogated via external radio signals to read brain activity at a distance. Advanced implants are capable of both functions.

The following is from Electropsychometric Auditing Operator's Manual:

It has been known to a variety of beings for a very long time that thought and electrical manifestations were closely associated. This knowledge is to the sorrow of many. One can say with truth that this bit of information, the connection between thought and electrical impulses, is the most thoroughly overworked datum known.

In recent Earth times, less than two centuries ago, the relationship between physical activity and structure and electricity was revealed. The first experiments were upon frogs and it demonstrated that when a frog, even a dead frog, is shot with a current of electricity, his legs jerk. But, one might say, with the jerk of a frog, the electronic era of the mind bowed into view on Earth. - L. Ron Hubbard, 1952

Luigi Galvani (1737-1798) was an Italian physician, physicist, and a teacher of medicine in Bologna. Experimenting with dissected frogs, he applied electric current to the nerves of a frog and observed the contractions of the muscles in their legs. In 1791, he published his work on electrical stimulation of frog nerves.

The brain sends and receives electrical impulses to the rest of the body via the nervous system. All of the body's functions are typically regulated by the brain (excluding any influence by the thetan at present), which acts as the physical control center for the body. The electrical impulses sent out by the brain, are control signals that cause something to occur, the impulses received back along the nerves are sensory inputs and feedback signals.
Electronic implants work on the principle of introducing a controlled electrical signal, directly into a specific part of the brain, for the purpose of creating a specific reaction in the organism. Essentially overriding or bypassing the brain's normal signals.

Dr. Walter Rudolph Hess (1881-1973), a Swiss physiologist and 1959 Nobel prize winner began his research in the early 30's. Here in the U.S., Hess experimented with conscious animals, by applying small electric stimuli to specific areas of the brain through fine needles. With these needles implanted in the brain, the stimulated areas cause reactions to occur in some part of the body. In this way Hess was able to map out the various zones in the brain, that control specific areas or functions in the body.

Another of the early researchers into direct Electrical Stimulation and control of the Brain (ESB) was a Dr. Jose Delgado. Jose Manuel Rodriguez Delgado was born in Ronda, Malaga, Spain, August 8, 1915.

In 1950 Delgado came to the U.S., where he worked at Yale University with a professor Fulton. Delgado was at Yale during more than 20 years and was named physiology professor in 1966, directing the neurobiological laboratory. He also continued the research of Dr. Hess.

1952 CIA - Project MOONSTRUCK:

Electronic implants in brain and teeth
Targeting: Long range
Implanted during surgery or surreptitiously during abduction
Frequency range: HF - ELF transceiver implants
Functional Basis: Electronic Stimulation of the Brain, E.S.B.
Purpose: Tracking, mind and behavior control, conditioning, programming, covert operations

In 1953, speaking before a national meeting of Princeton alumni, CIA director Allen Dulles distinguished two fronts in the then-current "battle for men's minds":

a "first front" of mass indoctrination through censorship and propaganda, and a "second front" of individual brainwashing and brain changing. Before an audience of fellow Ivy Leaguers, Dulles skipped the usual pieties about democracy. The same year, Dulles approved the CIA's notorious MKULTRA project, and exempted it from normal CIA financial controls.

On 13 April 1953, the super-secret project MK-ULTRA was born. MK stood for Mind Kontrol. Its scope was broader than ever before, and only those in the top echelon of the CIA were privy to it. Official CIA documents describe MK-ULTRA as an umbrella project with 149 sub-projects.

Many of these sub-projects dealt with testing illegal drugs for potential field use. Others dealt with electronics. One explored the possibility of activating the human organism by remote control. Throughout, it remained a major goal to brainwash individuals to become couriers and spies without their knowledge.

Dr. Delgado directed a project, in the 60's, with the help of a Dr. Carpenter, a specialist in monkeys and Anthropods. The project was conducted on Hall Island, Bermuda, and consisted of stimulating the brains of multiple monkeys that lived in the wild. These monkeys all had their movements "controlled" and "teledirected" through brain implants which both received and transmitted brain information to a computer.

The New York Times ran an article on May 17, 1965 entitled Matador With a Radio Stops Wild Bull. The story details Dr. Delgado's experiments at Yale University School of Medicine and work in the field at Cordova, Spain. The New York Times stated:

Afternoon sunlight poured over the high wooden barriers into the ring, as the brave bull bore down on the unarmed matador, a scientist who had never faced fighting bull. But the charging animal's horn never reached the man behind the heavy red cape. Moments before that could happen, Dr. Delgado pressed a button on a small radio transmitter in his hand and the bull braked to a halt. Then he pressed another button on the transmitter, and the bull obediently turned to the right and trotted away. The bull was obeying commands in his brain that were being called forth by electrical stimulation by the radio signals to certain regions in which fine wires had been painlessly planted the day before.
According to Dr. Delgado, experiments of this type have also been performed on humans. While giving a lecture on the Brain in 1965, Dr. Delgado said, "Science has developed a new methodology for the study and control of cerebral function in animals and humans."

Dr. Delgado reported that he was able to elicit a range of emotions from his subjects by using small implants located in parts of the brain which then received their energy from 'remote control' FM radio waves.

The stimoceiver, invented by Dr. Delgado, consists of wires running from strategic points in the brain to a radio receiver/transmitter located entirely under the skin. Through this device, Delgado was able to stimulate raw emotions such as arousal, anxiety, and aggression with the turn of a knob.

During 1966, Delgado announced that his findings supported the distasteful conclusion that motion, emotion and behaviour can be directed by electrical forces. He added that humans can be controlled like robots by push buttons. Funded by the Office of Naval Research, Delgado looked forward to a future when society would be psychocivilised. Despite the miniturization of implants, the next major advance forward was microwaves, which will be covered in part 2 of my articles.

As Delgado continued his research, he published the following works:

- Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society
  Harpers, New York, 1969

- Intracerebral Radio Stimulation and Recording in Completely Free Patients, Psychotechnology

Richard Helms, CIA Director and chief architect of the program, ordered the destruction of all MK-ULTRA records shortly before leaving office in 1973. Despite these precautions some documents were misfiled and came to light in the late 1970's.

All of Dr. Delgado's work was leading towards the very specific goal of a mind-controlled society, which he clearly stated in 1974:

"We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated. The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective.

Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain."

Dr. Jose Delgado
Director of Neuropsychiatry
Yale University Medical School
Congressional Record, No. 26, Vol. 118
February 24, 1974

Delgado returned to Spain in 1970, and took with him some of his devices and machines that had been used in the Yale research. Delgado apparently perfected the Biological Chip (BioChip). Which is meant to function not only as the earlier implants, but is also capable of dumping into any part of the body, hallucinatory substances, drugs, or poison in a controlled mode and at a distance. Perfect for covert elimination of political targets or one's own captured soldiers or spies.

This technology is now commercially available.

"Bionic Technologies, Inc., develops and manufactures affordable tools and turn-key systems for neuroscience researchers. These are based on high-density penetrating multielectrode arrays for the study of the parallel neural activity of the central and peripheral nervous system."

"Our equipment has been designed and tested by practicing neuroscience researchers and
therefore we think you will find it does just what you need. We are continuously developing new equipment and feedback from our users is important... please don't hesitate to contact us with ideas and queries."

Website:
http://www.bionictech.com/
Microelectrode Array containing 100 discrete electrodes:
http://www.bionictech.com/acute.html
Pneumatically-actuated Impulse Microelectrode Array Inserter:
http://www.bionictech.com/inserter.html

Neuroradio implants in members of Parliament of Finland

A series of failed neurotelecontrol operations resulted in anarchy and caused disturbances to the work of the members of Parliament of Finland, 1 July 1998. Some members of Parliament of Finland were revealed as carriers of criminal neuroradio implants.

The neurotelecast transmission spread in through the electrically unprotected walls of Parliament House of Finland supposedly guided by the resistance. The members of parliament were heard giving unclear and irrational statements, also noticeable forced movements were observed. Names of the members of parliament revealed carrying a neuroradiochip in brain were not given out to public, but some of the members of parliament admitted themselves carrying a neuroradioimplant. Article at:
http://members.tripod.com/~FreeThought/nrpubl.html

Neuroradios:
http://members.tripod.com/~FreeThought/infol.html

More information on Mind Control:

Mind Control Forum: http://www.ritualabuse.net/MCF/

Institutionalized Psychiatry has become an instrument of civilian control in the Modern State. Mind control police tactics have replaced the criminal justice system in the Soviet Union. Behind the Iron Curtain, where intolerable conditions would otherwise spark revolt, psychiatric techniques have turned the Soviet population into a herd of terrified and apathetic automatons (Fireside, Harvey, SOVIET PSYCHOPRISONS (New York: Norton) 1979).

High technology Soviet mind control has been employed against political dissidents. In the United States the American Mental Health Industry holds Soviet-style plans to replace the American justice system with mind control operations (U.S. Senate Judiciary Committee, November 1974, "Individual Rights and the Federal Role in Behavior Modification").

The late Congressman Leo Ryan's aide, Joe Holsinger, describing the CIA's involvement in Jonestown poses the question: What role did mind control technology play in the Jonestown massacre? Through the CIA's mind control technology, 98% of the U.S. population is susceptible to covert control. At that success rate, America might be turned into a nation of obedient, suicidal zombies heralded by those who died in Jonestown.

False (evil) purpose of enslaving mankind with psychotronics - Global Enslavers

07 Mar : Scientology

Euro-court outlaws criticism of EU
By Ambrose Evans-Pritchard in Brussels
ISSUE 2112

THE European Court of Justice ruled yesterday that the European Union can lawfully suppress political criticism of its institutions and of leading figures, sweeping aside English Common Law and 50 years of European precedents on civil liberties. The EU's top court found that the European Commission was entitled to sack Bernard Connolly, a British economist dismissed in 1995 for writing a critique of European monetary integration entitled The Rotten Heart of Europe.
The ruling stated that the commission could restrict dissent in order to “protect the rights of others” and punish individuals who “damaged the institution’s image and reputation”. The case has wider implications for free speech that could extend to EU citizens who do not work for the Brussels bureaucracy.

The court called the Connolly book "aggressive, derogatory and insulting", taking particular umbrage at the author's suggestion that Economic and Monetary Union was a threat to democracy, freedom and ultimately peace.

Note:

Post to COSinvestigations on 7 April 2001 by basicbasic:

What does interest me is denial of sovereignty of the individual. In UK there has been recently activated,laws which make any act to do with belief, religion, conviction, a terrorist and thus criminal act. Especially related to electronics.

If you are associated with those who do the above, you can also be a terrorist. The activists who picketed Greenham common (home of US nuclear weapons) would now be classified as terrorists. You do stuff like this with a computer, you're a TERRORIST.

04 Apr : 'FreeZone'

-Daniel McKeown's initial contact of Virginia. Daniel works with Marianne Hagen-who is connected to RONS Org.

Daniel is also known as "Vast".

----- Original Message -------
From: "dan mckeown"
To: "Virginia"
Sent: Wednesday, April 04, 2001 4:45 PM
Subject: Re: PDC TAPE FIFTEEN******paragraph deleted

Dear Virginia,
Thank you for doing all of this tedious work. It is needed and wanted.
Much ARC,
Daniel McKeown
P.S. If you can find the time,drop me an email.I would like to get in better comm with you.
----- Original Message -------
From: "Virginia"
Newsgroups: alt.clearing.technology
Sent: Tuesday, April 03, 2001 5:54 PM
Subject: PDC TAPE FIFTEEN******paragraph deleted

**Virginia responds to Daniel and there are various interchanges. The important thing to note, is this contact was established by Daniel, and it is later Daniel, who repeatedly requested Virginia come post on the old FZA board-which apparently was a planned set-up, or "op".

23 Apr : Scientology

Associated Press 23 April 2001

Americas promise free trade - Summit yields agreement to create trade zone by 2005

Quebec -
Leaders of 34 Western Hemisphere nations, rich and poor, agreed Sunday to stick with an ambitious plan to create the world’s largest free-trade zone by 2005 and penalize any country that strays from the path of democracy.

Stepping up to a table in pairs to sign the accord, the leaders left many differences unresolved as they concluded a three-day summit marred by protests, both peaceful and violent.

In scattered incidents of violence, anti-trade demonstrators had lighted bonfires and smashed windows in an area along the St. Lawrence River. Since the summit opened Friday, more than 400 protestors were arrested and at least 46 police officers and 57 demonstrators were injured.

The duty-free hemispheric zone stretching from the Arctic to the tip of South America had been embraced at earlier summits in 1994 and 1998 but had lost momentum in recent years. In staying with the 2005 target, the leaders rejected calls to speed up or slow down the completion date. All leaders of the hemisphere were present except for Cuba’s Fidel Castro, who was excluded.

The summit partners added the democracy clause that could strip a country of membership if it ceased to be a democracy, as in a military coup. Noting that democracy in certain countries continues to be fragile, summit host Canadian Prime Minister Jean Chretien had words of caution for Haiti for its flawed election last year.

Aristide, who became Haiti’s first freely elected president in 1990, fell to a military coup and was restored to power in a 1994 U.S. invasion. He stepped down in 1996 and became president again last year in elections boycotted by the opposition because of a fraudulent legislative vote.

President Bush headed home from his first international conference to face a tough battle to win negotiating authority from Congress to complete the deal.

Congress is deeply divided over whether to renew presidential negotiating authority that Bush needs to complete the deal. It enables the president to submit trade agreements to Congress which can be voted up or down but not amended. Bush promised a redoubled effort to “get it myself” by the end of the year.

19 May : ‘FreeZone’
-Daniel emails Virginia and asks her to “exert some influence” to posters on the old fza discussion board.

(email Daniel to Virginia May 19, 2001, 8:41AM)

"I post sometimes to Free Zone America’s discussion board. Do you ever get a chance to peruse there? Ever make any posts there? Most of these guys are lost and couldn't spot the bridge in front of them. There seems to be a lot confusion on "which subject" is right. I try and steer them to Ron's Org so they will actually get the old man's tech and get going again. If you can occasionally exert some influence to them I think your input would be quite helpful. It's just a suggestion."

-later in the same email, Daniel mentions FZA again.

"Let me know what your thoughts are on that FZA thing, OK?"

**Virginia did not answer this email-which then Daniel a month later, mentioned FZA again.

16 Jun : ‘FreeZone’
-Daniel emails Virginia, mentions Free Zone America,(discussion board), and that he is referring posters at FZA to the website.

(email Daniel to Virginia June 16,2001 6:47AM)
"I wanted to let you know that in my many posts to Free Zone America I sometimes find the need to direct people to your website. It has proven to be invaluable. Thank you for doing that. I know it has changed the course of some people's lives, so, once again, thanks."

**Daniel, in bringing up the benefit of pointing posters at FZA to the website, is painting an image of support and potential welcome, from the posters at FZA.

16 Jun: 'FreeZone'
- Daniel emails Virginia, mentions Free Zone America, (discussion board), and that he is referring posters at FZA to the website.

(email Daniel to Virginia June 16, 2001 6:47AM)

"I wanted to let you know that in my many posts to Free Zone America I sometimes find the need to direct people to your website. It has proven to be invaluable. Thank you for doing that. I know it has changed the course of some people's lives, so, once again, thanks."

**Daniel, in bringing up the benefit of pointing posters at FZA to the website, is painting an image of support and potential welcome, from the posters at FZA.

20 Jul: Scientology
Subject: The menace of satellite surveillance

Unknown to most of the world, satellites can perform astonishing and often menacing feats. A spy satellite can monitor a person's every movement, even when the "target" is indoors or deep in the interior of a building or traveling rapidly down the highway in a car, in any kind of weather (cloudy, rainy, stormy).

There is no place to hide on the face of the earth. It takes just three satellites to blanket the world with detection capacity.

Besides tracking a person's every action and relaying the data to a computer screen on earth, amazing powers of satellites include reading a person's mind, monitoring conversations, manipulating electronic instruments and physically assaulting someone with a laser beam.

Read the full article at:

Post by feather to COSI on 20 July 2001

31 Jul: 'FreeZone'
- Daniel emails Virginia and basically asks her to come add to the flow of posting to the Free Zone America discussion board.

"We have been getting ALOT of interest from new people as well as experienced stuck churches lately. One of the reasons, I know, is the fact that I have been posting to Free Zone America discussion board for a few months now (user name VAST). I direct people to RONS ORG bridge regularly and would love to see you or someone else up there to add to the flow."

**After the previous more subtle attempts to get Virginia to come to the FZA board, with no "bites", Daniel became much more direct, as you can see above. Virginia noticed that it seemed very important for some reason to Daniel for her to post on FZA, since it was the third mention of it, so she decided to go and take a look at the FZA board.

31 Jul: 'FreeZone'
-Daniel emails Virginia and basically asks her to come add to the flow of posting to the Free Zone America discussion board.

"We have been getting ALOT of interest from new people as well as experienced stuck churches lately. One of the reasons, I know, is the fact that I have been posting to Free Zone America discussion board for a few months now(user name VAST). I direct people to RONS ORG bridge regularly and would love to see you or someone else up there to add to the flow."

**After the previous more subtle attempts to get Virginia to come to the FZA board, with no "bites", Daniel became much more direct, as you can see above. Virginia noticed that it seemed very important for some reason to Daniel for her to post on FZA, since it was the third mention of it, so she decided to go and take a look at the FZA board.**

03 Aug: ‘FreeZone’

- Virginia emails Daniel after looking around a bit on the FZA discussion board, and asks him some questions.

(email Virginia to Daniel August 3, 2001, 12:57PM)

Daniel:

".....We have been getting ALOT of interest from new people as well as experienced stuck churches lately. One of the reasons, I know, is the fact that I have been posting to Free Zone America discussion board for a few months now(user name VAST). I direct people to RONS ORG bridge regularly and would love to see you or someone else up there to add to the flow."

Virginia:

*Ok, went over to that board (haven't been there in ages) and I see you posting.

Some questions:

1. Who is vastplus?
2. Who is MERLIN SRC (also known as poor richard)
3. Who is rudy?

Do you know these people?"

04 Aug: ‘FreeZone’

-Daniel emails Virginia and answers the questions from August 3 email.

(email Daniel to Virginia August 4, 2001, 11:40AM)

"I do know who Vastplus on the FZA site is, it is an email address I use to receive private comm's from some people who want to comm personally to me from that site. As far as I know, Merlinsrc, accidently called ME Vastplus in one of his posts. I use VAST as a user name. MerlinSRC is someone on Source Operation Level 2, I do not know who it is exactly, or where he is, but I would say he's in eurpoe. He signs his posts as Poor Richard, even though they are logged on the site with the user name MerlinSRC. Rudy is Marianne's assistant and a good friend of hers and mine. He is just finishing ARC Straightwire. Both MerlinSRC and Rudy are RONS ORG terminals like us, but, Rudy is here in Atlanta. There is a reach by more and more to the RONS ORG bridge as I have been TR 3'ing them for a few months now. The increase in the posts is noticeable as the CofS is driving their public away and we are moving them on their bridges again. So goes the flow of games, eh?"

**Note that Daniel says MerlinSRC is like Rudy, "RONS ORG terminals like us".**
05 Aug : ‘FreeZone’

-Virginia emails Daniel re:outpoints with merlinsrc, and asks Daniel some questions, as well as presenting the observation that RONS org, is not likely to have been left alone, and uninfiltrated.

(email Virginia to Daniel August 5, 2001, 11:01PM)

Excerpts of Virginia’s email:

"ok thanks for the data. There is something funny about merlinsrc though, particularly how he calls OT abilities "hidden standards", that’s an enemy line, something is wrong there methinks."

".......Your posts on fza are very well written, I enjoy reading them. Tell me though, I noticed per one of the SOB’s (ie LRH comms relayed by CBR) that LRH himself was to come back and do the levels (I believe csing) OT 16 (or was it 18 ), anyway, why are people going on without him being here?"

"Also why do some Ro terminals seem to have a button on using telepathy, remote viewing, or even lack these kinds of abilities yet are OT whatever, etc.? (not meaning you here) Has Merlin or someone else run in that enemy line of its "hidden standards"? You have to figure, that the major players on the other side there is no way in hell they would have just "left RO alone" they tried something and there usual operation is to infiltrate it. Which I believe has occurred on at least a subtle level in some places."

06 Aug : ‘FreeZone’

-Daniel emails Virginia and answers re merlinsrc,etc, but does not answer address many key points.

(email Daniel to Virginia August 6, 2001, 10:51AM)

"I have not perceived anything "funny" in Merlinsrc's universe, just me though. He seems OK to me at this point."

"That's pretty wild about the activity above your house out there. I use my abilities all the time with clear demonstrable evidence to others in the MEST universe. I know exactly what you mean about the fleet. I was mentioning it to Marianne before you ever mentioned it to me. So, there's a validation for both of us I guess."

"I support the making of Clears and OT's wherever they are TRULY produced, whether it's called this or that. I do not publicly endorse Tommy's group as a member, but, I do support any actual intention to attain the production of actual Clears and OT’s."

"I use the FZA discussion board as a calling card to RONS ORG and all it encompasses. My intent is to fill the site with winning people on RONS ORG bridge and flow the newcomers to us. I could use all the assistance I can get. Noone asked or told me to do this, it just seems to me to be the right thing to do. It's a mission I gave myself which I have always done throughout the track. Going where I am needed and doing what is right for the advancement of civilizations and the cleaning of beings and the production of OT's. I am so glad we are in comm and it's great to have a friend with such extraordinary abilities to play with. You are a blessing to behold and a pleasure to be affiliated with."

**Note the carefully worded statements in support of Tommy Thompson's or similar groups. It is also of note, the fact that Daniel does not "perceive anything" odd at all with Merlinsrc. Daniel changes this perception later. In hindsight, it was VERY important to Daniel to not have a reality gap on perceptions, with Virginia, ostensibly in order to get Virginia on Marianne Hagen’s lines, and also onto the FZA board to post. Also note the statements about what Daniel has in mind for Paul Misiunas's site (discussion board), as well as the blatantly
overdone salesmanlike compliments, appeals to a "mission" ideal, etc. Apparently, it seems a stronger push was decided on by Daniel to get Virginia to post. It's the fourth time Daniel has pushed this, and again, this was very important to Daniel to have happen-as if he were under pressure to get the product of getting Virginia to the FZA discussion board.

**It is important to also note that Daniel does not address the infiltration of Ron's org, nor why have they continued on without Ron, nor the lack of use of telepathy etc by supposed OT's, nor the fact that merlinsrc called some OT abilities "hidden standards" etc. etc. Virginia emails Daniel back the same day, and TRS's all points that were not addressed, including Daniel's not perceiving anything funny with merlinsrc.

**Note: Daniel also supposedly shows knowledge of the fleet in space (that Ron commands).

06 Aug : 'FreeZone'

-Virginia answers Daniel's earlier on 6 August email, TRS's the unanswered questions, and tells Daniel she is investigating where this odd viewpoint Merlinsrc presented in one of their posts to the old FZA, is coming from.

(email Virginia to Daniel August 6, 2001, 1:42PM)

Virginia's responses marked with dashes:

" I have not perceived anything "funny" in Merlinsrc's universe, just me though. He seems OK to me at this point.

---OK, well it's VERY subtle, not like Tommy etc. But didn't you notice how in this really long post on one of the threads that he called OT abilities "hidden standards"? That is a VERY subtle enemy line, that I have run into from Alan Walters etc etc, other theta trap kind of guys. And what I want to know, is have you heard this statement or even implied anywhere else in any RO terminal, I am investigating where this odd viewpoint is coming from."

"---Hey, maybe you missed this question I asked you, I am really interested in an answer.

"Tell me though, I noticed per one of the SOB's (ie LRH comms relayed by CBR) that LRH himself was to come back and do the levels (I believe csing) OT 16 (or was it 18 ), anyway, why are people going on without him being here?"

That's pretty wild about the activity above your house out there. I use my abilities all the time with clear demonstrable evidence to others in the MEST universe. I know exactly what you mean about the fleet. I was mentioning it to Marianne before you ever mentioned it to me. So, there's a validation for both of us I guess.

---WOW! thanks for telling me about that, that's very cool and I am glad to see you using your abilities.

But that reminds me, you didn't comment on this part, and it was a curiosity that I have observed from time to time out here in the freezone, and wondered what you think. Here's my q part on that again.

"Also why do some Ro terminals seem to have a button on using telepathy, remote viewing, or even lack these kinds of abilities yet are OT whatever, etc.? (not meaning you here) Has Merlin or someone else run in that enemy line of its "hidden standards"? You have to figure, that the major players on the other side there is no way in hell they would have just "left RO alone" they tried something and there usual operation is to infiltrate it. Which I believe has occurred on at least a subtle level in some places."

09 Aug : 'FreeZone'

-Daniel emails Virginia, and after being TRS'ed by Virginia, begins to address the previously unanswered points.
(email Daniel to Virginia August 9, 2001, 9:21AM)

"I agree with you in a way regarding Merlinsrc as there just seems to be something coming "underneath" his comm line. I just attribute it to some unresolved case stuff. The line about "hidden standards" and OT abilities is odd, too. Perhaps he has bypassed bridge, as in a previous level attested to that remains in actuality incomplete. At this point I am not completely sure though."

"I was contacted by "Iflewover" yesterday and he is interested in what RONS ORG has to offer. He is on Solo Nots apparently, outside of CofS lines though. So the results of the posts seem to be creating the intended effects. Any assistance from you or others would be beneficial. I find that there is influence you carry in the Free Zone due to your very OT demonstration of abilities with the creation of your's and Mike's website. I commend you, again, on that."

"You mentioned one of the SOB's written by CBR (comm from Elron) in your previous email. The one where Elron was to come back and do the levels. I haven't looked at them in months and skimmed over them to find the one you mentioned and didn't spot it. Which one is it? As to your question why people would go on without him, well, I believe that would still be beneficial to a degree. I haven't done OT16 yet, but I do know it is a turning point on the bridge. I can perceive the causative level increasing tremendously and coinciding abilities to match. So what I am saying is to continue would be a good action. I don't believe Elron and CBR intended us to stop on our bridges, if they weren't physically (body animation) located nearby."

"I was puzzled in regards to your question "Why do some RO terminals seem to have a button on using telepathy, remote viewing, or even lack these kind of abilities yet are OT whatever". I haven't met any RO terminals like that. Now granted I have only met a handful of RO Ot's so far, but, all of them exhibited very high adeptness with their OT abilities and had no back off on using them. At least with me there. Marianne and I utilize these abilities every single day. So I don't have an answer to your question but that one. I will say to you that if this is happening it seems to be an outness of some kind and should be corrected. Who do you know that has these buttons or unwillingness to demonstrate, or can not demonstrate? I want to know, please."

**Note that now, Daniel all of a sudden says he agrees with Virginia re: Merlinsrc, but out of the other side of his mouth, Daniel begins to justify "for" Merlinsrc and attempt to explain away the outpoint by saying "perhaps he has bypassed bridge". As if this relieves Merlinsrc from any responsibility for their actions. This is a repeating theme with Daniel and Marianne, throughout Virginia and Mike's experience with them. If outpoints or out-ethics were found, it is consistently blamed on the case, and justified BY Marianne and Daniel, FOR whoever it is. This was done BY Marianne and Daniel in relation to the later activities of Iflewover/curious about. It should be pointed out that in the above email, Daniel avoids the severity of what Merlinsrc had done, and the pointers to infiltration of RO, and avoids the similarity of Merlinsrc's written viewpoint to that of Alan C. Walter in some cases. Note the mention of Iflewover coming on Daniel's lines offered as "proof" to what effect posts on the old FZA can create.

**Daniel tries to turn around who's investigation what, re: RO terminals having a button on using telepathy etc., by now "questioning" Virginia, but note that what is left out, and adroitly avoided by Daniel, is the relationship of RO terminals lack of OT abilities, and buttons on such to merlinsrc's presented enemy line of "hidden standard" OT abilities, as well as the strong pointers to that RO is infiltrated.

**Daniel AGAIN promotes to Virginia to come post on the old FZA board, with more compliments as part of the "selling" process. It is becoming patently obvious to Virginia at this point, that it is of non-stop importance to Daniel, to get Virginia onto the old FZA board. The use of compliments, is very similar to the tactic which we'll refer to as schmoozing, that Ofried Krumpholz (RO C/S) used to approach Virginia initially, as well as Alan C. Walter in usenet chats, and others.
10 Aug: 'FreeZone'

-Daniel emails Virginia and points out that people on the old FZA site are being referred to the website.

(email Daniel to Virginia August 9, 2001, 10:08AM)

Hello Virginia,
I just wanted to let you know that I have been directing some to your website again from my posts on FZA discussion board. I thought it would interest you to know this. Bye for now.
Love,
Daniel

**This email by Daniel appears to be meant to reinforce the idea that Virginia should come and post to the old FZA, with the implication that "posters" are interested in the site. This was done most likely because there was no answer by Virginia yet to the most recent "come to FZA and post" attempt.

12 Aug: ‘FreeZone’

-Virginia emails Daniel, and points out the outpoint with Daniels previous justification for Merlin, and Virginia also tells Daniel she is considering posting to FZA, as well as continued discussion of the previously unanswered key points re: RO etc.

(email Virginia to Daniel August 12, 2001, 6:14PM)

Virginia's responses marked with dashes:

"....I agree with you in a way regarding Merlinsrc as there just seems to be something coming "underneath" his comm line. I just attribute it to some unresolved case stuff.

--Possibly, but that would be a large outpoint in itself. Sol 2 and unresolved case?

LRH doesn't look like that, now there's a product.

Daniel:
The line about "hidden standards" and OT abilities is odd, too. Perhaps he has bypassed bridge, as in a previous level attested to that remains in actuality incomplete. At this point I am not completely sure though.

--Ok, but who would be allowing such a thing to occur, besides himself, ie: cswise etc?

I was contacted by "Iflewover" yesterday and he is interested in what RONS ORG has to offer. He is on Solo Nots apparently, outside of CoS lines though. So the results of the posts seem to be creating the intended effects. Any assistance from you or others would be beneficial.

--Ok, I am considering posting over there. "

You mentioned one of the SOB's written by CBR (comm from Elron) in your previous email. The one where Elron was to come back and do the levels. I haven't looked at them in months and skimmed over them to find the one you mentioned and didn't spot it. Which one is it?

-SOB 22 11 May 1986 TELEC (telepathic communication)

"I wish to thank all my friends in the Free-Zone and especially Capt. Bill, who carried on, in spite of great odds, on my behalf.
The tech is all in his hands and is ready for you now. I wish you all success with it.

When enough are ready for OT 17 and OT 18, I will return"
Daniel:
As to your question why people would go on without him, well, I believe that would still be beneficial to a degree.

--I don't know that I agree, because for one thing, LRH is the only full product. To cs someone through something, per csing basics, the CS needs to have completed the grade theirselves, and also the old saying "it takes one to know one" comes to mind. LRH would be the only one qualified to bring someone through correctly, to start with, since he is the only one who has made it. Now from that point, I would imagine THAT person could then bring others through etc. But it makes sense that LRH would come back and be the one to bring the first ones through, it would have to be that way."

I haven't done OT16 yet, but I do know it is a turning point on the bridge. I can perceive the causative level increasing tremendously and coinciding abilities to match. So what I am saying is to continue would be a good action. I don't believe Elron and CBR intended us to stop on our bridges, if they weren't physically(body animation) located nearby.

--Except for that is what LRH SAID though, when enough are ready as in of course REALLY PRODUCTS and not bypassed cases etc etc, HE WILL RETURN. Pretty clear to me.

I was puzzled in regards to your question "Why do some RO terminals seem to have a button on using telepathy, remote viewing, or even lack these kind of abilities yet are OT whatever". I haven't met any RO terminals like that. Now granted I have only met a handful of RO Ot's so far, but, all of them exhibited very high adeptness with their OT abilities and had no back off on using them. At least with me there. Marianne and I utilize these abilities every single day. So I don't have an answer to your question but that one. I will say to you that if this is happening it seems to be an outness of some kind and should be corrected. Who do you know that has these buttons or unwillingness to demonstrate, or can not demonstrate? I want to know, please.

--Ok, I am still investigating this though, so am not comfortable yet with upping the gradient that far as there is still a remote chance the terminals involved might actually confront and handle the situation. Should that not occur in the near future, I will tell you, would that be ok with you?"

14 Aug : 'FreeZone'
12:48PM PST

--Virginia decides to begin posting to FZA. First post is on thread: topic 451 Admin Handling started by Merlinsrc
http://www.fza.org/fzreflib/archive/viewtopic.php?t=1463

**Virginia, by going to post on FZA after 4 months of "selling" by Daniel, walks into what would later be discovered to be, quite the operation underway of Ralph, Tommy, Daniel, Rudy, Marianne, and other "prominent Freezoner's". Virginia's decision to begin posting, could be compared to "walking straight into the tiger's lair".

18 Sep : 'FreeZone'

- more contrary facts presented by an identity, re CBR's death

From: Huggie (huggie@pop.ihug.co.nz)
Subject: Capt. Bill: The White Thetan
Newsgroups: alt.clearing.technology
> "Another bit where he says his tyre was slashed.
> I was in comm. with a girl who was in his org. She said that he was in
> telepathic comm. with Ron and theta contact, even after he (Ron) died.
> He also said that Bill died in a speed crash on an autobahn. Anyone know
> abt. that?"

22 Sep: 'FreeZone'

Virginia asks Bernd what CBR died from and Bernd replies.

----- Original Message -------
From: "Freezone"
To: "Virginia McClaughry"
Sent: Saturday, September 22, 2001 1:32 AM
Subject: RE: CBR

EXCERPT

> How did he die really do you know?

Yes, he had cancer and he refused medical treatment.
In that time he lived in Switzerland... gave quite some lectures to transfer
his technical knowledge to auditors and C/Ses.

m Bernd

** So apparently CBR supposedly "died" in "Switzerland". Erica and Max's neck of the woods.
The bit about "he refused medical treatment" sounds very non-scientologist to me for some
reason, more like standard psych/doctor party line.

22 Sep: 'FreeZone'

Later on 22 September

----- Original Message -------
From: Freezone
To: Virginia
Sent: Saturday, September 22, 2001 1:58 AM
Subject: RE: question

Bernd,

(Bernd) I guess the legal view on copyrights is slightly different between Europe and the US.
In Germany as far as I know none else then the actual author can have it.
I put Otfried on the cc line because he's a lawyer and he can answer this more correctly.

As far as we are concerned (Free Zone Assoc.) we purchased the rights (rights for
distribution, use, etc.) from CBR's heir in 2000.
(virginia) *0k, I'm confused though. Because as you see Erica said there ARE no copyrights, so why would they need to be purchased by the Free Zone Assoc? But also why did the free zone assoc want to buy them anyway, to do what?

I don't get this at all..

(bernd) We have to differenciate here... we didn't purchase the copyrights... we purchased the "use and further distribution of the material". The idea behind it was that we don't get in danger in case CBR's heir possibly dies and some inheritant denies us the use of it. Now we are on the legal side of it. We have a contract saying that we are allowed to use the material. I don't know how someone could make a move on it?

(virginia) *Yes, with what you said, this seems even more odd now. Perhaps maybe the person was meaning your move in buying the rights? I'll see if I can find out more. But that's the only thing I can think of, except it doesn't make much sense.

BTW, who is WE (the Free zone assoc)? I read about it a while back when I was first exploring your site, but I didn't see any names, even though from the newsletter it looks as if there is at least a few people that get together and make decisions or whatever, so I also don't understand what you meant by WE (in your comm above).

Meaning is the free zone association run by, you, offried, erica, max? I figure somebody(or somebodies) must run it, or else it would have never started! LOL

(bernd) A little bit of background to this: End of the 80s/beg. of the 90s the church gave us (the ROs in the german speaking area) a hard time... infiltrating several groups, involving them in copyright violations, etc. There was no third dynamic except the single ROs connected as a network. You know my background a bit... I was in the GO... same as Mike. I thought that there should be a 3D taking care of the ROs... with similar duties as the GO but without command powers... we didn't want to have another hierarchy telling others what to do. So I got 7 people together here in Munich and founded the Assoc. as a legal body. It's registered with the local courts (legal policy here). Then we announced it amongst the ROs and invited people to support us with their membership. Now we have about 100 members... some are voluntary members, not paying any membership fees and others are ordenary members supporting us financially. We use that money for our web-sites... for missions, for legal handlings etc. It's a budged of about 2000$ a year. One purpose of the FZ Assoc was to act as an interface to the society... critics, officials, media etc. Anotherone was to research the possibilities for the ROs to legally deliver without harrassment from the church. Erika, Max, Offried... they are all members. This is the meaning of "we". Take a look at www.scientology.org for instance... there you can see what the FZ Assoc did concerning the name dispute ofer "scientologie" (the german and french spelling). Last year we won the dispute with the RTC. We even got some media on it: http://www.freezone.org/news/ media/media-index.htm. That was one of the actions. Hope this explains it a bit?

ml Bernd

** Note where Bernd says "CBR's heir". The only possible logical person that he could be referring to is Maria, but Maria is not his wife. Even with Common Law marriage, CBR would still have had to have "had" copyrights for them to even be an asset a heir could control. But yet as you see, there don't seem to BE any copyrights. And even if there were, CBR would have had to make a will as to their disposition, Bernd seems uninterested and unknowledgeable in that area, yet he and his association take the time and effort to "purchase the "use...."etc. Something smells there. Almost like establishing a precedent of
ownership or "authorized use" of something that technically you couldn't do that with, in the first place.

Similar to how the church lost the copyrights, then rewrote everything, copyrighted that, went around gathering up for "tech preservation" every original they could find, then issued in great volume their newer works, after copyrighting them, thereby establishing a precedent as being the CURRENT copyright holders and owners, thereby giving a point to attack from. Complicated, but simple at the same time, if you follow my meaning.

01 Oct : ‘FreeZone’
--Bernd says he doesn’t know about CBR’s will.

----- Original Message -------
From: Freezone
To: Virginia
Sent: Monday, October 01, 2001 10:57 AM
Subject: RE: question

EXCERPT

(Virginia) But I guess I still don’t understand why Erica said there are no copyrights on CBR materials, cuz there must be or why would there need to be a contract to buy rights to use something that isn’t copyrighted? See my point?

(Bernd) Probably because someone has to explicitly get them copyrighted... and also give a copy to some Library? I don’t know. As I said... it’s a bit different here in Europe.

(Virginia) Also, didn’t CBR leave a will, it must say in there what is to be done? It would have had to be recorded somewhere I imagine, as part of probate.

(Bernd) Don’t know about it. Never saw it.

** Note the "end of discussion" there by Bernd on the subject of wills, probate, CBR death etc.
"Never saw it" could be because it never existed, is one strong possibility.
Scientology And 'FreeZone' Time Track By Entry

2002

18 Jan : Scientology
   ABC news runs a news story about a microchip to be implanted inside the human body "to
   monitor your health."

   Omitted Vital Data - ABC News fails to mention this is a mind control device

15 May : 'FreeZone'
   - Ralph Hilton states where the "Freezone" is based.

----- Original Message ------
From: "Ralph Hilton" Newsgroups: alt.clearing.technology Sent: Wednesday, May
15, 2002 4:26 PM Subject: Re: FREEZONE AOs
   COS Fairgames.

   The Freezone is based in Germany, Switzerland and Austria.

   They can play their silly games in America but have no faintest hope in Hell
   over here in Europe.

   Ralph Hilton

   ** Here we have Ralph putting some locations to where the coopted and propagandized
   "Freezone" is based.
   In these areas key personnel-wise we have:

   Germany:
   Bernd and Doris Luebeck
   Otfried Krumpholz

   Switzerland:
   Erica and Max Hauri

   Austria:

   Ralph Hilton

Copyright © 1999-2002 scientologyintegrity.org, All Rights Reserved.
Please visit us on our homepage www.english.freiescientologen.de where you can find this file and also all references.